











3 1833 06747 8930

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

Gc  
975.6  
N81SA

4.2  
2258974





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2016











INDEX  
TO THE  
COLONIAL AND STATE RECORDS  
OF  
NORTH CAROLINA,  
COVERING VOLUMES I-XXV.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES, BY ORDER OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

COMPILED AND EDITED  
BY  
STEPHEN B. WEEKS.

VOLUME II  
F-L



Allen County Public Library  
Ft. Wayne, Indiana

# INDEX

## TO THE

# COLONIAL AND STATE RECORDS

## OF

# NORTH CAROLINA,

### F

- F——, George, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62, 99, 243.
- F., J., **8**. 223.
- Fabian, Peter, explores Cape Fear, **1**. 67-71.
- Fabier, Lieut. Col., **12**. 461.
- Fabin, And., in militia, **22**. 275.
- Fabin, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Facen, Jas., in militia, **22**. 273.
- Factory, **16**. 226, 227.
- Faddis, John, payment to, **21**. 219, 221.
- Faddles, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Fagain, Richd., quit rents of, **22**. 245.
- Fagan, George, land grant to, **4**. 945.
- Fagan, Rich., juror, **25**. 187.
- Fagan, Richard, sheriff, **21**. 1075.
- Fagans, George, petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97-98.
- Fager (Fagan), Richardson, claim, **20**. 130, 312, 313.
- Fagety, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1058.
- Fagg, Moses, land grant to, **4**. 851.
- Faggin, George, land grant to, **4**. 961.
- Fagin, Richard, bill for town on lands of, **18**. 144, 200, 368, 380.
- Fagon, Richardson, discharged from Prov. Cong., **10**. 521.
- Fagont, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.
- Fagort, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.
- Fail, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1058.
- Faile, Dixon, pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Failes, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 594.
- Fain. See Fane.
- Fain, Wm., recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.
- Fair, Capt., **22**. 188.
- Fair, Noah, in army, **13**. 515.
- Fair Forest, **7**. 461, 1005, 1007; **22**. 181.
- Fair Forest, S. C., number British in, **14**. 505, 516.
- Fair Forest Camp, **7**. 996, 1001, 1005, 1007.
- Fair Forest Creek, **11**. facing 80.
- Fairbrother, Francis, in common council, **16**. 793.
- Faircliff, Thomas, juror, **4**. 518.
- Faircloth. See Farecloth.
- Faircloth, Edward, roadoverseer indicted, **2**. 365.  
reported for neglect, **2**. 400, 405, 411.
- Faircloth, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Faircloth, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1061.
- Faircloth, John, arrested for fraud, &c., **18**. 21-22, 36, 164, 251, 382, 384, 390.
- Faircloth, Thos., in militia, **22**. 345.
- Faircloth, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1058.  
arrested for fraud, etc., **18**. 21-22, 36, 68, 71, 73, 74, 108, 162, 163, 251, 303, 306, 335, 384, 385.  
convicted of fraud, **20**. 630.  
receives pay of soldiers, **17**. 190, 194, 195, 196, 200, 201, 202, 205, 206, 207, 208, 210, 211, 214, 215, 218, 219, 220, 221, 223, 225, 227, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 239, 240, 241, 243, 244, 247, 248, 250, 253, 254, 255, 258, 259, 260, 262.  
settles accounts of Rowe, **21**. 316.
- Fairfax Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5**. 564.
- Fairfield, Samuel, **9**. 1234.
- Fairfield, Conn. (?), burned, **8**. xxxviii.
- Fairfield, Conn., **9**. 1230, 1232.
- Fairfield, N. C., Moravians at, **5**. 1158.
- Fairfield church, **5**. 1215.
- Fairfield Co., O., Lutherans in ask for minister, **8**. 779.
- Fairless, Nicholas, **4**. 46.  
quit rents of, **22**. 241.



INDEX

CENSUS AND STATE RECORDS

NORTH CAROLINA



This index is a list of the names of the persons who were enumerated in the census of North Carolina in 1900. It is arranged in alphabetical order of the surnames of the persons. The names are given in full, and the names of the persons who were born in North Carolina are given in full. The names of the persons who were born in other States are given in full, and the names of the persons who were born in foreign countries are given in full. The names of the persons who were born in North Carolina are given in full, and the names of the persons who were born in other States are given in full, and the names of the persons who were born in foreign countries are given in full.

- Fairlie. See Farlee.
- Fairlie, James, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Fairs, act for, **23**. 346; **25**. 240-2; in Halifax, **24**. 17-18, 283-5.
- bill to establish, **4**. 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1064; **5**. 42, 43, 44, 46, 49, 59, 60, 61, 63, 66, 67; in Halifax, **12**. 32, 41, 46, 56, 57, 58, 112; in Halifax and Edenton, **13**. 851, 875, 882, 943, 955, 970; in Wilmington, **12**. 168, 173, 178, 205, 206, 220, 255, 320, 344, 349, 382; **13**. 358.
- right to hold granted to Hillsboro, **8**. 217.
- Fairweather, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Faison. See Fasen.
- Faison, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Faison, James, Jr., exempted, **6**. 807.
- Faison, Thomas Ivey, **17**. 133.
- Faith, Essay on, **22**. 885.
- Faithfull, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Fala, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Falcon, sloop, **10**. 412, 420.
- Falcon, The, in Cape Fear River, **22**. 751.
- Falconar. See Falconer, Faulconer.
- Falconar, John, imported, **1**. 613.
- Falconar, John, juror, **1**. 621.
- law suit, **1**. 617, 624.
- sells, **1**. 626.
- witness, **1**. 621, 622, 626.
- Falconar (Falconer, Falcenar, Falconer), John, juror, **2**. 364, 399, 657, 709, 712.
- messenger to Assem., **2**. 575, 610.
- surety, **2**. 436.
- takes prisoner, **2**. 757, 758.
- Falconberg, Lord Viscount, at Board of Trade meeting, **1**. 341-342.
- Falconberg, Isaac, regulator, **8**. 78.
- Falconbery, Andrew, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Falconbery, Isaac, Jr., regulator, **8**. 80.
- Falconbery, Henry, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Falconbery, John, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Falconer. See Falconar, Faulconer.
- Falconer, George, **10**. 685.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 229, 252.
- recommended as lieut., **13**. 288.
- Falconer, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1058.
- Falconer, John, attorney, **1**. 562, 573.
- gives power of atty, **1**. 549.
- law suits, **1**. 578, 605.
- receives power of att'y, **1**. 606-607.
- to divide estate, **1**. 871.
- witness, **1**. 563, 653.
- Falconer, John, claims, **4**. 150.
- Falconer, John, juror, **25**. 185.
- Falconer, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Fales, Capt., to receive powder, **10**. 433.
- Falian, John, boundary &c. coms'r, **24**. 228, 449.
- Falinor, John, appraiser, **2**. 105.
- grand juror, **2**. 98.
- Falklands Islands, English expelled from, **8**. 229.
- Falkner, —, witness, **2**. 653.
- Falkner, Emanuel, in militia, **22**. 370.
- Falkner, Emanuel, in militia, **22**. 377.
- Falkner, Emanuel, in militia, **22**. 379.
- Falkner, Francis, exempted, **19**. 24.
- Falkner, Francis, in militia, **22**. 379.
- Falkner, Francis, messenger, **22**. 1044.
- Falkner, Francis, witness, **10**. 931, 957.
- Falkner, Francis, Jr., exempted from poll tax, **16**. 50, 53.
- Falkner, George, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62, 99, 243.
- patroler, **10**. 64.
- Falkner, Ralph, to Gates on his troops, **14**. 657; on supplies, troops, &c., **14**. 648-649.
- Falkner, Thomas, commission as secretary and clerk of crown to be signed, **11**. 143.
- nominated as Secretary and clerk of crown, **6**. 625, 626.
- rents out office of secretary, **9**. 264.
- Falkner, Thos., in militia, **22**. 356.
- Falkner, Wm., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Falkner, Wm., in militia, **22**. 377.
- Fall. See Falls.
- Fall, Christen, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Fall, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 55.
- Fallaugh, Wm., tried for swearing, **2**. 443.
- Falling, Wm., deposition on hostile intentions of Cherokees, **10**. 665.
- Falling Creek, **4**. 802; **14**. 599.
- Falling River, **5**. 1203.
- Falling Run, **23**. 299; **24**. 172; **25**. 508.
- Fallon, —, **17**. 151.
- Fallon, —, attacks Hooper, **16**. 992.
- opposes Hooper and bills protested, **16**. 997.
- Fallon, Dr. James, arrested by Safety committee for a publication and jailed, **10**. 410, 412, 418, 419-420, 422.
- to Burke on medical affairs, &c., **14**. 49-50.





Fallon, John, to Ancrum for his release, &c., **22**. 737-8.  
 Fallon, Leopold, petitions on repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
 Fallow, Wm., jurymen, **2**. 266.  
 Falls. See Fall.  
 Falls, Capt., defeats Tories, **14**. xiv. patrols, **13**. 317.  
   reports on Briar Creek battle, **14**. 278, 282; on Light Horse, **17**. 1043.  
 Falls, Galbraith, dispute of not to injure liberty, **10**. 136.  
   memorial of executor, **21**. 56, 98, 107, 409-410.  
   militia captain, **24**. 197, 367.  
   sheriff, **22**. 504, 505, 507, 509, 511.  
   to Assembly on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.  
 Falls, Gilbert, attacks Tories, **15**. 7.  
 Falls, Gilharth, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 432, 592.  
 Falls, Wm., **19**. 621.  
 Falls, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Fall's Mill, **22**. 572.  
 Falls of Neuse River, **21**. 800; **25**. 109.  
 Falls of Tar River, **24**. 139.  
 Falls of Tar River Church, **5**. 1176, 1177.  
 Falls of the Ohio, **17**. 159, 160; **22**. 677.  
 Falmouth, Lord Viscount, at council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 Falmouth, Viscount, **6**. 1015.  
   at Privy Council, **6**. 53-54, 723; **11**. 236.  
 Falmouth, Eng., **7**. 168f.  
 Falmouth, Mass., **17**. 593.  
 False Entries, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 320.  
 False Returns of Writs, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 318.  
 Fame, schooner, **18**. 541.  
 Families, grants in proportion to size of, **3**. 101-102, 148.  
   size, **5**. 355-356.  
   statistics of, **26**. 240-1313.  
 Family names, persistence of in N. C., **26**. iii.  
 Famine, loss of crops, **3**. 28.  
 Famlin, John, land grant to, **4**. 1049.  
 Famous, man of war, **10**. 84.  
 Fanacliff, Wm., land to be resurveyed, **4**. 275.  
 Fane. See Fain.  
 Fane, David, act for land to, **24**. 629-630.

land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Fane, Francis, **3**. 621.  
   at Board of Trade meetings, **4**. 879-883, 936-939, 1028-1030, 1225-1235;  
   **5**. 26-29, 166-172, 480-488, 649-653.  
   consulted on validity of grants, **3**. 126, 127.  
   laws sent to for consideration, **4**. 213, 268, 269, 436, 439, 586.  
   letter to on subject of laws, **4**. 340.  
   on appointment of Henley as chief justice, **5**. 403.  
   on repeal of laws and enactment of new ones, **5**. 397-399, 404-407.  
   ordinance for Ft. Johnston discussed, **5**. 399-400.  
   reports on N. C. acts, **4**. 252.  
   to Bedford on charges against Johnston, **4**. 930-935.  
   to Dobbs on Crymble-Huey grant, **5**. 627-628; on French war, **5**. 563-564.  
   to Johnston on Palatines, &c., **4**. 957; on public affairs, **4**. 846.  
   to King on size of land grants, **5**. 396-397.  
   to Rowan on his administration, **5**. 25-26.  
 Fane, Henry, secretary of Privy Council and signs its orders, **11**. 143, 144, 145.  
 Fanin, John, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Fanman, James, land grant to, **4**. 1242.  
 Fann, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Fannen, John, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Fanne, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1059.  
 Fannin, John, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Fanning (Fannen), David, **15**. 157, 657; **18**. 209; **19**. 971, 991; **22**. 145.  
   activity of, **15**. 437.  
   asks for truce but power broken and leaves State, **16**. x.  
   attacked by whigs, **22**. 185, 193-4.  
   attacks Alston, **22**. 557; captures Moss, **22**. 1048; Collyer and Balfour, **22**. 194; Wade, **22**. 205-6.  
   Burke held as hostage for, **16**. 15, 185.  
   captured and escapes, **22**. 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 237.  
   captures Burke, **19**. 962; **22**. 102, 125, 206-7, 210; patriots, **22**. 550.  
   chosen to command Tories, **22**. 194-196.  
   claims presented, **22**. 235-6.





conduct after capture of Burke, **15**. 651  
 correspondence with Cage, **22**. 204.  
 Craig to on the war, **22**. 209.  
 defeated by Duck, **22**. 192.  
 depredations in Randolph, **16**. 203-205.  
 encounters Alston, **22**. 202-3, 238.  
 excepted from pardon, **16**. 850; **22**. 236-7; **24**. 490.  
 fights Henley, **16**. 211; Hinds, **22**. 192-3.  
 followers convicted, **22**. 610, 611.  
 forged letters sent to, **22**. 225-7.  
 goes to Deep River, **22**. 191; to Holston River, **22**. 187; to S. C., **22**. 228-9; to St. Augustine, **22**. 231.  
 Hamilton to on his claims, **22**. 232-233.  
 indexes his journal, **22**. 239.  
 joins Cornwallis, **22**. 192; Indians, **22**. 184, 237.  
 kills Balfour and others, **16**. 244-245.  
 letter of considered, **16**. 217.  
 mare captured, **22**. 227-8, 239.  
 married, **22**. 225, 239.  
 movements, **22**. v, 185, 189, 190, 191-4, 198, 202-4, 208, 213, 221, 562, 563, 567, 570, 575-6, 585; and efforts to capture Gov. Burke, **15**. 610.  
 narrative of revolutionary services of, **22**. v, 180-239.  
 number of his skirmishes, **22**. 208.  
 pardoned, **22**. 189.  
 property lost by, **22**. 231-6.  
 raises troops, **16**. 211.  
 report on activity of, **15**. 555, 557; **16**. 212-213, 217, 229, 284, 345, 346, 500-501, 557, 558, 560, 583, 613.  
 retreats from East Florida, **22**. 185.  
 seeks to hold Charleston, **22**. 229-30.  
 size of troop, **22**. 568.  
 skirmishes, **22**. 208-9, 210, 211, 213.  
 summary of services, **22**. 233-4.  
 testimonial to, **22**. 231.  
 threatens inhabitants, **22**. 206; the upper country, **15**. 577.  
 to Burke on retaliation and armistice, **16**. 205-208.  
 treats prisoners kindly, **22**. 550.  
 treats with Whigs for peace, **22**. 213-220, 222, 223, 224, 225.  
 tried for high treason, **22**. 185.  
 tries to recover mare, **22**. 230.

work of, **16**. viii.  
 wounded, **22**. 207, 238; and defeated, **16**. 244.

Fanning, Mrs. David, **22**. 225, 229.  
 Fanning, Edmund, **8**. 209, 253, 281; **9**. 1097, 1164; **17**. 140; **21**. 792.  
 allowed preference in lots, **25**. 502.  
 and complaints of regulators, **7**. 700.  
 and execution of Pugh, **8**. xxxi-xxxii.  
 and regulators, **7**. xxiv, xxv, xxviii, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 768, 769, 774, 776, 791, 793, 794, 802, 816, 820, 832, 847, 848, 884.  
 arrests Fanning and Butler, **7**. 765.  
 asked by regulators to aid them, **7**. 760-761.  
 asks for army against regulators, **8**. 645; indulgence for Harris, **7**. 864; reparation for injuries done by regulators, **9**. 548, 551, 560-562.  
 Assembly refuses to reimburse, **9**. xiii.  
 assistant justice, **7**. 444.  
 at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 attacked by regulators, **7**. xxi-xxii.  
 beaten by regulators, **8**. xix, 242, 245.  
 bill to vest lands of in Nash, **13**. 856, 857, 858, 865, 950, 993.  
 building commissioner, **23**. 825, 829.  
 causes Few to be hanged, **9**. vi;  
 property of regulators to be destroyed, **8**. 647; regulator to be hanged, **8**. 648.  
 charges against mentioned, **7**. 769.  
 colonel in regulator campaign, **7**. 718-719, 720; **8**. 585, 587, 588, 592; Orange militia, **22**. 871.  
 commissioned judge, **7**. 200, 201.  
 condition of, **8**. 244.  
 death threatened to, **8**. 520.  
 declines judgeship, **7**. 698.  
 does not join in memorial on regulators, **8**. 246-247.  
 Dyle sends apology to, **7**. 191.  
 exhonored by Assembly from charges, **8**. 461.  
 extortions of, **7**. xv-xvi; developed by the system, **9**. xxviii.  
 gets influence over Tryon, **8**. xxxvii, xxxviii.  
 Gray to on regulators in Hillsboro, **7**. 705-706.  
 house destroyed by regulators, **8**. 243, 244, 245, 251, 257.  
 in Assembly, **6**. 847, 866, 910, 913, 931, 936; **7**. 296, 299, 300, 304, 306, 308, 314, 326, 327, 331 342, 343,



- 345, 350, 351, 352, 354, 359, 364, 366, 367, 368, 370, 373, 374, 376, 377, 384; **7.** xxiv, xxv, 386, 394, 396, 403, 405, 408, 412, 571, 573, 574, 576, 587, 588, 592, 609, 625, 633, 634, 648, 656, 659, 663, 664, 924, 929, 935, 944, 945, 950, 961, 963; **8.** 106, 107, 304, 314, 321, 323, 327, 328, 329, 330, 333, 334, 337, 338, 356, 370, 371, 376, 386, 392, 393, 400, 402, 408, 410, 414, 422, 424, 428, 441, 442, 447, 449, 454, 455, 458, 646.  
 in regulation campaign, **19.** 847, 849.  
 indictment against and opinion on same, **8.** 225-226.  
 indictments for destroying house of, **8.** 646-647.  
 Jones to on character of inhabitants, **7.** 100-101.  
 law suit of, **8.** 185.  
 letters to and from, **7.** 721; to D. Fanning mentioned, **22.** 210, 238.  
 McCulloh to on case of, **8.** 223-225; on need of agent and English politics, **7.** 752-755, 756; on riots over Selwyn lands, **7.** 32-34.  
 Nash and Hart to on regulators, **7.** 710-712, 721.  
 offers to become chancellor of Queen's College, **5.** 1225.  
 on Cherokee boundary expedition, **7.** 991, 995, 1008.  
 on com. of Assembly, **7.** 297, 320, 344, 345, 394, 397, 570, 571, 662, 897, 936, 964; **8.** 288, 306, 308, 315, 325.  
 on taxes in Orange, **7.** 772-773.  
 on Tryon's Cherokee expedition, **7.** xiii.  
 opposed by regulators, **22.** 408.  
 opposes regulators, **7.** 728.  
 ordered to capture flour, **8.** 714; to place guard over prisoners, **8.** 711; to raise 200 men against regulators, **8.** 704.  
 orders to from Tryon, **8.** 716.  
 outrages of regulators against mentioned, **8.** 720.  
 Paine to on refusal to muster, **7.** 743.  
 pays regulation bills, **22.** 452, 453.  
 Piggott to on regulators, **7.** 745.  
 presents depositions for McCulloh, **7.** 11.  
 presides at court, **7.** 255-256, 521.  
 proclamation against regulators, **7.** 739-740.  
 produces commission as assistant judge and qualifies, **7.** 192.  
 property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 285, 287, 424.  
 protected by courts, **8.** xix-xx.  
 protests against regulators, **8.** 273-274.  
 quoted on condition of poor, **7.** 760.  
 recruits delivered to, **22.** 417, 418, 420.  
 regulators deny taking money from, **8.** 260; entry on causes of, **8.** 236, 237.  
 released by regulators, **8.** 243.  
 report of sinking fund mentioned, **7.** xvii.  
 resolve by inhabitants of Orange in behalf of, **8.** 230-231; of Assembly on printed, **8.** 477.  
 seduces sweetheart of Few, **7.** xxxi.  
 sketch of, **8.** xl-xlii.  
 subscribes to test, **7.** 522.  
 surety, **7.** 847; **8.** 18-19.  
 taking of fees by, **8.** 27-28, 33-34, 35, 36.  
 threats of keeping him from sitting in Assembly, **8.** 262.  
 to be Chancellor of Queen's College, **8.** xlv.  
 to Bennehan on chair and dress goods, **7.** 506-507.  
 to Dixon on regulators, **7.** 745-746.  
 to Fudge on regulators, **7.** 741, 766.  
 to Gray on regulators, **7.** 706-707.  
 to order out Orange militia, **8.** 686-687.  
 to Tryon on regulators, **7.** 744-745, 751; on regulators in Orange Co., **7.** 713-716.  
 trial of, **7.** 844.  
 trustee of Queen's College, **8.** 487; **24.** 519e.  
 Tryon to on calling out troops for defence of Legislature, **8.** 684, 686, 687, 688; on regulators, **7.** 717-718, 719-720.  
 whipped and house destroyed, **8.** 645.  
 writes obituary of Tryon, **8.** xxxv.  
 Fanning, Gehu, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
 Fanning, James, **8.** xl.  
 Fanning, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1059.  
 Fanning, Richard, **22.** 584.  
 Fanning, Susanna, **21.** 64.





- Fanning, Thomas**, regulator, **7**. 808.  
**Fanning, Thomas, Jr.**, regulator, **7**. 808.  
**Fanning, Wm.**, Tory officer, **22**. 198.  
**Fannon, James**, land grant to, **4**. 1242.  
**Fannon, James**, land grant to, **4**. 1249.  
**Fanny, The**, commission asked for, **14**. 107.  
**Fanny**, brig, proceedings in case of, **10**. 409-410.  
**Fanny**, privateer, **14**. iv.  
**Fanny**, sloop, **10**. 415.  
**Fanny** (countersign), **8**. 607.  
**Fanshaw, Moses**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Fanshaw, Richard**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Fany, Wm.**, regulator, **7**. 736.  
**Far**. See **Farr**.  
**Far, Wm.**, in army, **15**. 735.  
**Farache, Rais**, settles Morocco signals, **19**. 1001.  
**Fardwell, Abraham**, army pay, **17**. 210.  
**Fare, John**, land grant to, **4**. 221.  
**Fare, Obadiah**, appraiser, **1**. 611.  
**Fare, Richard**, land grant to, **4**. 221.  
**Farecloth**. See **Faircloth**.  
**Farecloth, Ed.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Farguerson**. See **Ferguson**.  
**Farguerson, Col.**, **14**. 553.  
**Ferguson, Mr.**, receives free advice from Va. on Tuscarora war, **1**. 836.  
**Ferguson, Samuel**, claims allowed, **6**. 741.  
**Faries, Isaac**, county clerk, **5**. 320.  
**Faris**. See **Farris**, **Farres**.  
**Faris, Isaac**, gives bond as clerk of county court, **5**. 437.  
**Faris, Isaac**, in militia, **22**. 275.  
**Faris, John**, **18**. 796.  
**Faris, Robert**, claims proved, **8**. 517.  
**Faris (Farris), Wm.**, **6**. 78.  
     church coms'r, **25**. 243.  
     congratulates **Dobbs**, **5**. 334-335.  
     in Assembly, **4**. 720, 723, 724, 726, 731, 733, 735, 736, 737, 739, 741, 742, 748, 770, 773, 775, 776, 779, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788; on com. of Assem., **4**. 721, 736, 738, 773.  
     judge of admiralty court, **7**. 459.  
     land grant to, **4**. 1240.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 220.  
     See also **Farris**.  
**Farkinton, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
**Farlee**. See **Fairlie**.  
**Farlee, James**, dead, **22**. 328, 356.  
**Farlee, Jas.**, juror, **4**. 516.  
**Farlee, James**, report on militia co., **22**. 356-9.  
**Farlee, James Park**, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 168, 172.  
**Farlee, Sam'l**, in militia, **22**. 325.  
**Farleys, Messrs**, **20**. 667.  
**Farling, Maj.**, **12**. 464.  
**Farlis, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 321.  
**Farloe, Mr.**, pays escheat money, **2**. 729.  
**Farloe, James**, appraiser, **1**. 448.  
     juror, **1**. 427, 428, 431.  
     negro tried, **4**. 530.  
     to pay witnesses, **1**. 430.  
**Farloe, William**, law suit, **1**. 430.  
**Farlon, George**, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
**Farlow (Farloe), James**, appraiser, **2**. 673.  
     juror, **2**. 408, 409, 433, 476.  
     land lapses, **2**. 181.  
     pays quit rents, **2**. 727.  
     surety, **2**. 446.  
     tried for slander, **2**. 401, 411.  
     witness, **1**. 741.  
**Farlow, Jas.**, juror, **25**. 185.  
**Farlow, James, Jr.**, asks lapse patent, **2**. 429.  
**Farlow, James, Sr.**, land lapses, **2**. 429.  
**Farlys, John, J.**, receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
**Farmer**. See **Fermer**.  
**Farmer, Capt.**, **14**. 534.  
**Farmer, Lieut. Col.**, **12**. 472.  
**Farmer, Maj.**, expedition of mentioned, **7**. 111.  
**Farmer, Benjn.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Farmer, Cunrod**, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
**Farmer, Henry**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Farmer, Isaac**, rights proved, **4**. 644.  
**Farmer, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
**Farmer, Jas.**, quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
**Farmer, Jese**, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
**Farmer, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Farmer, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Farmer, Joseph**, in militia, **22**. 162.  
**Farmer, Josiah**, takes oath, **22**. 177.  
**Farmer, Thos.**, asks to have land grant put aside, **4**. 959-960.  
**Farmer, Thos.**, in Assembly, **16**. 2, 3, 49, 79, 127, 153, 156, 167; **19**. 234, 235, 282, 286, 295, 299, 324, 354, 359, 394.  
**Farmer, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 451.  
**Farmer, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 643, 891, 947, 950.  
**Farmer, Thos.**, petitions, **19**. 932, 934.  
**Farmer, Thomas**, protests against reg-





- ulators, **8**. 273-274.
- Farmer, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1056.
- Farmer, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Farmer, Wm., in army, **13**. 522.
- Farmer, Wm., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 10, 26, 28, 31, 32.
- Farmer, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 273.
- Farmers General of France, debt to, **17**. 526.
- report on debt to, **17**. 52-53.
- tobacco trade, **18**. 627-634, 722, 744.
- Farmers making waste, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 318.
- Farmil, Benj., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Farmington, Conn., **13**. 496.
- Farnifold's Creek, **4**. 1044.
- Farnil, Thos., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Farnill, Benj., in militia, **22**. 342.
- Farquas, Dr., bill of for medicine, **9**. 958.
- Farquharson, Cosmas, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Farr. See Far.
- Farr, Ephraim, salt to, **14**. 459.
- Farr, James, charged with crime, **6**. 1146, 1214, 1215, 1217.
- Farr, James, lieut., **10**. 518.
- Farr, James, resigns as J. P., **21**. 244, 249, 605.
- Farr, Richard, accuses Love, **10**. 472.
- building coms'r, **24**. 289.
- road coms'r, **23**. 221.
- claim, **20**. 76; considered, **17**. 369.
- patriot leader in Anson, **10**. 127, 128.
- Farr, Rd., congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Farragut, Capt. George, **20**. 638.
- allowance to, **18**. 169.
- clothing to, **16**. 602.
- promoted, **19**. 309.
- Farragut (Faragut), George, resolve in favor of, **18**. 24, 27, 257.
- to Burke on slaves, **22**. 614-15.
- Farrah, Field, claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Farrar, Capt., commission to, **15**. 711.
- Farrar, Field, pay to, **22**. 486, 487.
- Farrar, John, **22**. 156.
- Farrar, John, captain, **13**. 147-8; **17**. 967.
- Farrar, Nathl., pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Farrel, Cornelius, prisoner, **15**. 609.
- Farrel, Thomas, **5**. 1208.
- Farrell, Edward, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Farrell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Farrell, Jos., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Farrell, Luke Lamb, soldier, **18**. 797.
- Farrell, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Farrell, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Farrer (Farur?), Wield, prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Farres, Samuel, exempted, **9**. 476.
- Farrier, James, exempted, **7**. 362.
- Farrier, Robert, ask-pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Farrill, Rich., juror, **25**. 187.
- Farrlow, Wm., petition on c. h., **9**. 806-808.
- Farris. See Faris, Farres.
- Farris, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Farris, John, letter of Yardley to on exploration of C., **1**. 18-19.
- Farris (Faris), Wm., a J. P., **4**. 447, 683, 1040.
- chairman com. of whole, **4**. 653.
- commissary of troops, **23**. 152.
- com'r of Wilmington, **23**. 134, 148.
- fort coms'r, **23**. 229.
- in Assembly, **4**. 538, 540, 541, 542, 547, 550, 552, 555, 559, 566, 651, 652, 653.
- land grant to, **4**. 343, 349, 601, 619, 627, 630.
- land grants asked for, **4**. 454.
- on com. of Assembly, **4**. 554, 555.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- surrenders patent, **4**. 802.
- See also Faris.
- Farris, Wm., claims allowed, **22**. 403, 404.
- Farris, Wm., in militia, **22**. 385.
- Farror, Field, pay to, **22**. 486, 487.
- Farror, Wm., army pay, **17**. 210.
- Farrow, Mr., **15**. 480.
- Farrow, Hezekiah, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Farrow, Hezekiah, resurvey to, **6**. 635.
- Farrow, Isaac, in militia, **9**. 59.
- Farrow, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Farrow, Jacob, in Assembly, **6**. 367, 427, 493.
- Farrow, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 310, 314.
- Farrow, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 498.
- roster of company, **22**. 496-8.
- Farrow, Jacob, juror, **4**. 520.
- land grant to, **4**. 950.
- Farrow, Jacob, Jun., in militia, **22**. 497.
- Farrow, James, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Farrow, Jno., in militia, **22**. 359.
- Farrow, Jno., in militia, **22**. 417.



- Farrow, John**, in militia, **22**. 497.  
**Farrow, Peter**, in Assembly, **12**. 655, 656, 699, 714, 816, 873, 879; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 784, 786, 812, 813, 823, 938, 966, 975, 980, 983, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **17**. 715; **19**. 376, 378, 381, 383, 385, 387, 389; on com. of Assem., **17**. 677, 727, 755, 758.  
**Farrow, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1057.  
**Farrow, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
**Farrow, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 417.  
**Farrow, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 421.  
**Farrow, Zekiah**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Farrys town**, **12**. 531.  
**Farsy, Robert, Sr.**, dputy Q. M. G., **12**. 510.  
**Farterson, Capt.**, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
**Fasen**. See Faison.  
**Fasen, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 309.  
**Fassol, Aaron**, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982.  
**Fasting and prayer**, bill for, **4**. 474, 496, 499, 510.  
     day for appointed, **5**. 492, 931-932, 992, 1206; **6**. 79; **10**. 434; **12**. 675; **13**. 65; **14**. 46; **15**. 356; **22**. 911, 932-933.  
     proclaimed, **1**. 769; **15**. 199-200.  
**Fatroney, Geo.**, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
**Faucett, James**, pork issued to, **14**. 489.  
     wagon, maker, **15**. 478.  
**Faucett, John**, payment to, **21**. 219, 221.  
**Fauk, Wm.**, juror, **25** 187.  
**Fauconby, Viscount**, on Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223.  
**Faulcon, Mr.**, in Assembly, **18**. 804.  
**Faulcon, J.**, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 198.  
**Faulcon, John**, coms'r on boundary and Co., **24**. 222, 449; navigation, **25**. 107; town coms'r, **24**. 293.  
     in Assembly, **13**. 624, 736, 753, 765, 825, 863, 894, 898.  
     in C. of State, **20**. 226; 414; **21**. 778, 818, 819, 935, 987, 991.  
     on com. of Assem., **13**. 739, 790.  
**Faulcon, John**, serves caveat on Person, **22**. 926-7.  
**Falconer**. See Falconar, Falconer.  
**Falconer, —**, claims, **5**. 557.  
**Falconer, John**, juror, **4**. 516.  
**Falconer, Thomas**, juror, **4**. 516.  
**Faulin, William**, to lead Cherokees, **10**. 660.  
**Faulk, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 708.  
**Faulkenberry, Jacob**, land grant to, **4**. 946.  
**Faulkener, Francis**, army rank, **16**. 1056.  
**Faulkner, Col.**, **14**. 671.  
**Faulkner, J.**, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 192.  
**Faulkner (Faukner), John**, law suit, **1**. 576, 578.  
**Faulkner, John**, rights proved, **4**. 619.  
**Faulkner, Wm.**, bill for services, **22**. 433.  
**Faulks, Capt.**, recruits for Ga. in S. C., **11**. 446.  
**Faulks, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 348.  
**Fault, Peter**, **21**. 808.  
**Faun**. See Fawn.  
**Faun, Capt.**, **16**. 488.  
**Faun, Lieut.**, on ct. of inquiry, **11**. 811.  
**Faun, Wm.**, rank settled, **15**. 700.  
**Fauns' St.**, **19**. 917.  
**Fauquier, Governor Francis**, **6**. 261, 448, 472, 476; **7**. 10, 219, 233; and Cherokee line, **7**. 279.  
     attends Indian Congress at Augusta, correspondence and part taken in same, **11**. 156-164, 169, 170, 171, 173, 174-176, 178, 179, 182, 183, 189, 191, 199, 203, 205, 206, 207.  
     letters from mentioned, **6**. 679, 687; quoted, **6**. 630, 992.  
     Stuart to on Indian affairs, **7**. 267-271.  
     Tryon to on Simpson-Whitehurst duel, **7**. 39-40; on stamp act, **7**. 190.  
**Faust, Christian**, **8**. 735.  
**Faust, Daniel**, **8**. 736.  
**Faust, John**, **8**. 737.  
**Faust family**, **8**. 734, 735, 737.  
**Favor, Anne**, dismissed by court, **2**. 509.  
**Favorite, schooner**, captured, **13**. 95.  
**Favors, Reuben**, claims proved, **8**. 517.  
**Faw, John**, land grant to, **4**. 1032.  
**Fawcett, Wm.**, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
**Fawcett's case**, cited, **3**. 53.  
**Fawcitt, James**, wagon maker, **15**. 619.  
**Fawker, Wm.**, signs decree of council, **16**. 863.  
**Fawn**. See Faun.  
**Fawn, Capt.**, **15**. 666, 667; **16**. 519, 640, 642; **19**. 886, 887.





rank, **16.** 665.  
**Fawn, Lieut.**, a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
 in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.  
**Fawn, Wm.**, Cont. Capt., **22.** 1049.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 prisoner, **16.** 672.  
 rank, **16.** 73, 577, 609, 1056.  
**Fawn Parish**, bill to erect, **4.** 1002,  
 1013, 1014, 1015, 1017.  
**Fayette**, **22.** 661.  
**Fayette**, ship, loss of feared, **15.** 492.  
**Fayette Co.**, act for tax for public  
 buildings (Cumberland), **24.** 624-  
 625, 756-7; to create, **24.** 644-5,  
 703-5.  
 jurors from, **24.** 645.  
 members in Assem., **9.** 743.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
**Fayette's Corps**, threatened, **17.** 1022.  
**Fayetteville**, **5.** xxxix, xli, 1161, 1195,  
 1196; **8.** 737, 738; **11.** 830 **15.** 382,  
 784, 786, 788; **16.** iv, 971, 976, 998;  
**17.** 1, 2, 124, 126, 127, 153; **18.**  
 iv, 22, 40, 59, 68, 75, 78, 95, 114,  
 121, 196, 200, 212, 234, 240, 248,  
 251, 255, 256, 274, 290, 292, 293,  
 299, 312, 341, 347, 357, 358, 359,  
 421, 426, 432, 438, 444, 461, 485,  
 574, 593, 597, 603, 621, 672, 680,  
 770, 795, 796; **19.** iv, 962, 974, 975,  
 977, 991, 997; **20.** iii, v, 100, 103,  
 127, 140, 141, 163, 177, 178, 179,  
 180, 182, 184, 187, 188, 189, 190,  
 195, 198, 246, 251, 255, 269, 319,  
 345, 347, 354, 355, 356, 359, 367,  
 373, 389, 415, 438, 445, 447, 450,  
 454, 496, 531, 544, 546, 548, 558,  
 590, 600, 601, 602, 603, 606, 607,  
 616, 617, 618, 619, 624, 625, 626,  
 628, 630, 638, 660, 703, 713, 715,  
 728; **21.** iii, 1, 12, 13, 18, 19, 20,  
 25, 30, 35, 38, 41, 54, 58, 60, 67,  
 76, 80, 87, 96, 98, 104, 107, 110,  
 121, 122, 135, 140, 151, 167, 169,  
 171, 177, 186, 219, 221, 223, 227,  
 229, 238, 262, 263, 280, 315, 361,  
 366, 370, 373, 422, 425, 429, 459,  
 475, 479, 489, 505, 507, 508, 520,  
 524, 551, 567, 568, 575, 589, 723,  
 729, 746, 750, 753, 759, 768, 771,  
 774, 783, 790, 795, 798, 801, 803,  
 807, 820, 826, 836, 837, 838, 852,  
 857, 863, 871, 879, 895, 907, 924,  
 925, 926, 928, 929, 942, 948, 949,  
 952, 955, 957, 965, 967, 971, 993,  
 1001, 1011, 1018, 1022, 1023, 1026,  
 1033, 1042, 1046, 1047, 1071; **22.**

11, 97, 105, 125, 128, 134, 144, 145,  
 633, 661, 672, 783, 787, 802, 803,  
 809, 1008; **24.** 635, 878; **25.** 22,  
 37, 91, 94.  
 act for pub. buildings in, **24.** 990-1;  
**25.** 108; for storage of tobacco,  
**24.** 629, 758-9, 982; for superior  
 court to be held in, **24.** 927-8; on  
 inspecting and cooperating tobacco,  
**25.** 95-6, 104; to change name of  
 Cambleton to, etc., **14.** 513-17, 695;  
 to establish, **23.** 592; **25.** 470-2; to  
 establish streets in, **24.** 695; to  
 regulate, **24.** 922-5, 982-4; to re-  
 strain slaves in, **24.** 725-30.  
 Assembly held in, **18.** 1-485; **20.**  
 475; **21.** 64, 100, 193; **24.** 783, 892,  
 908, 929, 952, 994; **25.** 19, 53, 63,  
 64, 65, 72, 75, 80, 81, 102, 108, 110.  
 auctioneer for, **24.** 559.  
 bill for court at, **20.** 43, 146, 153,  
 173, 204, 333, 366, 392; for inspec-  
 tors of warehouse, **20.** 490, 511,  
 540, 553; for tobacco inspection,  
**20.** 58, 101, 151, 153, 333; **21.** 285,  
 296, 299, 344, 372, 421, 646, 725,  
 726; for storage for tobacco, **19.**  
 576, 591, 592, 599, 660; on tobacco  
 warehouse in, **21.** 767, 783, 803,  
 919, 922, 940, 943, 967, 1052; on  
 water communication to, **20.** 530;  
 on streets, **19.** 633, 636, 657; on  
 streets and names, **19.** 444, 453-  
 454, 473, 753, 780, 782, 796, 820;  
 amend act to regulate, **21.** 285,  
 296, 372, 646; to change name to,  
 &c., **19.** 165, 199, 200, 208, 213-214,  
 215-216, 220, 283, 285, 324, 327, 328,  
 335, 338, 347, 349, 353; to erect  
 court at, **17.** 336, 342; to erect  
 district court at, **18.** 83, 187, 222,  
 317, 319, 373, 453; to regulate, **20.**  
 150, 153, 165, 182, 201, 333, 358,  
 413, 502, 508, 560; **21.** 38, 40, 42,  
 48, 87; to regulate slaves, **17.** 346,  
 368-369, 382, 385, 414; **20.** 77, 106.  
 campaign about, **10.** xiii.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 458-464.  
 chosen as place for Assem., **21.** 215,  
 251, 282, 303, 585, 611, 630, 647.  
 election contest in, **22.** 12, 13.  
 Houston hung in effigy, **7.** ix-x.  
 inspection at, **24.** 581.  
 journal of Conv. held at, **22.** 36-53.  
 limit of population in 1728, **3.** xiii.  
 mem. of Assem., **19.** 400, 420, 717;  
**20.** 527; **21.** 872.



- members in Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 12, 13.  
 memorial from, **21**. 963, 1047.  
 nom. as place for Gen. Assem., **17**. 311, 337, 338; **19**. 421, 578, 584, 586, 623, 752; **20**. 29, 49, 50, 198, 228, 373, 388, 421, 518, 544; **21**. 773, 778, 818, 822, 827, 927, 935, 987, 991, 997; not proper place for Fed. Ct., **22**. 793.  
 petition from, **18**. 28-29, 41, 128, 180, 258, 261, 350, 353, 402, 406-407; against improvements, **21**. 110.  
 press in, **21**. 43, 44.  
 proposed as capital, **17**. 139, 140, 144; **22**. 29, 34.  
 representation claimed for, **21**. 68, 82.  
 representative allowed to, **22**. 42, 43, 44, 50-51, 52-53.  
 riot in, **20**. 99-100, 108.  
 storage warehouse in, **17**. 302, 346, 397, 406.  
 stores guarded at, **15**. vi.  
 street named for T. Person, **8**. xxx.  
 tobacco buyer for, **18**. 189, 420, 449, 451, 459; com. for, **17**. 413, 416; to be delivered at, **24**. 724, 813.  
 value of wheat, **7**. xix.  
 vendue master for, **20**. 265-266, 270, 442, 455.  
**Fayetteville Baptist Church**, **5**. 1179.  
**Fayetteville Canal Company**, incorporated, **25**. 98-9.  
**Fayetteville District**, **20**. 588, 754; **21**. 30, 163, 173, 177; **24**. 983; **25**. 1, 38.  
 act for pub. buildings in, **24**. 990-1; **25**. 108; to add Anson to and to regulate jurors, **25**. 13; to alter time of superior court, **24**. 968-9; to erect, **24**. 927-8; to put into Western riding, **25**. 65-7.  
 bill for comr's to erect public buildings, **21**. 163; for public buildings, **20**. 508, 532, 560; **21**. 42, 49, 62, 78, 87, 177, 759, 768, 907, 910, 914, 923, 925; to add Anson Co. to, **21**. 214, 218, 222, 350, 374, 587, 651-652, 678, 699; to alter time of courts, **20**. 577; to appoint jurors for sup. court, **21**. 222, 350, 374, 587, 678, 699.  
 militia officers elected, **20**. 261, 265, 266, 270, 272, 273, 279, 441, 442, 456, 455, 461, 465.  
**Fayetteville Gazette**, **25**. 48, 94.  
**Faylor's Ferry**, arms at, **14**. 449.  
**Fayssom**, Peter, prisoner, **15**. 392.  
**Fayssoux**, Dr., to Ramsay on treatment of Amer. prisoners, **17**. 625-629.  
**Feagans**, George, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
**Feagins**, Henry, in militia, **22**. 365.  
**Feano**, Fra., appraiser, **2**. 69.  
**Fear**, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1196.  
**Feargin** (Fager, Fagan), Rich'd, claim, **20**. 130, 312, 313.  
**Fearle**, Ansol, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Fearless**, Elisha, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Fears**, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 65.  
**Feaser**, Philye Jacob, bill for services, **22**. 436.  
**Feasly**, John, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
**Feast of St. Michael the Arch-angel**, **11**. 67.  
**Febbin**, Andrew John, land grant to, **4**. 641.  
**Febiger**, Col., field officer, **12**. 535.  
 goes to Phila. for supplies, **14**. 579.  
 hastens supplies, **14**. 561.  
 obtains clothing for troops, **14**. 670.  
 position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
**Febin**, Andrew John, land grant to, **4**. 703.  
**Febuer**, Louis, land grant to, **4**. 58.  
**Federal Army**, **16**. 6, 223, 285, 368, 436, 531; **19**. 914; **22**. 142.  
 papers on N. C. troops in mentioned, **16**. 25-26.  
**Federal Capital**, **26**. iv.  
 Annapolis and other towns offered, **16**. 791-796, 813, 842-844, 877-878, 908-910; **17**. 116, 117, 606.  
**Federal Census of 1790**, **26**. 240-247.  
**Federal compact**, **22**. 901.  
**Federal Constitution**, **21**. 10, 463, 485, 499, 506, 559, 561, 865, 877, 1053; **22**. 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 23, 31, 33, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 684.  
 act for delegates to revise, **24**. 791.  
 bill to appoint delegates to, **18**. 460, 462.  
 Conventions to consider, **22**. 1-53.  
 discussed, **20**. 193-194, 196-197, 198, 199, 203, 208, 229-230, 245, 283, 290, 293, 369-372, 377, 438-439, 469, 493-494, 514-516, 517, 526-527, 600, 606, 607, 608, 611, 615, 633, 636, 705; **21**. 31, 32, 33, 42-43, 48, 51-52, 59, 66-67, 68, 82, 83, 84, 129-130, 153.





- effects of its rejection by N. C. in Tenn., **22**. 722.
- embodies N. C. Bill of Rights, **10**. xxv.
- place for convention chosen, **20**. 198, 373, 374, 378.
- revision of, **18**. 438, 460, 462, 465, 470, 472, 475, 476, 511, 535, 536, 542-543, 580-581, 584-585, 650, 654, 658, 659, 681-684, 688, 692, 736-740, 772-773, 788-789, 792-793.
- Federal Convention** (State and national), **19**. 998; **20**. iii, v, vi, 129, 133, 193-194, 196-197, 229-230, 242, 313, 317, 371, 372, 377, 402, 420, 469, 485, 488, 499, 514-516, 517, 518, 526-527, 535, 544, 566, 591, 593, 600, 601, 602, 606, 607, 608, 611, 615, 627, 628, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 636-637, 643, 644, 666, 667, 668, 673, 674, 682, 683, 684, 686, 693, 706, 707, 710, 718, 924, 928; **21**. 1007; **21**. 470, 491, 492, 504, 506, 512; **22**. 11, 23, 787
- bill to carry into effect ordinances of, **20**. 491, 497, 518-519.
- discussed, **21**. 83, 84, 95, 129-130, 153, 180, 187.
- members for chosen, **21**. 94, 100, 102, 106, 117.
- reports on, **20**. 723-724, 729, 733, 734, 736, 752-754, 761, 762, 763-766, 777-779.
- resolution on submission of to C. C., **20**. 775-777.
- Federal Convention** (Fayetteville), **21**. 521-522.
- meets, **21**. 244, 246, 247, 248, 250, 251, 294, 295, 299, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 610, 615, 644, 657, 658.
- Federal Convention** (Hillsboro, 1788), bill to carry out ordinance of, **21**. 214, 223, 233, 287, 294, 589, 636.
- Journal of, **21**. 269.
- Federal Convention of 1788**, proposed, **20**. 786.
- Federal Convention of 1788 and 1789**, proceedings, **22**. 1-53.
- Federal Council**, **17**. 495.
- Federal Councils**, **20**. 744.
- Federal courts**, clash with State, **21**. iv.
- considered, **22**. 635-6.
- location in N. C., **22**. 792-3.
- state judges refuse to obey, **21**. 865-866, 980, 983, 1054-1055, 1079-1082.
- Federal debts**, **20**. 745.
- N. C. quota of interest, **24**. 709.
- Federal Government** (Union, etc.), **16**. 811, 885; **17**. 538, 539, 543, 547, 548, 549; **18**. 232, 530, 532, 713, 720, 738, 739, 742, 743, 781, 788, 789, 792; **19**. 425, 431, 496, 515, 755, 831; **20**. 242, 784; **22**. 19, 635, 807; **26**. iii, iv.
- act against officers of holding office under N. C., **25**. 69-70; for paper currency to pay expenses of, **24**. 722-5, 797, 812-13.
- organized, **21**. iii, iv, 10.
- Washington on form and character of, **16**. 813.
- Federal office holders**, bill to debar them from Gen. Assem., **21**. 758, 772, 780, 889, 906, 908, 910, 911, 924, 928, 936.
- Federal questions**, dealt with in vol. 17, **17**. iii.
- Federal States**, **16**. 792, 795; **22**. 991.
- Federal Treasury**, **17**. 534.
- Federal troops**, destroy public records, **11**. iv.
- Federal Union**, **16**. 93, 877, 891; **17**. 603; **22**. 639, 724; **24**. 446, 563.
- Federalism**, **21**. 565.
- Federalist**, The, **21**. 522.
- Federalists**, **21**. 504.
- Fee**, Daniel, imported, **1**. 395.
- Fee**, Thos., in army, **15**. 724; **16**. 1058.
- Fee**, Thurloe, imports persons, **1**. 395.
- juror, **1**. 445, 447.
- law suit, **1**. 443-444, 479.
- witness, **1**. 443.
- Fee simple**, lands not held in, **4**. xiv.
- Fees**, act on, **19**. 929-930; **23**. 100, 107, 157, 328, 479-80, 848-9; **25**. 161, 179-182, 196-198, 220-8, 238, 284-5, 412, 446; accounting for, **23**. 674; for co. court clerks, **23**. 952-5; for D. S. Canal, **25**. 87-8; on illegal fees, **23**. 546-7; considered, **6**. 750; on officers fees, **23**. 83-87; for pilots, **24**. 592-3; in admiralty courts, **25**. 142-8; to regulate officers fees, **23**. 275-284, 339, 814-18, 859-62, 896-900; to regulate and ascertain, **24**. 75-9, 170, 204-9, 314-316, 398-401, 445-446, 478, 510, 655-658, 664-668.
- amount **3**. 620.
- and fee acts on land grants, **4**. 1126, 1127-1128.
- attorneys, act on, **23**. 213, 337, 788-789.



- bill against illegal, **6.** 647, 648, 650, 660, 675, 677, 678, 681, 684; for, **4.** 652, 653, 724, 782, 783; **19.** 140, 251, 253, 256; **20.** 179, 230, 255, 265, 266, 354, 378, 420; to amend act on, **6.** 456, 458, 466, 468, 469, 484, 490, 494, 496, 506, 508, 511; to ascertain, **8.** 290, 291, 310, 315, 322, 340, 342, 343, 354, 359, 372-373-374, 383, 388, 391, 395-396, 401, 418, 436, 451-452, 454, 478; **12.** 595, 614, 617, 625, 626, 653, 702, 703, 718, 721, 733; **19.** 430, 449, 469-470, 480, 754, 768, 789, 794, 800, 802, 817, 825; and direct payment of, **9.** 852, 863, 866, 870, 911, 913, 914, 930, 934, 935, 946, 956, 957, 1010, 1079; and regulate, **19.** 58, 81, 113; to explain act regulating, **8.** 300; to fix clerk's and sheriff's fees in Transylvania, **9.** 1274, 1275, 1279; to increase, **7.** 304, 305, 306, 317, 320, 321, 338, 367, 371, 369, 397, 399, 421; to regulate, **3.** 266, 269, 274, 275, 276, 279, 284, 294, 299-300, 304, 305, 308, 309, 310, 312, 313, 314, 318, 320-321; **4.** 239, 240, 366, 367, 368, 374, 375, 378, 394, 395, 396, 403, 480, 482, 484, 485, 497, 505, 510, 511, 513, 819, 866, 901, 902, 905, 906, 907, 908-909, 916; **6.** 1273; **9.** 108, 117, 127, 135, 149, 151, 176, 182, 201, 207, 222, 255, 403, 404, 406, 415, 419, 427, 431, 434, 435, 445, 499, 510, 511, 516, 517, 529, 538, 549, 553, 555, 560, 585, 656, 785; **12.** 180, 185, 186, 201, 221, 257, 372, 375, 385, 398-399, 412, 452; **13.** 357; **16.** 139; **17.** 835, 846, 927, 937, 941, 951; **21.** 793, 797, 812, 956, 957, 960, 966, 981, 998; and ascertain, **4.** 189-200, 207; **7.** 364, 366, 386; **12.** 565, 581, 674; **13.** 538, 578, 587, 603, 634, 690, 710, 714; to repeal act on, **19.** 144, 257, 421, 450-451, 480, 555, 565, 567, 582-583, 677, 754, 768, 792, 796, 800, 825; **21.** 248, 322, 610; to settle in supreme courts, **5.** 834, 835-836, 852, 856, 879, 881, 882, 888, 908, 910, 911, 913, 914-915, 924.
- Board of Trade on law regulating, **6.** 726-727.
- Burrington on, **3.** 334-335.
- cause of the regulation, **8.** 643, 644, 646, 652.
- charges of illegal f. and answer, **6.** 288-289, 291-292.
- committee to regulate, **8.** 270.
- complaints on, **8.** 76, 77.
- court, **5.** 1122; report on, **7.** 479.
- demanded for surveys, **4.** 1115.
- discussed, **5.** 750.
- discussion over, **3.** 598-600, 606-608, 614-615, 619-620.
- Dobbs on repeal of law for, **6.** 599-600.
- excessive, **2.** 263, 266; **3.** 3, 460, 549, 552, 555, 569, 571-572, 591, 607, 614-615; **4.** 824; indictment for, **8.** 225; proclamation on, **7.** 230-231; proofs of, in Orange, **7.** 773-782.
- extortions in, **7.** 89-90; by Burrington, **3.** 365-367.
- for charters considered, **6.** 228-229.
- for land, **3.** 457, 459, 461; **4.** 51, 74, 770; for land patents, void, **2.** 617-618; under Granville, **5.** 1089.
- for marrying, **23.** 160.
- for naval officers, **24.** 104, 216, 407, 894.
- for passing of charter of 1665, **1.** 115.
- for private bills, **6.** 857, 925.
- governor to receive, **22.** 908.
- grievances in collection of, **5.** 299.
- illegal, **4.** 1145-1146; **6.** xix, 186, 411, 412, 414; cause regulation, **7.** 762, 863, 884; **8.** 638; complaints of, **5.** 548; in admiralty court, **3.** 231-232; in courts, **6.** 173; in Granville's territory, **6.** 293, 294; resolution on, **8.** 139.
- in Va. and N. C. compared, **3.** 599, 606.
- increased by Assembly, **3.** 620.
- instructions on, **5.** 1124; **7.** 138-139; and proclamation on, **6.** 1079-1080.
- Johnston on law for, **4.** 26.
- law to regulate, **3.** 157-168.
- list of, **3.** 159, 160-167; **4.** 233, 275-277; **5.** 20, 97; **23.** 360; not advertised, **9.** xxviii; of those received by Tryon, **8.** 271-272; wanted, **7.** 501.
- Martin to Assembly on, **9.** 165.
- new ones established by Dobbs, **6.** xiv-xv.
- notes on acts to ascertain, **3.** 188, 191, 192.





- number, **4.** 608.
- of attorney, bill to amend act to ascertain, **8.** 101, 131, 132, 354, 356, 361, 363, 367-368, 370, 383, 406, 411, 423, 426, 427, 439-440, 447, 448, 478, 526.
- of attorney general, **1.** 438; estimated, **3.** 200-201.
- of chief justice estimated, **3.** 197-198, 200-201; to be regulated, **10.** 378.
- of clergy, **23.** 584, 660; **25.** 430.
- of governor and naval officer altered, **3.** 599.
- of inspectors, **23.** 649, 800; **24.** 585-586, 660.
- of lawyers, **6.** 246.
- of ministers, **6.** xxxii.
- of officers, bill to ascertain defeated, **8.** 422; law for discussed, **5.** 643-644, 645.
- of secretary, estimate, **3.** 198-199, 199-200.
- of sheriff, **23.** 717-718, 720.
- of surveyor general, **4.** 743, 744, 748.
- on domestic and foreign vessels considered, **5.** 549.
- on land grants avoided, **4.** 1243-1244.
- oppression from, **8.** xv.
- paid in bills, **3.** 554, 555, 589; in proc. money, **3.** 143, 151-152.
- payable in current money, **3.** 549, 568, 606, 611.
- petition against in Orange, **7.** 733-737; against illegal, **8.** 231-234; in regard to, **8.** 82.
- proclamation against extortion in and tables of to be published, **9.** 24, 25; on illegal fees and tables of to be published, **7.** 795-796, 800, 801, 802, 810.
- protest against exorbitant, **3.** 262, 269-270, 291, 297-298, 300, 304, 305-306.
- provision on, in courts, **24.** 74; **25.** 295, 412-13, 446.
- quarrel over, **3.** vi, 271, 482; **4.** 104, 105, 745.
- reduced, **3.** 143.
- regulated by council, **4.** 446-447.
- regulation of considered, **6.** xiii-xiv; **8.** 27-29, 33-36; **10.** 278; on payment of, **8.** 49.
- report on, **7.** 483, 485, 486, 491.
- resolution against extortion, **3.** vii-viii.
- should be regulated, **4.** 229.
- to be paid in proc. money, **3.** 264, 265, 267, 299-300, 304, 308, 322, 541, 549, 551, 564, 565-566, 568, 570, 591, 598, 605; but paid in bills, **3.** 374.
- to be regulated, **3.** 103, 105-106.
- to governor discussed, **11.** 426, 429-430.
- value injured by issue of bills of credit, **3.** 309.
- Feeters, Daniel**, land grant to, **4.** 1243.
- Fegan, Henry**, in militia, **22.** 376.
- Fegert, Jacob**, **8.** 762.
- Feilds.** See **Fields.**
- Feilds, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1060.
- Feldhausen, Henry**, settles in N. C., **5.** 1147.
- Felker, Jacob**, excluded from pardon as regulator, **8.** 618.
- Fell, Major**, **12.** 514.
- Felleau, John**, rights proved, **4.** 601.
- Fellian, John**, land grant to, **4.** 331.
- Fellon, Wm.**, recruiting officer, **22.** 928.
- Fellow, George Rennick James Good**, land grant to, **4.** 1246.
- Fellow, John**, land grants to, **4.** 335.
- Fellow, Robert**, **23.** 507.
- Fellows, John**, claims allowed, **18.** 319.
- Fellows, John**, land grant to, **4.** 336, 343.
- Fellows, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 798, 804, 960, 968, 1035, 1043.
- Fellows, Wm.**, captain, **10.** 625, facing 680.
- claim allowed, **18.** 319.
- in Assembly, **12.** 655, 656, 683, 685, 686, 695; **19.** 376.
- tax collector, **19.** 707.
- town commissioner, **24.** 875.
- Fellow's Ferry**, inspection at, **23.** 792; **25.** 380.
- warehouse to be at, **23.** 507, 508.
- Felmott, Dorus**, pensioner, **22.** 65.
- Felons and Felony**, act on, **25.** 139-41; on repealed, **7.** 673; to suppress, **23.** 616-7.
- bill against, **6.** 1104, 1120, 1134, 1145, 1172, 1175, 1177, 1191, 1206; to suppress, **7.** 300, 301, 355, 360, 362.
- cause forfeiture of land, **1.** 453.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325.
- escheats for discussed, **7.** 136-137.



- instructions on laws against importation of, **5.** 1118; on trials for, **5.** 1121.
- Felps. See Phelps.
- Felps, David, in militia, **22.** 358.
- Felps, Garret, army rank, **16.** 1055.
- Felps, Jno., in militia, **22.** 358.
- Felps, Jonathan, **23.** 102.
- Felps, Jotham, army pay, **17.** 211.
- Felps, Thos., resigns as J. P., **21.** 798, 959, 964.
- Felps, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 706.
- Felp's Point, court house at, **23.** 102.  
See also Philips' Point.
- Felt. See Felts.
- Felt, Andw., in militia, **22.** 163.
- Felt, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Feltham, Jno., juror, **25.** 188.
- Felton, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 357.
- Felton, Rich'd, quit rents of, **22.** 256.
- Felton, Samuel, army rank, **16.** 1060.
- Felton, Wm., in militia, **22.** 359.
- Felts. See Felt.
- Felts, J., receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 192.
- Felts, Wm., fears negro, **1.** 654.
- Feltus, Mr., **9.** 827, 828.
- Felyaw, Stephen, pensioner, **22.** 66.
- Feme coverts, act on, **3.** 183; on how to pass land, **22.** 35, 333, 358-60; **25.** 161.  
bill on passing of land, **4.** 1260, 1263, 1268, 1273, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1286, 1292, 1293, 1294, 1299.
- Fen, —, lets Miller escape, **1.** 316.
- Fen, Mr., in C. C., **18.** 671, 754.
- Fen, Anthony, sea captain, **1.** 323.
- Fence Rail Law, repealed, **5.** 154.
- Fences, act on, **3.** 186; **23.** 854-6; **25.** 161; on what are sufficient, **23.** 61-62.  
bill on sufficiency of, **21.** 782, 796, 934, 957; to define what is a sufficient f., **8.** 99, 103, 127, 129, 137, 324, 342, 347, 387; **12.** 52, 55, 82, 83, 112, 168, 172, 178, 205, 206, 220, 285, 329, 343, 345, 349, 382; **13.** 358; to fix sufficient, **9.** 108, 123, 127, 128, 135, 149, 151, 192, 193, 199, 204, 205, 208, 222, 253.  
described by Edwards, **9.** 678-679.  
not to be burned by troops, **12.** 464.
- Fenchurch St., London, **7.** 126.
- Fendal, —, messenger, **1.** 513.
- Fendall, John, juror, **1.** 392, 396.  
widow of, **1.** 495.
- Fendall (Fendale), Robert, accounts to be settled, **2.** 11.  
attorney, **1.** 549, 573.  
estate appraised, **1.** 871; **2.** 43.  
messenger, **1.** 815.  
proves letter of attorney, **1.** 549.  
reads writ for Assembly, **1.** 696.  
returns representatives, **1.** 697.  
sells land, **1.** 535, 549, 562.  
takes up and sells land, **2.** 171.
- Feneyer, Philip, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Fenier, Col., **8.** 258.
- Fennel, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 65.
- Fennell, Arthur, army pay, **17.** 211.
- Fennell, George, witness for Devane, **15.** 787.
- Fennell, Maurice, army pay, **17.** 212.
- Fennell, Nicholas, army pay, **17.** 211.
- Fennell, Owen, witness for Devane, **15.** 787.
- Fenner, Mr., **10.** 497.
- Fenner, Lieut., **16.** 480.
- Fenner, Capt., a prisoner, **14.** 817.
- Fenner, Ensign, a prisoner, **14.** 818.
- Fenner, Gen., to attack at German-town, **11.** 784.
- Fenner, Benj., army record, **13.** 480.
- Fenner, Hugh, owes state, **21.** 1070.
- Fenner Rich'd, a J. P., **6.** 339.  
asks to have patent recorded, **6.** 332.  
building coms'r, **25.** 401.  
charges by not answered, **6.** 339.  
deputy clerk, &c., **5.** 817; by council, **5.** 939, 955.  
deputy secretary of state, **5.** 768, 932.  
memorial on school, **7.** 35-36.
- Fenner, Richard, **20.** 635.  
Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
officer, **18.** 450.  
on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
payment of money by, **6.** 205.  
promoted, **17.** 142.  
rank, **16.** 664, 665.  
receiver of duties, **5.** 827.  
school trustee, **25.** 484.
- Fenner, Richard, officer, **18.** 486.  
rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.
- Fenner, Richard, soldier, **14.** 134.
- Fenner, Robert, **16.** 237, 621.  
allowance to, **19.** 830; **20.** 24; for N. C. Line, &c., **18.** 189, 190, 234, 296, 297.  
and affairs of N. C. Line, **18.** 57-58, 59, 61-62, 64, 66, 93, 110, 129, 375.  
and certificates, **18.** 568; **21.** 414.





asked for stores, **16.** 504.  
 buys at Martin sale, **22.** 883.  
 Caswell to on account of N. C. Line  
 and answer, **18.** 691, 700-703; on  
 certificates of Cont. Line and an-  
 swer, **17.** 468-469, 490-491.  
 certificates delivered to, **17.** 471.  
 claims allowed, **9.** 126, 197; **17.** 298,  
 319.  
 com'r on certificates, **18.** 451.  
 Cont. capt., **22.** 1049.  
 letter of mentioned, **17.** 275; **20.**  
 79; on N. C. Line accounts, **21.**  
 766, 923.  
 lieut., **10.** 559.  
 major, **20.** 262, 270, 442, 455.  
 memorial on affairs of N. C. Line,  
**18.** 324, 328, 338, 351-352, 365, 373,  
 380-382, 415-416, 421.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 payment to, **9.** 649.  
 Pierce to on sums due N. C. Line,  
**18.** 651, 653-654.  
 rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608, 664, 665.  
 receipts for certificates, **18.** 727,  
 735.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189,  
 192, 195, 197, 199, 207, 208, 210,  
 217, 225, 226, 230, 238, 242, 243,  
 244, 246, 247, 252, 255, 257, 258;  
 report on letter of, **17.** 371-372,  
 382; on company of, **13.** 512-514,  
 529.  
 reports on supplies, **16.** 505, 513,  
 523; on settlement of accounts of,  
**22.** 804-805.  
 representation of, **18.** 104, 182; **20.**  
 223-224, 226, 281, 289, 402, 414,  
 457, 468, 469-470, 473.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1003, 1010, 1018,  
 1026, 1046, 1049, 1055, 1063, 1073,  
 1088, 1101, 1105, 1109, 1116, 1123,  
 1132, 1143, 1153, 1181.  
 to furnish list of N. C. Cont. Line,  
**18.** 298, 301.  
 to Sumner on arms, **16.** 618; on  
 supplies, &c., **16.** 488-489.  
 Fenner, Robt., in militia, **22.** 422.  
 Fenner, Thos., promoted, **17.** 142.  
 Fenner, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1055.  
 Fenner, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1057.  
 Fenner, Wm., army record, **13.** 480.  
 Fenner, Wm., buys at Martin sale, **22.**  
 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 887, 888.  
 Fenner, Wm., captain, **10.** 553.  
 Fenner, Wm., lieut., **10.** 187.  
 Fenney, James, army pay, **17.** 211.

Fenney, Thomas, rank, **16.** 72, 576,  
 608.  
 Fennor, Capt., should not be left in  
 N. C., **11.** 579-580.  
 Fenny, Tho., in militia, **22.** 306.  
 Fenny, W., witness to treaty, **18.**  
 515.  
 Fentice, Moses, army rank, **16.** 1060.  
 Fenton, Joshua, army rank, **16.** 1057.  
 Fenton, Richard, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Fenton, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Fenton, Thomas, in army, **15.** 722.  
 Fenton, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1058.  
 Fenton, Thomas, in militia, **22.** 334.  
 Fenton, Thos., reenlists, **15.** 749.  
 Fentral, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Fenwick, —, cousin to Ashley, **2.**  
 385.  
 Fenwick, John, in S. C. Assembly, **1.**  
 901, 902.  
 Fenwick, John, messenger to Council,,  
**1.** 823, 824.  
 to prepare Indian expedition, **1.** 822,  
 823.  
 Ferdice, George, imported, **1.** 405.  
 Ferdice (Ferdise), George, imports  
 persons, **1.** 405.  
 witness, **1.** 482.  
 Ferdice, Hanah, imported, **1.** 405.  
 Ferdice, Mary, imported, **1.** 405.  
 Ferdice, Mary, imported, **1.** 405.  
 Ferdinand, French frigate, **24.** 174.  
 brings supplies from France, **13.**  
 378.  
 Ferdinand, ship, reward offered for  
 sailors of, **13.** 389.  
 Ferebee. See Ferrebe, Fereby, Feri-  
 bee, Ferobee, Ferribee, Ferrybee.  
 Ferebee (Ferabee), Jacob, in Assem.,  
**6.** 800.  
 Ferebee (Fereby, Ferebie), James,  
 com. on petition of for relief, **10.**  
 578.  
 commissioner on estate of Mac-  
 knight, **12.** 57-58, 59, 68.  
 dead, **12.** 266, 331.  
 in Assembly, **12.** 89; on com. of  
 Assem., **12.** 11, 39.  
 Ferebee, James, resigns as major, **11.**  
 580; **22.** 927.  
 resigns as major, **11.** 580.  
 to Caswell on commission as J. P.  
 for Jones, **11.** 499.  
 Ferebee, Jas., in Assembly, **19.** 372.  
 Ferebee, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1058.  
 canal coms'r, **24.** 871.  
 in Assembly, **16.** 1, 3, 49, 127, 153,



- 156, 167; **17.** 264, 266, 304, 359, 364, 365, 366, 394, 406; **18.** 226, 228, 242, 257, 258, 287, 298, 311, 317, 344, 346, 351, 357, 360, 361; **19.** 233, 262, 282, 286, 295, 319, 324, 334, 354, 359, 395, 489, 613, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 717, 719, 720; **20.** 19, 119, 121, 124, 138, 167, 179, 229, 245, 268, 287, 306; **21.** 768, 871, 873, 883, 887, 897, 902, 919, 930, 931, 941, 946, 952, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1055.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 25, 30.  
marshall of admiralty court, **17.** 956, 961.  
on com. of Assem., **17.** 287; **18.** 54.  
owes state, **21.** 1069.  
school trustee, **25.** 18.  
signs warrant, **18.** 797.  
**Ferebee, Samuel**, collector, **17.** 75, 80; **24.** 552.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
lieut., **17.** 966.  
nom. for collector, **19.** 633, 638, 698, 699.  
petition, **19.** 735.  
report as collector of customs, **20.** 256-257, 258.  
**Ferebee, Sam'l**, pensioner, **22.** 65.  
**Ferebee, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 334.  
**Ferebee, Wm.**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
**Ferebee, Wm.**, church trustee, **23.** 360.  
canal coms'r, **24.** 871.  
commissioner on estate of Mac-knight, **12.** 57-58, 59, 68; to sell loyalists' estates, **10.** 961-962, 976.  
in Assembly, **12.** 686, 699, 736; **13.** 625, 682, 683, 690, 708, 709, 717, 721; **19.** 1, 2, 48, 129, 184, 215, 377.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 25, 30.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
owes state, **21.** 1068.  
school trustee, **25.** 18.  
to lay out road, **25.** 474.  
to receive drafts, **15.** 562.  
to Sumner on military affairs, **16.** 516-517.  
**Ferebee, Wm.**, clerk of court, **21.** 742.  
**Ferebee (Ferebe, Fareby, Farebee), Wm.**, in Assembly **6.** 367, 399, 428, 493, 893, 919.  
**Ferebee, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 334.  
**Fereby, Robt.**, army rank, **16.** 1060.  
**Fereby (Ferreby), Wm.**, rank, **16.** 73, 609.  
**Ferges, John**, arrested for contempt, **6.** 697.  
**Ferguson.** See Farguerson, Farguson, Fergoson, Ferguson.  
**Ferguson, Adam**, asks help of Va., **1.** 819-820.  
**Ferguson, Adam, Jr.**, asks help of Va., **1.** 819-820.  
**Ferguson, Mark**, land grant to, **4.** 965, 1050.  
**Ferguson, Adam**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
**Ferguson, William**, petition on separation, **22.** 707-9.  
**Fergus, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1061.  
Cont. Surgeon, **22.** 1049.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.  
voter, **20.** 159, 161, 162.  
**Fergus, James**, land grant asked for, **4.** 454.  
**Fergus, Dr. John**, **11.** 547; **16.** 509, 975.  
a J. P., **23.** 993.  
allowance to, **22.** 827.  
army record, **13.** 475.  
coms'r on building, **24.** 694; on pension claims, **24.** 736; on school, **24.** 984.  
commission to, **19.** 999-1000.  
dissents against J. P.'s, **18.** 152.  
gets clothing, **16.** 260; no clothing, **16.** 578.  
gives certificate to Ward, **11.** 736.  
on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.  
petition, **19.** 799, 801.  
recommend for maritime judge, **20.** 771.  
resolve in favor of, **19.** 456.  
taxable, **15.** 191.  
to Council of Safety on, bill for medical service, **10.** 663.  
voter, **15.** 238.  
**Fergus, John**, pensioner, **22.** 65.  
**Ferguson.** See Farguerson, Farguson, Fergoson, Ferguson.  
**Ferguson, Mr.**, printer in Hillsboro, **22.** 13.  
**Ferguson, Col.**, Tory, attack on reported, **15.** 6.  
**Ferguson, Col.**, payment to, **5.** 793.  
**Ferguson, Dr.**, correspondence over passport to, **13.** 157.  
**Ferguson, Lt.**, payment to, **5.** 801.  
**Ferguson, Adam**, caveat against, **6.** 771.  
**Ferguson, Adam, Jr.**, estate adminis-



tered on, **6**. 772.  
**Ferguson, Adam, Sr.**, estate administered on, **6**. 772.  
**Ferguson, Alexander**, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
**Ferguson, Alexander**, in militia, **22**. 397.  
**Ferguson, Ann**, pensioned, **9**. 130, 131, 199, 200, 214, 220.  
**Ferguson, Isham**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
**Ferguson, Isham**, army pay, **17**. 212.  
**Ferguson, James**, commands the Betsey, **10**. 691.  
     imports salt, **11**. 553.  
**Ferguson, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 366.  
**Ferguson, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 376.  
**Ferguson, John**, exempted, **6**. 1299.  
**Ferguson, John**, in army, **15**. 730.  
     taxable, **15**. 191.  
     voter, **15**. 237.  
**Ferguson, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 366.  
**Ferguson, Mack**, army pay, **17**. 210.  
**Ferguson, Col. Patrick**, **14**. 617, 780; **15**. 645.  
     and invasion of Va., **15**. 110.  
     and King's Mountain battle, **15**. 100-111.  
     arms captured from, **17**. 654, 672, 747, 748-749, 752.  
     British to support, **14**. 779.  
     causes trouble, **14**. 674.  
     chased by McDowell and Cleveland, **14**. 404.  
     commands on Broad River, **15**. 268, 269.  
     commissions Tory officers, **22**. 198.  
     defeat of, **14**. 419, 423, 425, 428, 429, 434, 441, 463.  
     defeated at King's Mountain, **14**. 682, 685, 696, 705, 708, 711, 721, 729, 733, 734, 742, 744, 752, 769, 785, 786; **19**. 969, 971, 990; **22**. 139-140, 158-159, 191.  
     effects of defeat, **15**. 308.  
     fears of, **14**. 616.  
     invades N. C., **14**. 609; **15**. 261.  
     killed at King's Mountain, **15**. xi, 103, 116, 127, 132, 141, 164, 285, 391, 414.  
     location, **14**. 662.  
     location, combination against and proclamation, **14**. 614, 615.  
     movements, **14**. 655; **15**. 83, 90, 251, 278; and battle with, **22**. 99, 127.  
     preparations for pursuit of, **14**. 782.  
     pursues Sumter, **15**. 272.  
     raises Tories in S. C., **15**. 263.

report on defeat of, **15**. 114, 115, 116-117, 118, 126-127, 131-136, 141-142, 163-165, 172, 176, 183, 284, 288, 290, 301, 302-303.  
     results of misfortune of, **15**. 239-240, 241-242.  
     retreats, **14**. 775.  
     sent to Western N. C. and action, **15**. ix, x-xiii.  
     size of troops, **14**. 615.  
     support for, **14**. 659.  
     surrounded, **14**. 678.  
     thanks of Assem. for defeat of, **17**. 653, 660, 692, 694-695, 696-697, 704, 710, 739, 783.  
     to superintend militia, **15**. 248.  
     troops collect against, **14**. 646, 776.  
     Williams pursues, **15**. 94.  
**Ferguson, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
**Ferguson, Robert**, army pay, **17**. 210.  
**Ferguson, Sam'l**, in militia, **22**. 397.  
**Ferguson, Samuel**, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
**Ferguson, Thos.**, payment to, **22**. 447.  
**Ferguson, Thos.**, prisoner and favors Gadsden, **15**. 391, 392.  
**Ferguson, Thos.**, submits linen for reward, **10**. 829.  
**Ferguson, Wm.**, **21**. 279.  
**Ferguson, Wm.**, allowance to, **5**. 800.  
**Ferguson, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 376.  
**Ferguson, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 397.  
**Ferguson's beach**, Charleston, **15**. 42.  
**Ferguson's Corps**, **14**. 517.  
**Feribee**. See Ferebee, Ferrebee.  
**Feribee, Capt.**, **15**. 667; **19**. 886.  
**Feris**. See Faris, Farris.  
**Feris, Wm.**, rights proved, **4**. 629.  
**Fermer**. See Farmer.  
**Fermer, Capt.**, **10**. 622.  
**Fermer, Thos.**, building coms'r, **24**. 461.  
**Fermer, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 594.  
**Fernes, Capt.**, **15**. 14, 15.  
**Ferns, Martin**, commands Rainbeau, **14**. 107.  
**Ferns, Wm.**, in army, **13**. 510.  
**Ferobee**. See Ferebee, Ferrebee.  
**Ferobee, John**, in militia, **22**. 412.  
**Ferol, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 384.  
**Ferol, Watson, Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 281.  
**Ferol, Watson, Sr.**, in militia, **22**. 281.  
**Ferohack, John**, in militia, **22**. 314.  
**Ferral, Gabriel**, receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
**Ferrear, Mr.**, **9**. 1207.





**Ferrebee.** See Ferebee, Feribee, Fero-bee.

**Ferrebee, Robert,** army pay, **17.** 210.

**Ferrebee, Samuel,** owes state, **21.** 1069.

**Ferrebee, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1057. officer, **18.** 450, 458.

**Ferrebee (Ferriby), Wm.,** in Assembly **8.** 303.

**Ferrebee, Wm., Jr.,** arms coms'r, **24.** 381.

**Ferreby, John,** quit rents of, **22.** 247.

**Ferreby, Wm.,** to take charge of loyalists' property, **10.** 565.

**Ferree, Jacob,** on Surry Safety Committee, **10.** 251.

**Ferrel.** See Ferril, Ferrill.

**Ferrel, James,** regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 237.

**Ferrel, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1061.

**Ferrel, Luke,** army rank, **16.** 1061.

**Ferrell, Clem't** army rank, **16.** 1060.

**Ferrell, Enock,** army rank, **16.** 1058.

**Ferrell, Gabl.,** army rank, **16.** 1060.

**Ferrell, Gabriel,** pensioner, **22.** 65.

**Ferrell, Jacob,** army pay, **17.** 211.

**Ferrell, James,** army pay, **17.** 210.

**Ferrell, James,** army pay, **17.** 210.

**Ferrell, Jas.,** army rank, **16.** 1058.

**Ferrell, Jas.,** army rank, **16.** 1059.

**Ferrell, Jephtha,** memorial of, **18.** 69, 77, 175, 182, 308, 412.

**Ferrell, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1060.

**Ferrell, John,** pensioner, **22.** 65.

**Ferrell, John,** seized, **15.** 461.

**Ferrell, Micajah,** army rank, **16.** 1058.

**Ferrell, Patrick,** pay to, **18.** 541.

**Ferrell, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1058.

**Ferrell, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1059. lieut., **13.** 517.

**Ferrers, Jacob,** to be made Capt., **5.** 162.

**Ferres.** See Ferris.

**Ferres, Capt.,** **13.** 287.

**Ferres (Ferns), Capt.,** takes oath to N. C., **11.** 392-393.

**Ferres (Ferns), Martin,** reports on conversations of, **11.** 368, 373.

**Ferry, James,** land grant to, **4.** 602.

**Feribee.** See Ferebee, Ferrebee.

**Feribee, Wm.,** church trustee, **9.** 638.

**Feriberry, Jacob,** **10.** 252.

**Ferries,** **5.** 342.

act for county courts to establish, **24.** 165-166, 449, 674-8, 747, 810, 903; **25.** 82-3; for Smith to establish, **24.** 636-7; on, **23.** 46-48, 118-

119, 333, 335, 417-419, 449-51, 475, 479, 489-90, 500, 533, 593, 594, 595, 752-3, 785-6; **24.** 542; **25.** 160, 311-312, 348, 356, 369, 389, 478-482; on control of, **23.** 814; on free f., **23.** 972-3; **24.** 969; at Greenville, **24.** 940; at Hertford, **23.** 895-6; from Core Point to Bath, **23.** 149-150, 336; to place under county courts, **23.** 607-11; to regulate, **24.** 279-281; to vest in Dry, **25.** 488.

allowance for ferriage, **10.** 637.

bill for, **3.** 303, 304; **4.** 96, 98, 99, 108, 128, 136, 137, 138, 140, 141, 143, 155, 366, 374, 394, 401, 484, 485, 510, 512, 536, 537, 539, 540, 549, 561, 563, 564, 566, 567, 572; **5.** 184, 185, 186, 187, 200, 203, 204, 205, 206, 229, 230, 231, 246, 247, 257-258, 259, 265, 266, 271, 272, 274, 275, 279, 283, 285, 286, 291, 293, 295, 296, 297, 300-301, 310, 834, 835, 836, 839, 840, 842, 853, 855, 856, 862, 863, 866, 873-874, 876, 888, 894-895, 896, 897, 899, 900, 902, 924, 1019-1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1050, 1052, 1054, 1055, 1059, 1056, 1058, 1065, 1097; **6.** 847, 852, 854, 855, 856, 861, 863, 866, 883, 886, 891, 912, 917, 920, 921, 024, 928-929, 932, 939, 956, 957, 958-959, 1101-1102, 1103, 1105, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1144, 1159, 1170, 1172, 1173, 1178, 1182, 1183-1184, 1185, 1231, 1234, 1294; **7.** 48, 50, 51, 54, 61, 70, 71, 76, 308, 315, 374, 390, 397, 557, 558, 561, 562, 575-576, 578, 582, 583, 587, 651; **17.** 319, 325, 329, 350, 362; **19.** 441, 453, 474, 758, 776, 779, 795-796, 818; **20.** 36-37, 41, 44, 64, 165, 169, 170, 179, 180, 181, 186, 189, 259, 344, 356, 357, 367, 368, 531, 547; for county courts to establish, **18.** 112, 114, 147, 204, 323, 343, 355, 363, 371, 388-389, 436, 440; in Duplin county, **6.** 642, 644, 646, 667, 671, 845, 906, 908, 910, 912, 916, 918; in Rowan and Anson, **6.** 821; appointing places for, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1023, 1036, 1051-1052, 1056, 1058, 1064, 1065, 1097; relating to, **6.** 130; to amend act to lay out, **8.** 356, 360, 361, 384, 409-410, 414, 420, 421, 422, 477; to amend powers of courts on, **16.** 79, 81, 99, 137; **21.** 834, 836, 991, 999, 1002,



- 1008; to establish, **5.** 670, 672, 673, 674, 687, 704, 706-707, 709, 713, 714, 716, 718, 735; **6.** 1225-1226, 1239, 1240, 1272, 1296; **8.** 290, 291, 301, 309, 315, 330, 343, 345; free, **8.** 98, 101, 103, 104, 116, 119, 121, 133, 137, 140, 153, 301; to keep, **9.** 108, 116, 117, 147, 175, 178, 182, 186, 398, 416, 498; to amend act on control of by county courts, **12.** 587, 603, 607, 620, 642, 646, 653, 689, 693, 702, 704, 714, 718, 737, 740, 751; to give power of regulating to court, **19.** 587, 595, 600, 633; to make free, **17.** 301, 302, 303, 327, 339, 342; to put laws on in force, **4.** 1262; to regulate, **13.** 864, 868, 871, 884, 962, 975, 978; **21.** 763, 769, 827, 835, 915, 928, 971, 996, 999, 1003, 1009, 1011; to repeal act on, **9.** 716, 757, 758, 759; **19.** 48, 64, 93.  
 established, **2.** 184.  
 free, bill for in Anson Co., **9.** 716, 720, 728, 757, 759, 764, 766, 778, 784, 842, 844, 848, 861, 893-894, 898, 900, 905, 907, 927, 1013.  
 keepers to have pay, **23.** 728.  
 Lamb on act for, **7.** 225.  
 monopolized by Quakers, **1.** 600.  
 Murfree to Burke on, **15.** 628-629.  
 note on act for, **3.** 184.  
 petition on from New Hanover Co., **5.** 164-166.  
 provisions for, **23.** 775.  
 Ferril, .See Ferrel, Ferrell.  
 Ferril, Enoch, in army, **15.** 722.  
 Ferril, Geo., in militia, **22.** 349.  
 Ferril, Henry, felon, **8.** 142.  
   in jail, **22.** 854.  
 Ferril, Jno., in militia, **22.** 349.  
 Ferril, John, land grant asked, **4.** 708.  
 Ferril, John, report on militia Co., **22.** 349.  
 Ferril, John, land grant asked, **4.** 708.  
 Ferril, John, report on militia Co., **22.** 369.  
 Ferril, Jos., in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Ferril, Jos., in militia, **22.** 347.  
 Ferril, Gabriel, army pay, **17.** 210.  
 Ferrill, James, in army, **15.** 724.  
 Ferrill, John, army pay, **17.** 210.  
 Ferrill, John, land grant to, **4.** 590.  
 Ferrill, Luke L., army pay, **17.** 210.  
 Ferrill, Micajah, army pay, **17.** 210.  
 Ferrill, Wm., army pay, **17.** 210.  
 Ferrill, Wm., army record, **13.** 481.  
 Ferris. See Ferres.  
 Ferris, John, land grant to, **4.** 948.  
 Ferris, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 703.  
 Ferriss, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 799.  
 Ferry, John, to audit accounts, **2.** 486.  
 Ferry, Martin, signs oath as member Council of State, **11.** 363-364.  
 Ferry, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1238.  
 Ferry, The, **15.** 379.  
 Ferrybee, Wm., lieut., **10.** 945.  
 Ferryl, Wm., cornet of light horse, **14.** 323.  
 Ferrynaut, Francis, petition, **21.** 292, 334-335, 345, 434, 632, 675.  
 Ferson, Mr., land of, **1.** 65.  
 Fesher, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 766.  
 Feters, Mr., among Indians, **17.** 11.  
 Fetzner, —, pastor of Mt. Zion, **8.** 748.  
 Fetzner, Samuel, J., buried at Mt. Zion, **8.** 748.  
 Feudal System, The, **24.** 573.  
 Few, —, to Caswell on his affairs, **13.** 450.  
 Few, Gen. B., to Gates on movements of Br. and Amer. troops, **14.** 763-764.  
 Few, Benj., bill and receipt for services, **22.** 484-5.  
 Few, James, Jr., executed as regulator, **7.** xxviii, xxxi; **8.** 651; **11.** vi; **19.** 845, 852.  
   execution criticised, **8.** xxxviii, 723-724.  
   indicted as regulator, **8.** 532.  
 Few, Wm., claim, **9.** 490; allowed, **9.** 408, 514; 520, 521.  
   surety, **7.** 844.  
 Few, Wm., in C. C., **18.** 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **20.** 603, 632.  
   located on Broad River, **15.** 184.  
   skirmishes, **15.** 185.  
 Few's Plantation, **19.** 852.  
 Fewhawks, Joshua, land grant to, **4.** 1049.  
 Fewox, —, law suit, **1.** 586.  
 Fewox, Ann, imported, **1.** 395.  
 Fewox, James, estate settled, **2.** 110.  
   imports persons, **1.** 395, 413, 418.  
   juror, **1.** 406, 407, 409, 411, 412.  
 Fewox, James, land lapses, **2.** 69, 291.  
   law suit, **1.** 414-415.  
   witness, **1.** 522.  
 Fewox, Robert, asks for lapsed land, **2.** 291.  
   land lapses, **2.** 641.  
 Fewox, Robert, imported, **1.** 395.





- Fewox, Robt., juror, 25. 186.**  
**Fews, Mr., 7. 869.**  
**Fickle, Ensign, shoes to, 14. 439.**  
**Field.** See Feilds, Fields.  
**Field (Fields), Mrs., (wife of Wm.),**  
     bill to vest lands in, **20. 18.**  
**Field, James, juror, 4. 517.**  
**Field, Jas., juror, 25. 186.**  
**Field, Jas., quit rents of, 22. 252.**  
**Field, John, land grant to, 4. 805.**  
**Field, John, on regulation com., 10.**  
     1018.  
**Field, Jno., Jr., property confiscated,**  
     **19. 672; 24. 263, 424.**  
**Field, Joseph, loyalist, 10. 599.**  
     petition for release of, **10. 841.**  
     property confiscated, **19. 672; 24.**  
         **263, 424.**  
**Field, Lewis, wagoner, 13. 170.**  
**Field, Lyde, petitions for release of**  
     **husband, 10. 841.**  
**Field, Lyde (2), petitions for release**  
     **of husband, 10. 841.**  
**Field, Lydia, 21. 269.**  
     act to vest property of in sons, **25.**  
         **38-9.**  
**Field, Mary, petitions for release of**  
     **husband, 10. 841.**  
**Field, Rich'd, in militia, 22. 339.**  
**Field, Richard, land grant to, 4. 332,**  
     **602.**  
     rights proved, **4. 598.**  
**Field (Fields), Robert, act to vest**  
     **property in, 25. 38-9.**  
     bill to vest land in, **18. 115, 124, 180,**  
         **323, 343, 401, 410.**  
     loyalist, **10. 599, 601.**  
     petition, **20. 139, 259, 318, 440; and**  
         **bill on land, 21. 230, 235, 269-270,**  
             **277, 329, 357, 393, 597, 625, 680,**  
             **715; of wife, 20. 10, 13, 14, 17, 18;**  
             **for release of, 10. 841.**  
     Tory leader, **22. 618.**  
**Field, Robert, petition on catching**  
     **fish, 9. 87-88.**  
**Field, Samuel, land grant to, 4. 805.**  
**Field, Smith, in militia, 22. 339.**  
**Field, Wm., 21. 269.**  
**Field (Fields), Wm., act to vest prop-**  
     **erty of in sons, 25. 38-9.**  
     bill to vest land in, **20. 10, 13, 18;**  
         **to vest land in sons of, 18. 115,**  
             **124, 180, 323, 343, 401, 410.**  
     in Assembly, **9. 113, 137, 139, 162,**  
         **163, 186, 715, 716, 720, 725, 734,**  
         **735, 753, 757, 763, 774, 836, 846,**  
         **850, 854, 855, 858, 874, 881, 886,**  
         **902, 905, 907, 908, 915, 918, 919,**  
         **931, 951; on com. of Assembly, 9.**  
         **711, 739.**  
     loyalist, **10. 599.**  
     memorial considered, **17. 284.**  
     on regulator com., **10. 1018.**  
     petition, **19. 213, 215, 347; for re-**  
         **lease of, 10. 841.**  
     prisoner, **22. 924.**  
     property confiscated, **19. 672; 24.**  
         **263, 424.**  
     sells land and turns Tory, **24. 286.**  
     Tory Col. and leader, **22. 147, 618.**  
**Field, Zacha., land grant to, 4. 635.**  
**Field & Dicks mill, 9. 88.**  
**Field book of surveyors of Va. bound-**  
     **ary, 2. 799-815.**  
**Field Engineer, The, copies of sent to**  
     **N. C., 20. 812.**  
**Field officers, appointment of consid-**  
     **ered, 16. 142.**  
**Fielding, Wm., regulator, 7. 808.**  
**Fields, —, four of them in jail, 10.**  
     **469, 486.**  
**Fields, —, killed, 7. 215.**  
**Fields, —, order to join Martin, 16.**  
     **689.**  
**Fields, —, petition refused, 10. 927.**  
**Fields, —, Tory, 22. 144.**  
**Fields, —, wagoner, 13. 147.**  
**Fields, —, whips Lea, 8. 26.**  
**Fields, Col., (Br), in N. C. as a prison-**  
     **er, 16. 282, 283.**  
**Fields, Ambros, in militia, 22. 325.**  
**Fields (Field), Anne, bill to vest lands**  
     **in, 17. 291, 300.**  
     memorial considered, **17. 283, 284,**  
         **285.**  
     petition, **20. 10, 13, 14, 17, 18, 259,**  
         **318, 440, 452; for release of hus-**  
         **band, 10. 841.**  
**Fields (Field), Jeremiah, act to vest**  
     **property in, 25. 38-9.**  
     agrees to restitution of fees in Ro-  
         wan, **8. 521-522, 534.**  
     bill to vest land in, **18. 115, 124,**  
         **180, 323, 343, 401, 410.**  
     in Hillsboro riot, **8. 241, 245.**  
     indicted as regulator, **8. 531.**  
     loyalist, **10. 599.**  
     ordered to raise King's standard,  
         **10. 441-443.**  
     petition **10. 803-804, 841; 20. 139,**  
         **259, 318, 440, 445; bill on land,**  
         **21. 230, 235, 269-270, 277, 329, 357,**  
         **393, 597, 625, 680, 715; to Martin**  
         **for pardon, 9. 40, 41; 22. 891.**



Fields, Jeremiah, regulator, **7** 737.  
 Fields, Jeremiah, indicted as regulator, **8**. 531.  
 Fields, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1059.  
 Fields, John, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fields, John, signs loyal address to Martin, **9**. 1161.  
 Fields, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1055.  
 Fields, Nathaniel, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Fields, Nathaniel, Jr., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Fields, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Fields, Robert, ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.  
 petition for, **19**. 424, 753.  
 Fields, Robert, road coms'r, **22**. 919.  
 Fields, Sam., in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Fields, Timothy, army pay, **17**. 212.  
 army rank, **16**. 1059.  
 Fields, William(?), begins hostilities against colonies, **10**. 444.  
 bill to vest lands of in Anne Fields, **17**. 291, 300.  
 exchange of proposed, **15**. 639-640.  
 lands of confiscated, **18**. 523.  
 offers plunder of rebels to loyalists, **10**. 443.  
 ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.  
 Fields, Wm., executed, **8**. 142.  
 Fields, Wm., memorial, **19**. 534.  
 Fields, Wm., murderer and executed, **22**. 854.  
 Fields, Wm., proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 Fields, Zachariah, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Fields, Zachariah, road coms'r., **23**. 220.  
 Fields' Camp, Walker a member of, **10**. 762.  
 Fiere facias, issue of, **25**. 291, 410.  
 Fife County, Scotland, **22**. 289.  
 Fifer. See Phifer.  
 Fifer, Capt., **14**. 780.  
 in charge of Light Horse, **15**. 699.  
 Fifer, Maj., **7**. 1003.  
 Fifer, Caleb, in Assembly, **12**. 656, 667, 699, 736, 816; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721.  
 Fifer, John, allowance to children of, **12**. 198-199, 371.  
 Fifer (Phifer), Major Martin, **7**. 821, 822, 825, 826.  
 claims allowed, **7**. 214.  
 conducts prisoners to Halifax, **11**. 370, 415.

in Assembly, **12**. 265, 282, 368, 380, 399, 408, 429; on com. of Assem., **6**. 1153, 1263; **12**. 284, 658, 682; **13**. 597, 705, 740.  
 musters at house of, **24**. 292.  
 paid for feeding garrison, **6**. 832-833.  
 Fifer, Martin, Jr., to receive provisions, **14**. 288.  
 Fifer's, Mr., **7**. 461.  
 Fifer's Company, report on, **15**. 703.  
 Fifir, David, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Fifth Battalion, money for, **15**. 699.  
 Fifth N. C. Continentals, **16**. iv.  
 Fifth Regiment, **16**. 61, 605, 610; **22**. 117, 1008.  
 supplies to, **22**. 750.  
 Fiftoi of Hiowee, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179, 203.  
 Fifty tree Swamp, **2**. 69.  
 Fig, Jos., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Fight, Conrod, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Fight, Conrad, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Figures, John, vestryman, **23**. 499.  
 Figures, Matthew, act for town on lands of and town coms'r, **24**. 856-7, 960-1.  
 bill for town on lands of, **18**. 17, 30, 44, 247, 249, 253, 259, 266, 268; **20**. 531, 560, 576; **21**. 54, 77, 85, 117, 122.  
 Figures, Thos., claim paid, **19**. 692, 693.  
 Figure's Point, inspection at, **24**. 581.  
 town at, **21**. 54, 77, 85, 117, 122.  
 Figures' Warehouse, bill for town at, **7**. 577.  
 Fike, John, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Fikes, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1055.  
 Filbert, Nicholas, juror, **1**. 582.  
 Filgo, Anthony, exempted, **9**. 565.  
 Filial portions, tried before co. cts., **25**. 407.  
 Fillaw, Wm., juror, **4**. 516.  
 Filleau, John, land grant to, **4**. 603.  
 Filliau, John, land grant to, **4**. 641.  
 Fillihan, Jeremiah, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 84-85.  
 Phillips. See Phillips.  
 Phillips, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1058.  
 Phillips, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1058.  
 Fillman, John, sent to Cornell and London, **11**. 691.  
 Filman, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Filmon, Wm., army pay, **17**. 210.  
 Filsby, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1056.



- Filumin, John**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- Filyan, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Fimms, Cornelius**, proves rights, **4**. 1244.
- Fin, Peter**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Finances**, bill to regulate, **19**. 196, 201, 298-299, 325, 326, 331, 356.
- committee and reports on, **18**. 7-8, 9, 12, 13, 16, 25, 30, 31, 43, 50, 64-65, 66, 130, 155, 164, 235, 237-238, 240, 241, 245, 248, 253, 254, 263, 264, 272, 279, 280-283, 293, 294, 301, 354, 375, 377, 384-386, 387, 388, 393, 454-456; **20**. 123-124, 125, 126, 136, 145, 150, 152, 158, 182, 184, 188, 192-193, 208, 211, 216, 224, 225, 229, 231, 233, 243, 245, 247, 253, 256-258, 262, 265, 269, 271, 273, 274, **281**, 283, 289, 292, 305, 306, 308, 317, 327, 338, 339, 359, 360, 366, 373, 393, 396-398, 402-406, 414, 419, 421, 428, 433, 438, 442, 445, 447, 448, 450, 452-454, 457, 458, 464-465, 467; **21**. 199, 203, 210, 211, 218, 220, 223, 227, 230, 231, 236, 254, 261, 263, 288, 295, 298, 299, 303, 329, 331, 348, 349, 354, 373, 392, 393, 395, 413, 420, 425, 435, 436, 579, 583, 590, 591, 592, 597, 598, 617, 620, 634, 641, 662, 669, 679-680, 685, 697, 704, 733, 737, 739, 744, 747, 766, 770, 788, 796, 800, 868, 881-882, 883, 885, 891, 892, 894, 912, 913, 915, 916, 920, 968, 1043, 1044, 1057, 1059-1079.
- Burke to Assem. on**, **22**. 1034-5.
- committee to consider condition of, **13**. 839, 876.
- condition, **6**. vi-vii; **15**. 93.
- discussed, **17**. 912-913.
- examination and report on office of, **16**. 832-835.
- Martin on condition of and answer**, **9**. 378, 455; to Assembly on and answer, **9**. 1195, 1200, 1204.
- of C. C. Burke on, **13**. 328-329.
- report on, **15**. 57.
- report on printed, **18**. 164.
- resolution of C. C. on settlement of accounts, **16**. 1202-4.
- ruins of, **14**. 633.
- superintendent of, letter of quoted, etc., **16**. 8-9, 20; **22**. 1016.
- weakness of the Confederation in, **16**. xii.
- Fincastle, Va.**, **10**. 660; **14**. 463; **15**. xiv.
- Fincastle, sloop**, **10**. 550, 602.
- Fincastle Co., Va.**, **10**. 751, 752, 781, 782, 839, 911; **18**. 190.
- irruption of Creeks and Cherokees in, **10**. 729-730, 748.
- Fincastle C. H., Va.**, prisoners should be sent to, **15**. 115.
- Finch, Lord**, at council, **2**. 680, 732.
- Finch, Edwd.**, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Finch, Henry**, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- cited before Assembly, **18**. 364, 369.
- removed as J. P., **18**. 145; **21**. 315, 319, 353, 659.
- Finch, Isham**, army pay, **17**. 212.
- Finch, Isom**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- memorial, **21**. 977, 980, 1040, 1042.
- Finch, Jeremiah**, false returns of estate, **2**. 600-601.
- Finch, John**, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Finch, John**, petition, **21**. 980.
- Finch, Mark**, land grant to, **4**. 950, 964.
- Finch, Rowland Porter**, a J. P., **4**. 354.
- claims, **4**. 751.
- land grant to, **4**. 651.
- Finch, Williamson**, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Fincher, Jonathan**, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Finckley Estate**, in Perquimans Co., **1**. 427.
- Findall, John**, land grant to, **4**. 635.
- Findlater, Earl of**, at council, **2**. 680, 732.
- Findley, Mr.**, **9**. 1006.
- Findley, Charles**, pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Findley, James**, pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Findley, John**, pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Findley, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Findly, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Findly, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Findly, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Fine, John**, com. on Barrity case, **17**. 775.
- Fine, John**, to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9.
- Fine & Lott**, supplies to army, **16**. 485, 496.
- Fines**, appeal to Privy Council on, **3**. 107.
- bill to reckon in proclamation money, **4**. 395.
- disposition of, **24**. 281.
- how accounted for and paid, **24**. 73.
- how collected, **24**. 505, 517, 519, 536-7, 552, 585-6, 591; **25**. 195-6,





## FINES AND FORFEITURES 23 FIRST LITTLE BR'D RIVER

- 198, 210, 216, 227, 233, 234, 244,  
251, 252, 255, 256, 258, 261, 262,  
300, 303, 304, 305, 314, 316, 319,  
323, 328, 347-8, 380, 381, 382, 392,  
405, 424, 427, 429, 435, 436, 454,  
455, 480, 497, 505, 506, 511-12, 514.  
imposed on members of Assembly,  
4. 1279.  
mentioned, 1. 702.  
not to be excessive, 22. 663; 23.  
977; 25. 21.  
payment of resisted, 2. 59.  
to go to Proprietors, 1. 379.
- Fines and forfeitures**, act on, 23. 157.  
bill for recovering and appropriat-  
ing, 8. 359, 360, 414, 418, 421.  
governor's powers to remit limited,  
3. 100.  
how recovered, 23. 674, 675, 702,  
716, 738, 747, 760, 766, 776, 788,  
792-3, 797, 799, 800, 808-9, 811, 873,  
884, 896, 918, 940, 944, 966, 969,  
1000.
- Finger, Sidney M.**, 8. 752.  
assistance rendered by in editing  
Colonial records, 1. viii.  
thanks to, 10. xli.
- Finger family**, 8. 754.  
pioneers, 8. 751, 753.
- Finistere, Cape**, 2. 424, 425; 5. 318;  
6. 1031.
- Fink, Rev. —**, 8. 796.
- Fink, J. J.**, Baptist minister, 5. 1182.
- Fink, Jas.**, in militia, 22. 334.
- Finlay, Duncan**, on regulation of Cross  
Creek, 15. 209-211.
- Finlay, Hugh**, nominated for Council,  
9. 974, 1172, 1243.
- Finlay, Wm.**, officer, 18. 150.
- Finley, Capt.**, shoes to, 14. 437.  
work at Guilford C. H., 15. 430.
- Finley, Abm.**, army rank, 15. 732; 16.  
1057.
- Finley, Andrew**, asks pardon for Hun-  
ter, 9. 86-87.
- Finley, Andrew**, asks pardon for Hun-  
ter, 9. 86-87.
- Finley, George**, asks pardon for Hun-  
ter, 9. 86.
- Finley, Hugh**, claim, 9. 489.
- Finley, James**, attached for contempt,  
10. 4, 7.
- Finman, John**, petition on outlaws,  
11. 731-732.
- Finman, Thomas**, petition on outlaws,  
11. 731-732.
- Finnacon, Wm.**, tory officer, 22. 196.
- Finner, Rich. P.**, army rank, 16. 1055.
- Finney, Lieut.**, owes state, 21. 1069.
- Finney, Thos.**, army rank, 16. 1055.  
army record, 13. 481.
- Finney, Thos.**, bill to build bridge, 6.  
1263-1264.  
congratulates Dobbs, 5. 334-335.  
dropped as J. P., 6. 1007.  
petitions on roads and ferries, 5.  
164-166.  
resurvey to, 7. 7.  
rights proved, 4. 601.
- Finney, Thos.**, Cont. lieut., 22. 1049.  
officer, 18. 486.  
town coms'r, 23. 461.
- Finnie, Wm.**, and lead, 13. 398, 399.  
asks lead from N. C., 12. 663.  
D. Q. M. G. of Va., 12. 556; 14.  
629.  
forwards ammunition, 14. 502, 503.  
letter of laid before Gen. Assem.,  
13. 401.  
supplies to, 14. 628.  
to Long on lead for Washington,  
13. 388.
- Finny, Lieut.**, commands draft, 15.  
483; and joins Sumner, 15. 591.  
rank, 16. 664.  
reports on troops, 15. 475.
- Finrice, Wm.**, Caswell to on clothing  
for troops, 13. 59.
- Fire**, provision against, 23. 868; in  
Edenton, 24. 919-20; 25. 506; in  
Hillsboro, 24. 24; in Newbern,  
23. 916-8; in Salisbury, 23. 811;  
in Wilmington, 23. 236; 25. 260,  
512, 513.  
request for aid for, 7. 374-375, 380,  
416-417.
- Fire Light**, act against hunting by,  
24. 33, 113, 162-3, 268-70, 595-7,  
862-3; 25. 503-4.
- Firebent, Christopher**, lands patented,  
2. 308.
- Firewood**, act on measurement of, 24.  
595.  
bill to measure, 19. 528, 529, 539,  
548, 579, 660.
- Firmieho**, at Indian Congress, 11. 179.
- Firnier, Marton**, regulator, 7. 734.
- First Battalion**, returns of at Cartha-  
gena, 15. 755-759.
- First Battalion Light Infantry**, losses  
at Stone Ferry, 15. 751.
- First Broad River**, 11. facing 80.  
bill on fish, 20. 170, 180, 181, 355.
- First Little Broad River**, 24. 845, 846.



**First N. C. Battalion, 22.** 214.  
 returns of reinlistments, **15.** 749-750.  
 roll of, **15.** 718-733.  
**First Regiment, 16.** 596, 610, 611, 620, 621, 623, 639; **22.** 95, 104, 117, 144, 915; **24.** 456.  
 consolidated, **15.** 765.  
 expenditures by, **15.** 750.  
 not completed, **16.** 578.  
 petition from colonel of, **16.** 45, 51.  
 reports on accounts of, **22.** 921.  
**First Regiment North Carolina militia,** report on, **17.** 1043.  
 return of militia, **22.** 1022.  
 rolls of, **17.** 1054-1055, 1059-1061.  
**Fish, Maj.,** transferred to Clinton's brigade, **12.** 525.  
**Fish, Jesse,** kind to American prisoners, **15.** 394.  
**Fish, John,** land grant to, **4.** 618.  
**Fish, John,** asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
**Fish, John,** petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.  
**Fish, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 320.  
**Fish, Wm.,** land grants to, **4.** 344.  
**Fish, 1.** 135.  
 act on, **23.** 803; on destruction of, **23.** 657, 681, 819, 909-10; **25.** 489, 504-5; in Neuse River, **23.** 974; on passage of, **24.** 175-6, 295, 297-298, 312, 460, 536-7, 849-50, 902-3, 936-9; **25.** 109; to inspect, **24.** 580-6, 660.  
 bills on, **20.** 155, 156, 168, 169, 170, 175, 178, 179, 180, 181, 188, 190, 203, 212, 213, 228, 250, 264, 273, 300, 337, 338, 343, 349, 355, 357, 382, 383, 413, 415; on passage of, **19.** 144, 146, 168, 208, 257, 261, 285, 288, 328, 339, 343, 361; **21.** 744, 749, 751, 786-787, 790, 888, 893, 897, 898, 901, 949, 955, 985; in County Line Creek, **12.** 170, 173, 178, 179, 334, 343, 345, 355, 382; in Deep River, **9.** 716, 757, 759, 783.  
 to keep rivers open, **16.** 50, 111, 139, 151, 153, 159; **18.** 133, 191, 204, 356, 359, 418, 430; to keep rivers open to be repealed, **21.** 259, 594, 617-618; to prevent destruction of, **6.** 1228, 1236, 1240, 1253, 1270, 1275, 1278, 1289, 1292, 1297, 1298; **7.** 92, 310, 315, 320, 326, 330, 339, 378, 382, 387, 394, 397, 406, 407, 410, 421; **8.** 97, 101, 103, 104, 112,

119-120, 133, 137, 140, 153-154, 349, 352, 355, 359, 361, 384, 392, 394, 402, 403, 407-408, 412, 413, 417-418, 420, 422, 429, 477; to prevent stopping passage of, **9.** 388, 392, 394, 395, 400, 402, 443, 473, 475, 481, 485-494, 503, 506, 508, 584, 657; **13.** 846, 853, 863, 875, 882, 884, 887, 890, 935-936, 937, 944, 954, 955, 974, 978, 981, 985; **17.** 317, 327, 336, 385; **19.** 25, 77, 107, 113; **20.** 44, 87; in Yadkin River, **12.** 565, 571, 572, 582, 585, 653, 671, 674, 680, 686.  
 in Clarendon Co., **1.** 154.  
 in S. C., **1.** 206.  
 petition on in Deep River, **9.** 87-88.  
 shipped to European countries, **2.** 628.  
 use of as food, **2.** 55.  
**Fish Creek, N. Y., 11.** 653.  
**Fish Dam Ford, 15.** 504; **24.** 472.  
**Fish Pole Swamp,** Tories in, **16.** 487.  
**Fish River Baptist Association, 5.** 1190.  
**Fishar.** See Fisher.  
**Fishar, Charles,** petition on rent, **9.** 46-47.  
**Fishar, Martin,** petition on rent, **9.** 46-47.  
**Fishbowen, Mr.,** and battle of Stoney Point, **14.** 329.  
**Fishburn, Capt., 17.** 166.  
**Fishburn, Lieut.,** wounded, **15.** 751.  
**Fishburn, Philip,** in army frauds, **18.** 251.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189, 190, 195, 196, 197, 200, 201, 202, 203, 205, 206, 208, 211, 215, 216, 220, 221, 223, 227, 229, 230, 232, 233, 234, 235, 241, 244, 245, 249, 250, 251, 253, 254, 255, 256, 260, 262.  
**Fishdam, S. C.,** British taken at, **14.** 765.  
**Fishdam Ferry, 15.** 304.  
**Fisher.** See Fishar.  
**Fisher, —,** an Indian, **2.** 141.  
**Fisher, —,** robbed, **5.** 562.  
**Fisher, Mr.,** and treatment of Amer. prisoners, **17.** 626-627.  
**Fisher, Ambrose,** army pay, **17.** 211.  
**Fisher, Charles,** helps reorganize Lutheran Church in Salisbury, **8.** 784-785.  
**Fisher, Daniel,** brought before Council of Safety, **10.** 697.





- Fisher, Elijah**, carries dispatches, **15**. 69.
- Fisher, Fedk.**, petition, **20**. 429.  
 resolve in favor of, **20**. 260.  
 to demand powder, **10**. 136.
- Fisher, Geo.**, in militia, **22**. 321.
- Fisher, Geo.**, in militia, **22**. 321.
- Fisher, George**, land grant to, **4**. 335.
- Fisher, George**, juror, **8**. 508, 509.
- Fisher, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Fisher, Jacob**, **8**. 744, 745.
- Fisher, James**, administration on estate of, **1**. 576-577.  
 appraiser, **1**. 452.  
 inventory of estate, **1**. 580.  
 juror, **1**. 426, 427, 428, 430, 431.  
 law suits, **1**. 522, 525, 531, 533, 551, 561.  
 sells land, **1**. 490.  
 summoned, **1**. 496.  
 will proved, **1**. 565.  
 witness, **1**. 426.
- Fisher, James**, in army, **15**. 722; **16**. 1058.  
 reenlists, **15**. 749.
- Fisher, Joel**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Fisher, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Fisher, John**, law suit, **2**. 110.
- Fisher, Malcolm**, resurvey to, **6**. 1084.
- Fisher, Mary**, administrator, **1**. 576-577.  
 produces inventory of estate, **1**. 580.  
 proves will, **1**. 565.
- Fisher, Mary**, bond of administrator, **5**. 579.
- Fisher, Matthias**, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Fisher, Randolph**, juror, **25**. 190.
- Fisher, Randolph**, land grant to, **4**. 274.
- Fisher, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Fisher, Thos.**, bond of administrator, **5**. 579.
- Fisher, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 322.
- Fisher, Thos.**, land grant to, **4**. 331, 618.  
 rights proved, **4**. 617.
- Fisher, Thomas**, road com's'r, **23**. 910.
- Fisher, Thos.**, trader, **1**. 469.
- Fisher, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Fisher**, sloop of war, brings ammunition to Martin, **10**. 42.
- Fisher family**, **8**. 744, 746.
- Fisheries**, and treaty with Great Britain, **16**. 751-752, 758; **17**. 6-7.  
 bill on to be repealed, **10**. 455; to limit work of, **9**. 386, 398, 400, 466, 468, 469, 503, 506; to prevent use of seines in New River, **9**. 719, 728, 764, 765, 767, 775, 777, 784, 837, 842, 884, 887, 890, 896, 899.  
 cutting off from denounced, **10**. 76-77.  
 granted to Heath, **1**. 6; to Proprietors, **1**. 22, 103.  
 Little agent for, **3**. 231.  
 money to be collected from, **2**. 497, 498.  
 N. E. forbidden to fish, **9**. 1208; **10**. 12, 20, 58, 113.  
 not allowed in French American waters, **3**. 116-117.  
 not to be supplied by American vessels, **9**. 1281.  
 on Grand Bank allowed, **16**. 750-751; **17**. 6-7; on Newfoundland coasts, **1**. 225; stopped, **9**. 1186.  
 on Roanoke and James Rivers, **11**. 834, 835.  
 petition, **6**. 1273.  
 rights of reserved, **1**. 12.  
 salt lent for, **17**. 946-947.  
 seized by government, **15**. 625.  
 suffer for lack of salt, **9**. 270.  
 to be carried on by N. E. men, **2**. 175-176.  
 to be encouraged, **2**. 490.
- Fisher's Mill**, troops sent to, **14**. 778.
- Fishing Creek**, **2**. 786; **3**. 417; **4**. 65, 68, 353, 807; **5**. 1204; **7**. 1002, 1005, 1007, 1008; **9**. 1064, 1069; **13**. 464; **14**. 614, 712; **16**. 663; **23**. 472, 964, 967; **24**. 139, 249, 294; **25**. 210; **26**. 1266.  
 act on fish in, **23**. 681; **25**. 504-5; to clear, **24**. 702-3.  
 bill to clear, **19**. 414, 415, 417, 464, 742, 743, 747-748, 791, 799, 816; to prevent destruction of fish in, **7**. 310, 315, 320, 326, 330, 339, 378, 382, 387, 394, 397, 406, 407, 410, 421.  
 lead mine on, **10**. 698.
- Fishing Creek (Anson Co.)**, **6**. 631.
- Fishing Creek (Edgecombe)**, **5**. 1211.
- Fishing Creek church**, **5**. 1176, 1177.
- Fishing Creek District, Granville Co.**, tax payers in, **26**. 1278.
- Fishing River Baptist Association**, **5**. 1190.
- Fishkill, N. Y.**, **11**. 433; **13**. 496; **14**. 49, 330, 359; **15**. 735.
- Fishpool, John**, exempted, **5**. 915-916.  
 land grant to, **4**. 1038.



- Fishpoole, John, land grant to, **4.** 950.  
 Fisk, Maj., adj. gen., **12.** 497.  
 Fisk, Robert, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
 Fisk, John, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
 Fiske, Rev. Samuel, comes to N. C., **7.** 456.  
     complaints of, **8.** 14. 492-493.  
     location, **7.** 457, 541; **8.** 221, 222.  
     to Tryon on his work, **7.** 872.  
 Fitt, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 210.  
     army rank, **16.** 1059.  
 Fitch, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 596.  
 Fitch, James, resists impressment, **2.** 56.  
 Fitch, John, bill to grant steamboat rights, **20.** 131, 132, 137-138, 140, 146, 309, 315, 320.  
     letter on steamboats, **21.** 202.  
 Fitch, Thos., makes oath as to ship's cargo, **10.** 161.  
 Fitchpatrick, Bryant, law suit, **1.** 562.  
 Fitner, Henry, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Fitsmooris, Patrick, in militia, **22.** 330.  
 Fitt, M., **21.** 192.  
 Fitt (Fitts), Thomas, petition, **20.** 200, 383, 389-90, 518(?), 521, 534; **21.** 62, 82, 89, 192.  
 Fitts, John, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Fitzflemming, John, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Fitzgarrell, Michael, prays relief for wound, **5.** 851, 852.  
 Fitzgarrett, Eliz., punished for having bastard, **1.** 655.  
 FitzGarrold, John, gun stocker, **15.** 619.  
 Fitzgerald, J. H., prisoner, **16.** 672.  
 Fitzgerald, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Fitzgerald, John, asks for land grant, **4.** 65.  
     land grant to, **4.** 886, 891.  
 Fitzgerald, John, wood worker, **15.** 477.  
 Fitzgerald, Nick, court martialled, **12.** 518.  
     to be executed, **12.** 535, 540.  
 Fitzgerald, Simon, deserter, **11.** 742.  
 Fitzgerald, Wm., felon, **22.** 858.  
 Fitzgerald, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 65.  
 FitzGerard, Wm., seizes goods, **1.** 459.  
 Fitzharding, Maurice, Viscount, heir to Sir W. Berkeley's share of C., **1.** 340-341.  
 FitzHerbert, Mr., and Tory property, **16.** 905.  
 Fitzherbert, Allen, peace commissioner, **16.** 440, 441.  
 Fitzherbert, M., at Board of Trade meeting, **7.** 289-291, 544-549, 986-990; **8.** 164-167, 275-277, 628-629.  
 Fitzherbert, Wm., on need of exchequer ct., **7.** 684-685.  
     opposes grant to Scotch, **8.** 621-622.  
     report on government in N. C., **7.** 447-448.  
     to Privy Council on S. C. boundary, **8.** 573-574.  
     to Shelburne on Indian boundaries, **7.** 536-538.  
     to Tryon on laws of 1768 and 1769, **8.** 264-267; on payment for Catawba survey, **7.** 113; on public affairs, **7.** 131-133.  
 Fitzhugh, Mr., **14.** 352.  
 Fitzjarold, John, land grant to, **4.** 804, 1043.  
 Fitzjarrald, John, asks for resurvey, **4.** 806.  
 Fitzpatrick, —, law suit, **1.** 587.  
 Fitzpatrick, Brient, law suit, **1.** 578.  
 Fitzpatrick, Briggs, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 FitzPatrick, Brigt., juror, **4.** 525.  
 FitzPatrick, Brigt., juror, **4.** 525.  
 Fitzpatrick, Bryan, juror, **1.** 594.  
     law suit, **1.** 578, 593.  
 Fitzpatrick, Cornelius, land lapses, **2.** 496, 524.  
 Fitzpatrick, Cornelius, Jr., asks for lapse patent, **2.** 392.  
 Fitzpatrick, Cornelius, Sr., land lapses, **2.** 392.  
 Fitzpatrick, Edward, rights proved, **4.** 617.  
 Fitzpatrick, Edward, land grants to, **4.** 704.  
 Fitzpatrick, James, brings suit, **10.** 433.  
     suit against, **10.** 282.  
 Fitzpatrick, Simon, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Fitzrandolph, Benj., a J. P., **4.** 683, 951, 1041, 1243.  
     petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-684.  
     road comsr., **23.** 221.  
 Fitzsimmons, Thos., Pa. Comr., **18.** 581.  
 Fitzsimons, Mr., in C. C., **16.** 825.  
 Fitzwalter, Earl, at Board of Trade meeting, **4.** 209-215, 268-270.  
     to Johnston on public affairs, **4.** 200-202.  
     to King on Swiss, **4.** 166-168.  
 Fitzwilliam (Fitzwilliams), Richard,



boundary commissioner, **3.** 21.  
divides collection districts, **4.** 169.  
favors continuation of survey, **2.** 778.  
in council, **3.** 123, 477.  
letters mentioned, **2.** 816.  
on equipment of Va. commissioners, **2.** 735.  
on Va. act against N. C. tobacco, **2.** 684-685.  
on progress of N. C., **2.** xvii.  
opposes continuance of survey, **2.** 787.  
presents memorial from N. C. on exportation of tobacco, **3.** 210-211.  
protests against Va. act of 1726, **2.** xv-xvi.  
reports on boundary survey, **2.** 750-757.  
returns from survey, **2.** 781, 790; **3.** 13.  
sits in council, **2.** 673.  
surveyor general of customs, **3.** 62.  
Va. boundary commissioner and instructions, **2.** 734, 744-746, 768.  
**Fitzworth, Isaac**, court to be held at house of, **24.** 973.  
**Five Fathom Hole, Charleston**, **15.** 35, 36, 37, 38; **24.** 852; **25.** 71, 72.  
British ships in, **15.** 363.  
**Five Nations**, **3.** 89; **5.** 464.  
aid Tuscaroras, **2.** 49; **3.** 345.  
among Tuscaroras, **2.** 25.  
explanation to and member released, **2.** 24.  
false report on, **3.** 518.  
help of feared, **1.** 900; **2.** 30.  
in alliance with N. C. Indians, **3.** 202, 205.  
may interpose with Tuscaroras for peace, **2.** 23-24.  
trade with to be cut off, **2.** 190.  
**Fiwell, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 520.  
**Flack, James**, army pay, **17.** 210.  
denies that regulators robbed Fanning, **8.** 260.  
**Flacoa**, **17.** 586.  
**Flag, Lt.**, dead, **15.** 754, 757.  
**Flagg, George**, prisoner, **15.** 392.  
**Flaggins, John**, land grant to, **4.** 221.  
**Flags**, designated for merchant vessel, **3.** 113.  
imposition and abuses of, **16.** 681.  
**Flags of truce**, treatment of vessels with, **16.** 418, 422-423.  
**Flaick, Samuel**, in militia, **22.** 380.  
**Flaick, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 380.

**Flail, Conway**, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
**Flake, John**, petition discussed, **13.** 150-151, 158-159.  
**Flake, Samuel**, jailed as a Tory, **11.** 655.  
regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Flake (Flock), Thos.**, agrees to restitution of fees in Rowan, **8.** 521-522.  
**Flanakin, Ed.**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Flanders**, **1.** 955.  
**Flanigan, Edward**, patroler, **10.** 451.  
**Flanikin, Richard**, complaint against a J. P., **4.** 1252.  
**Flannegan, Patrick**, army pay, **17.** 211.  
**Flannigan, James**, confers on Selwyn lands, **7.** 19-20.  
**Flannikin, Richard**, petition of referred to com., **13.** 840, 929, 932.  
**Flat River**, **5.** 1204; **23.** 418.  
McCulloh lands on, **5.** xxxii, 772, 779; **6.** 570.  
regulators on, **8.** 614.  
**Flat River Baptist Association**, history, **5.** 1183-1184.  
**Flat River church**, **5.** 1184.  
**Flat Rock church**, **5.** 1181.  
**Flat Swamp**, **2.** 261, 265, 330; **19.** 848; **23.** 168, 222, 480.  
**Flat Swamp Camp**, **8.** 590, 673.  
**Flat Swamp church**, **5.** 1177.  
**Flats, The**, (Cape Fear), **23.** 356, 382; **24.** 125, 852; **25.** 72.  
inspection at, **24.** 581.  
**Flatt Swamp**, **6.** 1078.  
**Flavel, Wm.**, deputy surveyor, **3.** 618.  
land grant to, **4.** 58.  
**Flaw, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 358.  
**Flax**, **3.** 338.  
act for warehouses to inspect, **23.** 741-4; to amend act on inspection, **23.** 768-9; to encourage cultivation, **23.** 613-4, 649; to inspect, **23.** 639-49, 790-801; **24.** 580-6, 658-661; **25.** 37.  
bill for inspection of, **7.** 564, 595, 598, 623, 900, 904, 907, 921, 944, 947, 951, 959, 970, 977; to encourage raising of, **6.** 856, 863, 922, 934, 942, 1096, 1101, 1108, 1111, 1144, 1159, 1160, 1169, 1181, 1183, 1186, 1293; to repeal act on, **7.** 598, 601, 603, 607, 632, 636, 637, 640.  
bounty on, **6.** 1237; needed, **6.** 1090, 1154.  
British bounty on, **6.** 1081.





- culture should be encouraged, **9**. 911.  
 encouragement for needed, **6**. 839.  
 exported, **6**. 1029, 1031.  
 exports should be encouraged, **6**. 449, 473, 477.  
 factories for, **7**. 429.  
 premium on, **5**. xlii; considered, **6**. 1219, 1261; for exportation of, **6**. 1030.  
 superior to that of Pa. and N. Y., **5**. 317.  
 to be used for quit rents, **4**. 205.  
**Flax notes**, issued, **23**. 742-3.  
**Flay, Maj.**, **12**. 470.  
**Fleachall (Fletcher), Col. Thos.**, Tory career, **19**. 975; **22**. 181, 182, 183. defeated, **10**. 340.  
 leads Tories in S. C., **15**. 178.  
 See also Fletcher.  
**Fleeker, James**, petition, **18**. 295, 301.  
**Fleeman, Henry**, in militia, **22**. 160.  
**Fleeman, Henry**, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
**Fleetwood, Bishop**, sermon of, **1**. 858.  
**Fleetwood, Mr.**, brings in supplies, **16**. 208-209.  
 buys steers, **22**. 612-13.  
**Fleetwood, Francis**, army rank, **16**. 1058.  
**Fleetwood, Henry**, petitions for Wind-sor as C. H., 804-806.  
**Fleetwood, James**, petitions for Wind-sor as C. H., 804-806.  
**Fleetwood, Jerry**, petitions for Wind-sor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
**Fleetwood, John**, bill to remove court from place of, **17**. 326; to remove public buildings to place of, **20**. 27, 39.  
 petition, **19**. 144, 212, 258, 259, 342, 344.  
**Fleetwood, John**, petitions for Wind-sor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
**Fleetwood, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 627, 631.  
**Fleetwood, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
**Flemin, George**, patroler, **10**. 63.  
**Fleming**. See Flemming.  
**Fleming, —**, loyalist, **10**. 454.  
**Fleming, Col.**, urges raising of troops, **14**. 626.  
**Fleming, Allison**, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
**Fleming James**, grand juror, **2**. 98.  
 law suit, **2**. 99.  
 tried for abusing Rountree, **2**. 400, 405, 412, 438.  
**Fleming, James**, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
**Fleming, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Fleming, John**, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
**Fleming John**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62, 99.  
**Fleming, Jos.**, army rank, **1d**. 1196.  
**Flemins' Creek**, mentioned, **1**. 448.  
**Flemmin, John**, regulator, **7**. 737.  
**Flemming**. See Fleming.  
**Flemming, Elizabeth**, slave of castrated, **22**. 850.  
**Flemming, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Flemming, James**, memorial, **20**. 29, 35; considered, **17**. 303, 309, 315, 320, 325-326.  
 to Caswell on maritime judge, **20**. 771.  
**Flemming, John**, patroler, **10**. 63.  
**Flemming, Joseph**, army pay, **17**. 210.  
**Flemming, Joseph**, in army, **15**. 735.  
**Flemming, Thomas**, army pay, **17**. 210.  
**Flemming, Thos.**, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
**Flemming, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Flen, Thos.**, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 219.  
**Flenigen, Ensign**, wounded, **19**. 973.  
**Flenigen, D.**, wounded, **19**. 973.  
**Flenner, John**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-809.  
**Flenniken, John**, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
**Flere, Thomas**, voter, **15**. 237.  
**Fletcher, Mr.**, **14**. 700.  
**Fletcher, Capt.**, **1**. 414.  
**Fletcher, Col.**, **2**. 190.  
**Fletcher, Abner**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
**Fletcher, Elizabeth**, son exempted, **6**. 1267.  
**Fletcher, Geo.**, **14**. 406, 461.  
 Board of War to on collection of grain tax, **14**. 389-390; on provisions, **14**. 412, 445-446, 465; on salt, **14**. 392.  
 collects cattle for troops, **14**. 391.  
 commissary, **14**. 662.  
 on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 owes state, **21**. 1071.  
 quoted on Mallett and salt, **14**. 411.  
 reports on provisions, **15**. 414.  
 to collect forage, &c., **15**. 781.  
 to receive stores from Mallett and provide for troops, &c., **14**. 392.  
 town coms'r, **24**. 180.  
 tries to recover wagon, **15**. 559.  
**Fletcher, George**, executor of, **1**. 607.



- inventory, **1**. 610.  
 records mark, **1**. 495.
- Fletcher, George**, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.
- Fletcher, James**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 4, 6, 26, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
 petition, **18**. 66, 187-188, 206, 403, 431; **20**. 169-170, 347; **21**. 207, 213, 272, 283, 434, 576, 630.
- Fletcher, John**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 army rank, **13**. 497; **16**. 1197.  
 in army, **15**. 734.
- Fletcher, Margaret**, records marks, **1**. 495.
- Fletcher, Nathan**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Fletcher, Ralph**, a J. P., **1**. 574.  
 a justice, **1**. 443, 478-484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 490, 493, 494, 520, 522, 524, 525, 531-535, 548-551, 561-566, 573-582, 604-613.  
 at Court, **1**. 389.  
 buys, **1**. 396.  
 gives and receives, **1**. 606.  
 gives power of attorney, **1**. 606.  
 juror, **1**. 388, 428, 433, 434.  
 law suit, **2**. 150.  
 petition, **1**. 305-306.  
 records marks, **1**. 495.  
 sells, **1**. 606, 607.
- Fletcher, Ralph**, quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Fletcher, Ralph, Jun.**, gives and receives, **1**. 606.  
 juror, **1**. 605.  
 law suit, **1**. 481-482.  
 proves power of attorney, **1**. 606.  
 witness, **1**. 612, 627.
- Fletcher, Reuben**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Fletcher, Reuben**, pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Fletcher, Richard**, allowance to discontinued, **17**. 650, 652, 732.
- Fletcher, Richard**, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.
- Fletcher, Robert**, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Fletcher, Sarah**, record marks, **1**. 495.
- Fletcher, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1058.  
 in army, **15**. 722.
- Fletcher, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 280.
- Fletcher, Thos.**, pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Fletcher, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 army rank, **16**. 1058.  
 in army, **15**. 722.
- Fletcher, Wm.**, exempted, **6**. 1267.
- Fleury**. See **Flury**.
- Fleury, Lieut. Col.**, and battle of Stoney Point, **14**. 328.
- Flewellen, Wm.**, allowance to, **12**. 610; **13**. 862, 864, 910, 956.
- Flibes, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Flibes, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Flibes, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 393.
- Flin**. See **Flinn**, **Flyn**, **Flynn**.
- Flin, Collum**, juror, **25**. 190.
- Fliind, John**, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Fling, Dan.**, in militia, **22**. 275.
- Fling, Daniel**, in militia, **22**. 341.
- Fling, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Flinikin, Capt.**, **24**. 948.
- Flinn**. See **Flin**, **Flyn**, **Flynn**.
- Flinn, David**, army rank, **15**. 721; **16**. 1057.
- Flinn, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Flinn, John**, pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Flinn, Thomas**, petition considered, **17**. 340.
- Flinn, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1058.
- Flint, David**, claim, **9**. 487.
- Flint, Royal**, buys tobacco, **21**. 262-263, 422, 556, 557, 559, 564, 568, 692, 724, 725.  
 Thomas on tobacco contracts of, **22**. 809.  
 to Johnston on tobacco, **21**. 556-557.
- Flint River**, and U. S. boundary, **16**. 750; **17**. 6.  
 fort needed on, **5**. 466, 467.  
 harbor of, **3**. 9.
- Flippin, Armistead**, affidavit, **14**. 311.
- Flippin, Francis**, affidavit, **14**. 311.
- Floyd, Rev. Thomas**, location, **7**. 457.
- Flolyd, John**, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Flood, Alex.**, army rank, **13**. 522; **16**. 1055.
- Flood, Benjn.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Flood, David**, act for land to, **24**. 629-630.
- Flood, Enoch**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Flood, Frederick**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Flood, George**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Flood, James**, juror, **4**. 523.
- Flood, Jesse**, army pay, **17**. 212.
- Flood, Math.**, land grant asked for, **4**. 454.
- Flood, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Flood, Saml.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Flood, Wm.**, army rank, **13**. 525; **16**. 1058.
- Flora, Lazarus**, army pay, **17**. 210.  
 army rank, **15**. 722; **16**. 1058.
- Flora, Richard**, army rank, **15**. 722; **16**. 1058.
- Florence, George**, army pay, **17**. 212.
- Florida, Francis**, army rank, **16**. 1060.





- Florida**, **1**. xii, 95, 97; **2**. 177, 764; **3**. 32; **4**. x; **6**. 618, 785, 806, 974, 967; **8**. 588, 671; **11**. 80; **16**. 981; **22**. 191, 196, 197.  
 abstract of Coxe's title to, **1**. 519.  
 and Indian trade, **7**. 270.  
 boundary of C., **1**. 21, 44, 102.  
 Brief description of C., on coast of, **1**. 155-157.  
 cession of, **6**. 778.  
 coast of mentioned, **1**. 36, 37.  
 effects of bad reports on settlement, **1**. 39.  
 evacuated by French and Spanish, **7**. 214.  
 expeditions into, **13**. 205.  
 fertility and health of, **3**. 12.  
 help needed by, **7**. 112.  
 Indians of to be won over to English, **6**. 1090.  
 invaded by Gen. Moore, **11**. xi.  
 may be admitted to Cont. Ass'n, **10**. 178.  
 name first given to C., **2**. 763; to Va., **1**. 119.  
 N. C. loyalists organized in, **11**. xviii.  
 occupied by Spanish, **3**. 10.  
 reduction of, **13**. 734*m*.  
 scouts of in Briar Creek battle, **14**. 40.  
 settlers for, **7**. 248.  
 should be reduced, **13**. 321.  
 Stuart settles Indian affairs in, **7**. 164.  
 takes land from C., **7**. 157.  
 the Caswell to be in attack on, **13**. 309-310.  
 threatens Ga., **11**. xii.  
 to be attacked, **22**. 943.  
 troops of in American service, **14**. 21; in Briar Creek battle, **14**. 271.  
 used as name for C., **1**. 118.  
 See also East Florida and West Florida.  
**Florida Cape**, **1**. 57, 154; **4**. 6; **5**. 477, 572; **9**. 33, 320.  
**Florida Gulf**, **2**. 232; **3**. 9, 11; **9**. 179.  
 Plate fleet obstructed in, **3**. 7.  
 should be light house in, **3**. 50.  
**Florida Rangers**, (Br.), **19**. 911.  
 location, **15**. 261.  
**Floridas, The**, **10**. 402, 724; **17**. 466.  
 case of considered, **15**. 247.  
 coveted by Spain, **14**. 206.  
**Flough, David**, in militia, **22**. 396.  
**Flounder, Robt.**, army rank, **16**. 1055.
- Flour**, act to forbid exportation, **25**. 255-6, 326-7; to inspect, **23**. 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24**. 580-6, 658-61; **25**. 378-87.  
 and biscuit sent to N. C. from N. Y., **2**. 278-279.  
 bill for inspection of, **6**. 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108, 1117, 1124, 1154*b*, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177-1178, 1191, 1195-1196; to continue inspection act, **6**. 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954; to regulate inspection, **5**. 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1097.  
 embargo on wanted, **13**. 86, 93.  
 exportation forbidden, **7**. 226-227; proposed, **16**. 332.  
 exported to East Indies, **5**. xlii.  
 from N. E. used in Albemarle, **2**. xii.  
 inspection needed, **6**. 449, 473, 477, mills for on Cape Fear, **6**. 1030.  
 to be sold by weight, **23**. 918.  
**Flow, Gen.**, **16**. 647.  
**Flowel, John**, regulator, **8**. 80.  
**Flower, Ignatius**, caveat against, **6**. 1066.  
**Flower Gap**, **20**. 758.  
**Flowers, David**, dissents against J. P.'s, **18**. 152.  
 in Assem., **19**. 489, 504, 505, 508, 509, 519, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 674, 688, 692, 714, 797, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 835.  
 quoted, **22**. 769; on Kennon's accounts, **13**. 257.  
 tax receiver, **20**. 594.  
 taxable, **15**. 191.  
 voter, **15**. 237.  
**Flowers, Davis**, in Assembly, **17**. 336, 355, 359, 365, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 425.  
**Flowers, George**, resigns as J. P., **18**. 258, 261.  
**Flowers, John**, at court, **1**. 389.  
 juror, **1**. 592, 594.  
 sells, **1**. 399, 488.  
**Flowers, John, Jr.**, buys, **1**. 652.  
 law suit, **1**. 655.  
**Flowers, Simon**, land grant to, **4**. 703.  
**Flowers, Susan**, sells, **1**. 399.  
**Flowers, Susana**, sells land, **1**. 488.  
**Flowers, Wm.**, juror, **9**. 693.  
**Flowers, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
**Floyd**. See Flloyd, Flolyd.



- Floyd, Col., organizes Tories, **15**. 258.  
 Floyd, Buckner, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
   in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Floyd, Charles, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Floyd, Charles, orders to, **16**. 526.  
 Floyd, Griffeth, land grant to, **4**. 675.  
 Floyd, Griffin, land grant to, **4**. 615.  
 Floyd, Griffin, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Floyd, John, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Floyd, John, army pay, **17**. 263.  
 Floyd, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1059.  
 Floyd, John, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Floyd, John, in Legislature of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1273.  
   surveyor of Transylvania, **10**. 382.  
 Floyd, John, patroler, **10**. 451.  
 Floyd, Lawrence, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Floyd, Matthew, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Floyd, Matt, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.  
 Floyd, Matthew, allowance to, **22**. 821.  
 Floyd, Matthew, fined, **9**. 651.  
 Floyd, Wm., in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Floyd, Willis, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Fludger, Sir Samuel, debt due to, **5**. 937, 939, 940, 952, 954.  
 Fludgers, Thos., debt to, **5**. 939, 954.  
 Fluquinon, Daniel, in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Flury. See Fleury.  
 Flury, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1056.  
 Flutcher, Richard, pensioned, **10**. 978.  
 Fluvanna River, road across, **4**. xxi.  
 Fly, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Flying Camp, **14**. 781.  
 Flying Camp Phyfer, **14**. 659.  
 Flying Fish, schooner, **14**. 449.  
 Flynn. See Flin, Flinn, Flynn.  
 Flynn, Collom, attorney, **1**. 520.  
   proves letter of attorney, **1**. 480, 486.  
   receives power of attorney, **1**. 484.  
   sells land, **1**. 480, 486.  
 Flynn, Colum, a J. P., **4**. 224.  
 Flynn, John, receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Foard. See Ford, Fourd.  
 Foard, Capt, shoes to, **14**. 439.  
 Foard, Ritchard, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Focker, —, exempted, **7**. 368.  
 Foe, —, **16**. 640.  
 Fogarthy, James, army pay, **17**. 210.  
 Fogarty, Cornelius, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Fogatie, Edward, administration on estate of, **6**. 1082.  
 Foggerson. See Ferguson, etc.  
 Foggerson, Frs., in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Fogleman family, **8**. 734.  
 Foil. See Foyle.  
 Foil, James, coms'r and treas. of Johnston, **23**. 170.  
 Foil, Rosina, **8**. 748.  
 Foil (Phyles) family, **8**. 744, 747.  
 Foiles, James, road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Foisset, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1055.  
 Foley, John, army pay, **17**. 210.  
   army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Foley, John, petition, **19**. 577.  
 Foley, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 210.  
 Foley, Thomas, at Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 50-51.  
 Folger, Mr., **11**. 720.  
 Folger, John, **13**. 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 19, 20.  
   Brice to Caswell on, **13**. 27-28.  
   Caswell to Laurens on affairs of, **13**. 22-24, 30.  
 Folgier, Mr., **11**. 456, 457.  
 Folgier, Timothy, **11**. 440, 441.  
 Folk, James, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Folk, John, goes express, **22**. 861.  
 Folk, Right, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Folk, Thomas, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Folk, Wm., juror, **4**. 525.  
 Folke, Wm., land of lapses, **2**. 354.  
 Folkenbury, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 1038.  
 Folks, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Folks, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Folks, James, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Folley, Dennis, land grant to, **4**. 630.  
 Follior, Richard, witness, **5**. 437.  
 Folliver, James, in army, **15**. 735.  
 Folsom (Folesome, Fulsome, Fulshom).  
   Ebenezer, **10**. 603, 632, 633, 664, 699, 704, 877; **16**. 208, 213; **22**. 613.  
   appears before Prov. Cong. to answer for conduct, **10**. 952, 956-957.  
   brings in Tory horses, **11**. 348.  
   Bullock to on payments to troops, **10**. 757.  
   colonel, **10**. 568.  
   com. to settle accounts of to report, **13**. 562-563, 564, 665.  
   complaints against, **10**. 704.  
   C. of S. to on ammunition, &c., **11**. 342-343.  
   in Assembly, **12**. 622, 625, 633, 764, 776, 797; **13**. 532, 541, 562; **17**. 700; on com. of Assem., **17**. 837, 932,  
   in Guilford Co., **11**. 335.



- lieut. col., **10**. 531.  
 militia of disbanded, **10**. 927.  
 petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
 reports on Tory outrages, **22**. 1044-1046.  
 reward to, **10**. 567.  
 to appear before Prov. Cong. to answer charges, **10**. 930-931.  
 to command troops sent to Cross Creek, **10**. 567.  
 to Council of Safety on salt and location of troops, **10**. 839-840.  
 to deliver guns, **10**. 627; salt, **10**. 643, 686, 690, 828, 703, 705.  
 to look out for salt, **10**. 629.  
 to pay for salt, **10**. 999; **12**. 373; at Cross Creek, **12**. 202.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 524.  
 to Prov. Council on salt, Indians, &c., **10**. 732-733.  
 to read Declaration, **10**. 694-695.  
 to receive lead, **11**. 303-304.  
 to recapture prisoners, **10**. 631.  
 to search for Cumberland records, **10**. 628.  
 to seize salt, **10**. 700.  
 to sell arms of Tories, **12**. 775-776, 784, 835.  
 to take security of Campbell, **10**. 625.  
**Fone, —**, imported, **1**. 479.  
**Fontain, Jese**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Fontain, Rev. Peter**, preaches and baptizes children on boundary survey, **2**. 751, 753, 754, 755, 756, 776, 777, 780, 783, 784, 785, 787, 792, 796.  
 work among N. C. gentiles and pay for same, **3**. 23, 24.  
**Fontain's Creek**, **2**. 776, 777, 781, 784, 809.  
**Fontenac fort**, reduced, **5**. 1094.  
**Fonton, Ambrose**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
**Fonville**. See Formveil, Fumveal.  
**Fonville, John**, church coms'r, **23**. 231, 365.  
 church warden, **25**. 35.  
 tax receiver, **25**. 285.  
**Fonville, John**, building coms'r, **24**. 522; **25**. 359, 375, 401, 462.  
 on S. C. of Craven, **9**. 1144, 1237.  
**Fonville, John**, a J. P., **11**. 710.  
**Fonville, John**, in militia, **22**. 317.  
**Fonville, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 323.  
**Fonville, John, Sr.**, **4**. 630, 631.  
**Fonville, Wm. B.**, in militia, **22**. 323.  
**Fonvell, John**, a J. P., **2**. 526.  
**Fonviele, John**, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
**Fonvielle, David**, in militia, **22**. 324.  
**Fonvielle, Frs.**, in militia, **22**. 325.  
**Fonvielle, Isaac**, in army, **13**. 519.  
**Fonvielle, John**, road comsr., **23**. 222.  
**Fonvielle, Wm. B.**, in militia, **22**. 324.  
**Fonville, Brice**, juror, **8**. 509.  
**Fonville, David**, land grant to, **4**. 799.  
**Fonville, Isaac**, army rank, **16**. 1058.  
**Fonville, Isaac**, land grant to, **4**. 799.  
**Fonville, Jeremiah**, a J. P., **22**. 918.  
**Fonville (Fonvealle, Fontville, Fonvoille, Fonveal, Fonvielle)**, John, a J. P., **4**. 47, 354; **5**. 813.  
 asks for resurvey, **4**. 333; for survey, **4**. 62; to have patent altered, **6**. 332.  
 bond as trustee to erect public offices, **5**. 567-568.  
 demands pay from Mabson, **4**. 785, in Assembly, **5**. 231, 242, 244, 263, 270, 272, 282, 291, 295, 505, 507, 510, 513, 521, 535, 537, 538, 543, 547, 668, 669, 670, 672, 675, 677, 680, 688, 701, 705, 708, 709, 710, 712, 719, 724, 728, 843, 867, 878, 882, 883, 885, 887, 889, 894, 896, 906, 907, 908, 914, 915, 918, 921, 923, 1021, 1030, 1060, 1078; **6**. 95, 98, 123, 127, 132, 145, 147, 644, 661, 663, 672, 673, 674.  
 land grant to, **4**. 273, 332, 677, 704, 712, 761, 767, 768, 892, 897, 953, 970.  
 land to be resurveyed, **4**. 275.  
 memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 on com. of Assem., **5**. 709, 1043.  
 payment to, **5**. 797; as commissioner on public buildings, **5**. 965.  
 petition from heirs of, **4**. 799; on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 produces accounts, **5**. 969.  
 recommends, **6**. 230.  
 record of land patent changed, **4**. 630, 631-632.  
 rights proved, **4**. 617.  
 to pay for Indians, **6**. 100, 108.  
**Fonville, John**, a J. P., **12**. 99.  
 cornet, **14**. 287.  
**Fonville, John, Sr.**, juror, **8**. 528.  
**Foob, Robert**, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
**Food**, in N. C., **1**. 713-714.  
 scarcity of, **2**. 287.  
**Fookes, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Fooks, James**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 army rank, **16**. 1056.  
**Fooks, John**, **24**. 931.





**Fooks, John**, army pay, **17**. 212.  
 army rank, **13**. 513; **16**. 1056.  
**Fool, Matthew**, allowance to, **22**. 827.  
**Fool Harry**, **11**. 199.  
 talk at Indian Congress, **11**. 185.  
**Fool (of) Quality, The**, **22**. 885.  
**Foorms, Arthur**, in army, **13**. 521.  
**Fooshee, John**, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
**Foot, Elisha**, receives pay for soldiers,  
**17**. 213.  
**Foote, George**, juror, **8**. 72.  
**Foote, Wm. H.**, reprint from sketches  
 of, **5**. 1193-1228.  
**Foraging**, complaints on, **14**. 837-838.  
**Forbay**, prison ship, **17**. 1044.  
**Forbes**. See **Forbis**, **Forbs**, **Forbus**.  
**Forbes, —**, taxable, **15**. 191.  
**Forbes, Mr.**, **5**. xxx.  
**Forbes, Mrs.**, **17**. 168.  
**Forbes, Capt.**, troops under, **15**. 73.  
**Forbes, Gen.**, **5**. xvii, xxii, xxx, 789,  
 790, 999, 1001, 1003, 1004, 1005,  
 1010; **6**. xi, 90, 101, 282, 388, 449,  
 473.  
 act to support troops for, **23**. 483;  
**25**. 361-4, 372.  
 advances pay of soldiers, **5**. 986.  
 asked to advance pay to N. C.  
 troops, **5**. xxx, 933, 934.  
 dead, **5**. xxxi; **6**. 384.  
 emissions for aid of, **8**. 214.  
 expenses to, **5**. 971.  
 furnishes money to N. C. troops in  
 Ohio campaign, **5**. 1014, 1041.  
 pay for troops under, **5**. 1063.  
 service of Paine to, **6**. 284.  
 to serve under Abercromby, **5**. 934.  
**Forbes, Arthur**, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3,  
 5, 25, 28, 30, 32.  
 on Pitt S. C., **10**. 38, 61, 295, 296,  
 451, 494, 499, 618, 670.  
 patroler, **10**. 64.  
 petition on C. H., **14**. 806-808.  
 school trustee, **24**. 867.  
 tax coms'r, **25**. 52.  
 to secure powder, **10**. 347.  
**Forbes, Arthur**, in militia, **10**. 99.  
**Forbes, Baley**, in militia, **22**. 346.  
**Forbes, Charles**, allowance to, **12**. 434,  
 436.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 969.  
 in militia, **9**. 696.  
 on com. to collect aid for Boston,  
**9**. 1081.  
 introduced to Washington, **11**. 699.  
 signs oath as member of Council of  
 State, **11**. 363-364.

town coms'r and treasurer, **23**. 865.  
**Forbes, Charles A.**, resolve in favor  
 of, **12**. 250.  
**Forbes, Daniel Charles, a J. P.**, drop-  
 ped, **9**. 1229.  
**Forbes, David**, voter, **15**. 237.  
**Forbes, Elizabeth**, allowance to, **13**.  
 911.  
 petition, **19**. 78, 79, 83, 98, 101; con-  
 sidered, **16**. 116, 117, 121, 126, 143,  
 144.  
**Forbes, Henry**, lt. col., **20**. 272, 460.  
**Forbes, Hugh**, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
**Forbes, James**, **12**. 862.  
**Forbes, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 346.  
**Forbes, Jo.**, to Dobbs on French war,  
**5**. 926-927.  
**Forbes, John**, asks pardon for Hunter,  
**9**. 86-87.  
**Forbes, John**, deputy surveyor dead,  
**4**. 1036.  
**Forbes, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 346.  
**Forbes, John**, land grant to, **4**. 353,  
 588, 704, 764, 799.  
 rights proved, **4**. 705.  
**Forbes, Col. John**, rights proved, **4**.  
 705.  
**Forbes, Joseph**, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
**Forbes, Joshua**, army pay, **17**. 210.  
 in army, **15**. 727.  
**Forbes, W.**, to Sumner on his sickness  
 and resignation, **15**. 658.  
**Forbes (Forbus), Wm.**, a J. P., **4**. 4, 46,  
 218, 347, 447, 683.  
 assistant baron of the exchequer,  
**4**. 43.  
 candidate for Assembly, **4**. 494.  
 commissioner on Carteret's lands, **4**.  
 639, 799-800; to fix site of capitol,  
**4**. 898.  
 disputes over precedence in council,  
**4**. 1001.  
 expenses in surveying Granville line,  
**4**. 698-700, 807-11.  
 fort coms'r, **23**. 229.  
 in Assembly, **4**. 367, 370, 372, 375,  
 388, 414.  
 in Council, **3**. 435, 472; **4**. 22, 23,  
 30, 575; **4**. 587-603, 625-634, 639-651,  
 674-700, 701-714, 714-719, 759-770,  
 798-814, 834-838, 850-855, 884-898,  
 898-917, 935, 945-949, 952-970, 971-  
 984, 1000-1010, 1042-1045, 1065-  
 1068, 1166, 1177.  
 land grant asked for, **4**. 701; land  
 grant to, **4**. 56, 57, 946, 965, 1038,  
 1047, 1241.



- on com. of Assembly, **4**. 233, 381, 389, 409.  
 on com. of council, **4**. 724, 777, 823, 832, 900, 975, 989.  
 on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4**. 1007.  
 old and sick, **4**. 1245.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 220.  
 recommended for council, **4**. 9, 17.  
 resigns as sheriff, **4**. 347.  
 rights proved, **4**. 596, 1033.  
 sheriff, **4**. 347.  
 vestryman, **23**. 191.  
**Forbes, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
**Forbes, Wm.**, coms'r on river, **22**. 278.  
**Forbes, Wm.**, dead, **11**. 116.  
**Forbes, Wm.**, town coms'r, **25**. 272.  
**Forbis, Capt. Arthur**, **22**. 144, 148, 151, 152.  
**Forbis, Wm.**, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
**Forbis, Wm.**, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.  
**Forbs, E.**, Baptist minister, **5**. 1180.  
**Forbus**. See **Furbus**.  
**Forbus, Baily**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Forbus, Bayly**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
**Forbus, Ed.**, in militia, **22**. 349.  
**Forbus, Isaac**, in militia, **22**. 349.  
**Forbus, Jacob**, in militia, **22**. 249.  
**Forbus, John**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
**Forbus, Joshua**, army rank, **16**. 1057.  
**Forbus, Moses**, in militia, **22**. 349.  
**Forbus, Thos.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Forbush**. See **Furbush**.  
**Forbush, Francis**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
**Forbush, James**, **13**. 444.  
**Forbush, Robt.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
**Force, Peter**, collections of mentioned. **1**. v.  
**Forces**, act for, **23**. 476, 503.  
 See also **Troops**.  
**Forcible Entry**, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 320, 323.  
**Ford**. See **Foard**, **Fourd**.  
**Ford**, —, claims, **5**. 307.  
**Ford**, —, killed, **19**. 969, 991.  
**Ford, Mr.**, corn to, **14**. 430.  
**Ford, Mr.**, presents petition, **3**. 539.  
**Ford, Col.**, **14**. 651.  
 needs clothing, **14**. 682.  
 on council of war, **14**. 719.  
 order to, **14**. 431.  
**Ford, Ensign**, a prisoner, **14**. 818.  
 on court of inquiry, **15**. 617.  
**Ford, Lieut.**, in N. C. battalion., **13**. 343.  
 rank, **16**. 664.  
**Ford, Lt. Col.**, field officer, **12**. 516, 542.  
**Ford, Rev. Mr.**, chaplain to Prov. Cong., **10**. 505.  
 judge advocate, **11**. 752.  
**Ford, Abm.**, army rank, **15**. 723; **16**. 1058.  
**Ford, Abram**, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
**Ford, Absalom**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
**Ford, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 370.  
**Ford, Benj.**, opinion quoted, **14**. 604.  
**Ford, Elias**, army rank, **16**. 1057.  
**Ford, Elias**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Ford, Elias**, to take testimony in Irwin case, **10**. 974.  
**Ford, Henry**, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
**Ford, Hezk.**, army rank, **16**. 1056.  
**Ford, James**, resigns as J. P., **21**. 261, 605, 633.  
**Ford, John**, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
**Ford, John**, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 and affairs of N. C. Line, **18**. 57-58, 59, 61-62, 375.  
 army pay, **18**. 212.  
 army rank, **16**. 1059; **18**. 450.  
 Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
 presides as justice, **8**. 49.  
 proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 provisions at, **15**. 473.  
 rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609.  
 refuses to sign for stores, **16**. 632, 633.  
**Ford, John**, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
**Ford, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Ford, John**, in militia, **22**. 395.  
**Ford, John**, juror, **22**. 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
**Ford, John**, officer, **18**. 486.  
**Ford, Joseph**, officer in Cherokee expedition, **2**. 258.  
**Ford, Joseph**, reward paid to, **6**. 1139, 1209, 1212, 1214.  
**Ford, Joseph**, road coms'r, **23**. 908-9.  
 to attend Prov. Cong., **10**. 929.  
**Ford, Lewis**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
**Ford, Marcus**, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
**Ford, Peter**, makes wrong entry, **22**. 951.  
**Ford, Richard**, exempted, **7**. 625.





Ford, Simeon, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Ford, Stephen, road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Ford, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1058.  
 Ford, Wm., asks for resurvey, **4**. 347.  
 Ford, Wm., in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Ford, Wm., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Ford, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Ford, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Fordham, Abram, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 881.  
 Fordham, Benj., certificates of to be paid, **18**. 41, 271, 276.  
   claims allowed, **8**. 147; **9**. 223, 224, 225, 371, 589, 590, 953.  
   deposition on agreement to break up Assembly, **4**. 1192, 1230.  
   doorkeeper of Assembly, **4**. 735, 984.  
   ex-messenger, **4**. 1331.  
   fails to arrest Harris, **9**. 372, 471.  
   mace bearer to Assem., **8**. 109; **9**. 450, 1196.  
   payment to for Dupee, **6**. 1100, 1166, 1167.  
   rights proved, **4**. 705.  
   sergeant at arms, **4**. 856.  
   superseded as doorkeeper, **5**. 1002.  
   takes Johnston prisoner, **7**. 627.  
 Fordice, Capt., killed at Great Bridge, **10**. 394.  
 Fordice, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Fording Place, The, **4**. 280.  
 Fore, Daniel, acquitted by S. Com., **10**. 499.  
 Forehand, Cor., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Forehand, Cornelius, in militia, **22**. 348.  
 Forehand, Cornelius, in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Forehand, David, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Forehand, Jarvis, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Forehand, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 348.  
 Forehand, Lemuel, bill for road to, **19**. 417, 744, 748, 791.  
 Forehand, Levi, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Forehand, Sampson, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Forehand, Thos., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Foreign built ships, not to trade to America, **1**. 497.  
 Foreign debt, **18**. 527, 530, 531, 592-593.  
   acts of Va. and S. C. against collection of, **2**. 835-838.  
   bill to pay interest of, **20**. 539.  
   payment of, **16**. 734; **17**. 20-21; **18**. 578, 606-607, 657, 703-707, 748, 779-782.

  protest of merchants against Va. law on, **2**. 279-280.  
   report on, **17**. 52-63, 65-66.  
   tobacco to be devoted to, **24**. 892-3.  
   See also Debt.  
 Foreign Nations, duties of U. S. to on commerce, **18**. 559-560.  
 Foreign Office, duties of, **17**. 597.  
 Foreign parts, act concerning attorneys from, **2**. 886-887.  
 Foreign Plantations, Board of Trade and, established, **1**. 222-224.  
 Foreign ships, exceptions in favor of, **1**. 498.  
   to be registered for colonial trade, **1**. 503-504.  
 Foreign trade, act to encourage, **23**. 89-90.  
   promoted in proprietary colonies, **1**. 541.  
   summarized, **5**. xlii-xliii.  
 Foreign troops, not to be introduced, **22**. 23, 50.  
 Foreigners, act to bring into State, **25**. 94-5.  
   bill to define under what conditions they may hold lands, **18**. 115-116, 341; to encourage settlement of, **19**. 601, 609; to exclude them from holding office, **17**. 315, 321, 329, 345, 348, 383, 395, 400-401, 414, 415; **20**. 27, 38.  
   few in province, **5**. 601; **26**. iii.  
   in U. S. service, **16**. 853.  
   not to trade with Indians, **1**. 187.  
   provisions for, **10**. 1012.  
   to be shut out of A., **1**. 442.  
 Forejudgment, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.  
 Foreman, Gen., in battle of Germantown, **11**. 643.  
 Foreman, Alex., road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Foreman, Anthony, **21**. 543.  
   testimony on N. C. cession and Cherokee war, **22**. 1007.  
 Foreman, Benj., **4**. 68.  
 Foreman, Ben, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Foreman, Benj., land lapses, **2**. 524.  
 Foreman, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 968.  
   rights proved, **4**. 615.  
 Foreman, Benj., money from, **21**. 1064.  
 Foreman, Caleb, army rank, **16**. 1057.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 25, 28, 29.  
   lieut., **10**. 944.  
   money from, **21**. 1064.  
 Foreman, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
   land grant asked, **4**. 618, 707.



- Forest.** See Forreest.
- Forest, M. de la.,** **21.** 466.
- Forest, Sieur de la.,** consul in U. S., **18.** 491, 492, 537.
- Forestalling,** act to prevent, **24.** 318-20, 354.  
bill to prevent, **13.** 852, 885, 943, 955, 972, 973, 975-976, 979, 989-990.
- Forestier, Charles von,** visits N. C., **5.** 1158.
- Forests, fires in,** **5.** 354.  
method of cleaning, **5.** 363.
- Forfeited estates,** commissioners of, **14.** 303.
- Forfeiture of charter,** act for, **1.** 552-554.  
considered, **1.** 537, 538, 539-540, 542, 548, 633, 641, 642-643, 644, 673.
- Forfeitures,** act on, **23.** 157.  
Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 320, 324.  
instructions on, **5.** 1105, 1135.  
not to be disposed of, **3.** 100-101.
- Forgal, Richard,** juror, **4.** 518.
- Forge, Isham,** army pay, **17.** 210.
- Forgery,** act against, **24.** 33-34, 113, 169, 277-8, 578-9; **25.** 317, 333, 347, 352, 363, 372, 385.  
Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 323.  
indictment for, **2.** 401.  
penalty, **23.** 647, 798.
- Fork, Elias,** land grant to, **4.** 766.
- Fork Bridge,** **22.** 344.
- Fork Creek,** **22.** 224.
- Fork Neck,** **4.** 685.
- Fork of James River,** arsenal on proposed, **17.** 104.
- Fork of Neuse,** **2.** 22.
- Fork Point,** **23.** 531.
- Forkner, Amanwall,** petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.
- Forkner, Wm.,** petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.
- Forks Creek,** report of troops at, **15.** 73.
- Forks of Little River church,** **5.** 1186.
- Forks of Yadkin,** address to people of from Rowan S. C., **10.** 134.  
com. to answer people on and report on same, **10.** 434-435.  
conference with people of, **10.** 282.  
people of to elect officers, **10.** 312.
- Forksee, Jno.,** juror **25.** 187.
- Forksee, Robt.,** juror, **25.** 187.
- Forksee, Wm., Jr.,** juror, **25.** 188.
- Forksey, Philip, Jr.,** quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Forksey, Robt.,** quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Formadas, Francisco,** Sp. prisoner, **22.** 272.
- Forman, Caleb,** lieut. of militia, **14.** 135.
- Forman, Ezekiel,** asks for new county, **9.** 91.
- Forman, Hezekiah,** asks for new county, **9.** 92.
- Forman, Samuel,** petition in behalf of for return from duty, **5.** 858, 860.
- Formedon, form of,** Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318.
- Forms, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1059.
- Formveil.** See Fonveille, Fornville, etc.
- Formveil, John, Jr.,** a J. P., **3.** 244.
- Fornegan's Bridge,** **2.** 805.
- Fornes, John,** army pay, **17.** 210.
- Fornes, Jonathan,** army pay, **17.** 210.
- Fornes, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 210.  
army rank, **16.** 1058.
- Forney, —,** prominent in Revolution, **8.** 730.
- Forney, Abraham,** pensioner, **22.** 65.
- Forney, H. A.,** **8.** 752.
- Forney, Jacob,** captain, **6.** 1025.  
county coms'r, **23.** 770, 803.  
on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 423.  
signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162.
- Forney, Jacob,** in militia, **22.** 281.
- Forney, Peter,** pensioner, **22.** 65.
- Forney family,** pioneers, **8.** 751.
- Fornication and adultery,** act on, **23.** 5, 174.  
punishment for, **1.** 626.  
trial for, **1.** 622.
- Fornville.** See Fonveille, Formveil.
- Fornville, John,** a J. P., **3.** 537.
- Frohack.** See Frohock.
- Frohack, John,** in militia, **22.** 366.
- Forqueharson, Cosmus,** in militia, **22.** 385.
- Forree.** See Forrey, Forry.
- Forree (Forrey, Ferree), John,** administrator, **2.** 80.  
juryman, **2.** 83, 89, 93, 95, 96, 102; **25.** 187.  
proves account, **2.** 103.
- Forrest.** See Forest.
- Forrest, —,** **10.** 329.
- Forrest (Forest), M. de,** **16.** 764.
- Forrest, Col.,** **14.** 705.
- Forrest, George,** army pay, **17.** 211.
- Forrest, Isaac,** in Indian war, **10.** 759.



Forrest, Stephen, Indian interpreter, **11.** 179, 184, 193.  
 Forrest, Wm., juror, **7.** 842.  
 Forrest, Wm., in army, **15.** 740.  
 Forrest, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 65.  
 Forrester, James, pensioner, **22.** 66.  
 Forrester, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 211.  
   army rank, **16.** 1057.  
 Forrey. See Forree, Forey.  
 Forrey, Elizabeth, quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Forrister, Capt., **10.** 892.  
 Forry. See Forree, Forrey.  
 Forry, Maj., field officer, **12.** 534.  
 Forson (Foster?), Mr., land boundary, **1.** 271.  
 Forson, Mr., land of, **1.** 59.  
 Forster. See Foster.  
 Forster, —, imports teas, **9.** 1089.  
 Forster (Forstor), Capt., **10.** 663; **11.** 304, 781.  
   buys lottery ticket, **11.** 741, 742.  
   claims of not paid by treasurer, **11.** 372, 373.  
   ship of captured, **13.** 96.  
   to supply the King Tammany with stores, **10.** 875.  
 Forster, Lieut. Col., introduced to Caswell, **11.** 662.  
 Forster, Alexius Mason, in Assembly, **13.** 532, 533, 542, 553.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 7, 25, 27, 30, 31, 35.  
   on com. of Assem., **13.** 534, 627.  
   See also Foster, A. M.  
 Forster, Ch., clerk of council, **3.** 299, 300.  
 Forster, Francis, clerk S. C., **22.** 295, 297.  
 Forster, Francis, deposition on members of Assembly from northern counties, **4.** 1169-1170, 1233.  
   in Assembly, **4.** 1169.  
   in council, **3.** 123; **4.** 1169.  
 Forster (Foster), Francis, petition for land, **2.** 226.  
 Forster, Hannah, imported, **1.** 580.  
 Forster, Henry, a J. P., **6.** 799.  
 Forster, Hugh, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Forster, James, buys land, **1.** 577.  
 Forster, James, dead, **15.** 759.  
 Forster, James, petition, **21.** 163.  
 Forster, John, bill for relief of executors, **21.** 69, 80, 118, 122, 130.  
 Forster, John, advances money for the General Washington, **11.** 533.

commands the General Washington, **10.** 877.  
 Forster (Foster), John, contributes to S. C., **10.** 437.  
   death, **11.** 528, 532.  
   estate taxed, **15.** 190.  
   on S. C. of Wilmington, **10.** 69, 72, 93, 112, 124, 141, 151, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 220, 263, 279, 283, 298, 299, 304, 328, 331, 334, 335, 348, 363, 388, 389, 393, 405, 410, 411, 412, 419, 420, 421, 425, 426, 431.  
   orders men enlisted for the Washington, **11.** 640.  
   payments to for public, **10.** 647.  
   to arm vessels, **10.** 352.  
   to Caswell on defence of Cape Fear River, **11.** 401.  
   to Caswell on need of aid to the General Washington, **11.** 491-492.  
   to protect channel of Cape Fear River, **10.** 336.  
   to receive powder material, **10.** 394, 412.  
   to ship goods to get arms and ammunition, **10.** 288, 292, 353.  
 Forster, John, settler, **1.** 76.  
 Forster, John, settler, **1.** 76.  
 Forster, Richard, leader in Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 255. See also Foster.  
 Forster, Robert, affidavit against Burlington, **3.** 122-123.  
   assistant receiver of quit rents, **4.** 45.  
   clerk of court of exchequer, **4.** 44.  
   clerk of council, **3.** 260, 264, 266, 273, 274, 284, 294, 302, 308, 310, 312, 313, 413, 414, 416, 420, 421, 424, 539, 542, 543, 545, 546, 557, 558, 561, 573, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 593, 594, 602, 641; **4.** 31, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 43, 45, 48, 85, 86, 87, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107, 114, 122, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 131, 133, 144, 146, 152, 153.  
   deputy secretary of State, **3.** 156, 175, 216-257, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 491, 492, 493, 494; **4.** 317, 1181, 1182, 1206.  
   enters land, **4.** 1125.  
   holds blank patents as deputy secretary, **4.** 1104, 1118.  
   land grants to, **4.** 704.  
   length of service as secretary, **3.** 200.  
   summoned before Assembly, **3.** 591.





- surety, **3**. 593.  
 to Burrington on value of secretary's office, **3**. 199-200.  
 to examine public accounts, **4**. 395, 413, 414.  
**Forster, Robert**, asks for resurvey, **4**. 332.  
 claims, **4**. 149, 530.  
 land grant asked for, **4**. 441.  
 land grant to, **4**. 56, 65, 348, 447, 592, 628.  
 witness, **4**. 503.  
**Forster, Robert**, dismissed by court, **2**. 511.  
 lapse patent to, **2**. 674, 767.  
 register of admiralty court, **2**. 520-521, 765.  
 witness, **2**. 832.  
**Forster, Thos.**, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
**Forster, Wm.**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
**Forster, Wm.**, settler, **1**. 76.  
**Forster & Brice**, buy lottery ticket, **11**. 742.  
**Forster Fort**, **11**. 547.  
**Forsyth, —**, **16**. 533, 534.  
**Forsyth, Col.**, at head of C. Dept., **16**. 275.  
**Forsyth, James**, act to vest land in, **25**. 110-11.  
 bill to vest land in, **21**. 292, 323, 385, 659, 710.  
 petition and bill to vest land in, **21**. 743, 767, 783, 805, 887, 892, 917-918, 921, 922, 939, 943, 966.  
**Forsyth, James**, attorney, **7**. 691.  
**Forsyth, James E.**, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
**Forsyth, Robt.**, petitions, **19**. 933.  
**Forsyth Co.**, **8**. 730, 743.  
 Germans in, **8**. 729.  
 Lutherans in, **8**. 765, 782.  
 Nussmann preaches in, **8**. 763.  
**Forsythe, Maj.**, **16**. 707.  
**Fort, Absalom**, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
**Fort, Arthur**, land grant to, **4**. 590.  
**Fort, Elias**, **23**. 473.  
 in army, **15**. 726.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1073.  
**Fort, Elias**, land grant to, **4**. 342, 595, 618, 638, 703.  
**Fort, Elias**, quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
**Fort, John**, building coms'r, **24**. 643.  
**Fort, John**, juror, **4**. 525.  
**Fort, John**, land grant to, **4**. 589.  
**Fort, Joseph**, land grant to, **4**. 1244.  
 road coms'r, **25**. 480.  
**Fort, Sherwood**, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
**Fort, Turner**, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
**Fort, Wm.**, in Assem., **21**. 1, 3, 47, 66, 68, 74, 85, 189.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
**Fort, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 282.  
**Fort**. See also following word.  
**Fort Charlotte, Ga.**, **22**. 742, 743.  
 Jones goes to, **10**. 502.  
 meeting of Cherokees called at, **10**. 392.  
**Fort Chartres**, **10**. 376.  
**Fort Collete**, **22**. 872.  
**Fort Creek District, Granville Co.**, tax payers, **26**. 1280-1281.  
**Fort Cumberland**, **5**. xiii, xv, xix, xxii, 422, 430, 447, 463-464, 465, 574, 576, 577, 578.  
 besieged, **5**. 438.  
 Dunbar retreats to, **5**. 421, 432-433; should have remained at, **5**. 434.  
 Indian remains at, **5**. 435.  
 Innes governor of, **5**. 408.  
 provisions sent to, **5**. 429.  
 quarrel in, **5**. 562.  
 retreat to mentioned, **5**. 428.  
 sick and wounded left in by Dunbar, **5**. 418-419.  
 to be kept up, **5**. 635.  
 troops left at, **5**. 421; return to, **5**. 412; to be ordered to, **5**. 568.  
**Fort de Buief**, to be attacked, **5**. 400.  
**Fort Defiance**, **22**. 142.  
**Fort Dobbs**, **22**. 834, 839.  
 besieged by Cherokees, **5**. liii.  
 built, **5**. xlvii-xlviii; by Waddell, **5**. xxii, xxiv.  
 description, **5**. xlviii.  
 garrison for, **22**. 827.  
 not strong enough against French and Indians, **5**. xlix.  
**Fort Duquense**, **5**. xvii, xxii, 411, 568, 576, 577, 601.  
 abandoned, **5**. xxx.  
 danger of reinforcement to, **5**. 584.  
 reduction attempted, **5**. xxx, xxxi.  
 to be attacked, **5**. 144g.  
**Fort Forster**, **22**. 149.  
**Fort Granville**, **5**. 513, 514; **25**. 328.  
 act for garrison, **23**. 485; **25**. 350-2, 361-4, 370-2; to finish, **23**. 476-7; to locate near Ocracock Inlet, **23**. 387, 394; **25**. 254.  
 ammunition for, **23**. 483, 484, 507.  
 fee to commander of, **5**. 550, 551.



location, **5.** 267, 268, 288, 289.  
 See also Granville Fort.  
 Fort Hancock, boat and pay for, **22.** 939, 943.  
 expense at, **22.** 947-8.  
 officers for, **22.** 950.  
 Fort Jackston, **5.** 148.  
 Fort Johnston. See Johnston (fort).  
 Fort King George, built, **2.** 764.  
 Fort Loudoun, built, **5.** xxvi.  
 captured by savages, **5.** lii-liii.  
 Fort Montgomery, captured, **22.** 974.  
 Fort Moore Bluff, **14.** 119; **22.** 130.  
 Fort Motte, S. C., **22.** 106, 153.  
 Fort Moultrie, **22.** 112, 143.  
 Fort Oswego, **5.** 129.  
 defenses to be erected, **5.** 400.  
 Fort Patrick Henry, **22.** 995, 997, 1005.  
 Fort Pitt, **10.** 386.  
 Indian depredations near, **11.** 809.  
 Fort Point, inspection at, **23.** 641, 791; **25.** 313, 379.  
 Fort Pontchartrain, **5.** 466.  
 Fort Prince George, **5.** lii, liv.  
 officers killed, **5.** li.  
 Fort Royal, surrenders, **6.** 708.  
 Fort Royall, **2.** 764.  
 Fort Watson, S. C. See Watson fort.  
 Fortenbury's, S. C., **14.** 763.  
 Fortescue, Miss, **19.** 918.  
 Fortescue, John, lieut. of militia, **14.** 135.  
 Fortescue, Samuel, exempted, **6.** 483.  
 Fortescue, Wm., exempted, **6.** 483.  
 Forteskue, Luke, land grant asked, **4.** 707, 801.  
 rights proved, **4.** 706.  
 Forteskue, Simon, land grant to, **4.** 801.  
 Forteskue, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 801.  
 Fortham, Benj., **24.** 873.  
 Fortinberry, Andrew, regulator, **7.** 808.  
 Fortner, Francis, in army, **15.** 730.  
 Fortney, Francis, army pay, **17.** 210.  
 Forts and Fortifications, **5.** 148, 155.  
 act for at Occacock Inlet, **5.** 23;  
 for bills of credit for, **25.** 238; for  
 duty for purchase of arms and  
 ammunition, **23.** 401-2; for tax  
 for, **25.** 331-3, 397; on appraising  
 land for, **23.** 437; **25.** 326; to  
 build, **23.** 229-231, 338, 387, 394,  
 440; **25.** 254; to place garisons  
 in, **23.** 483; to raise money for,  
**23.** 292.  
 appropriation for, **5.** 440; report on,  
**5.** 595-596.

Assembly on building of, **5.** 891.  
 at Cape Lookout, **5.** 442-443; consid-  
 ered, **5.** 487.  
 bill for, **4.** 89, 127, 129, 133; for ap-  
 praising lands for, **5.** 507, 509, 510,  
 512, 515, 539, 540, 542, 544, 547,  
 549, 553; bill for buildings, **4.** 865.  
 866, 900, 902, 903, 909-910, 911,  
 912-913, 914, 915; for continuing  
 garrisons in, **6.** 904, 958, 959; for  
 erection of, **5.** 674, 675, 677, 678-  
 679, 687, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724,  
 727, 728, 734; for garrisons in, **5.**  
 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1098,  
 1010, 1011, 1025, 1027, 1028, 1030,  
 1031, 1034, 1035, 1040, 1063, 1073,  
 1075, 1076, 1077, 1079, 1084-1085,  
 1086, 1098; to erect on frontiers,  
**5.** 717-718; to finish, **5.** 878, 880,  
 888, 904, 906, 907, 910, 912, 923.  
 bills emitted for, **4.** 1217; **5.** 109.  
 Cleveland to Pownall on, **5.** 646.  
 condition in Va., **5.** 635; of province,  
**5.** 413.  
 cost, **7.** xx.  
 discussed, **3.** 336.  
 Dobbs on support of and answer, **6.**  
 1219, 1260; reports on, **5.** 571-572.  
 emissions for, **8.** 213, 214.  
 erection of, **5.** 560; considered, **5.**  
 607.  
 finances, **5.** 796, 797, 798, 799, 801,  
 802, 803.  
 for protection of Indians, **5.** 333.  
 garrisons for, **6.** 806, 1254-1255, 1306-  
 1307; considered, **6.** 1217-1218;  
 needed, **6.** 839.  
 governor has power to erect, **3.** 71.  
 instructions on granting lands near,  
**7.** 139-140.  
 Johnston on law for, **4.** 919-923.  
 lands to be reserved for, **7.** 203.  
 law for mentioned, **4.** 930, 932, 940.  
 location and needs discussed, **5.**  
 465-466, 467, 468-469; sought for,  
**5.** 341, 343, 344-347.  
 memorial to King for ordnance, **5.**  
 18-19.  
 money raised for, **4.** 1146, 1147; to  
 finish, **6.** 690.  
 need of, **4.** 734; **8.** 31; **11.** 350; dis-  
 cussed, **8.** 61; among Cherokees,  
**5.** 367-368; by Catawbias, **5.** 581,  
 583; on Cape Fear, **11.** 728; on  
 coast, **5.** 316; **6.** 1027, 1028, 1029;  
**11.** 826; **15.** 216-218.  
 neglected by charter colonies, **1.** 632.





- no garrisons for, **6.** 597.  
 none in province, **3.** 153-154.  
 on Cape Fear River, bill for, **4.** 779, 781, 782, 784, 785, 790.  
 ordnance asked for, **5.** 638, 639.  
 pay for troops in, **6.** 1148-1149, 1178, 1181, 1200.  
 places where they are needed, **5.** 476-477.  
 plan for, **5.** 602; mentioned, **5.** 652.  
 proposed use of criminals on, **5.** 475.  
 provision for, **23.** 423; considered, **5.** 666, 682, 700; in Albemarle, **1.** 168-169, 171.  
 reports on, **5.** 156-157, 160, 595, 597-599; **6.** 614-616; **7.** 203, 245-246; of committees on, **6.** 158-159, 160-161, 164-165, 166; on finances of, **6.** 204, 205; to be made on, **3.** 114; **5.** 1140, 1142.  
 resolution to garrison considered, **6.** 762-764.  
 should be built in Canada, **5.** 463, 464.  
 should be garrisoned, **6.** 115, 133; to overawe colonists, **6.** 4.  
 should be repaired, **5.** 215.  
 sort needed, **5.** 476.  
 store keeper needed for ordnance, **5.** 885.  
 tax on colonies for considered, **5.** 469-475.  
 to be built, **1.** 77, 78, 83, 86-87-89; **3.** 208; **5.** 497-498; among Cherokees, **5.** 585; **11.** 351; on frontier, **5.** 728-9; by Innes, **5.** 132.  
 to be garrisoned, **6.** 830-831, 833.  
 Tryon on need of, **8.** 168-169.  
 work on, **5.** 364.  
**Fortune, —, 8.** 181, 183.  
**Fortune, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1061.  
**Fortune, Wm.,** pensioner, **22.** 65.  
**Fortune, galley,** case of, **16.** 260-261.  
**Fortunes,** to be made by colonial governors, **2.** 158.  
**Forty-third Regiment, (British),** goes to N. Y., **15.** 574.  
 remains in Va., **15.** 538.  
**Foscue, Benj.,** in militia, **22.** 393.  
**Foscue, Frederick,** pensioner, **22.** 65.  
**Foscue, John,** bailed, **10.** 565.  
 respited by Martin, **9.** 1008-1009.  
**Foscue, Rich'd.,** in militia, **22.** 393.  
**Foscue, Richard,** land grant to, **4.** 894.  
**Foscue, Simon,** exempted, **4.** 128.  
**Fosdick, Thos.,** brigade major, **12.** 466.  
**Fosdick, West,** army rank, **16.** 1059.  
**Fosett.** See Fossett.  
**Fosett, Robert,** in army, **13.** 510.  
**Foshea, Joseph,** double fees collected from, **7.** 773.  
 regulator, **7.** 736.  
**Fosque's Wm.,** inspection at, **25.** 313.  
**Fossett's, 19.** 852.  
**Fossett.** See Fossett.  
**Fossett, David,** petitions, **19.** 932.  
**Fossett, Edwd.,** army rank, **16.** 1058.  
**Fossett, Richard,** juror, **7.** 842.  
**Fossett, Richard,** petitions, **19.** 932.  
**Fossett, Wm.,** bill to for liquids, **22.** 443.  
 receipt for service, **22.** 467.  
 witness, **22.** 444.  
**Fossett's Old Field, 22.** 576.  
**Forster.** See Foster.  
**Foster, —, 13.** 145.  
**Foster, —, dead, 11.** 748.  
**Foster, —, deputy collector, 1.** 265.  
 law suit, **1.** 397.  
**Foster, —, papers to from S. C., 9.** 1110.  
**Foster, —, presents to Burrington, 3.** 501.  
**Foster, Mr., agent of N. C., 1.** 884.  
 Hyde's instructions to as agent of N. C. to S. C., **1.** 898-901.  
**Foster, Mr., in C. C., 17.** 556, 557.  
**Foster, Mr., takes oath, 1.** 699.  
**Foster, Capt., 10.** 665.  
**Foster, Capt., 22.** 747.  
**Foster (Forster), Alexius Mador, and buildings, 24.** 942.  
 in Assembly, **12.** 764; **19.** 129, 130, 138, 168, 184, 206, 249; **20.** 277, 428, 431, 434, 437, 455, 462, 473.  
 See also Forster, A. M.  
**Foster, Ambrose,** payments to, **12.** 214.  
**Foster, Anthony,** pensioner, **22.** 65.  
**Foster, Britian,** army pay, **17.** 211.  
**Foster, Daniel,** wagoner, **15.** 478.  
**Foster, David,** army pay, **17.** 210.  
 army rank, **16.** 1059.  
**Foster, David,** army rank, **16.** 1060.  
**Foster, Diana,** court held at house, **1.** 392-396, 399-404.  
 gift and stock mark, **1.** 397.  
 goods stolen from, **1.** 397.  
 records marks, **1.** 388.  
**Foster, Ebenezer, Ashe to on pay of troops, 11.** 347.  
**Foster, Edmund,** pensioner, **22.** 65.  
**Foster, Edward,** imported, **1.** 395.



- Foster, Elizabeth, gift to, **1.** 612.  
sells land, **1.** 618.
- Foster, Elizabeth, imported, **1.** 480.
- Foster, Francis, a justice, **1.** 531-535,  
548-551, 561-566, 573-582, 604-613,  
617-627, 649-652.  
a J. P., **1.** 574-575.  
appraiser, **1.** 443.  
deputy of Danson, **2.** 139.  
deputy Proprietor, **25.** 159.  
imports persons, **1.** 480.  
in Council, **2.** 139-142, 146-147, 168-  
173, 180-184, 204-205, 216-218, 226-  
227, 239-244, 275, 282-283, 296-297,  
307-309, 311-313, 321-324, 341-349,  
357-358, 389-392, 425-429, 432, 438,  
449-450, 482-485, 520-527, 532, 535-  
536, 552, 565-568, 571-572, 606-607,  
623, 640, 664, 675-677, 730-749, 764-  
768.  
juror, **1.** 388, 406, 407, 595.  
law suit, **1.** 450.  
made guardian, **1.** 563-564.  
orphan bound to, **1.** 522.  
proves will, **1.** 393.  
quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
sells, **1.** 604.  
signs N. C. acts, **2.** 207, 213, 216,  
885, 886, 887, 888; **23.** 6, 10, 11, 14,  
15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24,  
26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 42,  
45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59,  
61, 62, 67, 70, 71, 79, 80, 81, 82,  
87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 96.  
steward of estate, **1.** 566.  
sues, **1.** 406, 409.  
to administer oath, **2.** 515.  
to Va. council on Indian lands, **1.**  
657-660.  
vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.  
witness, **1.** 609.  
to King on Everard, **3.** 2-5.
- Foster, Hannah, orphan bound to, **1.**  
522.  
sells, **1.** 604.
- Foster, Hugh, town trustee, **23.** 810,  
812.
- Foster, James, act for land to, **24.** 629-  
630.
- Foster, James, agent to S. C. on Tus-  
carora war, **1.** 851.  
imports persons, **1.** 580.  
juror, **1.** 588, 589, 590, 610, 611.
- Foster, James, allowed to sell goods  
without license, **20.** 581-582.
- Foster, James, exempted, **5.** 1045.
- Foster, James, juror, **4.** 518.
- Foster, Jas., land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Foster, John, agreement acknowledg-  
ed, **1.** 397.  
attorney, **1.** 620.  
estate to be appraised and settled,  
**2.** 67, 68.  
gift to wife, **1.** 612.  
gives power of attorney, **1.** 399, 404.  
juror, **1.** 582, 605.  
sells land, **1.** 618.  
surety, **1.** 452.
- Foster John, bill for relief of execu-  
tors, **20.** 522, 560, 570.
- Foster, John, imported, **1.** 480.
- Foster, John, resolve to allow claim  
of, **12.** 61.  
to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-  
178.  
to procure arms, **10.** 525.
- Foster, John, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Foster, Perthenia, imported, **1.** 395.
- Foster, Peter, army pay, **17.** 211.
- Foster, Richard, a Judge, **1.** 273, 274,  
281, 297, 299.  
deputy and joins rebels, **1.** 285.
- Foster, Richard, in Assembly, **1.** 282.  
leader in Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 255,  
266, 272, 273, 276, 279, 282, 296,  
297, 301.  
letter of Culpeper to, **1.** 280.  
on council, **1.** 254.  
signs land grant, **1.** 271.  
takes testimony, **1.** 314, 315, 317.  
See also Forster, R.
- Foster, Richard, army rank, **16.** 1060.
- Foster, Richard, takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Foster, Robert, a J. P., **4.** 47.
- Foster, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1058.
- Foster, Robert, in army, **15.** 723.
- Foster (Forster), Robert, assaults Por-  
ter, **2.** 659.  
clerk of precinct, **3.** 513.  
lapse patent to, **2.** 682.  
petition, **19.** 142, 152, 254, 257, 270,  
272.  
prosecution against, **3.** 231.
- Foster, Robert, quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Foster, Thos., allowance to, **22.** 821.
- Foster, Wm., army pay, **17.** 211.
- Foster, Wm., army pay, **17.** 212.
- Foster, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1059.
- Foster, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1060.
- Foster, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1060.
- Foster, Wm., claims, **5.** 307.
- Foster, Wm., court martialled, **12.** 484.
- Foster, William, imported, **1.** 480.
- Foster, William, petition, **1.** 305-306.



- Foster, Wm. S., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Foster, Wm. Shepard, land grant to, **4**. 896.  
 Fosterlin, Richard, army pay, **17**. 212.  
 Foster's Bank, inspection at, **25**. 379.  
 Fostinberry, Hen., regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Foulkner, John, in militia, **22**. 498.  
 Foundgill, Peter, killed, **1**. 864.  
 Foundry, efforts for, **11**. xx.  
 Fountain, David, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
 Fountain, Henry, in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Fountain, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1059.  
 Fountain, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 212.  
     army rank, **16**. 1061.  
 Fountain, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Fountain, Peter, gun impressed, **22**. 413.  
 Fountain, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
 Fountain, Solomon, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fountain, Wm., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Fountain Tavern, **9**. 1248.  
 Four Creek, **15**. 380.  
 Four Mile Creek, Wayne passes, **15**. 536.  
 Fourd. See Foard, Ford.  
 Fourd, Elias, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Fourd, Richard, **4**. 336.  
 Fourdots, Thos., commends Adams, **1**. 728-729.  
 Fourhand, John, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Fourman, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Fourth Battalion, returns of at Carthagena, **15**. 755-759.  
 Fourth Creek, **5**. 849.  
     Fort Dobbs built on, **5**. xlvii, liii.  
 Fourth North Carolina Regiment, **16**. v, 61 143, 605, 610, 637, 638, 640, 643; **19**. 97; **22**. 111, 121.  
     consolidated, **15**. 765.  
     officers, **22**. 115, 117.  
     return of militia, **22**. 1022.  
 Fourth Pennsylvania Regiment, **16**. 236, 237, 550.  
 Fourth South Carolina Regiment, **22**. 153.  
 Foushaw, John, murdered, **2**. 433-434.  
 Foushe, Capt., dead, **22**. 312.  
 Fout, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Fout, Peter, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Fowey, ship, **8**. 31.  
     Dunmore retreats to, **10**. 138a.  
 Fowkes (Fawkes), Yelverton, army record, **13**. 475.  
     claims paid, **10**. 438.  
     ship master, **9**. 1150, 1222.  
 Fowle, Daniel G., thanks to, **10**. xli.  
 Fowler, Mr., **9**. 1019.  
 Fowler, Abel, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Fowler, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1056.  
 Fowler, Abram, in army, **13**. 505.  
 Fowler, Ashley, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Fowler, Barth., letter to Gov. of N. C., **1**. 513.  
     on arrests in disputed territory, **1**. 512.  
 Fowler, Bernard, sick, **11**. 729.  
 Fowler, Bernd., sick, **15**. 703.  
 Fowler, Christopher, on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.  
 Fowler, Cornelius, a J. P., **3**. 252.  
 Fowler, Dan'l, army rank, **16**. 1055.  
 Fowler, Daniel, in army, **15**. 728.  
 Fowler, Dearcy, allowance to as prisoner, **12**. 142, 258, 313.  
     discharged from prison, **12**. 442, 443.  
     loyalist, **10**. 597.  
     paroled, **10**. 559.  
 Fowler, Francis, army pay, **17**. 210.  
 Fowler, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1061.  
 Fowler, Godfrey, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.  
 Fowler, Godfrey, pay for, **17**. 263.  
 Fowler, James, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
     land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Fowler, John, C. S. C., **22**. 435, 483.  
 Fowler, Jno., in militia, **22**. 306.  
 Fowler, John, land grant asked, **4**. 763.  
 Fowler, John, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fowler, John, surety, **10**. 30-31.  
 Fowler, Math's, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Fowler, Rich'd, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Fowler, Sam'l, Sr., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Fowler, Spence, army pay, **17**. 253.  
 Fowler, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Fowler, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1058.  
 Fowler, Wm., in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Fowler, Williams, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Fowler, Wm. Anderson, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.  
 Fox, Mr., **4**. 1132.  
 Fox, Mr., in C. C., **18**. 641, 709.  
 Fox, Mr., Secretary of State (Eng.), **5**. 447, 594, 602, 639.  
     Dobbs to on French war, **5**. 576-577, 601-2, 638.  
 Fox, Chas. James, quoted on evacuation, **16**. 836, 861, 865.  
 Fox, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1057.  
 Fox, Francis, in army, **13**. 514.  
 Fox, Francis, in militia, **22**. 165.





Fox, Francis, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fox, George, founds Quakers in N. C., **1**. 710.  
     itinerary of in Albemarle, **1**. xx.  
     visits Albemarle, **1**. xviii, xix, xx, 216-218; **25**. iv.  
     work in N. C., **1**. 572.  
 Fox, George, imported, **1**. 396.  
 Fox, H., signs commission from King, **5**. 563.  
 Fox, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Fox, John, apprenticed to learn ship building, **2**. 241.  
 Fox, John, in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Fox, John, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fox, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Fox, Mary, imported, **1**. 396.  
 Fox, Mary, sells land, **1**. 563.  
 Fox, Moses, a J. P., **22**. 918.  
 Fox, Richard, imports persons, **1**. 396.  
 Fox, Richard, Jr., imported, **1**. 394.  
 Fox, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Fox, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1057.  
 Fox, Wm., goods stolen, **2**. 831.  
     imported, **1**. 396.  
     witness, **2**. 832.  
 Fox, brig, seized, **7**. 159.  
 Fox, (countersign), **8**. 590.  
 Fox, act to prevent export of furs, **25**. 10-11.  
 Foxa, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1055.  
 Foxcroft, Mr., **6**. 1058; **7**. 149.  
     P. M. G., **8**. 66.  
 Foxworth, Moses, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Foy, Francis, in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Foy, James, captain, **15**. 789.  
 Foy, James, lieut., **10**. 626.  
 Foy, Patrick, army pay, **17**. 210.  
     army rank, **15**. 729; **16**. 1058.  
     reenlists, **15**. 750.  
 Foye, Francis, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Foyle. See Foil.  
 Foyle, James, a J. P., **4**. 46, 346.  
     in Assembly, **4**. 115, 121.  
     sheriff, **4**. 347.  
 Foyle, James, allowance to, **22**. 864.  
 Foy's, **15**. 380.  
 Fragean, J., payment to, **13**. 350.  
 Frahock. See Frohock.  
 Frahock, Thos., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 229.  
     See also Frohock, Thomas.  
 Frailey, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Faiser. See Fraizir, Frasier, Frazer, Frazier.  
 Fraiser, Hugh, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Fraizer, Alex, land grant to, **4**. 601.

Fraizure, Richard, juror, **4**. 516.  
 Fraley, Frederick, naturalized, **7**. 255-256.  
 Fraley, George, **8**. 786.  
 Fraley, Wm., **25**. 213.  
 Fraley's Bridge, **25**. 213.  
 Fraly, —, law suit, **1**. 586, 587.  
 Frame, Capt., killed, **15**. 756, 757.  
 France, **1**. 976, 986; **2**. 146, 179, 268, 325, 383, 481, 744, 763, 764, 838; **3**. 10, 79, 80, 116, 119, 136, 389, 490, 492, 633; **4**. 54, 288, 383, 408, 414, 492, 552, 651, 655, 719, 733, 770, 814, 838, 855, 863, 954, 984, 1010, 1051, 1064, 1166, 1179, 1182, 1256, 1317, 1329; **5**. x, 38, 125, 177, 191, 212, 220, 231, 444, 495, 496, 520, 567, 569, 614, 617, 658, 688, 760, 767, 770, 778, 810, 829, 830, 843, 868, 869, 889, 998, 1013, 1039; **6**. 50, 51, 65, 66, 85, 95, 115, 132, 345, 362, 420, 427, 439, 447, 469, 511, 513, 524, 536, 549, 566, 568, 573, 578, 581, 629, 638, 661, 718, 755, 800, 822, 893, 1089, 1150, 1257; **7**. 61, 231, 342, 469, 533, 565, 677, 730, 795, 851, 854, 924; **8**. xvii, 40, 60, 83, 105, 215, 225, 230, 302, 520, 636, 731, 733, 743; **9**. 80, 136, 447, 591, 593, 674, 733, 874, 967, 1000, 1187; **10**. 225, 226, 327, 343, 447, 799; **11**. 1, 4, 31, 80, 199, 219, 244, 422, 451, 462, 524; **12**. 472; **13**. 7, 9, 10, 19, 20, 97, 127, 203, 226, 227, 242, 335, 411, 443, 444, 461, 462, 477, 553, 651, 652, 734n; **14**. 3, 214, 301, 305, 306, 567, 611, 632, 636, 689, 748, 754, 799, 808, 809; **15**. 75, 195, 215, 217, 232, 365, 519, 544, 575, 588; **16**. 5, 30, 234, 235, 289, 296, 302, 307, 308, 309, 327, 335, 362, 366, 398, 400, 409, 419, 423, 424, 426, 439, 441, 450, 451, 457, 478, 479, 494, 496, 546, 593, 634, 647, 705, 748, 761, 774, 779, 785, 836, 879, 918, 923, 937; **17**. 4, 18, 20, 32, 76, 79, 85, 87, 88, 89, 161, 177, 180, 273, 274, 526, 562, 632, 764, 800, 911, 990, 992; **18**. 24, 64, 257, 491, 492, 514, 530, 540, 604, 609, 616, 626, 628, 633, 694, 695, 721, 747, 748, 749, 771, 778, 798, 822; **19**. 216, 231, 241, 250, 253, 276, 349, 366, 512, 527, 605, 608, 646, 651, 786, 874, 876, 882, 895, 896, 897, 957, 958, 994; **20**. vii, 645, 653, 722, 725, 730, 731, 738, 754;



21. 25, 147, 148, 206, 295, 299, 444, 453, 461, 462, 464, 470, 472, 473, 476, 506, 541, 542, 644, 949; **22.** 95, 107, 112, 122, 130, 157, 362, 529, 553, 594, 739, 762, 763, 794, 795, 868, 892, 893, 894, 975, 977, 1030, 1034; **23.** 183, 229, 285, 292, 359, 505, 510, 515, 516, 523, 539, 550, 556, 596, 632, 638, 660, 664, 688, 696, 759, 784, 787, 850, 872, 879, 931; **24.** 174, 388; **25.** 280, 397, 405, 433, 441, 450, 457, 468, 483, 486, 491, 494, 510, 514, 518, 519*a*, 520.  
 affairs of and favors from, **20.** 678.  
 agent sent to, **15.** 622.  
 aid from arrives and expected, **15.** 2, 57, 58.  
 and birth of Dauphin, **16.** 705-706, 726, 731-732, 735, 753, 778, 859-860; **17.** 468, 480, 486, 488, 499, 500.  
 and Martinique debt, **20.** 493, 579, 583.  
 and silk culture, **5.** 574.  
 and treaty with England, **16.** 749, 758-759, 764-765, 774, 868, 870, 895, 913; **17.** 4.  
 arms, &c., from, **13.** 588, 606; to be imported from, **13.** 776.  
 at war with England, **13.** 247, 354, 463.  
 Blair taken to, **1.** 603.  
 cited on confiscation, **15.** 203.  
 commerce with considered, **21.** 499.  
 complains of British abuse of clearances, &c., **15.** 154.  
 consuls of, **17.** 479-480; recognized, **17.** 449-450, 498, 500, 551-552.  
 debt to, **21.** 466, 469; considered, **17.** 526, 549-550.  
 declares war against England, **13.** 224, 238.  
 distress and ruin of, **6.** 346, 348.  
 dry goods from, **22.** 599.  
 duties in, **17.** 608-623, 632.  
 English trade with unprofitable, **2.** 628.  
 esteem of Americans in, **13.** 477.  
 fears armed mediation against U. S., **15.** 773.  
 financial aid to U. S., **11.** 437-438.  
 frigates return to, **15.** 333.  
 free ports in, **11.** 40; **17.** 40, 70-1, 161-162; **19.** 725, 746, 951.  
 furnishes arms to Md., **22.** 1034.  
 goods brought in from, **13.** 2; **15.**

21-22; seized, **13.** 47-48.  
 hostages demanded from, **5.** 408.  
 illegal trade with, **1.** 469; **6.** 1021.  
 instruction to minister on peace, **16.** 897.  
 loan of U. S. in, **16.** 761, 762, 765, 790; **17.** 177-179.  
 military stores sent from, **11.** 469.  
 money borrowed in and interest, **16.** 435, 756.  
 officers of arrive in America, **11.** 492, 493, 494, 495, 502; officers sent from, **11.** 487.  
 payment of accounts of urged and answer, **17.** 113-114, 117.  
 peace with, **1.** 478; **4.** 918; **5.** xxxi.  
 privileges to be conferred on subjects, **15.** 319.  
 products of in N. C., **4.** 250.  
 promises of noted, **15.** 491.  
 regiment of natives of to be raised for Amer. cause, **13.** 119-120, 122.  
 report on debt to, **17.** 52-53, 54; on duties in, **17.** 436-437, 484, 552.  
 representation of in U. S., **14.** 202.  
 Rousseau's History of, **22.** 885.  
 salt brought from, **11.** 810.  
 sends arms and ammunition to U. S., **11.** 423, 433-434, 438; **13.** 291; fleet, **13.** 201; and troops, **13.** 354; guns to N. C., **13.** 312; minister to U. S. and declares war on England, **13.** 197, 198; salt petre to U. S., **15.** 681; supplies of clothing, &c., **13.** 84; troops to the South, **15.** 774.  
 ships arrive from, **13.** 149, 154, 155.  
 successful in W. I., **14.** 202.  
 to aid in establishing Amer. commerce, **16.** 903.  
 to declare war on Great Britain, **13.** 21.  
 to send troops, **14.** 864.  
 tobacco sent to, **1.** 245; to be shipped to, **11.** 436; **18.** 64; and rice trade with, **18.** 627-634, 722, 744.  
 trade with, **11.** 358-359, 361, 526, 735; **13.** 58; **16.** 883; **21.** 478; discussed, **6.** 1034; during war, **13.** iii; should be encouraged, **15.** 366.  
 treaty with, **5.** 1139; **6.** 973, 976; **13.** vi, 128; with U. S., **13.** 136, 144, 198, 264, 286, 304, 424, 425.  
 war with, **4.** 700, 734; **5.** 658, 659; **22.** 982, 985; expected, **11.** 437; threatened, **10.** 802.



- work in Holland, **20**. 791.
- France, Isle of, ports of to be opened, **17**. 552.
- Franch, John, land grant to, **4**. 1247.
- Franchise, **3**. 181.
- bill to limit it to free holders, **3**. 637.
- extent, **6**. xix, 526.
- in Granville's Lands, **10**. 211.
- in Va., **1**. 886.
- inequalities in, **6**. 413, 414.
- limitations, **3**. 536; **10**. 1007-1008;
- limited to freeholders, **3**. 450; **4**. 800.
- not limited to free holders, **3**. 610.
- not to extend to persons exempted from taxes, **5**. 855.
- rights not exercised, **13**. 542.
- to be limited, **3**. 207.
- See also Elections, Freeholders, Suffrage, Freeman.
- Francies, Cape, **6**. 207.
- Francis, Capt., killed, **22**. 114.
- Francis, Capt., killed by Tories, **14**. 790.
- Francis, Ant'y, army rank, **16**. 1061.
- Francis, Chapion, to examine galleys, **11**. 635.
- Francis, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Francis, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1061.
- Francis, John, land grant to, **4**. 804.
- Francis, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Francis, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Francisco, —, **16**. 1158.
- Francisco, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1058.
- Francisco, Cape, **13**. 330, 354; **14**. 299.
- French and Spanish fleets at, **16**. 332, 692.
- Franck.. See Francks, Frank, Franks.
- Franck, Edward, juror, **8**. 528.
- Franck, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 893.
- Franck, John, boundary coms'r, **24**. 958.
- Franck, John, memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.
- Franck, Martin, in Assembly, **25**. 159.
- Francklow, James, land of lapses, **2**. 181.
- Francks, Mrs., marries W. Avery, **11**. 823.
- Francks, Edwards, estate to be settled, **13**. 421.
- widow marries Avery, **11**. 823.
- Franks, Jacob, land grant refused to, **4**. 1253.
- Franks, John, land grant to, **4**. 1043.
- rights proved, **4**. 1034.
- Frank. See Franck, Francks, Franks.
- Frank, Edward, land warrant to, **4**. 852.
- Frank (Franks, Francks), Martin, **4**. 1253.
- a J. P., **3**. 244, 537.
- asks for resurvey, **4**. 278.
- ferry of, **3**. 547, 581.
- juror, **2**. 398, 585.
- land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- land grants to, **4**. 62, 63, 274, 603, 627; resurveyed, **4**. 353.
- law suit, **2**. 91, 109-110, 113.
- pays for lands, **3**. 327, 328-329.
- petitions for land, **4**. 61.
- size of estate, **4**. 222.
- vestryman, **2**. 209.
- witness, **3**. 426.
- Frank, Martin, lieut., **17**. 966.
- Frank, Martin, vestryman, **23**. 8.
- Frank Pledge, to be held by Proprietors, **1**. 30, 111-112.
- Frankhauser, Louis, witness, **1**. 985.
- Frankland, Mrs., letter of, **6**. 555.
- Frankland, F., to Newcastle on appointment of Burrington, **3**. 65-66.
- Frankland, Thos., appoints attorneys to settle estate of Allen, **6**. 550-551.
- Frankland, Sir Thos., at Board of Trade meeting, **3**. 124-129.
- charges against Everard to be investigated, **3**. 31.
- to Gooch on boundary survey, **3**. 16, 20.
- to Newcastle on Everard's land grants, **3**. 83.
- Franklin. See Franklyn.
- Franklin, Mr., **17**. 598.
- Franklin, Mr. (son of B. F.), **14**. 566.
- Franklin, Maj., **18**. 288.
- Franklin, Benj., **8**. xxxii; **9**. 1208, 1210; **10**. 447; **13**. 23; **14**. 347; **16**. 421; **17**. 433; **20**. 754.
- akin to Husband, **8**. xxvi.
- and Bridgen's affairs, **17**. 370, 371, 377; **18**. 527, 536.
- and Stamp act, **7**. x.
- Bridgen to on his N. C. property, **18**. 574.
- commends Bridgen, **17**. 43; **20**. 85.
- consulted on salt pans, **10**. 720.
- contracts for cannon, **19**. 708-711.
- favors a single House, **10**. xx.
- in Cont. Cong., **9**. 1246.
- interviews Lord Howe, **10**. 801.





- investigated by C. C., **14**. 566.  
 joyful reception to, **11**. 434.  
 letter mentioned, **19**. 750.  
 letters cited, **11**. 422; considered, **17**. 308; quoted, **11**. 288; **17**. 20-21; on public debt and loans in France and Holland, **16**. 760, 761, 764-765; **17**. 177; on Dutch loan and resolution of C. C., **17**. 177, 179-180.  
 makes contract, **22**. 993-4.  
 makes treaty with Prussia, **18**. 610, 620; treaty of peace, **16**. 748-753, 758, 904, 913, 914; **17**. 4-9, 92.  
 on petition of Assembly, **9**. 1102.  
 opposes Pa. constitution, **11**. 422.  
 Oswald to on peace and answer, **16**. 452-454.  
 plan of Union proposed in 1775, **10**. vi-vii.  
 recommends French officers, **11**. 433; LaFayette, **11**. 524; restoration of property, **19**. 505.  
 returns to England, **9**. 1165.  
 secures services of French officers, **11**. 492, 493, 495.  
 sends History of Geneva to Caswell, **14**. 35; officers to America, **11**. 487; Hutchinson letters, **9**. 829-830.  
 should be employed as agent, **8**. xvi, 78.  
 to Caswell on Bridgen's case, **18**. 603-604.  
 to go to Cong. of Vienna, **22**. 554.  
 to Martin on Bridgen's lands and debts, **16**. 388-389.  
 toast to, **9**. 1067.  
 Williamson gets Hutchinson letters for and philippic against, **15**. 172.  
**Franklin, Christopher**, pensioned, **22**. 483.  
**Franklin, J.**, in Assem., **21**. 1050, 1055.  
**Franklin, James**, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
**Franklin, Jesse**, in Assembly, **17**. 269, 277, 278, 283, 293, 304, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 421, 425; **18**. 229, 242, 258, 265, 284, 298, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 360, 361, 362, 364, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **19**. 489, 490, 611, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 677, 682, 688, 714, 728, 729, 773, 794, 804, 808, 816, 822, 835; **20**. 7, 120, 121, 122, 124, 125, 132, 133, 142, 146, 167, 172, 180, 193, 198, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 238, 239, 240, 244, 246, 276, 279, 285, 287, 288, 306, 314, 327, 333, 373, 374, 411, 419; **21**. 738, 739, 740, 789, 799, 814, 822, 828, 872, 873, 876, 884, 886, 891, 946, 952, 956, 962, 965, 972, 980, 981, 983, 991, 996, 998, 999, 1001, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1007, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1031, 1032.  
 nom. for C. of S., **21**. 397, 399, 709, 711.  
 on com. of Assem., **17**. 277, 278; **18**. 33, 38, 51, 102, 145, 266, 268, 283, 334, 364.  
 resigns from C. of S., **21**. 908.  
**Franklin, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1057.  
**Franklin, John**, pay to, **18**. 541.  
**Franklin, Peter**, bill on land, **21**. 280, 281, 629.  
**Franklin, Richard**, petition of referred to com., **13**. 840, 929, 932.  
**Franklin, T.**, (J?), in Assem., **20**. 133.  
**Franklin, W. T.**, Sec. to Amer. peace com., **16**. 753.  
**Franklin, Wm.**, takes oath before Safety Com., **10**. 432-433.  
**Franklin, 15**. 666.  
**Franklin**, battle near, **5**. lii, liv.  
**Franklin Academy**, act to establish, **24**. 876-8.  
**Franklin Co.**, **12**. 611; **13**. ix, 676, 804, 910, 918; **14**. 46, 444, 836; **15**. 235, 361, 451, 461, 466, 582; **16**. 84, 124, 210, 495, 519, 560, 562; **17**. 325, 639, 688, 689, 691, 723, 770, 798, 871, 886, 891; **18**. 23, 31, 37, 39, 41, 112, 253, 270, 276, 497; **19**. 50, 51, 82, 147, 180, 429, 456, 588, 763, 791, 799, 885; **20**. 34, 39, 280, 314, 382, 391, 410, 420, 614; **21**. 31, 551, 694, 747, 802, 1070; **24**. 872, 939; **25**. 64; **26**. 1275.  
 act for academy in, **24**. 876-8; for poor house, **25**. 60-2; for public building in, **24**. 836-7; for tax for pub. buildings, **24**. 519, 542, 625, 699, 767; for town in, **24**. 303-4; on jurors, **24**. 273-5; to add part of Wake to, **24**. 838; to collect tax arrears, **24**. 627-8, 824; to destroy wild animals, **24**. 749-50; to establish, **24**. 227-30, 294, 303, 449; to fix time of co. ct., **24**. 717-18; **25**. 82; to sell granary in, **24**. 626.



Baptists in, **5**. 1181.  
 bill for prison in, **18**. 37, 79, 203, 270, 294, 314, 358, 436; for poor house, **21**. 247, 256, 281, 307, 326, 350, 384, 606, 629, 677; for public building, **19**. 141, 150, 155, 255, 265, 266-267, 270; **20**. 200, 388; for school in, **18**. 37, 79, 116, 270, 284, 314, 340, 344, 378; for tax for pub. buildings, **19**. 452, 472, 791, 819; for town in, **13**. 837, 839, 861, 928, 929, 951; on time of holding courts, **21**. 790, 803, 922, 947, 955, 967, 971, 989; to add part of Wake to, **18**. 61, 102, 126, 291, 327, 338, 340; to alter time of courts in, **21**. 765-766; to collect tax in, **18**. 343, 398; to collect tax arrears, **19**. 642, 696; to sell glebe in, **18**. 37, 91, 208, 270, 291, 327, 378, 436, 440; to sell granary in, **19**. 599, 609, 613, 659, 701.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 541-555.  
 delegates of in Congress, **5**. 1213, 1214, 1217.  
 horses in, **16**. 558.  
 in Halifax dist., **15**. 377.  
 members of Assembly, **13**. 735, 784, 913; **16**. 1; **17**. 264, 281, 794, 877, 947; **18**. 2, 15, 226, 817; **19**. 1, 129, 233, 400, 717, 721, 740; **20**. 2, 10, 119, 301, 475; **21**. 1, 193, 729, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22**. 2, 8, 12, 37.  
 memorial from, **20**. 501; **21**. 39.  
 militia officers, **20**. 272, 460.  
 no supplies from, **14**. 456.  
 orders to officers on movement of troops, **15**. 535.  
 owes state, **21**. 1068, 1074.  
 population, **18**. 433.  
 provisions in, **15**. 476.  
 remonstrance from, **17**. 817, 901, 903.  
 report on troops of, **14**. 46.  
 riots in, **5**. lix.  
 specific tax to be collected, **20**. 104-105.  
 tax in, **19**. 706.  
 tax trouble in, **19**. 177, 302.  
 to forward bacon for troops, **15**. 493.  
 troops ordered out, **15**. 547.  
 trouble with J. P.'s, **18**. 39, 41, 81-82, 98, 266, 272, 320, 325.  
 wagon report wanted, **14**. 393.  
 Franklin Co., (Tenn.), **21**. 497.

Franklin C. H., **14**. 472 **22**. 560.  
 troops to be kept at, **15**. 444, 445.  
 Franklin State, **8**. iii, xxi; **19**. 947; **22**. 651, 659, 691, 692, 694, 714, 719.  
 act on elections in, **24**. 765-6; to pardon traitors, **24**. 820, 915, 955; **25**. 10.  
 acts ratified by, **22**. 681.  
 affairs of, **19**. 937, 940-941; **20**. 80, 129-130, 641-643, 646-648, 653, 654-655, 656-657, 659-660, 679-680, 681-682, 689-693, 707-709, 710; **21**. 459-461, 462, 463, 484, 485, 501.  
 agreement between Sevier and Shelby on administration, **22**. 674-5.  
 Assem. of N. C. fails to meet expectations of, **22**. 679-80.  
 authorities of attack N. C. officers, **22**. 690.  
 bill to pardon treason in, **18**. 89, 112, 130, 200, 322, 354, 355, 416, 440; **20**. 169, 171, 207, 223, 235, 247-248, 273, 284, 346, 409, 426, 433-434, 444-445, 459-460, 465, 503, 512, 553-554; **21**. 42, 43, 56, 64, 73, 77, 110, 114-115, 218, 221, 222, 230, 231-232, 239, 256, 285-286, 586, 588, 594, 598-599.  
 Bledsoe on politics in, **22**. 677.  
 Campbell favors, **22**. 651-2; to Caswell on affairs of, **18**. 790-791.  
 captions of bills and laws, **22**. 725-726.  
 Caswell to Campbell, Sevier and others on, **20**. 616-619, 622, 623; to counties of on affairs of, **22**. 675-687, 688.  
 com. on disorders, **20**. 252, 273, 433-434.  
 condemned by Martin, **17**. 521.  
 constitution and bill of rights, **22** vii, 661-70.  
 condemn N. C. and wish for hostilities, **22**. 683-4.  
 discussed, **18**. viii.  
 division in dying out, **22**. 694.  
 does not assent to agreement made by Sevier, **22**. 682.  
 dual government in, **22**. 674-5.  
 encroachments from, **20**. 653.  
 established, **17**. vi.  
 first law of, **22**. 638-9.  
 Gen. Assembly to Martin on its action, &c., **17**. 601-604.  
 grievances of, **22**. 637-40, 661-2.  
 hostilities in, **22**. 691-3.



- Hutchings on affairs of, **22**. 678-9;  
to Martin on affairs of, **22**. 715-  
716; on Indian affairs, **22**. 695-6.  
insurrection in, **21**. 176.  
laws and constitution modeled on  
N. C., **17**. 603.  
makes treaty with Cherokees, **18**.  
696-700.  
Martin's proclamation against, **22**.  
642-647.  
Martin to Johnston on affairs of, **22**.  
716-18.  
Maxwell to Martin on Indian affairs  
of, **22**. 718-19.  
oaths taken to, **22**. 648-9.  
opens land office on Indian lands  
and affairs of, **20**. vi, vii.  
organization of, **17**. 435-436, 439-  
445, 464-465, 471-472; **18**. 85-86.  
ousts Rhea as clerk, **22**. 684-5.  
papers on, **22**. 637-729.  
pardon to inhabitants, **22**. 722.  
people settle Indian lands, **22**. 493.  
petition from on separation, **22**.  
705-14.  
proceedings for defence of, **22**. 722-  
725.  
purpose of revolt, **22**. 644.  
reasons for declaring independence,  
**23**. 639-40, 661.  
report on pardon to Sevier, **22**. 728;  
on to Assem., **12**. 376; **22**. 653-5.  
resolutions of Assembly on arrears  
of taxes, etc., **22**. 726-7; laid before  
Assem., **22**. 680.  
sends delegate to C. C., **17**. 473.  
sentiment for, **18**. 605-606.  
Sevier on actions of, **17**. 545-546;  
on reasons for organizing, &c.,  
**17**. 446-449; to Assembly on griev-  
ances of, **22**. 697-9; to be arrested,  
**22**. 694, 697; to Caswell on, **18**.  
775-777; on affairs of and answer,  
**22**. 659-61, 672-3; to Martin on, **17**.  
623-625; on reasons for, **22**. 640-  
642; to Tipton on war, **22**. 695;  
on war measures, **22**. 714, 715.  
Shelby (E.) opposes, **22**. 647-8; asks  
for aid against and answer, **22**.  
682, 687-8; to Caswell on affairs  
of, **22**. 671-2.  
Tipton to Martin against, **22**. 648.  
treaty with Cherokees, **22**. 649-50.  
655-9.  
troubles over, **18**. 663-665.  
Franklin Store, **17**. 582; **18**. 464.  
Frankling, Jno., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Franklinites, encroach on Indian lands  
and results, **22**. 675, 676.  
to be appeased, **22**. 688.  
Franklow, Rev., missionary tour of, **8**.  
777.  
Franklyn. See Franklin.  
Franklyn, Major, **18**. 22.  
Franklyn, Bently, allowance to, **22**.  
839.  
Franklyn, Leonard, regulator, **8**. 79.  
Franklyn, The, captures Br. ship, **22**.  
970.  
Franks. Franck, Francks, Frank.  
Franks, Mr., **13**. 99.  
Franks, Lt. Col., goes to England, **17**.  
89.  
in N. Y., **17**. 18.  
Franks, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 212.  
Franks, Edwd., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
Franks, Jacob, claim allowed, **5**. 977,  
980.  
Franks, John, army pay, **17**. 210.  
Franks, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1196.  
Franks, John, in army, **15**. 735.  
Franks, John, nom. for clerk, **18**. 6,  
231.  
Franks, Jno., tax collector, **19**. 706.  
Franks, Martin; juror, **25**. 190.  
Franks, Martin, murdered, **17**. 107;  
**19**. 835.  
Franks, Martin, pork impressed, **22**.  
269.  
Franks, Wickley, poll holder in Jones  
county, **13**. 676.  
Franks, The, **21**. 460; **22**. 717.  
Fraser. See Fraiser, Fraizer, Frasier,  
Frazier.  
Fraser, Mr., **20**. 662.  
Fraser, Mr., and treatment of Amer.  
prisoners, **17**. 626, 628.  
Fraser, Dr., refuses to exchange pris-  
oners, **15**. 639.  
Fraser, Hugh, paroled, **10**. 830-831.  
prisoner, **11**. 370.  
Fraser, James, paroled, **10**. 830-831.  
prisoner **11**. 370.  
signs exchange of prisoners, **15**.  
452.  
Fraser, Jeremiah, recruiting officer,  
**22**. 929.  
Fraser, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.  
Fraser, Wm., witness, **6**. 278.  
Fraser's regiment, **15**. 759.  
Frashier, —, soldier's pay for, **17**.  
263.  
Frashier, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 210.  
Frashier, Thos., army pay, **17**. 263.





- Frasier.** See Fraiser, Fraizer, Fraser, Frashier, Frazier.
- Frasier, Francis,** loyalist, **10.** 596.
- Frasier, Jeremiah,** a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Frasier, Micajah,** a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Frasier, Nicholas,** army pay, **17.** 211.
- Frasier, Wm.,** does not take oath, **22.** 173.
- Frauds,** act on, **23.** 443-4.  
act to prevent, **25.** 160; in conveying, **23.** 49-52, 333; in customs, **23.** 402-417, 728-41; **24.** 104-9, 696; in execution of wills, **24.** 572-7, 669-71, 902; **25.** 56; in exports, **23.** 352-355; in pork, beef and tar, **23.** 55-56, 333; in wills, administrations and intestate estates, **23.** 67-70, 333; to furnish Cont. Line, **24.** 787-91, 891-2.
- bill to prevent by gifts, **19.** 132, 134, 238, 244, 275; in customs, **5.** 260, 264, 266, 267, 269, 279, 281, 283, 284, 286, 287, 290, 310; in exports, **4.** 977, 978, 980, 990, 993, 995.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 324, 325, 326; **25.** 153.
- fears of from land patents, **4.** 427-432.
- in army accounts, act for trial of, **24.** 787-91.
- in customs, **1.** 492, 497, 499, 500; bill to prevent, **5.** 875, 877, 878, 888, 900, 901, 906, 923.
- in elections, **4.** 494-495, 496, 499, 500, 652, 653; of vestry, **5.** 528.
- in illegal fees, **4.** 1145-1146.
- in land grants, **4.** 1144-1145; **5.** 36, 95, 102.
- in lands, **4.** 174, 1100.
- in public moneys, **18.** iv-vi.
- in trade, **1.** 243, 244-246; by Spaniards, **4.** 1301, 1304, 1308; extent and regulations, **6.** 612, 613; Randolph, on enforcing laws against, **1.** 461, 470.
- on revenues, manner of, **5.** 333.
- Fraudulent administrations,** Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 323.
- Fraudulent Assurances,** Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 320.
- Fraudulent conveyances,** Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 323.
- Fraudulent deeds and alienations,** Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 323.
- Frayar, John,** land grant to, **4.** 952.
- Frayear, John,** petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Frayley, Wm.,** juror, **25.** 186.
- Frayly, Wm.,** law suit, **1.** 567, 590-591.
- Frayly, Wm.,** quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Frazer.** See Fraiser, Fraizer, Fraser, Frasier, Frashier, Frazier.
- Frazer, Lane & Son.,** **15.** 681.
- Frazer, Adj.,** a prisoner, **10.** 486.
- Frazer, Lt. Col.,** field officer, **12.** 524.
- Frazer, Major,** **16.** 185.
- Frazer, Alexr.,** army rank, **16.** 1057.
- Frazer, Daniel,** quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Frazer, James,** resurvey to, **7.** 120.
- Frazer, Jeremiah,** deposition, **20.** 297-298.
- Frazer, Jeremiah,** takes oath, **22.** 170.
- Frazer, Micajah,** resurvey to, **7.** 120.
- Frazer, Lowell,** pensioner, **22.** 65.
- Frazier.** See Fraiser, Fraizer, Fraser, Frasier, Frashier, Frazier.
- Frazier, —, a prisoner,** **11.** 341.  
paroled, **10.** 559.
- Frazier, Mr.,** in Assembly, **21.** 198, 582, 671, 679, 680, 726.
- Frazier, Mr.,** public claims com. meets at house of, **8.** 141; **22.** 853, 855, 856.
- Frazier, Rev. Mr.,** school trustee, **24.** 250.
- Frazier, Francis,** horse of to be returned, **10.** 972.
- paid for horse and saddle, **10.** 980.
- Frazier (Fraiser), Jeremiah,** election contested, **12.** 557.  
in Assem., **9.** 388, 401, 411, 448, 449, 473, 506, 523, 588, 716, 717, 719, 723, 734, 741, 754, 758, 761, 770, 839, 844, 846, 850, 855, 874, 889, 899, 902, 903, 904, 909, 918, 930, 952, 1189; **12.** 549, 565, 566, 573, 594, 633, 766; **13.** 532, 533, 553, 554, 565, 825, 858, 883, 894, 898.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 47, 48.  
in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 166, 167, 172, 915.  
on com. of Assembly, **9.** 740, 1197, 1198; **12.** 560, 666; **13.** 541, 559, 639, 659, 826, 842, 915, 935.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 917, 974.  
to superintend printing of bills, **24.** 184.
- Frazier, Jeremiah,** in militia, **22.** 365.
- Frazier, Jeremiah,** in militia, **22.** 375.
- Frazier, John,** exempted, **9.** 476.
- Frazier, Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 275.
- Frazier, John,** wounded, **18.** 609.
- Frazier, Richard,** in militia, **17.** 1059.



- Frazier, Samuel**, claim allowed, **9**. 225; **22**. 862.
- Frazier, Samuel**, juror, **8**. 508, 509.
- Frazier, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Frazier, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 804.
- Frazle, Dan'l**, army rank, **16**. 1056.
- Freame, Capt.**, killed, **15**. 756, 757.
- Frear**. See **Freer**, **Frier**.
- Frear, Rich'd**, clerk of Senate and H. C., **21**. 733, 735, 882.
- Freasure, Andrew**, petitions Assembly for relief, **9**. 63-64.
- Freazer, Dan'l**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Frebiger, Col.**, and battle of Stoney Point, **14**. 327, 328.
- Frederic, John**, land grant to, **4**. 221.
- Frederica**, fort needed at, **5**. 477.
- Frederick II (Great)**, makes treaty with U. S., **18**. 609-620, 649, 676.
- Frederick, Chrisn.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Frederick, Felix**, pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Frederick, Peter**, in militia, **22**. 330.
- Frederick, Philip**, in militia, **22**. 395.
- Frederick Co., Md.**, immigrants from, **5**. 1151-1152.
- Frederick Co., Va.**, **22**. 97.  
tithables in 1756, **5**. 564.
- Frederick Town, Md.**, **10**. 870; **11**. 405; **22**. 1009.  
Fields a prisoner in, **10**. 803.  
N. C. prisoners paroled in, **11**. 402.
- Frederick Town, S. C.**, **15**. 644.
- Fredericks, Capt.**, **22**. 311.
- Fredericksburg, N. Y.**, **13**. ix.
- Fredericksburg, Va.**, **9**. 1234, 1235; **11**. 673, 721; **12**. 559, 662; **13**. 44, 372, 428; **14**. 504, 576, 578, 624, 627, 691; **15**. 181, 701; **18**. 505, 621; **22**. 574.  
troops at, **13**. 495, 496.
- Fredericksburgh, S. C.**, engraver at, **15**. 680.
- Fredericksburgh (S. C.? or Va.?)**, **14**. 514.
- Fredericksburgh Camp**, **13**. 487.
- Frederickstown**, old name for Bethany church, **8**. 743.
- Frederrick, John**, a J. P., **3**. 257.
- Free, Thomas**, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Free negroes**, **5**. 529.  
act for them to leave N. C., **23**. 65;  
for tax on mentioned, **3**. 192; to  
prevent thefts by, **24**. 890-1, 956.  
badges to show freedom, **24**. 727-8.  
baptized, **6**. 225.  
bound out contrary to their wish,  
**3**. 556, 557, 585, 590, 592-593, 620.  
petition, **2**. 702-703; on intermar-  
riages of, **5**. 295.  
See also **Negroes**.
- Free Mason**, sloop, **11**. 776.
- Free School**, Innes's bequest for, **5**. xviii.  
See also **Academies**, **Education**,  
**Schools**.
- Free trade**, demanded, **1**. 273.  
for certain commodities, **1**. 86.  
granted to Albemarle, **1**. 172.  
in certain commodities, **1**. 75.  
in naval stores proposed, **1**. 598-  
599.  
See also **Trade**.
- Free Will Baptists**, **5**. 1179.  
in Big Ivey Ass'n, **5**. 1191.  
See also **Baptists**.
- Frebody, John**, claim, **18**. 382, 392,  
443.  
petition, **17**. 290, 416; **18**. 382.
- Freedom**, brig, **22**. 599.
- Freedom in N. C.**, **6**. iii-vi.
- Freedom of slaves**, conditions of, **23**. 203-204.
- Freedom of speech and of the press**,  
guarded, **22**. 18.  
provided for in Constn., **25**. 201.
- Freedom of trade**, in Clarendon Co.,  
**1**. 154, 156.  
See also **Trade**.
- Freedom of worship**, maintained, **23**. 978, 983.
- Freeholders**, alone to be elected in  
Albemarle, **1**. 333.  
are alone electors, **4**. 98.  
ballot not confined to, **3**. 560, 610.  
bill to limit franchise to, **3**. 637;  
to secure titles for, **8**. 348, 353,  
354, 357, 378, 379, 380, 384, 389,  
394, 402, 405, 406, 413, 414, 463,  
464, 465, 479, 522-523.  
definition, **25**. 425.  
eligible for Assembly, **2**. 214.  
in Cape Fear colony, powers, **1**. 45.  
list of all in counties, **4**. 513, 515-  
525, 526, 527.  
McCulloh to on registration of land  
grants and settlement of quit  
rents, **11**. 66-72, 73; on regulation  
of land grants and payment of  
quit rents, **11**. 54-59.  
office holders must be, **1**. 197, 198,  
199, 201, 202.  
under Heath's patent, **1**. 9.  
See also **Franchise**, **Suffrage**.



- Freeland, Geo., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Freeland, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Freeland, James, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Freeland, James, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Freeland, James, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Freeland, James, resigns, **21**. 267, 293, 638.
- Freeland, James, sheriff, **21**. 1076.
- Freeland, John, in prison, **15**. 489.
- Freemain, Jonathan, coms'r of Johnston, **23**. 170.
- Freeman, Mr., **16**. 1200.
- Freeman, Mr., **22**. 570.
- Freeman, Daniel, in army, **15**. 719.  
army rank, **16**. 1056.
- Freeman, Daniel, payment to, **22**. 441, 462.
- Freeman, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Freeman, Gabriel, claim, **9**. 486.
- Freeman, Howell, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Freeman, James, claim allowed, **22**. 402.
- Freeman, James, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Freeman, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Freeman, John, **9**. 354.
- Freeman, John, a J. P., **4**. 346.
- Freeman, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Freeman, John, buys land, **4**. 34-35.
- Freeman, John, estate pays taxes, **5**. 797.
- Freeman, John, exempted, **9**. 451.
- Freeman, John, fine remitted, **10**. 3.
- Freeman, John, juror, **4**. 516.
- Freeman, John, land grant asked, **4**. 441.
- Freeman, John, prosecutes Rieussett, **4**. 1032, 1034, 1050.
- Freeman, Jno., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Freeman, John, in militia, **22**. 494.
- Freeman, Jno., Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Freeman, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Freeman, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Freeman, Nathan, in army, **15**. 720.  
army pay, **17**. 210.
- Freeman, Nath'l, army rank, **16**. 1057.
- Freeman, Phillis, act to emancipate, **24**. 963.
- Freeman, Richard, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Freeman, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 341.
- Freeman, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Freeman, Richard, juror, **4**. 516.
- Freeman, Roger, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Freeman, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Freeman, Sam'l, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
coms'r on building, **23**. 973; on captured arms, **17**. 748-749, 752.  
in army, **16**. 732; **16**. 1057.  
in Assem., **17**. 715; **19**. 384, 388, 389; on com. of Assem., **17**. 648, 727, 730, 755.  
on Surry S. C., **10**. 228, 251.  
resigns as J. P., **19**. 313.
- Freeman, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 378.
- Freeman, Samuel, juror, **10**. 2.
- Freeman, Samuel, juror, **10**. 3.
- Freeman, Thoms., juror, **4**. 516.  
land grant to, **4**. 56.
- Freeman, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Freeman, Thos., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Freeman, Wm., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Freeman, William, juror, **4**. 516.
- Freeman, Wm., juror, **25**. 186.
- Freeman, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Freeman, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Freeman, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 358.
- Freemen, all allowed to vote, **3**. 181, 207.  
to elect members of Assembly, **4**. 88, 89.  
See also Franchise, Freeholders, Suffrage.
- Freer. See Frear, Frier.
- Freer, Richard, **21**. 650, 875.
- Freer, Mrs. Winny, claims allowed, **10**. 954.
- Freights, bill to regulate on Cape Fear River, **5**. 183, 184, 201.
- Freil, Alexander, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.
- French, —, **19**. 942.
- French, —, a reader, **1**. 771.
- French, —, and Gray, land grant to, **4**. 217.
- French, —, reports on movements of British, **14**. 623.
- French, Mr., wagon master, **14**. 578.
- French, Jas., in militia, **22**. 429.
- French, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- French, John, sent to the Alabama fort, **5**. 613.
- French, Jos., in militia, **22**. 341.
- French, Jos., on S. C. of Onslow, **9**. 1237.
- French, Joseph, petitions, **6**. 77.
- French, Joseph, regulator, **8**. 79.





French, Liafford, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 French, Michael, rights proved, **4**. 706.  
 French, Neal, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 French, Richard, forbidden to marry and baptize, **2**. 72.  
     in Assembly, **25**. 159.  
 French, Richard, land grants to, **4**. 58, 219.  
 French, Richard, witness, **1**. 549, 550, 605.  
 French, Samuel, allowance to, **22**. 822.  
 French, Samuel, county coms'r, **23**. 590, 591.  
 French, Thos., in militia, **22**. 343.  
 French, The, **5**. 387; **11**. 185, 204.  
     act against exportation of provisions to, **5**. 601; for bills of credit for use against, **23**. 392-8, 516-8, 539-541; for defense against, **23**. 422-424; for grant to be used against, **25**. 331-3, 338, 345-8, 361-4, 370-2, 393, 394-5, 457-8; for militia to be used against, **25**. 393; to raise volunteers against, **23**. 417; **25**. 310.  
     advance along the mountains, **5**. 393.  
     affidavits on Davis's threats against, **13**. 425, 429-430.  
     aid English among Indians, **10**. 779, 780.  
     aid of, **14**. 637, 638.  
     and Indians, **25**. 357.  
     and peace negotiations, **14**. 267-268.  
     army of, **22**. 586.  
     arrive in Hampton Roads, **15**. 424.  
     arrival considered, **15**. 68.  
     at Mobile, **2**. 177, 179.  
     at war with English, **8**. 537.  
     attack Carolina, **2**. 196; R. I., **13**. 470.  
     attacked by Cherokees **7**. 239.  
     besiege N. Y., **15**. 536.  
     blockade British in Chesapeake Bay, **17**. 993, 994.  
     brig of captured, **11**. 774.  
     bring in dry goods, **13**. 362-363.  
     British West Indies to be delivered to, **2**. 160.  
     capture Maule, **1**. 728.  
     cargo lost, **4**. 1304.  
     cattle for troops of, **16**. 533.  
     cede forts in the South, **11**. 182; N. O. to Spain, **6**. 1320.  
     Chariol on regiment of, **13**. 129-130.  
     Cherokees attacked, **5**. 589.  
     Choctaws declare against, **11**. 204.

colonies exposed to, **1**. 547.  
 command seas and fleet of expected, **14**. 190.  
 company of recruited in N. C., **11**. 479.  
 dangers from, **6**. 879; to S. C., **3**. 11; of Indians going over to, **1**. 603.  
 debauch Indians, **4**. 472.  
 deceive Southern Indians, **11**. 180, 181.  
 defeat British, fleet, **15**. 642; in East Indies, **15**. 492.  
 designs against English, **2**. 190-191, 192.  
 desire Carolana, **2**. 350.  
 displease Arkansas I., **7**. 281-282.  
 dispute over wreck of vessel, **13**. 147.  
 effort to excel indigo of, **4**. 871.  
 encroachments of, **5**. 151; discussed, **5**. 178, 179; on English, **2**. 423; on Ohio mentioned, **5**. 170; to be prevented, **3**. 50.  
 engage English in R. I., **13**. 211.  
 enlistment of causes trouble in Newbern, **13**. 142-143.  
 evacuate La. and Fla., **7**. 214.  
 expel Natchez, **7**. 281.  
 expulsion from Canada and La. desirable, **5**. 462.  
 fear of, **1**. 632; in Va., **1**. 811, 812, 814.  
 fleet. See French fleet.  
 freedom to in S. C., **2**. 905.  
 frauds in trade, **1**. 245.  
 frontiers exposed to, **5**. xlix.  
 furnish supplies to Indians, **1**. 863.  
 gain Indians on Miss. River, **2**. 422.  
 goods sent to N. C., **13**. 29, 32, 368, 378, 462.  
 have correspondence with Cherokees, **5**. 612-614.  
 have faction among Choctaws, **7**. 237, 239; **11**. 177; large sea force, **15**. 752.  
 help to by ruin of S. C., **1**. 640.  
 help Yemassee, **2**. 197.  
 imported for silk cultivation, **5**. 332.  
 in Chowan Co., **5**. 894.  
 in Conn., **15**. 561.  
 in league with Cherokees, **5**. xlix.  
 in Va. to have titles confirmed, **16**. 891-892.  
 in W. I. and off Charleston, **15**. 374.  
 Indians as defense against, **1**. 706; to be won over to English, **6**.



1090; to be used against, **1.** 556, 845.  
 inflame Indians, **7.** 109, 111; **18.** 605.  
 influence in La., **6.** 266; over Indians erased, **7.** 164; feared, **5.** 635, 637, 638; Senecas to join Tuscaroras, **1.** 861.  
 instigate Creeks, **5.** lii; massacres in S. C., **2.** 421.  
 intrigue with Choctaws, **7.** 280.  
 invade Rhine provinces, **8.** 728.  
 invited to settle in South, **17.** 519.  
 killed by Chickasaws, **11.** 177.  
 know Lookout harbor, **5.** 572.  
 land goods in S. C., **1.** 545; troops at Sunbury, **14.** 697; in Va., **22.** 586.  
 land west of Mississippi to be surrendered to, **2.** 351.  
 laws of (?), **22.** 723.  
 line of forts mentioned, **7.** 287.  
 loan from, **18.** 280, 281, 527, 530, 531, 543, 703, 780; **20.** 397, 451, 784.  
 location, **15.** 527; of troops, **15.** 641.  
 lose Canada, **19.** 999.  
 make Catawbias dissatisfied, **5.** xlix; Creeks jealous of English, **7.** 214; offers to Cherokees, **22.** 675.  
 Mass. open to, **1.** 469.  
 may land troops in Ga., **15.** 414.  
 movements, **22.** 1029; in R. I., **15.** 291; in Va., **22.** 586-8, 592.  
 negroes to be sold to, **7.** 213.  
 no influence with Catawbias, **11.** 189.  
 no trade with in war times, **5.** 1139-1140.  
 not accepted as substitutes, **24.** 336.  
 not to trade to N. C., **3.** 116-117.  
 numbers as compared with English, **2.** 191.  
 number of troops in N. Y., **13.** 464; in R. I., **15.** 309, 310.  
 occupy the Mississippi, **3.** 10, 111.  
 plunder coast of C., **3.** 77; Palatines, **1.** 909.  
 power increasing in A., **1.** 537.  
 presence, **5.** 25.  
 privateers at Cape Lookout, **5.** 598, 599.  
 protection from needed at Cape Lookout, **5.** 598.  
 provisions for imported from Ireland, **5.** 645-646.  
 Quakers accused of correspondence with, **1.** 371.  
 recruited for service of Va., **11.** 508, 509, 516.

recruits arrive, **22.** 536.  
 regiment of to be raised in N. C. discussed, **13.** 220-222, 223, 484.  
 reinforcements expected from, **14.** 564.  
 reports on possessions of, **6.** 605, 617, 618.  
 said to have captured Dominica, **13.** 240.  
 sail to Charleston, **15.** 657.  
 sailors of the Ferdinand run away, **13.** 389.  
 sell arms and ammunition, **22.** 604.  
 services at St. Dennis conducted in, **3.** 529.  
 settle C., **2.** 763, 764; in Pa., **8.** 728; on Neuse River, **1.** 714; on Pamlico, Neuse and Trent, **1.** x-xi.  
 settlements of, **2.** 383.  
 ship at Ocracock, **13.** 132, 134; captured at Ocracock, **13.** 397-398; plundered by Teach, **2.** 334, 335, 336, 337, 339, 340, 341, 344.  
 ships burned at Martinico, **1.** 159.  
 should be driven from La., **6.** 264.  
 sign treaty, **22.** 623.  
 spoken by Urmston, **2.** 432.  
 supply Mohawk and Shawnese with ammunition, **10.** 773-774, 775, 778.  
 support to silk growers, **5.** 686, 714-715.  
 take British islands, **22.** 984; coquets of vessels, **1.** 468; Dominica and Turk's Island, **13.** 243; **22.** 985; Gale as prisoner, **2.** 284; Pensicola, **2.** 421, 423; possession of British Islands, **13.** 238; St. Kitts, **15.** 537; the St. Vincent, **14.** 335; the Molley and Pegy, **4.** 1119; Tobago, **15.** 588.  
 threaten to come into S. C. from France, Canada and Mobile, **2.** 179.  
 threats to bring Indians down on Md., **1.** 666.  
 to be asked not to sell arms to Indians, **2.** 189.  
 to be removed from Miss., **6.** 974, 975.  
 to be restrained in S. C., **2.** 908.  
 to remove beyond Miss., **11.** 181.  
 to supply Indians with arms, **10.** 661.  
 trade in West Indies, **5.** 319.  
 traders from among Indians, **7.** 281.  
 treat with Cherokees against Americans, **22.** 494.



- troops, expected at Phila., **14.** 497;  
in W. I., **11.** 44.
- try to injure English, **2.** 231-232;  
to seduce Cherokees, **11.** 132, 152.
- vessel of captured by British and  
quarrel over, **14.** 253; captured,  
driven on coast and reloaded, **13.**  
330-331.
- visit Cape Lookout, **6.** 1027.
- vote of in S. C., **2.** 908.
- war against, **4.** 821; reported, **22.**  
675.
- See also France.
- French America**, illegal trade with, **6.**  
1021.
- French Battery**, Charleston, **15.** 42.
- French beef**, **17.** 656.
- French Broad Baptist Association**, his-  
tory, **5.** 1185, 1190-1191.
- French Broad church**, **5.** 1190.
- French Broad River**, **5.** 1190; **10.** 665,  
713, 842, 883, 884, 885, 895; **12.**  
239; **13.** 116; **16.** 710; **17.** 579,  
584; **18.** 596, 758; **19.** 956, 941,  
943, 944, 950; **20.** vii, 513, 643, 646,  
656, 689, 692; **21.** v, 460, 498, 501,  
515, 530, 531, 535, 546, 640, 709;  
**22.** 106, 146, 649, 678, 681, 683,  
695, 703, 704, 716, 719, 720, 721,  
725, 727, 789, 1007; **24.** 160, 478,  
479, 566, 830; **25.** 4, 6.
- bill to extend authority of N. C.  
over, and for relief of, **21.** 220,  
225, 258, 266, 271, 276, 348, 356,  
366-367, 591, 626, 635-636, 683.
- Indian lands and explorations on,  
**16.** 959.
- intruders on, **16.** 799, 810, 925.
- lands north of wanted by whites, **17.**  
77; on ceded, **22.** 650; reserved for  
soldiers, **24.** 338; improved and  
beyond, **17.** 12, 14, 16; to be en-  
tered, **22.** 671.
- petition from people on, **19.** 521,  
523, 524; **21.** 252, 317, 613, 614;  
on lands, **20.** 489, 549; for new  
county on, **21.** 48, 54.
- treaty to be held on, **20.** 551, 552,  
582, 583; and lands to be bought,  
**22.** 722-3.
- whites on, **20.** 780.
- French Broad Settlement**, petition  
from, **21.** 24.
- French Canadians**, **20.** 741.
- French Church**, in St. Dennis Parish,  
S. C., **3.** 391.
- French coins**, act on what are current  
in S. C., **25.** 142.  
value, **24.** 486.
- French Colonies**, **17.** 71.
- French Company**, in Charleston gar-  
rison, **15.** 398.
- French Creek**, fort needed on, **5.** 465,  
467.
- French drum**, **22.** 883.
- French fleet**, **14.** 623, 651, 652, 721; **15.**  
61, 278, 643, 662; **17.** 929, 930; ar-  
rival considered, **14.** 635; **15.** 537.  
arrives, **14.** 518, 781; **15.** 519; and  
size, **15.** 630; **22.** 554; at Marti-  
nique, **15.** 338; in Boston, **15.** 570;  
at Boston, **13.** 219, 240; **22.** 981,  
986; at Cape Francois, **16.** 332, 692;  
at N. Y., **15.** 585; at Sandy Hook,  
**22.** 975.
- blockade British, **14.** 865; at N. Y.,  
**14.** 650.
- blockaded, **14.** 709, 864; at R. I., **15.**  
58.
- capture British frigates, **22.** 586.  
delayed, **14.** 588, 589.
- deserts S. C., **15.** 332.
- difficulty in getting supplies for, **13.**  
239; expected, **14.** 748, 772, 826;  
at South, **14.** 396.
- in Martinique, **22.** 593-4; in Va., **17.**  
985, 986, 987, 1030.
- leaves the Delaware, **13.** 460.
- location, **14.** 563; **22.** 586.
- movements of, **13.** 463.
- no news from, **14.** 634.
- off Va. coast, **15.** 602.
- report on, **14.** 690.
- reported, **14.** 660-661.
- said to have arrived, **14.** 743.
- Senf on, **14.** 672.
- supplies for scarce, **22.** 985.
- to be attacked, **15.** 91, 93.
- work in R. I., **22.** 977, 978.
- French gold**, **2.** 336, 338.
- French horn**, **22.** 439.
- French Indians**, **5.** 140.
- cause depredations, **5.** xlix, 604-605.
- fight near Salisbury, **5.** xlvii.
- murders by, **5.** 148, 313.
- Senecas against, **1.** 882.
- French indigo**, must be bought by  
Irish, **5.** 319.
- used in Ireland, **5.** 323.
- French interpreter**, position of should  
be established, **13.** 335-336.
- French Islands**, **5.** 323; **17.** 800, 801,  
802, 887.
- powder imported from, **11.** 287.





proposition to seize and sell slaves in, **9**. 1173.  
 success in, **6**. 18.  
 trade with discussed, **6**. 1034.  
 victories over, **6**. 9.  
**French language**, notices posted in, **24**. 555, 894.  
 taught in Newbern, **13**. 335.  
**French Lick**, **16**. 524; **25**. 32, 33.  
 act for town near, **24**. 616-17.  
 bill for road to, **19**. 576, 592; to establish town at, **19**. 550, 551, 552, 557, 592, 660.  
 proposed treaty ground with Indians, **16**. 441.  
 vested in com'rs, **24**. 915.  
**French minister**, sick, **15**. 454.  
**French neutrals**, appear in N. C., **5**. 655.  
**French ports**, act on exports to, **23**. 437; to permit exports to, **25**. 326-327.  
 bill to prevent exports to, **5**. 507, 509, 510, 512, 515, 528, 539, 540, 544, 547, 549, 551, 552, 553.  
**French privateer**, captured, **1**. 797.  
 on coast, **5**. 345, 346.  
 plunder coast, **5**. 316.  
**French Protestants**, sent to N. C., **1**. 529.  
**French regiment**, breaks up, **13**. 472.  
 case of discussed, **13**. 226-228, 230, 231-232.  
**French Revolution**, **22**. 795.  
**French salt**, **6**. 1030.  
 needed in N. C., **5**. 317.  
**French war**, **1**. 631, 632.  
 neglect by colonies in, **1**. 547.  
**French War and Indian War**, (1754-1763), **5**. 153, 326-327, 1226; **6**. 58; **10**. 779; **11**. 197.  
 absorbs money for churches, buildings and schools, **5**. 573.  
 account of N. C. aid in, **5**. 738-739.  
 act for aid mentioned, **5**. 276, 304, 378, 390-391.  
 address to King for aid in defences, **5**. 633; on peace, **6**. 1133-1134, 1142, 1143, 1204, 1205, 1213.  
 advice of council on aid bill, **6**. 633-634.  
 aid asked by Va., **5**. 109.  
 aid bill discussed, **6**. 538-539; passed, **6**. 266, 267-268.  
 aid for discussed, **5**. 215, 218, 235, 238, 239, 333; atrocities of, **5**. 519-520, 558-559; from Catawbias, **5**.

580, 583, 584; from N. C., **5**. xxv, xxvii-xxxi, 110-111, 112, 118, 123, 124-125, 126-128, 129, 130-131, 137, 144c, 144h, 147-148, 155, 171, 176, 178, 179-180, 211, 312, 313, 366, 367-368, 369-372, 393-394, 400, 401, 402, 407, 408-409, 414, 421-422, 429, 447, 562, 576-577, 599-600, 601, 606, 607-608, 638-641, 761-763, 806, 926-927, 932-933, 934-935, 949, 964, 986, 1001, 1002-1003, 1013-1014, 1041, 1054, 1063, 1095-1096; **6**. x-xi, xii; aid in, Lamb on act for, **6**. 748; from Pa., **5**. 447; from S. C., **5**. 401, 407; discussed, **5**. 378-380, 391-393; from Va., **5**. 428, 430, 434; granted under restraint, **5**. 137; refused by Va., **5**. 138-139; to S. C., **5**. 816-817; to Va., **5**. xxiii; from N. C., **9**. xliii.  
 aids to be audited, **6**. 418.  
 Amherst on need of more troops, **6**. 706; on successes in, **6**. 708.  
 and war with Cherokees, **6**. 313-315, appropriations for, **5**. 190, 687-688, 736-737.  
 arms, amount, **5**. 134.  
 Assembly on, **5**. 702; on results of, **5**. 524; refuses aid to and Dobbs's action, **6**. 712-713-714; to Dobbs on, **5**. 691-692, 712; and answer, **5**. 844-845, 846; on appropriations for, **5**. 226-227; to gov. on failure of aid bill and answer, **6**. 371, 373; to King on, **5**. 1094-1095; on danger from, **5**. 682-683, 710-711.  
 bill for aid, **5**. 181, 182, 185, 188, 190, 193, 196, 197, 198, 204, 205, 207, 208, 211, 229, 230, 242, 243-244, 246, 247-248, 250, 258, 260, 261, 263, 266, 267, 268-269, 279, 280, 281, 286-287, 288, 289, 290, 309, 310, 312, 502, 503, 504, 515, 526-527, 529-530, 533, 534, 553, 674, 675, 677, 678-679, 687, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 727, 728, 734, 833, 834, 836-839, 840, 842, 846-847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 855, 856, 857-858, 859, 860-861, 862, 865-866, 878, 880, 881, 883, 884, 888, 894, 905, 909-910, 913, 916, 918, 923, 924, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1010, 1011, 1024, 1025, 1027, 1036, 1063, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1073, 1076-1077, 1079, 1080, 1097; **6**. 34-40, 90, 91, 92-93, 102-103, 104, 105, 107, 109-110, 112, 125, 131, 147, 149-150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159,



169, 173, 180, 183, 185, 195, 196, 198, 200, 358, 359, 396, 398, 400, 402, 403, 405, 407, 408-409, 415-416, 421, 422, 423, 425, 426-427, 428, 429, 430, 432, 433, 437-438, 442, 443, 446, 452, 458, 460, 461, 462, 463, 467-468, 469, 475, 479, 484, 488, 489-490, 491, 492, 495, 497, 499-500, 502, 503-504, 509-510, 511, 512-513, 515-516, 517-518, 519, 654, 655, 656, 659, 661, 691, 692, 694, 695, 696; discussed, **6.** 54-56; fortunes, **6.** 243-244, 248-249; passed without quorum, **6.** xxvi; for raising recruits for, **5.** 270, 271, 273, 274, 275, 279, 291, 293, 296, 309; to encourage men to enlist for, **5.** 188, 189, 193, 195, 207.

Board of Trade to Dobbs on, **5.** 563-564, 748-749, 750.

bounty given in, **6.** 322-323.

Bouquet's orders to Sumner, **6.** 317-318.

campaign disarmed, **5.** xxii.

Catawbas on, **5.** 144a-144b.

causes to be explained to Indians, **6.** 974-975.

causes Stamp act, **7.** iii.

character and extent of bill for, **6.** 216.

charges on application of aids for and answer, **6.** 280-288.

circular to governors in N. A. on preparations for, **5.** 144d-144f.

claims of officers and others to be paid, **5.** 922-923, 925.

commissary and surgeon provided for companies, **5.** 921-922.

committee to consider ways and means for aid to, **6.** 392, 395-396.

conditions under which aid bill passed, **6.** 984.

conduct of in South, **6.** 60-62.

conference of governors on, **5.** 750-752.

congratulations on, **6.** 157; on success in, **6.** 9.

controlled by colonies, **5.** xvii.

cost of N. C. troops in N. Y. and Va. and S. C., **5.** 799-800, 801, 802, 803-804.

Creeks incited, **6.** 259-260, 264; murder traders, **6.** 439.

debt from, **6.** 988, 1154; **9.** xvi.

declared, **5.** 606, 608.

defeat in mentioned, **5.** 1202.

defence of South considered, **5.** 786-

787, 805-807, 809.

defenses in, **5.** 810; on Ohio, **5.** 172-173.

delay of N. C. troops, **5.** 136.

difficulties and disasters discussed, **5.** 131-133, 138-140.

difficulty of paying N. C. troops, **5.** 574-575.

Dinwiddie on preparations for, **5.** 110-111, 112, 118, 124-125, 126-128, 129, 130, 131-135, 370-371; to Dobbs on, **5.** 393-394, 400-402, 407-408, 409-410, 412, 421-422, 426-429, 438, 444, 445-447, 561-562, 568-569, 577-578, 584-585, 589, 606-607, 608-611, 637, 743, 765-766, 783; to Halifax on, **5.** 431-436; to Innes on, **5.** 401, 402, 404, 408-409, 418-419, 421, 578; to Loudoun on, **5.** 634-636, 767; to Shirley on Dunbar, **5.** 429-431.

discussed by Assembly, **5.** 194-195.

Dobbs advances money for, **6.** 1141, 1142, 1143-1144, 1161, 1214, 1216; on action of Assembly on aid to, **6.** 40-41; on aid bill, **6.** 521; on character of bill for, **6.** 257-258; on end of, **6.** 1218-1219, 1221; to Assembly on, **5.** 526, 735-736; and answer, **5.** 495-496, 499, 658-659, 660, 662, 830-1, 832-3, 869-871, 871-872, 891, 893, 998-1000, 1001, 1002, 1011, 1013-1014, 1015-1016, 1041; **6.** 86-87, 88, 89, 99-100, 101, 115, 120, 133, 139, 141, 346, 347, 348, 349, 369-370, 373, 639, 640-641, 666, 669-670, 679, 683, 684, 686-688, 690-691, 695, 802-804, 805-806, 811, 813-814, 818, 822-823, 828, 835-837, 838, 840, 900; on French plan of aggrandizement, **5.** 220-225; on success and answer, **6.** 448-450, 451, 452, 471-473, 476-477, 478; to Board of Trade on, **5.** 560, 638-641, 753, 964; on preparations for, **5.** 462-479; to Egremont on, **6.** 699; to Fox on, **5.** 601-602, 638; to Pitt on, **5.** 754-755; **6.** 24-25.

effect on N. C., **6.** 238; defeat of Braddock, **5.** 1221.

Egremont on Assembly's refusal of aid, **6.** 736-737.

emissions for, **8.** 213, 214.

end of, **6.** 973, 976, 991, 992, 1260, 1262.

expenses considered, **5.** 351-352; and colony exhausted, **5.** viii.

failure to give aid in, **6.** 32-4, 40-41.



fights, **5.** 135-136; reported, **5.** 368-369.  
 finances of, **6.** 615.  
 financial aids to, **5.** xlv.  
 fort built among Cherokees, **5.** 655-656.  
 garrisons needed and end of, **6.** 965-966.  
 grant of aid to Va., N. C. and S. C., **6.** ix, x, xi.  
 hopes for conquest, **6.** 221.  
 Indian territory invaded, **5.** 135.  
 Indians stirred up, **5.** 335.  
 information as to number of troops asked and pay for same, **6.** 957-958.  
 instructions to Assembly on bill for aid in, **6.** 43-45.  
 letters on mentioned, **5.** 193.  
 Loudoun to Dobbs on aid from N. C., **5.** 925-926.  
 men needed for, **6.** 234.  
 militia put in training, **5.** 816.  
 misapplication of funds, **6.** 1051.  
 mutiny of troops, **5.** 136-7.  
 no pay for troops, **5.** 136-137.  
 N. C. first to send beyond borders for, **10.** xi.  
 N. C. troops disband and reasons, **5.** 139-140; not sustained in Va., **5.** 123.  
 number of French troops, **5.** 130.  
 on frontiers of Va., **5.** 608.  
 orders of Bouquet to Sumner on, **6.** 326.  
 part of N. C. in, **5.** x-xviii.  
 pay of troops in, **5.** 1063.  
 paymaster deducts from pay of troops, **5.** 548.  
 payment for provisions to Indian allies, **5.** 978-982, 985; of troops in discussed, **6.** 111-112; on account of, **5.** 967, 968; to troops, **5.** 887.  
 pension to soldiers of, **7.** 302-303, 359, 362, 376.  
 Pitt to Dobbs on raising troops in N. C. for, **5.** 789-791; to N. A. governors on, **5.** 743-745.  
 plan for defense mentioned, **5.** 650; of operations agreed on, **5.** 144f-144g.  
 preparations for, **5.** 366; in N. C., **5.** 357-358, 364.  
 prisoners to be returned, **5.** 132.  
 privateers in, **6.** 239-240.  
 probable cause, **6.** 264.  
 proclamation for fasting and prayer

over, **5.** 931-932.  
 proposed movements in, **11.** 122-123.  
 provisions for, **5.** 411; for surgeon and commissary, **5.** 887; forwarded, **5.** 561; sent to N. Y., **5.** 795; sent to Va., **5.** 795-796; to be sent to Will's Creek, **5.** 400, 402.  
 quarrel over disposition of grant by Parliament, **6.** x-xii.  
 rank gives trouble, **5.** 128, 133; settled by King, **5.** 152.  
 recruiting expenses should be paid by Assembly, **5.** 255, 256.  
 recruits to be made for, **5.** 133.  
 report on finances, **6.** 204, 205; on progress of, **5.** 135-136; on public bills of credit issued in, **6.** 1309.  
 requisition for troops and action on same, **6.** xii-xiii.  
 results of encroachments on English allies by settlers, **6.** 583-584.  
 Robinson on enlistments for, **5.** 330; to governors of N. A. on, **5.** 337-338.  
 Rogers paid for capturing Indian, **6.** 354, 384, 387.  
 school and glebe funds borrowed for, **6.** 658, 661, 691, 1154a.  
 spirit to be kept up, **5.** 334.  
 struggle over bill for aid in, **6.** xviii, xx-xxi.  
 Sumner ordered to Ft. Cumberland, **6.** 242.  
 supplies voted for, **11.** 123.  
 taxes from, **6.** 232.  
 thanksgiving hymn, **6.** 62-64, 65.  
 treatment of prisoners, **5.** 638.  
 troops in desert and pay to, **11.** 122, 123; needed, **6.** 592-594; not raised, **6.** 764; raised, **5.** 792; sent to N. Y., **5.** xxvii; to be raised, **6.** 324-326, 379-80; **11.** 137-9, 140-142, 145-146.  
 Tuscaroras to be enlisted for, **5.** 1012.  
 use of funds for criticised, **6.** 410-411, 415.  
 Washington on commanders and rank in, **5.** 128-129.  
 French West Indies, **10.** 701, 962.  
 natives of to serve in Amer. army, **12.** 692, 714; **13.** 119-120, 122.  
 trade with, **10.** 636, 637, 640, 691, 694, 969, 707; **21.** 541-542.  
 French Windward Islands, **19.** 253.  
 Bretigny's address to gov., **16.** 778-779.





- French's Landing, inspection at, **23**. 791.
- Frenister, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Frenton, Thos., soldier, **18**. 797.
- Fresenhede, Germany, **8**. 766.
- Freshwater, Thos., refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.
- Fretinberry, John, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Frey, Philip M., pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Friday, Nicholas, coms'r of buildings, **24**. 472, 646; on town, **24**. 778. on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 247, 296, 423.
- Friday's Ferry, **22**. 111.
- Friedberg, asks relief from oath, **5**. 1153-1154. population, **5**. 1158-1159. settlements of, **5**. 1148, 1150, 1152, 1153, 1162.
- Frieden's church, history, **8**. 738.
- Frieden's Lutheran church, **8**. 774, 776.
- Friedland, population, **5**. 1158-1159. settlement of, **5**. 1148, 1153, 1154-1155; begun, **5**. 1151; description of, **5**. 1162.
- Friendly, Thos., **18**. 566.
- Friends. See Quakers.
- Friends Assist, ship, **8**. 261.
- Frier. See Frear, Freer.
- Frier (Freear), Richard, allowance to, **21**. 426.
- Friesand, Mr., school teacher, **8**. 762.
- Frieze, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Frigatt, James, law suit, **1**. 480.
- Frigit, Thos., killed, **18**. 609.
- Frilye, Grace, gives power of attorney, **1**. 605. sells, **1**. 605.
- Frilye, Wm., gives power of attorney, **1**. 605. sells, **1**. 605.
- Frint, John, in Hillsboro riot, **8**. 245.
- Frint, Levi, land grant to, **4**. 851.
- Friout, Jacob, voter, **15**. 238.
- Frisbee, Edward, juror, **4**. 523.
- Frisby, Edward, exempted, **5**. 1069.
- Frisby, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 603, 892.
- Fritchey, Rev. John G., forms classis, **8**. 757. pastor of German Reformed churches, **8**. 751, 752, 753, 754.
- Frith, John, petition, **1**. 305-306.
- Frith Street, London, **6**. 716.
- Fritts, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Frog Point, British defeat at, **10**. 865.
- Frohock. See Frahock, Ferohock.
- Frohock, —, **10**. 313.
- Frohock, —, appears for prisoners, **6**. 1017.
- Frohock, Deputy Auditor, dead, **9**. 799.
- Frohock, Mr., gets judgment and discussion of same, **16**. 464-465.
- Frohock, Col., erects iron factory, **8**. xlviii, 496.
- Frohock (Frohawk), John, **6**. 1070; **7**. 32, 754, 825; **8**. 179, 180, 224, 638; **9**. 311. a J. P., **6**. 339, 799. agrees to disgorge fees, **8**. 521-522, 646, 647. and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 460, 467, 468, 853, 998, 1000. and the regulation, **8**. xli-xlii. asks regulation on fees, **8**. 49. at council of war, **7**. 842. beaten, **7**. 37, 38. bond as clerk of Salisbury district, **8**. 18-19. building coms'r, **23**. 750, 751. clerk, **9**. 298. commands militia, **7**. xiii. commissioner on census of McCulloh people, **5**. xxxiii. county coms'r, **23**. 590, 591; and town coms'r, **23**. 772. dead, **9**. 318. delivers letter, **7**. 822; of regulators, **7**. 927. deposition mentioned, **7**. 10, 34-35, 37. excused from service against regulators, **8**. 701. extortions of developed by the system, **9**. xxviii. in Assembly, **6**. 364, 428, 442, 452, 455, 458, 459, 460, 461, 478, 479, 483, 484, 489, 492, 494, 497, 514, 518, 662, 800, 805, 811, 817, 818, 821, 829, 846, 858, 863, 875, 881, 903, 910, 911, 926, 946, 950, 1228, 1258, 1259, 1262, 1270, 1274, 1275, 1303; **7**. 296, 300, 308, 317, 320, 342, 343, 345, 350, 353, 354, 360, 371, 378, 379, 385, 388, 389, 390, 391, 394, 395, 396, 397, 399, 567, 573, 577, 626. indicted for extortion, **8**. 68, 69, 70. letter on regulators mentioned, **8**. 548. makes agreement on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 469-471. on Cherokee boundary expedition, **7**. 991, 995, 1000, 1003, 1007.



- on claims com., **22.** 818, 823, 824, 830, 835, 840, 847.
- on com. of Assembly, **6.** 350, 369, 453, 483, 486, 812, 817, 823, 907, 1222, 1259; **7.** 297, 345, 553, 570, 571.
- ordered to raise militia against regulators, **8.** 698.
- orders to on regulators, **8.** 545, 704.
- produces scalps, **22.** 822, 826.
- reports on land riots in Anson, **6.** 793-796; on population of Selwyn tract, **7.** 451-452; on public claims, **6.** 738-744; on settlers on McCulloh grants, **7.** 275, 276-277.
- road coms'r, **23.** 754.
- sells office, **7.** 808.
- surety, **8.** 18-19.
- to build jail, **23.** 621.
- to hold money for Keasey, **6.** 833, 835.
- to take census of Selwyn grants, **6.** 775, 798; **7.** 278.
- to Tryon on proposed settlement with regulators in Rowan, **8.** 533-536.
- tries to end regulation, **7.** xxxiv.
- Tryon orders militia called out, **8.** 684-685; to on regulator settlement in Rowan, **8.** 545.
- Frohock (Frohawk), Thos.,** agrees to disgorge fees, **8.** 521-522.
- deposition quoted, **8.** 69.
- pays taxes for McCulloh, **22.** 899.
- surety, **9.** 318.
- takes oath as clerk, **8.** 19.
- town coms'r, **23.** 810.
- witness, **7.** 114.
- Frohock (Frohawk), Thomas,** in Assembly, **17.** 382, 395, 406, 425; **18.** 10, 229, 254, 266, 278, 284, 286, 297, 311, 312, 344, 345, 346, 351, 361, 362, 376, 399, 412, 414, 429, 469, 470, 471; **19.** 510, 526, 533, 540, 604, 611, 613, 614, 622, 636, 638, 643, 644, 645, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688.
- officer, **18.** 449.
- on com. of Assem., **18.** 9, 30, 31, 44, 84, 96, 112, 197, 237, 238, 263, 274, 283, 315, 326, 341.
- petition, **18.** 104, 126, 176, 193, 351, 448.
- school trustee, **24.** 690.
- Frohock (Frohawk), Wm.,** agrees to disgorge fees, **8.** 521-522.
- appointed clerk of Rowan county court and gives bond, **9.** 318.
- claims, **22.** 406.
- complaints against for extortion, **8.** 69.
- on Cherokee boundary expedition, **7.** xiii, 992, 1009.
- to disarm Haggains, **10.** 593.
- Frohock Camp,** **7.** 827, 829.
- Frohock's Mill,** **14.** 678; **15.** 541, 542.
- Frolliner, Henry,** claim, **9.** 489.
- Fromentier, John Baptiste,** deserter, **11.** 823.
- Froneberry, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 282.
- Front Street, Newbern,** **23.** 708, 711; **24.** 246, 247.
- Front Street, Wilmington,** **24.** 725.
- Frontier counties,** **5.** 25.
- Frontiers,** act for defense of, **23.** 90, 417, 400, 422-4, 440, 475; **25.** 310; for new station to protect, **24.** 974-5; **25.** 63; for road from to Wilmington, **23.** 753-4; for tax for defense of, **25.** 331-3, 345-8, 350-2, 361-4, 393, 394-5, 397, 457-8.
- bill for defense of, **5.** 833, 834, 836-839, 840, 842, 846-847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 855, 856, 857-858, 859, 860-861, 862, 865-866; to amend militia act for benefit of, **21.** 43, 45, 50.
- committee and reports on, **21.** 14, 15, 16, 17; on letters from, **13.** 618, 732, 734d-734f, 734j-734k; to consider stationing of troops on, **22.** 28.
- defense considered, **5.** 717-718.
- Indian depredations, **6.** 97-98; may be killed on, **23.** 601.
- inspection of, **5.** 841, 864, 866.
- proceedings for defence of, **22.** 722-725.
- report on inspection of, **5.** 849; on keeping guard on, **12.** 243; on militia for, **19.** 897-898; on proposed guard on, **12.** 417-419, 437-438.
- resolve on protection of, **19.** 109.
- threatened by Indians, **10.** 782, 783.
- to be inspected for location of fort, &c., **5.** 728-729; to be seized by British, **10.** 607.
- Frost, Capt.,** **22.** 112.
- Frost, Edward,** in charge of stores, **16.** 198.
- Frost, Edward,** in militia, **22.** 318.
- Frost, Jonas,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.



- Frost, Miller, army rank, **16.** 1060.  
 Frost, Moses, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Frost, William, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Frost and Snow, pensioner, **22.** 65.  
 Froughton, Capt., clothing to, **16.** 602-603.  
 Froughton, Swann, lieut., **17.** 967.  
 Frowhawk, Jno., in militia, **22.** 368.  
 Froy, Matthew, town coms'r, **23.** 810.  
 Frueaile, John, jurymen, **2.** 80.  
 Frugett, Marthe, witness, **1.** 494.  
 Frugett (Frugett, Frugeett), James, law suit, **1.** 532.  
     witness, **1.** 494, 535.  
 Fruhitt, Levie, land grant to, **4.** 650.  
 Fruit, James, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
 Fruit, John, indicted as regulator, **8.** 531, 532.  
     pardon asked for, **9.** 93-95.  
     regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Fruitham, Martin, land grant to, **4.** 704.  
 Fruits, in S. C., **1.** 206.  
     noticed, **1.** 132-133.  
 Frusman, Tom, Indian, **1.** 661.  
 Fry, Mr., (for Dry?), **22.** 618.  
 Fry, Col., death, **5.** xv, 124.  
     troops behind, **5.** 125.  
 Fry, Henry, act for town on land of, **25.** 96-7.  
 Fry, John, contest for land, **4.** 1037.  
     land grant to, **4.** 1032.  
 Fry, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62.  
     patroler, **10.** 64.  
     to pay claims, **10.** 618.  
 Fry, Joshua, commissioner on Virginia line, **4.** xiii; **24.** 224.  
 Fry, Michael, act for town on land of, **25.** 96-7.  
 Fry, Moses, **8.** 752.  
 Fry, Nicholas, pensioner, **22.** 65.  
 Fry, Valentine, claims, **9.** 488, 527.  
     no allowance to, **22.** 879.  
 Fry family, pioneers, **8.** 751.  
 Fryar, John, land grant to, **4.** 1035.  
 Fryar, Josiah, army rank, **16.** 1055.  
 Fryar, Lewis, land grant to, **4.** 343.  
 Fryar, Martin, land grants to, **4.** 349, 447, 962, 1043.  
 Fryar, Thos., petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Fryar, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1056.  
 Fryar, Willis, army rank, **16.** 1060.  
 Frye, John, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 Fryer, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Fryer, Jas., in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Fryer, Josiah, army pay, **17.** 210.  
 Fryer, Mich., juror, **25.** 188.  
 Fryer, Thos., in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Fryer, Wm., army pay, **17.** 210.  
     in army, **13.** 511.  
 Fryer, Wm., in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Fryer's Swamp, **25.** 400.  
 Frying Pan Shoals, **15.** 307; **17.** 129; **24.** 590.  
     defends mouth of Cape Fear River, **15.** 299.  
 Frying Pann, The, **10.** 462.  
 Fryle, William, assigns right, **1.** 533.  
 Fryley (Frily), Wm., case dismissed, **2.** 602.  
     juror, **2.** 439, 440, 553.  
     land granted to, **2.** 353.  
     tried for slander, **2.** 401, 411; for theft, **2.** 469, 475, 478.  
 Fryley, Wm., Jr., asks for lapsed land, **2.** 355.  
 Fryley, Wm., Sr., land lapses, **2.** 355.  
 Fryly, —, **2.** 267.  
 Fryly, Grace, gives power of att'y, **1.** 549.  
 Fryly, Willi, jurymen, **1.** 534.  
 Fryly, William, gives power of att'y, **1.** 549.  
     take up horse, **2.** 64.  
     tries to get land, **2.** 171.  
 Fryly's Bridge, **2.** 265.  
 Fryor, Jno., in militia, **22.** 307.  
 Fryout, Jacob, taxable, **15.** 191.  
 Fudge, Jacob, rights proved, **4.** 617.  
 Fudge, Jacob, Fanning to on regulators, **7.** 741, 766.  
     regulator, **7.** 735.  
     to Tryon on regulation, **7.** 801-803.  
 Fudge, John, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Fugeet, James, buys land, **1.** 573.  
     constable, **1.** 523.  
     law suits, **1.** 548, 550, 563.  
     stock marks, **1.** 484.  
     See also Frugitt.  
 Fuget, James, bookkeeper, **1.** 486.  
     to pay costs, **1.** 486.  
 Fughosseg Ford, **14.** 586.  
 Fugil, John, exempted from taxes, **13.** 919.  
 Fulcher, Cason, army rank, **16.** 1061.  
 Fulcher, Shadrack, **11.** 543.  
     arrests Brimage, **11.** 555-556.  
 Fulcher, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 211.  
 Fulcher, Thos., exempted, **5.** 1045.  
 Fulcher, Thos., land grant asked, **4.** 441.  
 Fulcher, Wm., army pay, **17.** 210.





- Fulcher, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 711.  
 Fulenwider church, history, **8**. 744.  
 Fulford, Jas., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Fulford, James, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fulford, John, claims allowed, **9**. 112, 160, 161, 162, 173.  
   in Assembly, **18**. 226, 228, 257, 284, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 350, 357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 440, 443, 444, 469, 470, 471; **21**. 1, 3, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189, 760, 871, 873, 911, 927, 930, 937, 941, 965, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1055.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
   on com. of Assem., **18**. 9, 237.  
   juror, **8**. 508, 510.  
 Fulford, Joseph, claim allowed, **5**. 976; **22**. 832.  
 Fulford, Joseph, exempted, with history, **8**. 329.  
 Fulford, Jos., in militia, **22**. 263.  
 Fulford, Jos., in militia, **22**. 266.  
 Fulford, Jos., in militia, **22**. 307.  
 Fulford, Joseph, juror, **8**. 528.  
 Fulford, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Fulford, Joseph, vestryman, **25**. 209.  
 Fulford, Jos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 264, 265.  
 Fulford, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Fulford, Wm., in militia, **22**. 307.  
 Fulford and Williams, bring iron from Va., **15**. 345.  
 Fulger, Bazzilla, petitions on navigation law, **4**. 506-507.  
 Fulgum, Ebenezer, draws prize in lottery, **13**. 449.  
 Fulham Mss., extracts from, **2**. 582.  
 Fulham Palace, **6**. 13, 69.  
 Fulk, Wm., land of lapses, **2**. 282.  
 Fulkerson, Abram, petitions for division of Orange co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Fulkison, Abraham, building com's'r, **24**. 524.  
 Fulks, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Fulks, Jas., Sr., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Fulks, Ruben, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Fuller, George, receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Fuller, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Fuller, Solomon, land grant to, **4**. 635.  
 Fullaw, James, juror, **4**. 516.  
 Fullenden, Thos., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Fullenwider, Mr., **8**. 759.  
 Fuller, Mr., **11**. 786.  
 Fuller, Mr., report on, **7**. 989.  
 Fuller, Alex., pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fuller, Arthur, in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Fuller, Arthur, pensioner, **22**. 65.  
 Fuller, B., moderator, **5**. 1182.  
 Fuller, Barnaby, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 Fuller, Britain, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 915, 916, 958.  
   petition, **21**. 779, 931.  
 Fuller, Ebenezer, deposition on the capture and loss of the John and Elizabeth, **9**. 319-322.  
   master of the J. and E., **9**. 353.  
   vessel confiscated, **9**. 171.  
 Fuller, Edon, army pay, **17**. 211.  
 Fuller, Edward, in militia, **22**. 263, 266, 267.  
 Fuller, Edward, resurveys to, **6**. 1019-1020.  
 Fuller, Ezekiel, exempted, **4**. 1025.  
 Fuller, Ezechie, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Fuller, George, army pay, **17**. 210.  
   army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Fuller, Henry, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90; relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Fuller, Henry, in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Fuller, Henry, not exempted, **6**. 807.  
 Fuller, Israel, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Fuller, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1060.  
 Fuller, Jones, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Fuller, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Fuller, Jos., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Fuller, Joseph, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Fuller, John, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Fuller, Jones, pay to, **22**. 1013.  
 Fuller, Joshay, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Fuller, Nathan, in Assem., **20**. 126, 167, 180, 181, 230, 238, 239, 360.  
 Fuller, Saml., in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Fuller, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 380.  
 Fuller, Solomon, juror, **4**. 522.  
   land grant to, **4**. 619, 709, 710.  
 Fuller, Lt. Sol., in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Fuller, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Fuller, Tim., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Fuller, Wm., army rank **16**. 1061.  
 Fuller, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Fullerton, George, **9**. 1066, 1067, 1068.  
 Fullerton, Mrs. George, **9**. 1066.  
 Fullerton, Hugh, evidence on Murray's notes, **5**. 825.  
   receives notes, **5**. 822.  
 Fullerton, John, **6**. 1088.  
 Fullerton, Mathias, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Fullerton, Wm., allowance to, **10**. 460.



- pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220; **22**. 434-5, 483, 492.
- petitions Assembly for relief, **9**. 62-63.
- Fullilove, John, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97-98.
- Fulling Mills, in Orange Co., **8**. xlvii.
- report on, **8**. 154.
- Fullington, Robert, juror, **4**. 516.
- Fullington, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Fullock, Mr., crockery for, **14**. 479.
- Fullwood, —, law suit and arrest, **1**. 511.
- Fullwood, Andrew, allowance to, **19**. 143, 144, 256.
- Fullwood, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 46, 346.
- land grant to, **4**. 219.
- Fullwood, William, debts of, **1**. 459.
- Fulmore, John, supplies to, **22**. 484.
- Fulp, Michael, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Fulpher, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.
- Fulsall, Benj., rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Fulsher, Jno., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Fulsher, Wm., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Fulshor, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 315.
- Fulson, Israel, felon, **22**. 849.
- Fulton, David, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Fulton, David, pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Fulton, David, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Fulton, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Fulton, Samuel, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Fulton's Steamboat, **17**. 182.
- Fulward, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Fulwider, Henry, ensign, **10**. 320.
- Fumveal. See Fonville, etc.
- Fumveal, John, claims allowed, **22**. 404.
- Fundamental Constitutions, **1**. xiv, xxxiii, 181-206; **2**. 271, 837; **4**. 1200; **25**. 121, 123-136.
- abandoned, **1**. xviii.
- actions of S. C. examined in light of, **2**. 898-900.
- as adopted March 1, 1669, **25**. 123-136.
- chief officers under, **1**. 188.
- denounced by people, **1**. 272.
- disregarded, **1**. 381.
- difficulties in way of execution, **1**. 181.
- division of province, **1**. 188.
- editions, **1**. xviii.
- enforcement, **25**. iii-iv.
- established in Albemarle Co., **2**. 842.
- forms of used in laws, **25**. 139-141, 142, 152, 154, 157.
- framed, **25**. iii.
- government under, **1**. 181.
- history of enforcement of and changes in, **2**. 840-844, 845, 848, 849, 850, 851.
- in 1702, **1**. 555, 556.
- instructions to Stephens under, **1**. 181-183.
- lands inalienable, **1**. 188-189.
- laws to be in conformity to, **1**. 390; to be ratified by Proprietors, **1**. 200.
- mentioned as if still in force, **3**. 527.
- modified form of, **2**. 852-858.
- new edition and instructions under, **1**. 225-239.
- new instructions under, **2**. 841.
- new ones proposed, **2**. 841.
- new set signed, **1**. 367-368.
- oath taken to support, **1**. 205; **25**. 135-6.
- objects, **1**. 188.
- opposition to, **2**. 898, 905.
- organization under, **1**. 179, 180.
- people refuse to receive, **2**. 842-843; set against, **2**. 913.
- promulgated and organization under, **1**. 638.
- Proprietors again declare them in force, **1**. 333.
- Proprietors on to Sothell, **1**. 349.
- provisions relating to laws, **3**. 348.
- quoted, **5**. 89; **25**. 198.
- reaffirmed, **1**. 373-380.
- reasons why not put into operation, **1**. xvii.
- rules of precedence under, **1**. 205-206.
- seniority and offices under, **1**. 373-374.
- signed, **1**. xvi, xvii-xviii.
- still to be followed in 1689, **1**. 363.
- summary of, **2**. 896-897; **3**. 443-444, 452; **5**. 85.
- "The sacred and unalterable form and rule of government of Carolina forever," **1**. 205.
- translated into French, **1**. 344.
- Fundamental Principles, recurrence to necessary, **22**. 664; **23**. 978.
- Funded Debt, report on, **16**. 355.
- Funding public debts, Davie on, **22**. 800-1.



- Funday Bay**, and U. S. boundary, **16**. 750; **17**. 6.
- Funer, James**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.
- Funno, Mrs.**, **16**. 955.
- Fur trade**, **1**. 663-664; **6**. 617.  
act to prevent export of furs, **25**. 10-11.  
bill to forbid exportation of furs, **20**. 569; **21**. 127, 128, 217, 223, 226, 240, 283-284, 288, 289-290, 582, 589, 602.  
to be cultivated, **4**. 156.  
to be used in paying governor of Albemarle, **1**. 52, 56.
- Furbee**. See Ferreebee, etc.
- Furbee, David**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Furber, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 419.
- Furbon, Wm.**, payment to, **22**. 420.
- Furbus**. See Forbus.
- Furbus, John**, vestryman, **23**. 344.
- Furbush**. See Forbush.
- Furbush, James**, relieved from tax, **2**. 616.
- Furbush, Wm.**, juror, **4**. 519.
- Furgerson**. See Ferguson, etc.
- Furgerson, Alexander**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Furguson, Isom**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Furguson, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1055.
- Furguson, Peter**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Furguson, Robt.**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Furguson, Wm.**, surgeon in troops sent to N. Y., **5**. xxvii.
- Furguson, Wm.**, lieutenant, **5**. xxvii.
- Furie**. See Fury, Furye.
- Furie, Mr.**, letter on S. C. boundary noted, **4**. 27.
- Furman, Maj.**, field officer, **12**. 535.
- Furman, Dr. Richard**, Baptist minister, **5**. 1188.
- Furmeany, Capt.**, **10**. 406.
- Furnavil, Rich'd**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Furnay, Wm.**, patroler, **10**. 64.
- Furdeaux, Tobias**, captures the Peggy, **10**. 462.
- Furnell, Algernon**, allowance to, **22**. 831.
- Furney, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 211.  
army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Furnifold Green's Creek**, **5**. 653.
- Furniture**, that of Martin sold, **22**. 880-9.
- Furrer, Henry**, pensioner, **22**. 65.
- Furrey, Isaac**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Furrey, Nath.**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Furry, John**, a J. P., **2**. 468.
- Fursback, Capt.**, court martialled, **12**. 484, 485.
- Furviance, James**, militia captain, **24**. 367, 450.
- Fury**. See Furie, Furye.
- Fury, Mr.**, **3**. 626.  
attends Board of Trade meeting, **4**. 27, 28.  
letters from noted, **4**. 29.  
takes complaints, **3**. 438.
- Furye, Peregrine**, to Bd. Trade on S. C. boundary, **11**. 25-26.
- Fusman, John**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Fussel, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 284.
- Fussel, Elizabeth**, petition, **21**. 59-60, 83.
- Fussell, Aaron**, in militia, **22**. 376.
- Fussell, Sam'l**, army rank, **16**. 1061.
- Fussell's Race Paths**, **15**. 611.
- Fussil, Aaron**, claim, **20**. 341, 342.
- Fussill, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 377.
- Futch, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Futch, Martin**, army rank, **16**. 1061.
- Futch, Martin**, land grant to, **4**. 854.
- Futch, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Futrel, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Futrell, —**, on com. of Assem., **17**. 837.
- Futrell, Joseph**, army rank, **16**. 1059.  
in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Futrell, Josh.**, army rank, **16**. 1060.
- Futril, Dempsey**, army rank, **16**. 1059.
- Futrill, Joseph**, army pay, **17**. 210.
- Futrull, Cornelius**, army pay, **17**. 211.
- Futtrell, Thomas**, juror, **4**. 521.
- Fuzz, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 799.
- Fuzzel, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 946.
- Fuzzell, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 768.
- Fuzzell, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 806.
- Fuzzle, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 1240.
- Fuzzle, Elizabeth**, petition, **20**. 534.
- Fyan, Elizabeth**, imported, **1**. 395.
- Fyan, Hannah**, imported, **1**. 395.
- Fyan, Mercy**, imported, **1**. 395.
- Fyan, Wm.**, imported, **1**. 395.
- Fyke, John**, witness, **9**. 673.
- Fyke, Malichi**, exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.

## G

- G.**, —, in militia, **22**. 332.
- G—**, Benj., in militia, **22**. 387.
- G., C.**, **13**. 51-52.
- G., T.**, examines instructions to Burlington, **3**. 118.
- G., W.**, will of, **22**. 869.





- Gaad, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 853.
- Gabourel, Josh., a J. P., **4**. 218.  
asks for land patent, **4**. 219.  
attorney, **4**. 57.  
land grant to, **4**. 217.
- Gabriel, Geo., petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Gabriel, James, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Gabriel, Joshua, a J. P., **4**. 46.
- Gabriel, Richd., in militia, **22**. 264, 267.
- Gad, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Gadd, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 959.
- Gaddy, Thos., army rank, **13**. 504; **16**. 1064.
- Gadsden, Christopher, **15**. 645.  
location of command, **11**. 704.  
refuses British parole, **15**. 391, 392.  
to Harrington on Wise's note, **17**. 129.
- Gadsden, Phillip, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Gadsden, Thomas, prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Gaekie, James, building coms'r, **24**. 694.
- Gaels, in N. C., **5**. 1198.
- Gafford, Stephen, takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Gage, Gen. Thomas, **7**. 112, 239, 280; **9**. 1241; **10**. xxx, 45, 46, 69, 185, 234, 265, 267, 413, 421, 471.  
advances money to Stuart, **10**. 794.  
asked for cannon, **8**. 548.  
army increased, **10**. 67.  
besieged in Boston, **10**. 56.  
commands advance guard, **5**. 431.  
Dartmouth to on employment of Indians, &c., **10**. 138b.  
destroys stores, **9**. xxxv.  
efforts repelled, **10**. 80.  
furnishes aid to Martin, **9**. xxxv; guns to Tryon, **8**. 711, 714.  
Lee on, **10**. 155.  
letter mentioned, **7**. 270; to Martin mentioned, **10**. 85, 97, 138a; on ammunition published, **10**. 105-106; seen by S. Com., **10**. 66, 74.  
Martin asks aid from, **10**. 233; to on loyalty in middle and western counties and arms, **9**. 1166-1168, 1174.  
no help to Martin from, **10**. 327.  
proposes to divide N. C., **10**. 135.  
quoted on and losses in Lexington affair, **10**. 52, 53; on temper of Indians, **7**. 536.  
recruits loyalists in N. C., **10**. 325.  
sends artillery to N. C., **19**. 852; arms and ammunition to Martin, **10**. 42, 43, 44; guns to Tryon, **8**. 610.  
supplies expected from, **10**. 97.  
to be asked to repair Ft. Johnston, **10**. 40.  
to Martin on loyalty in N. C. and Mass., **9**. 1220.  
to send ammunition, **10**. 84.  
Tryon to on Stamp act, **7**. 190-191.
- Gage, Mrs. General Thomas, **9**. 1168.
- Gahee, Martha, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Gahee, Patrick, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Gail, Wm., army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gaillard, —, **16**. 936, 938, 940, 943, 947, 950, 954, 996.
- Gaillard, —, brings up prize cargo, **16**. 934; refugees from St. Augustine, **16**. 967.
- Gaillard, John, complaint referred to com., **10**. 961.  
resolve in favor of, **18**. 472.  
suit not begun against administratrix, **17**. 393.  
tory, **22**. 229.
- Gainer, Joseph, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.
- Gainer, Samuel, in army, **13**. 504; **16**. 1064.
- Gainer, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1058.
- Gainer, Wm., Jr., ensign, **10**. 937.
- Gainer's Plantation, **22**. 287.
- Gaines, Hugh, Tory printer, **11**. 823.
- Gaines, James, co. coms'r, **25**. 14.
- Gaines, James, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Gaines, Wm., protection to, **14**. 523.
- Gainey, Col., attacks Graham, **22**. 126.  
commands Tories, **16**. 283.  
defeated, **19**. 963.  
to be reduced, **16**. 689-91.  
Tory, **16**. 586.
- Gainey, John, land grant to, **4**. 641.
- Gains, James, in Assem., **20**. 142, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 285, 287, 288.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 32, 34.
- Gainsbe, —, **22**. 292.
- Gais, Christopher, Jr., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 573.
- Gais, Christ., Sr., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 573.
- Gais, Jonathan, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 573.



Gaiter, Boswell, boundary com's'r, **24**. 981.

Gaither, Mr., in Assem. S., **21**. 7.

Gaither, Basil, in Assem., **20**. 476, 477, 479, 514, 516, 519, 520, 521, 523, 527, 536, 543, 544, 546, 547, 550, 554, 567, 581, 588; **21**. 751, 766, 872, 873, 897, 927, 930, 937, 941, 946, 956, 959, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055.

in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.

Gaitier, Joseph, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 46, 49.

See also Gautier.

Takee, James, army record, **13**. 475.

Galahan, Jno., in militia, **22**. 381.

Galaspee, Daniel, to procure arms, **10**. 525.

Galaspy, Alexander, Jr., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.

Galatia, captures vessel, **13**. 95, 97, 454.

Galatians, **3**. 530.

Galberry, The, **24**. 989.

Galbreath, And'w, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.

Galbreath, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.

Galbreath, Wm., petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-5.

Galdose, Francis, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.

Gale, —, born, **22**. 733.

Gale, —, quit rents of, **22**. 252.

Gale, Mr., **23**. 214.

Gale, Mr., **22**. 735.

Gale, Maj., Dennis visits, **1**. 804.

Gale, Betty and Pen., **22**. 732.

Gale, Christopher, **1**. 821; **2**. 6, 7, 306, 757; **3**. 238; **23**. 92.

a justice, **1**. 591-596.

absent from general court, **2**. 819.

abused by Porter, **2**. 690, 691, 692, 693.

accused by Everard of lying, **3**. 5-6.

advice from dangerous, **3**. 29.

agent to S. C., **1**. 826; to Va., **1**. 874, 880; **2**. 4, 6.

appraiser, **1**. 872.

as chief justice to sit in council next to president, **2**. 460.

asks Va. for aid, **1**. 888-889.

behavior, **3**. 28.

bill filed against, **3**. 14.

case of Everard against cited, **3**. 225-226.

certificate of in Scott case, **2**. 462.

charges against by Assembly, **2**. 613-614, 620.

chief justice of general court, **2**. 34, 80-116, 175, 217, 261-269, 274-275, 299, 463-473-476-478-480, 483, 507-515, 525, 542-551, 567, 591-603, 640, 645-672, 686-703-720, 820-834; **3**. 52-61.

claims, **4**. 149.

collector of customs, **2**. 567.

com's'r on navigation, **25**. 195; on town and treasurer, **25**. 176, 177, 207; to emit bills of credit, **3**. 485.

complaints against Burrington, **3**. 30.

confers on Tuscarora war, **2**. 15, 16.

deputy of Bertie, **2**. 457; of Blake, **1**. 870; **2**. 450; to Prop'rs, **25**. 159, 170, 209.

examined on resources of N. C., **1**. 822.

expected to report against Eden, **2**. 298.

grants warrants against Bailey, **2**. 580, 581.

imports persons, **2**. 3.

imposes on Everard, **3**. 63.

imprisoned for debt, **3**. 226.

in council, **1**. 870, 872; **2**. 1-3, 32-35, 41-44, 51-52, 55-57, 58-59, 64-65, 73, 129-130, 139-142, 146-147, 168-173, 181-184, 199-200, 204-205, 216-218, 226-227, 239-242, 450-457, 457-458-463, 472, 476, 482-485-489, 491-499, 500-507, 514-515, 520-530, 532-534, 552, 566-568, 575, 603-604, 606-608, 623, 637-645, 664, 673-679, 724-729, 730-749, 764-768, 770-773, 817-818, 830-831; **3**. 123.

in court of chancery, **3**. 13.

in England, **3**. 147.

instructions to, **1**. 724, 725.

insulted by Allen, **2**. 718-719.

law suits, **1**. 584, 585.

leaves N. C., **2**. 291, 535.

length of service as chief justice, **2**. 562.

letter to, **2**. 689; mentioned, **1**. 867; on Tuscarora massacre, **1**. 825-827.

library commissioner, **23**. 78.

lies on Burrington, **3**. 30; on Everard, **3**. 19.

lives in Beaufort Co., **1**. 827.

memorial against Burrington, **2**. 559.



560; to S. C. on Tuscarora war, **1.** 827-829.  
 money to be paid to, **2.** 456; as ch. justice, **2.** 493, 508.  
 must not acknowledge Cary, **1.** 726.  
 not in N. C., **3.** 245.  
 pays quit rents, **2.** 727.  
 persuades Granville to stay in N. C., **3.** 341.  
 presents memorial from N. C. on exportation of tobacco, **3.** 210-211.  
 presides at General Court, **2.** 80-116.  
 promises help to S. C. from N. C., **1.** 824-825.  
 protests against continuation of boundary survey, **2.** 780-781, 787-788.  
 quoted, **3.** 526.  
 returns from England, **1.** 727; **3.** 342.  
 receiver general, **1.** 719.  
 remains in council, **2.** 567.  
 report of jury to, **2.** 262-263.  
 reports on boundary survey, **2.** 776-782; on S. C. revolution, **2.** 374-375.  
 salary and other payments to, **2.** 170, 726, 728.  
 sent to Va. to settle matters, **2.** 3.  
 signs N. C. acts, **2.** 207, 213, 216, 885, 886, 887, 888; **23.** 6, 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59, 61, 62, 67, 70, 71, 79, 80, 81, 82, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 96, 102, 110, 111, 116; land grant, **4.** 318.  
 slandered by Andrews, **2.** 697; by Cooke, **2.** 693-694.  
 son of Miles, **2.** 133.  
 suit against, **3.** 230.  
 suspension as chief justice asked, **2.** 620.  
 takes up best lands, **3.** 8.  
 to administer oath, **3.** 515.  
 to Bishop of London on church and political affairs, **3.** 340-341.  
 to go to Indian towns, **1.** 825.  
 to issue public bills of credit, **3.** 177, 178; **25.** 157, 173.  
 to King on Everard, **3.** 2-5.  
 to make out list of fines, &c., **2.** 532.  
 to receive surety money as chief justice, **2.** 472.  
 to state Northey's case, **2.** 762.  
 to Va. boundary commissioners, **2.** 737-738.

Urmston's estimate of, **2.** 284-285.  
 vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7; **25.** 208.  
 Va. boundary commissioner and instructions, **2.** 724-725, 734, 740-741-743, 744, 750.  
 visits England, **2.** 274.  
 wife mentioned, **3.** 122.  
 witness, **2.** 169, 503-504, 505.  
 Gale, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 213.  
 Gale, Ed., in Assembly, **25.** 159.  
 Gale, Edmund, a justice of General Court, **2.** 463-473, 478, 507-513, 551, 552-572, 591-603, 645-655.  
 a J. P., **2.** 572.  
 accused of murder, **3.** 330; of riot, **3.** 512.  
 aids in suspension of Porter, **3.** 326, 329, 330.  
 appointment as councillor opposed by Porter, **3.** 327, 330, 515-517.  
 assistant justice, **2.** 525, 551-552, 567.  
 at court of chancery, **3.** 13.  
 buys land, **2.** 328-329.  
 claims, **3.** 282, 319.  
 collector at port of Roanoke, **3.** 614, -615.  
 complains against Relf, **2.** 399, 406.  
 consents to erection of new precincts, **3.** 450.  
 in Council, **2.** 569-570, 606-608, 610, 611, 612, 623, 637-645, 664, 673-683, 724-729, 730-749, 764-768, 770-773, 817-818, 830-831; **3.** 123, 205-206, 209, 250-252, 253-257, 357, 376, 398-429, 472, 517, 524, 536-539, 540-561.  
 judge of admiralty court, **3.** 413-414, 513.  
 juror, **2.** 104, 556.  
 law suit, **2.** 483.  
 on com. of Council, **3.** 542, 573, 628, 629.  
 petitions about road, **3.** 574, 580.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 reasons for his admission, to council, **3.** 476.  
 signs acts, **23.** 111, 116; surety, **3.** 60.  
 takes exorbitant fees, **3.** 591.  
 to audit estate, **2.** 486.  
 to King on Everard, **3.** 2-5.  
 to S. P. G. on church affairs, **2.** 291-292.  
 treasurer, **25.** 161.  
 vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
 votes to suspend Porter, **3.** 507, 519, 520, 523.





Gale, Edward, address to King, **3**. 134-135.  
 negro of tried, **4**. 530.  
 signs land grant, **4**. 318.  
 Gale, Eliza, imported, **2**. 3.  
 Gale, Eser, lives in N. E., **22**. 734.  
 Gale, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 Gale, John, to command the Betsey, **10**. 690, 695.  
 Gale, Mary, petition to Johnston on claims for rent, **4**. 679-682, 683.  
 Gale, Miles, **22**. 732; **23**. 136, 462.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 241, 256.  
 report on militia company, **22**. 326-327.  
 Gale, Miles, to Bp. of London on religious affairs, **1**. 867-868.  
 to S. P. G. on need of missionaries, **2**. 133.  
 Gale, Miles, consulted on pilotage, beaconing, &c., **3**. 638, 642.  
 juror, **4**. 516.  
 ordered to sell claims and buys, **5**. 68.  
 suit of Everard against, **3**. 509-511, 512.  
 Gale, Sara, affidavit against Burring-ton, **3**. 122.  
 Gale, Thos., account of, **2**. 293.  
 son of Miles, **2**. 133.  
 Gale, Wm., to his father on affairs in 1703, **22**. 732-5.  
 Gale family, in Va., **22**. 734.  
 Galeneau, M. de, commands the Ferdinand, **13**. 378.  
 Galespy. See Gillespie, etc.  
 Galespy, David, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Galland, John, has blank patent, **3**. 222.  
 takes patent to Core Sound, **3**. 248.  
 Galland's Neck, value, **10**. 800.  
 Gallant's Neck, **22**. 746.  
 Gallant's Point, salt works to be at, **10**. 621.  
 Gallaspee. See Gillespie, etc.  
 Gallaspee, James, guard for, **10**. 830.  
 Gallaspie, Alex., commandant of pioneers in Regulator campaign, **8**. 580.  
 Gallatin, Albert, obtains list of N. C. papers, **1**. v.  
 Gallatin Co., Ill., **22**. 102.  
 Galloway. See Galloway.  
 Galloway, James, coms'r on D. S. Canal, **25**. 91.  
 to take subs. for D. S. Canal, **25**. 83.

Galloway, Jas., in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Galloway, Robert, navigation coms'r, **25**. 107.  
 Galloway, Sarah, petition, **19**. 530.  
 Galloway, Thos., in militia, **22**. 387.  
 Galloway, **12**. 474, 475.  
 Galledge, Britain, dead, **17**. 407.  
 Galliespie. See Gillespie, etc.  
 Galliespie, Geo., **24**. 539.  
 Galley, The, **22**. 556.  
 Galleys, built at South Quay, **22**. 750.  
 commissioners to fit out, **10**. 973, 981.  
 committee to procure fixtures for, **10**. 973.  
 Galliard, John, petitions to clear river, **21**. 92, 99.  
 Gallimore, James, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Gallimore, John, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Gallimore, Jno., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Gallimore, Jno., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Gallio, **10**. 1024.  
 Gallop, Abel, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Gallop, Daniel, in militia, **22**. 345.  
 Gallop, Isaac, in army, **13**. 516; **16**. 1063.  
 Gallop, Jno., in militia, **22**. 345.  
 Gallop, Jonas, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Gallop, Mark, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Gallop, Mark, in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Gallop, Matw., army rank, **13**. 509; **16**. 1063.  
 Gallop, Zack, prisoner, **15**. 169; **22**. 523.  
 Gallope, Isaac, soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Galloway. See Galloway.  
 Galloway (Galloway), Charles, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 11, 12, 26, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
 nom. for C. of S., **21**. 779, 818, 822, 935, 987, 993.  
 on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10**. 215.  
 petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Galloway, Flagg, witness to treaty, **18**. 515.  
 Galloway, Francis, in militia, **9**. 1050.  
 Galloway (Galloway), James, **21**. 641.  
 in Assembly, **18**. 28, 45, 52, 53, 66, 70, 90, 111, 118, 124, 130, 134, 135, 136, 145, 146, 149, 154, 156, 161, 170, 171, 180, 185, 299, 421; **19**. 164, 205, 216, 223, 227, 234, 235, 275, 282, 283, 286, 295, 300, 322, 323, 325, 334, 348, 353, 354, 357, 359, 400, 401, 402, 403, 421, 436,



- 440, 452, 453, 460, 461, 462, 463, 467, 471, 473, 485, 486, 487, 520, 565, 608, 613, 614, 622, 643, 644, 671, 677, 679, 682, 688, 692, 697, 702, 714, 723, 728, 752, 778, 808, 809, 817; **20.** 182, 183, 193, 198, 206, 224, 229, 252, 262, 279, 354, 355, 359, 360, 367, 369, 372, 373, 378, 379, 380, 386, 390, 394, 400, 410, 415, 416, 417, 419, 420, 421, 426, 427, 429, 431, 434, 437, 448, 455, 459, 465, 473, 474, 541, 542, 545, 546, 547, 554, 555, 557, 558, 564, 567, 569, 573, 574, 576, 580, 583, 586, 588, 591, 595; **21.** 103, 115, 118, 161, 187, 203, 207, 213, 258, 259, 311, 365, 374, 383, 397, 577, 581, 602, 609, 612, 613, 614, 615, 634, 647, 689, 690, 694, 696, 697, 698, 700, 701, 707, 725, 726, 727; **22.** 54.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 31, 32, 33, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 40, 42, 45, 46, 49, 50, 51, 52.  
 navigation coms'r, **24.** 600.  
 nom. as Indian coms'r, **20.** 557; **21.** 117; for C. of S., **21.** 386, 703; for U. S. Conv., **20.** 542, 545; **21.** 94.  
 on com. of Assem., **18.** 28, 30, 31, 39, 45, 47, 56, 57, 63, 92, 94, 102, 110, 111, 127, 128, 135, 139, 163, 166, 172, 194, 195, 260, 262, 264, 272, 282, 283, 284, 287, 294, 326, 349, 351, 353, 365, 367, 386.  
**Galloway, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 280.  
**Galloway, John,** act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 573.  
**Galloway, John,** house of condemned, **7.** 703.  
**Galloway, Jos.,** turns loyalist, **9.** 1246.  
**Galloway, Mary,** pensioned, **19.** 596, 600.  
**Galloway, Thos.,** direction to as pilot, **10.** 393-394.  
**Galor's Branch,** **19.** 68.  
**Galphin, George,** **11.** 175, 185.  
 commissioner to Creeks, **10.** 329-331.  
 papers on Indian affairs considered, **15.** 153.  
 peace commissioner with Cherokees, **11.** 417.  
 Supt of So. Indian affairs, **10.** 348.  
 thinks Creeks will not join Cherokees, **10.** 759.  
**Galphinton, Ga.,** **18.** 553.  
 treaty to be held there, **17.** 474, 487, 517, 522, 524, 538, 566.  
**Galt, Robt.,** in militia, **22.** 382.  
**Galveston, Texas,** taken by Spaniards, **22.** 616.  
**Galvez, Don.,** location and condition, **15.** 253.  
**Gamalion, Abm.,** army rank, **16.** 1068.  
**Gambal.** See Gambel, Gambell Gamble.  
**Gambal, Lieut.,** recommended to Caswell, **14.** 111.  
**Gambel (Gamble), Mr.,** to consider leather and shoe question, **14.** 443, 444.  
**Gambell, Capt.,** escorts wagons north, **13.** 69.  
**Gambell, Adam,** will proved, **1.** 435.  
**Gambell, Edmunds,** army record, **13.** 474; **16.** 1062.  
**Gamberlin, Jas.,** army rank, **13.** 515; **16.** 1063.  
**Gambier, Admiral,** sends manifesto to N. C., **13.** 296.  
**Gambier, Commodore,** **8.** 549.  
**Gamble.** See Gambal, Gambel, Gambell.  
**Gamble, Capt.,** receives deserters, &c., **16.** 627.  
**Gamble, Lt.,** **16.** 637.  
**Gamble, Archibald (W.),** deposition on Lincoln's conduct of Charleston campaign, **15.** 41, 42-43.  
**Gamble, Caleb,** memorial, **20.** 231.  
**Gamble, Edmund,** **14.** 468.  
 ammunition left with, **15.** 464, 468.  
 in charge of public stores, **15.** 568, 574.  
 lieut., **13.** 476.  
 memorial, **20.** 259, 262, 436, 445.  
 not to issue ammunition, **15.** 585.  
 orders to on provisions, **15.** 539.  
 payment to, **13.** 352.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 193, 216, 247.  
 stores to, **15.** 597.  
 to contract for leather, **14.** 451.  
 to Sumner on Br. in Va., **15.** 553; on letters, Hill, Reen, &c., **15.** 567.  
**Gamble, James, & Co.,** property confiscated, **24.** 263, 424.  
**Gamble, Reading,** army pay, **17.** 215.  
**Gamblers,** act on, **24.** 597-8.  
**Gambling, Josiah,** in militia, **22.** 347.  
**Gambling,** act against, **23.** 611-13, 677, 838-40; **24.** 324-5, 731, 797, 800, 899, 955-6; **25.** 78-9, 80, 250-2, 253.



- See also Gaming.
- Game, 2.** 782-798.  
 act for preservation of deer, **23.** 128,  
 218-219, 335, 337; **24.** 596-7, 862-3.  
 bill to preserve in Transylvania,  
**9.** 1273, 1274, 1279.  
 in Clarendon Co., **1.** 154.  
 in S. C., **1.** 206.  
 noticed, **1.** 135.  
 on Cape Fear River, **1.** 69.
- Gamelion, Abram,** army pay, **17.** 213.  
**Gamelion, Henry,** taxable, **15.** 191.  
**Gamellion, Henry,** voter, **15.** 238.  
**Games, Anthony,** reenlists, **15.** 750.  
**Gamewell, George,** in militia, **22.** 497.  
**Gamewell, John,** in militia, **22.** 497.  
**Gamewell, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 215.
- Gaming, act to prevent, 5.** 23; **23.** 387,  
 611-13, 677, 838-40; **24.** 36, 113,  
 162, 324-5, 655-8, 731, 797, 800, 899,  
 955-6; **25.** 78-9, 80, 250-2, 503.  
 bill on, **19.** 546-547; to discourage,  
**20.** 492, 497, 524, 562; to prevent,  
**5.** 40, 41, 42, 44, 53, 57, 58, 61, 62,  
 63, 76, 529, 542, 873, 895, 896, 912;  
**6.** 817, 820, 907, 1105, 1111, 1120,  
 1121, 1125, 1145, 1173, 1174, 1178,  
 1183, 1192, 1194, 1199; **7.** 300, 301,  
 304, 305, 339, 357, 360, 365, 367,  
 369, 420; **8.** 113, 295, 297, 325, 327,  
 331, 336, 337, 340, 362, 365, 367,  
 384, 426, 428, 434, 438, 439, 478;  
**12.** 51, 55, 70, 76; **16.** 49, 64, 65,  
 75, 76, 83, 104, 105, 120, 124, 136;  
**19.** 36, 44, 70, 81, 93, 166, 180,  
 183, 283, 301, 303, 308, 316; **21.** 24,  
 35, 39, 40, 71, 86; bill considered  
 to repeal act on, **17.** 310, 321, 330,  
 331, 332, 639, 722, 727; **19.** 448-  
 449, 463, 800, 817; **20.** 40, 46; **18.**  
 37, 47, 135, 271, 277, 278, 285, 321;  
**21.** 231, 238, 341, 404, 599, 714,  
 746, 759, 762, 774, 853, 893, 895,  
 897, 898, 901, 915, 918, 925, 1052.  
 condemned by Cont. Cong., **9.** 1090-  
 1091.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.**  
 324, 326.
- See also Gambling.
- Gaslin, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 373.  
**Gammell, James, & Co.,** money allow-  
 ed to withheld, **10.** 998.  
**Gammell, Wm.,** in army, **15.** 722.  
**Gammon, Joshua,** canteen maker, **15.**  
 620.  
**Gammon, Jese,** army rank, **16.** 1070.  
**Gamon, Joshua,** wood worker, **15.** 477.
- Gamwell, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1067.  
**Gan, John,** asks for new county, **9.** 90.  
**Gandy, Ephriam,** army rank, **16.** 1070.  
**Gandy, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1062.  
**Ganet, —,** messenger, **2.** 344.  
**Ganey, Stephen,** land grant to, **4.** 636.  
**Ganey, Thomas,** juror, **4.** 521.  
**Ganey, Wm.,** pensioner, **22.** 67.  
**Ganier, Joseph,** land grant to, **4.** 619.  
**Gann, Addam,** petition on C. H., **9.**  
 806-808.  
**Gann, Nathan,** petition on C. H., **9.**  
 806-808.  
**Gann, Samuel,** petition on C. H., **9.**  
 806-808.  
**Gann, Sam'l, Sr.,** pensioner, **22.** 67.  
**Gano, Rev. John,** work as Baptist  
 preacher, **5.** 1165-1166, 1171, 1175,  
 1188.  
**Gant, —,** deserter, **16.** 592.  
**Gant, Isham,** in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Gant, Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Gant, John,** land grant to, **4.** 625.  
**Gant, Jno., Jr.,** in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Gant, Lewis,** assists deserters, **16.**  
 1201.  
**Gant, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Gant, Wm.,** on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252.  
**Ganter, Christian,** petitions for lands,  
**4.** 954-956.  
**Gapen, John,** regulator, **7.** 736.  
**Gar, Wm.,** receives soldiers' pay, **17.**  
 258.  
**Garcio, —,** prisoner, **22.** 268.  
**Gard, Capt.,** paroled, **14.** 752.  
**Gard, David,** in militia, **22.** 392.  
**Gard, Joshua,** in militia, **17.** 1057.  
**Gard, Timothy,** exchanged and charac-  
 ter, **22.** 551.  
**Garden, Alexander, 3.** 624.  
 commissary of S. C. and N. C., **3.**  
 391.  
 gives books for distribution, **4.** 609.  
 proposes maintenance, **4.** 795.  
 sends Lapierre to N. C., **3.** 529-530.  
 to Bishop of London on Boyd and  
 church affairs, **4.** 263-265.  
**Garden, Alexander,** extract from Diary  
 of American Revolution, **15.** 386.  
**Gardener, Jno.,** juror, **25.** 188.  
**Gardener, John,** quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
**Gardener, Joseph,** exempted, **6.** 900a.  
**Gardener, Wm.,** quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
**Gardener's,** tobacco inspection at, **23.**  
 641, 792.  
**Gardener's Ford (Isaac), 24.** 826.  
**Gardiner, Capt., 11.** 704.





- Gardiner, George, army pay, **17.** 213.  
 Gardiner, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1071.  
 Gardiner, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1071.  
 Gardiner, Martin, land grant to, **4.** 710.  
 Gardiner, Martin, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 642.  
 Gardiner, Martin, Sr., land grant to, **4.** 642, 710.  
 Gardiner, Wm., in Assembly, **4.** 720.  
   land grant asked for, **4.** 440; grants to, **4.** 704.  
 Gardner, Mr., **13.** 100.  
 Gardner, Capt., boots to, **14.** 459.  
   resigns, **11.** 524.  
 Gardner, Capt., brings slaves from N. S., **17.** 595.  
 Gardener, Col., **9.** 1231.  
 Gardner, Barzillai, in Assem., **17.** 264, 269, 293, 305, 312, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 378; **18.** 226, 228, 258, 284, 298, 311, 312, 344, 345, 351, 357, 360, 361, 362, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 469, 471; **20.** 119, 121, 186, 195, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 287, 288, 374; on com. of Assembly, **18.** 9, 51, 237, 283.  
   town coms'r, **24.** 779.  
 Gardner, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 327.  
 Gardner, Dempsey, army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Gardner, Elias, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Gardner, Eliz., binds out son, **1.** 495.  
 Gardner, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1068.  
 Gardner, Henry, pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.  
 Gardner, Hyman, army pay, **17.** 215.  
 Gardner, Jacob, militiaman, **7.** 262.  
 Gardner, Jas., in militia, **22.** 327.  
 Gardner, James, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Gardner, James, pay to, **22.** 1015.  
 Gardner, John, exempt, **22.** 388.  
 Gardner, Jno., in militia, **22.** 388.  
 Gardner, John, juror, **4.** 524.  
 Gardner, John, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Gardner, John, land disputes, **6.** 630.  
 Gardner, John, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
 Gardner, John, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Gardner, John, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Gardner, John, town coms'r and treasurer, **25.** 268, 269.  
 Gardner, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 215.  
 Gardner, Jos., claims, **21.** 231, 234, 597.  
 Gardner, Laserus, militiaman, **7.** 262.  
 Gardner, Martin, juror, **2.** 364.  
 Gardner, Parish, deposition on illegal fees, **7.** 775.  
 Gardner, Richard, army pay, **17.** 214.  
 Gardner, Samuel, promotion desired, **13.** 133.  
 Gardner, Stephen, in militia, **22.** 412.  
 Gardner, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1068.  
 Gardner, Thomas, petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
 Gardner (Gardener, Gardiner), Wm., a J. P., **4.** 47, 346.  
   in Assembly, **4.** 493, 651.  
 Gardner, Wm., commissioner on provisions, **15.** 200.  
   to take charge of provisions, &c., **13.** 953.  
 Gardner, Wm., ensign, **10.** 188.  
 Gardner, Wm., in militia, **22.** 412.  
 Gardner, Wm., in militia, **22.** 392.  
 Gardner, Wm., in militia, **22.** 473.  
 Gardner, Wm., juror, **4.** 525.  
 Gardner, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 708.  
 Gardner, Wm., lieut., **10.** 287.  
 Gardner, Wm., militiaman, **7.** 262.  
 Gardner, Wm., owes state, **21.** 1070.  
 Gardner, Wm., petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
 Gardner, William, son bound out, **1.** 495.  
 Gardner, Wm., to be arrested, **10.** 940.  
 Gardner, Wm., Jr., bound out, **1.** 495.  
 Gardner's, inspection at, **25.** 313, 379.  
 Gardner's Bay, L. I., **17.** 993.  
 Gardner's Diary of the Revolution, extract from, **14.** 874-876; **15.** 171-172.  
 Gardnier, Wm., resurvey granted to, **4.** 353.  
 Gardoqui, Don Diego de, and Spanish negotiations, **22.** 899-902.  
   Spanish minister, **21.** 539.  
   to Johnston on Indian outrages and answer, **21.** 464-465, 468-469.  
 Garets, Mr., **19.** 896.  
 Garey. See Gary.  
 Garey, George, army pay, **17.** 213.  
 Garey, Thos., in army, **15.** 720.  
 Garey, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 331.  
 Garfott, Gregory, will proved, **1.** 610.  
 Gargales Creek, **5.** 1147.  
 Garganus, Fra., appraiser, **2.** 43.  
 Gargas, Job, army rank, **16.** 1070.  
 Gargis, Job, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Garish. See Garrish.  
 Garish, Daniel, claim allowed, **9.** 215, 220.  
 Garish (Garnish), Thos., enlists, **22.** 445-6.



- pensioned, **9**. 131, 133, 206, 213, 214, 220.
- Garland, Elisha, army rank, **16**. 1063.
- Garland, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Garland, Humphy, army rank, **16**. 1065.
- Garland, John, affidavit by, **8**. 200.
- Garland, Jno., army rank, **13**. 504; **16**. 1063.
- captain, **10**. 284.
- Garland, John, Jr., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 196, 197, 207, 221, 241, 244, 250, 254, 260.
- Garland, John, Sr., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 202.
- Garland, Joseph, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Garland, Peter, juror, **4**. 524.
- land grant to, **4**. 591.
- Garland, Stephen, Capt. of militia, **14**. 135.
- Garland, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 213.
- army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Garland, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Garland, ship, **5**. 783.
- Garland, ship of war, **5**. v, 144*d*.
- Garlies, —, to King on Queen's Col-  
legs act, **9**. 596.
- to Martin on laws to be disallowed,  
**9**. 597-598.
- Garlin, Sam., juror, **25**. 189.
- Garling, Ed., juror, **25**. 190.
- Garner, Mr., in C. C., **17**. 556, 557.
- Garner, Capt., loyalist, **10**. 600.
- Garner, Dempsey, army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Garner, Jacob, petitions on land  
grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.
- Garner, John, petition on C. H., **9**.  
806-808.
- Garner, Jo., Jr., protests against reg-  
ulators, **8**. 273-274.
- Garner, Joseph, on S. C. of Pitt, **9**.  
1095.
- patroler, **10**. 63.
- Garner, Martin, juror, **25**. 188.
- Garner, Peter, fined, **22**. 512, 513.
- Garner, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Garner, Wm., escapes from prison, **10**.  
631.
- loyalist, **10**. 597.
- Garnes. See Garns.
- Garnes, Anty., army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Garnes, Gabl., army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Garnes, Jeffry, army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Garnes, Jno., in militia, **22**. 383.
- Garnet, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 365.
- Garnet, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 375.
- wants to be militia capt., **5**. 425.
- Garney, Capt., wounded, **14**. 621.
- Garnshees, provision for, **24**. 55-6, 58;  
**25**. 279, 441.
- Garniss, James, to be tried for dis-  
loyalty, **10**. 253, 254.
- Garnix, John, land grant to, **4**. 630.
- Garnon, James, to bring suit, **10**. 433.
- Garnon, Rich'd, petition on separation,  
**22**. 705-13.
- Garns. See Garnes.
- Garns, Anthony, in army, **15**. 732.
- Garom, Absalom, signs Pitt Asso., **10**.  
221.
- Garran, James, money to be paid to,  
**10**. 1018.
- Garrard, Mr., sick, **16**. 519.
- Garrard, Charles, army records, **13**.  
480.
- Garrard, Rev. John, Baptist minister,  
**5**. 1167.
- Garrat. See Garret, Garrett, Garrit,  
Garrot.
- Garrat, Mr., to send for Rainsford, **2**.  
17.
- Garrat, Thos., soldier, **18**. 797.
- Garratt, Mr., preaching at, **1**. 858, 859.
- Garratt, Eliz., imported, **1**. 582.
- Garratt, Mary Fitt, imported, **1**. 582.
- Garratt, Robert, false name of Robert  
Clarke, **1**. 666.
- Garress, Sikes, in army, **13**. 505.
- Garret. See Garrat, Garratt, Garrit,  
Garrot.
- Garret, Col., position of regt. in army,  
**12**. 508.
- Garret, Brian, juror, **25**. 187.
- Garret, Dan'l, army rank, **16**. 1064.
- Garrit, Daniel, asks for lapse patent,  
**2**. 501.
- Garret, Dan'll, juror, **4**. 525.
- Garret, Dan., juror, **25**. 186.
- Garret, Daniel, quit rents of, **22**. 245.
- Garret, Daniel, quit rents of, **22**. 260.
- Garret, Henry, a J. P., **4**. 1038.
- land grant to, **4**. 803.
- Garret, Humphry, quit rents of, **22**.  
256.
- Garret, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1064.
- Garret, James, in militia, **22**. 496.
- Garret, James, petition, **20**. 131, 314.
- Garret, Jno., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Garret, John, quit rents of, **22**. 245.
- Garret, John, quit rents of, **22**. 260.
- Garret, Mary, petition, **20**. 131, 314.
- Garret, Mary, quit rents of, **22**. 245.
- Garret, Sam'l., army rank, **16**. 1070.



- Garret, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1063.  
 Garret, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1064.  
 Garret (Garrett), Thos., church war-  
 den, **1.** 680, 686, 701, 702.  
 thanks S. P. G. for books, **1.** 700-  
 701.  
 vestryman, **1.** 678, 680.  
 Garret, Thos., in militia, **22.** 396.  
 Garret, Thomas, petition, **20.** 131, 312.  
 Garret, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Garret, Thos., sells land, **4.** 34.  
 Garret, Thos., Jr., quit rents of, **22.**  
 256.  
 Garret, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Garret, Wm., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Garret, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 66.  
 Garrett, Mr., **18.** 588.  
 Garrett, Anthony, army pay, **17.** 215.  
 Garrett, Daniel, juror, **2.** 596, 655.  
 Garrett, James, in Assembly, **12.** 352,  
 368, 380, 397, 408; **19.** 372.  
 Garrett, James, imported, **1.** 436.  
 Garrett, Jesse, in militia, **22.** 358.  
 Garrett, John, asks for new county, **9.**  
 89-90.  
 petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-  
 634.  
 Garrett, Jno., in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Garrett, Jonathan, in militia, **22.** 349.  
 Garrett, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 358.  
 Garrett, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 213.  
 Garrett, Sam, tried, **19.** 413, 739, 741.  
 Garrett, Thos., a J. P., **3.** 244; **4.** 47,  
 346.  
 Garrett, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 214.  
 Garrett, Thos., asks pay for negro ex-  
 ecuted, **17.** 286.  
 petition considered, **17.** 317, 329;  
 granted, **17.** 405; in favor of, **20.**  
 38, 97, 108.  
 slave tried, **19.** 413, 739, 741; **20.**  
 12, 22.  
 Garrett, Thos., exempted, **5.** 1079.  
 Garrett, Thos., in militia, **22.** 357.  
 Garrett, Thos., juror, **1.** 415, 433, 434;  
**2.** 358, 398, 686.  
 Garrett, Thos., juror, **4.** 516.  
 Garrett, Thomas, vestryman, **2.** 208;  
**23.** 7.  
 Garrett, Thos., Jr., juror, **2.** 646, 666;  
**25.** 186.  
 Garrey, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 602.  
 rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 Garrick, Black, army rank, **16.** 1064.  
 Garriss. See Garriss.  
 Garriss, Bedford, pensioner, **22.** 66.  
 Garriss, Begford, army rank, **16.** 1069.  
 See also Garriss.  
 Garriss, Hardy, army rank, **16.** 1070.  
 Garriss, Sikes, army pay, **17.** 213.  
 Garriss, Thomas, in militia, **17.** 1042.  
 Garrish, Thos., claims allowed, **9.** 212.  
 Garrison, Joseph, petition on separa-  
 tion, **22.** 705-9.  
 Garrison, Stephen, army rank, **16.**  
 1070.  
 Garrison, Stephen, army rank, **16.**  
 1071.  
 Garrison, at house of Col. Brice, **2.**  
 200.  
 at Shackelford's, allowed to plant  
 corn, **2.** 2.  
 salt for, **1.** 866.  
 Garrisons in N. C., number, **1.** 826,  
 828.  
 Garrison's Point, **5.** 819.  
 Garriss. See Garriss.  
 Garriss, Bigford, in army, **13.** 524.  
 Garriss, Henry, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Garrit. See Garrat, Garret, Garrot.  
 Garrit, Antony, petitions, **19.** 935.  
 Garrot, John, a volunteer, **14.** 838.  
 Garrott, Humphrey, juror, **4.** 516.  
 Garrott, James, army pay, **17.** 215.  
 Garrott, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 215.  
 in army, **13.** 515.  
 Garth, Charles, memorial on S. C.  
 boundary, **8.** 564-573, 628.  
 Garvey, Patrick, petition of consider-  
 ed, **17.** 317-318, 321.  
 Garvey, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1065.  
 nominated for major, **21.** 780, 938.  
 Garvin, Thomas, pay to, **22.** 487.  
 Garvis, John, army pay, **17.** 214.  
 Garvis, Joshua, army pay, **17.** 214.  
 Garvis, Pigford, army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Garvis, Sykes, army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Garvis, Wylley, army rank, **16.** 1069.  
 Garvy, Matw., army rank, **16.** 1065.  
 Gary. See Garey.  
 Gary, Joseph, petitions on roads and  
 ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Garzia, Widow, distress of, **4.** 872-873.  
 Garzia (Gazia, Garcia, Garsia, Gazzia),  
 Rev. John, **4.** 7.  
 appointed missionary, **4.** 560, 561,  
 571.  
 claim considered by Assembly, **4.**  
 549.  
 dead, **4.** 752, 756, 796.  
 law suit over land with Corprew, **4.**  
 71.  
 paid for sermon before Assembly, **4.**  
 92, 132.  
 summoned as witness, **4.** 69.  
 to S. P. G. on his work, **4.** 604-605.





Garzie, John, land grant to, **4**. 64.  
 Gascins. See Gaskin, Gaskins.  
 Gascins, William, juror, **1**. 595.  
 Gascoigne, William, detains estate, **1**. 430.  
   juror, **1**. 415.  
   on plunder of Slaughter's estate, **1**. 413-414.  
   petitions, **1**. 413.  
 Gascoyne, Mr., works on Wilson's map of C., **1**. 344.  
 Gascoyne, Capt., owns land in S. C., **4**. 259.  
 Gascoyne, Bamber, at Board of Trade meeting, **7**. 146-148; **9**. 365-367, 811-812, 1105-1106.  
   to King on council, **9**. 824-825; on N. C. acts, **9**. 248-252, 955-957; on Queen's College act, **9**. 596.  
   to Martin on laws to be disallowed, **9**. 597-598.  
 Gasey, George, in army, **15**. 720.  
 Gasketh, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 1038.  
 Gaskie, Dr. James, claims, **9**. 590.  
 Gaskill, Capt., takes prisoners, **14**. 111.  
 Gaskill, Jos., in militia, **22**. 428.  
 Gaskill, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 966.  
 Gaskils, Wm., in militia, **22**. 428.  
 Gaskin. See Gascins, Gaskins.  
 Gaskin, —, law suit, **1**. 397.  
 Gaskin, Adam, lieut., **10**. 546.  
 Gaskin, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 Gaskin, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 213.  
 Gaskin, Wm., juror, **1**. 408, 446.  
   property of, **1**. 398.  
   stock marks, **1**. 398.  
 Gaskins, Adam, asks protection for pilots, **9**. 813-804.  
   light house com's'r, **25**. 54-5.  
   petition on military service, **14**. 334.  
   to Cogdell on privateer, **14**. 125, 127.  
 Gaskins, David, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Gaskins, Fisher, in militia, **22**. 321.  
 Gaskins, Fisher, in militia, **22**. 322.  
 Gaskins, Thos., in militia, **22**. 321.  
 Gaskins, Wm., army rank, **13**. 507; **16**. 1070.  
 Gaskins, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1064.  
 Gaspee Bay, **5**. 463.  
 Gasper, Mr., buys at Martin sale, **22**. 885.  
 Gasper's Lick, vested in com's'rs, **24**. 915.  
 Gassaway, —, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Gaster, —, **11**. 830.  
 Gaster, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 66.

Gaston, —, in Assem., **20**. 343.  
 Gaston, Col., qualifies members of Assembly, **3**. 641.  
 Gaston, Alex., a J. P., **11**. 710; **23**. 993.  
   acquitted of killing Davis's bull, **13**. 162.  
   act to emancipate slave, **24**. 859.  
   advertises drugs, **13**. 421.  
   affairs of, **16**. 470.  
   affidavit against Davis in matter of Frenchmen, **13**. 425, 429-430.  
   bill to emancipate Hannah, **18**. 78, 132, 144, 308, 314, 356, 360, 363.  
   buys at Martin sale, **22**. 883, 885, 887.  
   charge of, **22**. 427.  
   Chariot tried before, **13**. 142.  
   commissioner on exports, **10**. 473-474.  
   cures soldiers, **13**. 447.  
   juror, **8**. 509.  
   judge, **12**. 109.  
   memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
   nominated as judge of Admiralty, **12**. 43, 44.  
   on Safety Committee of Craven, **9**. 1144.  
   on Newbern dist S. Com., **10**. 215, 414, 415, 417, 444, 456, 459, 461, 462, 463.  
   refuses to sign warrant for seizure of goods, **13**. 47.  
   takes Indian slave from Tomlinson, **12**. 139, 143, 166, 302, 311.  
   to — on supplies, **22**. 756.  
   to Caswell on arrival of French officers, **11**. 486-487; on supplies to militia, **13**. 165; on threatened invasion, **14**. 85-86; on trouble with Davis, **13**. 162.  
   trial of, **13**. 156.  
 Gaston, Mrs. Alexr., **16**. 470.  
 Gaston, Hannah, act to emancipate, **24**. 859.  
 Gaston, Henry, a J. P., **3**. 417.  
   in council, **3**. 628, 629.  
 Gaston, Hermon, resolve to discharge from Cont. service, **12**. 65.  
 Gaston, John, asks representative for Beaufort, **9**. 640-641.  
 Gaston, Jno., in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Gaston, Mrs. Margaret, petition of, **18**. 13, 240, 246.  
 Gaston, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Gaston Co., German Reformed churches in, **8**. 751.



Germans in, **8**. 729.  
 Tories in, **22**. 731.  
 Gaston Co. (Error for Bertie?), militia returns, **22**. 310.  
 Gaston's, **22**. 95.  
 Gately, Isaac, army pay, **16**. 215.  
 Gates, Mr. (son of Gen. G.), **14**. 565, 669, 826.  
   death of, **14**. 739-740.  
 Gates, Major, **14**. 498.  
 Gates, Gen. Horatio, **10**. 431, 603; **11**. 789, 809; **12**. 511, 512, 514, 517, 522, 526, 530, 533, 535, 542, 547, 627; **13**. 40, 82, 126; **14**. 380, 383, 386, 387, 388, 390, 391, 395, 396, 397, 398, 404, 407, 410, 419, 420, 421, 424, 425, 427, 433, 434, 436, 440, 442, 447, 449, 451, 452, 453, 458, 460, 463, 467, 468, 480, 481, 483, 505, 520, 535, 540, 553, 585, 626, 639, 658, 772, 773, 787, 791; **15**. iii, vii, viii, xi, xiii, 2, 3, 10, 11, 19, 63, 81, 97, 99, 104, 111, 119, 121, 132, 133, 140, 151, 163, 173, 179, 185, 239, 275, 277, 280, 281, 288, 290, 296, 307, 308, 373, 392, 413, 432, 503, 773, 774; **17**. 82, 737, 780, 969; **19**. 962, 968, 974, 984, 989, 990, 995; **21**. 28; **22**. 95, 107, 108, 119, 125, 145, 154.  
   advances into S. C., **15**. 267.  
   and Camden defeat, **15**. 60.  
   and sufferings of Amer. prisoners, **17**. 625.  
   appointed to command northern army, **11**. 748.  
   appoints a clothing committee, **14**. 714.  
   Armand to on alarm from Br., **14**. 549; on condition of his troops and his movements, **14**. 590-591; on complaints against his command, **14**. 600; on his movements, **14**. 630; on his service in the army, **14**. 509-510; on letters, **14**. 557; on reinforcements to his command, **14**. 536-537.  
   Armstrong to on battle of Camden, &c., **14**. 587-589; on lead, **14**. 593; on private affairs, **14**. 630-631; on prisoners, **14**. 727, 728; on disposition of King's Mountain prisoners, **14**. 744-745; on Southern campaign, **14**. 496-499.  
   army of improving, **10**. 802; strong, **11**. 636.  
   arouses patriots in S. C., **15**. 284.  
   Assembly to on further retreat of

troops, **14**. 612-613.  
   at council of war, **15**. 160-161.  
   at Hillsboro, **15**. 279.  
   at Ticonderoga, **10**. 891.  
   Blount to on clothing, **14**. 731-732; and mobs in Eng., **14**. 591-592; on supplies, **14**. 625, 644-646.  
   Board of War to on guard for ammunition, **14**. 394-395; to on Mallett and salt, **14**. 411; on removal of sick from Halifax, **14**. 378-379; on Taylor as commissary of hides, **14**. 384.  
   British report on movements of, **15**. 51, 52, 53.  
   Browne to on death of his son, **14**. 739-740; on hospital, **14**. 562; on supplies and hospitals, **14**. 756-757.  
   Buford to on Arms, &c., **14**. 722; on his condition and troops, **14**. 663.  
   Burgoyne surrenders to, **11**. 797, 799, 801, 803, 805, 785; **13**. 263; **15**. 707.  
   Burke to on insolence of army in collecting provisions, **15**. 779; on excesses and insolence of troops, **15**. 769-770; on line of defence against British, **14**. 618-621; on proposed movements of British, **15**. 776-779; on provisions and treatment of public by army, **15**. 775-776.  
   Call to on So. campaign, **14**. 507-508.  
   Campbell to on Va. militia, **14**. 594-595.  
   Carrington to on clothing, **14**. 671-672; Roanoke defenses, &c. **14**. 643-644, 653-654. 671-672; on British movements, **14**. 706, 717-718; on forwarding of supplies, **14**. 726-727; on his retirement from So. army, **14**. 761-762; on movement of troops, **14**. 600-602; on public affairs, **14**. 577-579; on supplies, **14**. 526-528, 654, 660, 695-697, 706; for Va. troops, **14**. 690-692.  
   Caswell to on British movements, **14**. 515-516; on clothing for troops, **13**. 74-75; on discrimination against N. C. militia, **14**. 547-549; on Halifax volunteers, **14**. 555; on movements of militia, **14**. 512-513, 515-516; on proposed attack on British, **14**. 532-534; on provisions, **14**. 522-523, 525-526; on routes from Hillsboro to Pee



- Dee and provisions, **14.** 856-857.  
 Cheaver to on settling his accounts, **14.** 597-598.  
 Clajon to on Camden battle and finances, **14.** 632-633; on public affairs, **14.** 565-567.  
 Clay to on purchase of supplies, **14.** 706-707.  
 Cleveland and others to on troops for King's Mountain, **14.** 663-664.  
 commands in the North, **10.** 866.  
 Cont. Cong. to on rank, **14.** 606.  
 Cornell to on movement of troops, in North, Tories, &c., **14.** 562-565.  
 correspondence of copied, **11.** v.  
 court of inquiry ordered for, **15.** 93, 113, 173.  
 Dart to on clothing, **14.** 705.  
 Davidson to on British occupation of Charlotte, &c., **14.** 655; **15.** 83; on movements of British, &c., **14.** 674-675; on movements of troops, **14.** 614-616; on negroes, **14.** 758.  
 defeat at Camden, **11.** 823; **14.** xiv-xvi, 573, 868; **15.** iv, v; **9.** 268-273, 275, 288; **17.** 1041; **18.** 211.  
 defeats Burgoyne, **11.** 642, 654, 660, 665, 666.  
 DeKalb to on progress of Southern campaign, **14.** 499-500, 503-504.  
 DePeyster to on condition of British prisoners, **14.** 724-725.  
 Deveaux to on condition of troops, **14.** 664-665; on public affairs, **14.** 701.  
 Dewar to on his parole, **14.** 611.  
 does not attack Br., **22.** 974.  
 draft in favor of, **16.** 405.  
 Drayton to on movements of British and supplies, **14.** 649-651; on Camden defeat and private affairs, **14.** 571-572.  
 effect of retreat of, **14.** 773.  
 Elliott to on clothing for Md. line, **14.** 686; on supplies, **14.** 629-630.  
 Ervin to on provisions and Tories, **14.** 522.  
 expected to ruin Howe, **11.** 682.  
 expects N. C. to support army, **15.** 151.  
 extracts from correspondence of, **14.** xv.  
 Falkner to on his troops, **14.** 657; on supplies, troops &c., **14.** 648-9.  
 Few to on Br. and Amer. movements, **14.** 763-764.  
 Gist to on Md. troops, &c., **14.** 710-711.  
 Gordon to on Mass. affairs, **14.** 668-669.  
 Green to on supplies for army, **14.** 642-643.  
 Greene to on court of inquiry and answer, **14.** 765-768; on reports from army, **14.** 768.  
 Hall to on condition of troops, **14.** 545; on Md. troops, **14.** 687-688.  
 Hamilton on plundering, **14.** 602-603.  
 Harrington to on Br. and defeat of Tories, **14.** 609-610; on Br. movements, &c., **14.** 623, 624-625, 683-684, 748-749; and Tories, &c., **14.** 673-674; on Br. strength, **14.** 598-599; on French fleet, **14.** 660-661; on movement of troops, on Br. and Tories, **14.** 651-653; on prisoners and reports, **14.** 697-698; on promotion of Davidson over him, &c., **14.** 635-637; to on report on Br., **14.** 605.  
 Hicks to on prisoners and Tories, **14.** 537-538.  
 holds council on location of troops, **14.** 719.  
 Hunter to on supplies, **14.** 627-629.  
 Huntington to on acts of C. C., &c., **14.** 610-611; on appointment of Greene, &c., **14.** 721-722; on court of inquiry, **14.** 699; on prisoners and volunteers, **14.** 551-552; on return of provisions, **14.** 556-557.  
 in Phila., **22.** 970.  
 in need of provisions and answer of Board of War, **14.** 386-387, 389.  
 inactivity, **11.** 668-669.  
 Ingram to on control of stores, **14.** 662-663; on the loading of public wagons, **14.** 700.  
 James and others to asking for parole, **14.** 596.  
 Jamison to on provisions and wagons, **14.** 639-640.  
 Jones to on movement of troops, **14.** 681.  
 Kilty to on exchange of prisoners, **14.** 686.  
 letter of laid before Gen. Assem., **13.** 400; letter from, **14.** 769.  
 Lewis to on provisions and money, **14.** 607-608.  
 location, **13.** 197, 464, 496; **15.** ix, 259, 266.  
 Long to on money, **14.** 655-656.  
 Mallett to on payment of warrants, **14.** 753-754.





- Malmedy to on command for self, **14.** 531; on his army service and ambitions, **14.** 538-540; on So. campaign, **14.** 631-632.
- Marion to, **14.** 746-747; on defeat of Tyne, **14.** 726; on his movements, **14.** 616-618, 621-622 746-7; on his attacks on Br., **14.** 665-666.
- Martin to on Br. movements, **14.** 720.
- Maryland Council to on supplies to troops, **14.** 673.
- Matthews to on public affairs, **14.** 707-708.
- Mazaret to on clothing, &c., **14.** 724.
- Measam to on movements of British, &c., **14.** 634-635.
- memorandum by on location of army, **14.** 755.
- Millett and Estis to on wagons, **14.** 508.
- Morgan to on new company to be raised by Shelby, **14.** 749-750; on provisions, **14.** 762-763; on his sickness, **14.** 558; on his suspension, **14.** 730-731.
- Morris to on defeat of Tories, **14.** 713; on discharge of Va. troops, **14.** 711; on Tories and condition of troops, **14.** 671.
- movements, **15.** 307.
- Muhlenberg to on Br. in Va., **14.** 728-729; on clothing and movement of troops, **14.** 670; on movement of troops and clothing, **14.** 604-605; on reenforcements to, **14.** 575-576, 579; on supplies, **14.** 687; on Va. troops, **14.** 560-561.
- Munford to on movements of troops, **14.** 614; on reinforcements, **14.** 576-577.
- Nairne to on parole, **14.** 719.
- Nash to on Armand, **14.** 595; on empty treasury, **14.** 702; on plundering by troops, **14.** 602; on supplies for troops, &c., **14.** 513-514; on Southern campaign, **14.** 504-505.
- number of troops under, **15.** 291.
- opinion of in army, **15.** 175.
- orders Polk to Salisbury, **14.** 736; retreat of Harrington and countermands same, **14.** 418, 423.
- papers, extracts from, **14.** 496-768, 825-826; **15.** 3-4, 89-91.
- Paschke to on provisions, **14.** 561.
- Pendergrast to on provisions, **14.** 641, 757-758.
- Penn to on provisions, **14.** 640.
- Peters to on linen and Southern campaign, **14.** 501-502, 517-519.
- Pickering to on arms, **14.** 533; on his wound, &c., **14.** 560, 575.
- placed in charge of Southern Dept., **14.** 501.
- plans of considered, **15.** 267; of Leslie and Clinton against, **15.** 291.
- plot in favor of, **13.** 61.
- Polk gives receipt for draft, **14.** 698; to on attack on Br., **14.** 606; on need of money, **14.** 684-685; on threatened attack on N. C., **14.** 608-609; on Va. draft, **14.** 700-701.
- Porterfield to on Br. movements, **14.** 546-547; on his need of a surgeon, **14.** 568; on militia and British, **14.** 558-559; on provisions, **14.** 533-534; on Tories, **14.** 528-529; on Williams's Va. company, **14.** 535.
- Ramsey to on provisions and Scotch, **14.** 543-545.
- recommends manufacture of accouterments, **12.** 720.
- reinforces Washington, **11.** 801, 806, 809.
- report on battle of Stillwater, **11.** 638; on defeat at Camden, **15.** 383-385; on evacuation of R. I., **14.** 219; of Ticonderoga, **11.** 814; on King's Mtn. to C. C., **15.** xii; on movements of Br., **14.** 213; on Stillwater battle, **22.** 971; on Tory movements, **15.** 413.
- repulses Burgoyne, **22.** 972.
- result of defeat at Camden, **14.** 769.
- retreats to Hillsboro, **15.** vi.
- return of troops under, **15.** 162.
- returns North, **16.** iv.
- returns thanks for King's Mtn., **15.** 115-116.
- Richman to on medicines and hospitals, **14.** 523-525.
- route of, etc., **14.** 396.
- Rutherford to on Br. movements in S. C., **14.** 825-826; on blockade of Charleston, **14.** 496; on British movements, **14.** 514-515.
- sends reinforcements to Washington, **11.** 677, 681, 693.
- Senf to on condition of Eastern Va., **14.** 688-690; on fleets, &c., **14.** 672; on public affairs, **14.** 656-657; on reinforcements and supplies to, **14.** 574-575.
- sent to Boston, **13.** 250; **22.** 986.



- Sharpe to on public affairs and his suspension, **14.** 708-709.
- Smallwood to on British movements, **14.** 703-705; on movements of Br. and Tories, &c., **14.** 712-713; on Br. reinforcements, militia, &c., **14.** 743-744; on clothing for Md. troops, **14.** 681-682; on defeat of Tories, **14.** 698-699; on failure of Polk to supply provisions, **14.** 737; on his movements, **14.** 587; on his retreat from Camden, **14.** 569-571; on movement of troops, &c., **14.** 580-582, 703-705, 764; on provision and movement of troops, **14.** 720-721; on retreat of Cornwallis, **14.** 760-761; on winter camp, provisions and prisoners, **14.** 740-743.
- spirit in N. C. after defeat of, **15.** 375-376.
- Stevens to on Camden defeat, **14.** 568-569; condition of troops, **14.** 556, 735-736; and movement of troops, &c., **14.** 737-739; on militia, **14.** 637-638; and money, **14.** 613; on movement of his troops, **14.** 573-574; on prisoners, **14.** 752-753; on provisions for troops, **14.** 519, 530, 637-638; and militia, **14.** 594; on supplies, **14.** 729-730; on wagons, **14.** 753.
- stragglers from to be seized and movement of, **15.** iv.
- succeeds Lincoln, **14.** xii.
- Sumner and Harrington to obey, **14.** 401.
- Sumner to on Br. and Tories, **14.** 775-776; on Br. movements, **14.** 651, 658-659, 779; and condition of troops, **14.** 661-662; and smallpox, **14.** 678-679; on Br. occupation of Charlotte and neighborhood, **15.** 89-91; on captured dispatches, **14.** 679-680; on condition of troops, &c., **14.** 590, 770; on defeat of Tories, **14.** 611-612; on defence of his position, **14.** 667-668; on expiration of enlistments, **14.** 781; on his arrival in Salisbury and answer, **14.** 773; on his movements, **14.** 593, 616, 778; on King's Mountain, **14.** 682; **15.** 114; on King's Mountain, Smallwood's command of militia, &c., **14.** 785; on movements of troops, **14.** 646-648; on return of troops, **14.** 608; on skirmishes of Davidson, **14.** 784; on Tories, &c., **14.** 669-670, 782, 783 (2 letters); and smallpox, **14.** 786-787.
- Sumter to on Br. movements, **14.** 754-755; on operations against Br., **14.** 550; on prisoners, **14.** 765.
- surrenders So. army to command of Greene, **15.** 170.
- suspended and succeeded by Greene, **14.** 709, 792; **15.** xiv.
- takes command of Northern army, **11.** 570.
- thanks Kolb, **15.** v.
- thanksgiving for victory of, **12.** 148-149.
- threatens Burgoyne, **11.** 623, 626.
- to Board of War on Polk and provisions for army, **15.** 416.
- to call on So. States for militia, **14.** 851-852.
- to Caswell on clothing for army, **13.** 17-18; on recruits and their accoutrements, **13.** 75-77.
- to Harrington with invitation to dinner, **15.** 432.
- to Jefferson on movement of troops, **15.** 117.
- to Nash on arms for militia, **15.** 79; on provisions, **15.** 3-4, 17-18.
- to organize So. army and defend So. States, **14.** 852.
- to Sumner on defence of the Yaddin, **14.** 778-779; on movements of Br., **14.** 692, 693; on movement of troops, **14.** 781, 783; on scouts, **14.** 772.
- to Washington on movements and condition of troops, **15.** 65-66.
- trouble with over stores, **14.** 447.
- Vaughan to on wounded Americans, **14.** 559.
- Wade to on treatment of Tories, &c., **14.** 750-752.
- War office to on clothing, **14.** 551.
- Weedon to on Br. attack on Va., **14.** 723; on supplies, **14.** 624.
- White to on condition of his regiment, **14.** 510-512; on troops, **14.** 582-583; on movement of troops, **14.** 702-703.
- Williams to on pursuit of Ferguson and invasion of Ga., **15.** 94; on soldiers as waiters, **14.** 716-717; on supplies and condition of troops, **14.** 734-735.
- Gates, Mrs. Horatio, **14.** 496, 498, 517, 669, 739, 826.
- Gates, Lovet, asks relief from church



- tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.  
**Gates, Lovett**, does not take oath, **22**. 173.  
**Gates, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 215.  
**Gates, Thomas**, pirate and witness, **2**. 341, 349.  
**Gates Co.**, **13**. 676; **14**. 181; **16**. 641; **18**. 497; **19**. 480; **20**. 12, 22, 195, 199, 377, 525; **21**. 158, 732, 738, 887; **24**. 582, 860; **25**. 64.  
 act on jurors, **24**. 273-5; to alter time of county courts, **24**. 330-1, 717; to establish, **24**. 230-2; to tax for pub. buildings, **24**. 239, 456, 873-4; to make allowance to contractors for pub. buildings and tax, **24**. 410.  
 bill to collect tax, **18**. 40, 271, 274, 276, 291; **19**. 409, 723, 724, 731; to complete buildings in, **17**. 659, 733.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 556-568.  
 drafts from, **15**. 591.  
 in Edenton dist., **15**. 377.  
 members in Assembly, **13**. 735, 784, 914; **16**. 1; **17**. 264, 794, 877; **18**. 2, 15, 226, 245; **19**. 1, 129, 234, 400, 717; **20**. 2, 119, 125, 301, 319, 475; **21**. 2, 193, 244, 729, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22**. 2, 25, 28, 29, 32, 37.  
 militia from, **15**. 399; in service, **15**. 399.  
 owes State, **21**. 1068, 1074.  
 population, **18**. 433.  
 return of taxable property for, **21**. 602.  
 tax in, **19**. 706.  
 troops from move, **15**. 483.  
**Gatesville, N. C.**, **1**. xx.  
**Gatewood, Dudley**, money due to, **16**. 129, 131.  
 navigation coms'r, **25**. 107.  
 pensioner, **22**. 67.  
**Gathier, Capt.**, sword to, **14**. 439.  
**Gathmore, John**, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
**Gathmore, Wm.**, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
**Gatlain, Edward**, claims allowed, **12**. 274, 275.  
**Gatlin, Edwd.**, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
**Gatlin, Ed., Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 320, 321.  
**Gatlin, Ed., Sr.**, in militia, **22**. 322.  
**Gatlin, James**, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 882.  
**Gatlin, James**, claims, **9**. 590.  
**Gatlin, Jese**, army rank, **16**. 1071.  
**Gatlin, John**, abuses McLewean and taken into custody, **4**. 1335, 1336, 1337-1338.  
 caveat against, **6**. 1018.  
**Gatlin, John**, clerk of company, **22**. 321, 322.  
**Gatlin, John**, land grant to, **4**. 710, 765.  
**Gatlin, John, Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 321, 322.  
**Gatlin, John, Sr.**, in militia, **22**. 321, 322.  
**Gatlin, Levy**, army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 court martialed, **12**. 545.  
**Gatlin, Thomas**, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
**Gatlin, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 321, 322.  
**Gatling, Capt.**, commands troops, **2**. 309.  
**Gatling, Edward, a J. P.**, **2**. 526.  
**Gatling, Edward**, allowance to, **12**. 120.  
**Gatling, Ed.**, in militia, **22**. 360.  
**Gatling, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 359.  
**Gatling (Gatlin), John**, land grant to, **4**. 335, 336, 344, 349, 590, 895.  
**Gatling, John, Jr.**, land grants to, **4**. 1238, 1248.  
**Gatling, Levi**, army record, **13**. 481.  
**Gatling, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 359.  
**Gatling, Wm., Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 359.  
**Gaton, Capt.**, commands the Romulus, **15**. 157.  
**Gatree, Matw.**, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
**Gatten, Jesse**, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
**Gatten's Creek**, **20**. 431.  
**Gattery, Henry**, in army, **15**. 723.  
**Gaugh, Daniel**, army pay, **17**. 214.  
**Gauge of barrels**, act on, **23**. 55-56, 333.  
 bill to ascertain, **4**. 477, 501, 504, 505.  
 note on act for, **3**. 186.  
**Gaul, Patrick**, army pay, **17**. 214.  
**Gaunt, Giles**, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
**Gaunt, Jas., & Co.**, property confiscated, **19**. 672.  
**Gaurd, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1067.  
**Gaurd, Joshua**, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
**Gause, Needham, a J. P.**, **23**. 993.  
 tries, values and condemns slaves, **13**. 375-376.  
**Gause (Gauge), Wm.**, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 816, 817, 873, 879; **19**. 378.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
 powder to, **10**. 419.  
 tries, values and condemns slaves, **13**. 375-376.  
**Gauslin, Simon**, army pay, **17**. 213.  
**Gausnay, Wm.**, land grant to, **19**. 573.





Gausney, Wm., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.

land grant to, **19**. 572.

Gausway, Wm., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.

Gautier, Mr., asks leave to take oath, **16**. 984.

Gautier (Gaitier), Joseph, in Assembly, **21**. 737, 740, 797, 799, 831, 871, 873, 875, 882, 887, 904, 909, 916, 917, 927, 930, 931, 934, 941, 946, 955, 958, 962, 965, 999, 1000, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1020, 1021, 1032, 1050, 1055.

in Conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 26, 27, 30, 32, 35. See also Gaitier.

Gauze, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 632.

Gaven, Mr., **5**. 1211.

Gavin, Chas., in militia, **22**. 330.

Gavin, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 642, 962, 1245, 1249, 1252.

Gavin, Charles, vestryman, **23**. 343.

Gavin, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 421.

Gavin, Sam, in militia, **22**. 284.

Gavin, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 330.

Gavins, Charles, rights proved, **4**. 1249. Gavin's Ford, **6**. 758.

Gavish, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.

Gawler, Henry, money paid to, **1**. 455.

Gay, Ensign, resigns, **13**. 298.

Gay, Allen, army rank, **16**. 1069.

Gay, Babel, army rank, **16**. 1069.

Gay, Boble, army pay, **17**. 213.

Gay, Henry, juror, **4**. 524.

Gay, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1069.

Gay, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1069.

Gay, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1070.

Gay, James, asks for new county, **9**. 90.

Gay, John, killed, **22**. 134.

Gay, John, land grant to, **4**. 710.

Gay, John, pay to, **22**. 1014.

Gay, John, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.

Gay, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1069.

Gay, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1069.

Gay, Simon, army rank, **16**. 1068.

Gay, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1069.

Gay, Wm., army pay, **17**. 214.

Gay, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1068.

Gay, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1070.

Gay, Wm., in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.

Gay, Wm., soldier, **20**. 234, 235.

Gayden, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 176.

Gaylard. See Gaylord.

Gaylard (-lord), Benj., petition, **20**. 232-233, 246, 277, 428, 459, 463.

Gaylard, Jeremiah, ensign of militia, **14**. 135.

Gaylard, Thomas, in militia, **9**. 1050.

Gaylard, Thomas, juror, **8**. 509.

Gayle, Christopher, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.

Gayler's Branch, **24**. 527.

Gaylor, James, army pay, **17**. 215.

Gaylor, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1070.

Gaylord. See Gaylard.

Gaylord, John, allowance to, **19**. 428, 760, 765.

Gaylord, Samuel, regulator, **8**. 78.

Gayton, Capt., **17**. 980.

Gayton, Commodore, **15**. 301.

Gazette, **5**. 36; **7**. ix, xxii; **8**. v; **10**. 846; **22**. 620, 763.

by Davis & Boyd, **10**. 1021.

printed by Steuart, **7**. vi.

published by Dixon & Hunter, **10**. 140.

Rivington's (?), **16**. 873.

suppressed, **7**. viii.

Gears, Billy, deserters, **11**. 834.

Gears, George, deserter, **11**. 834.

Gears, Jack, deserter, **11**. 834.

Geary, Admiral, **15**. 121.

Geary, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1065.

Geary, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1065.

Geary's, Va., **15**. 383.

Geddes, Wm., pays for Del., **17**. 560.

Geddie, John, to superintend printing of bills, **24**. 475.

Geddy, Col., prisoners of considered, **20**. 726.

Geddy, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.

account of, **20**. 533.

allowance to, **19**. 370; **20**. 73.

claim, **19**. 608.

Geddy, John, coms'r on building, **24**.

240; on magazines, **13**. 683-684;

to build magazine, **12**. 854.

deposition on accounts, **19**. 409, 411, 425, 437, 442, 447, 735, 777, 788.

fair judge, **24**. 284.

in Assem., **19**. 139, 168, 218, 234, 235, 238, 249, 263, 275, 282, 287,

292, 295, 299, 319, 324, 334, 352,

354, 359.

in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1041, 1043, 1049;

**10**. 165, 167, 172, 192.

lieut. col. of militia, **12**. 604, 712.

major, **10**. 1001.

memorial, **20**. 211, 220, 281, 396, 464-465, 469; considered, **17**. 353, 363.

nom. as tobacco coms'r, **17**. 413; **20**. 100.

pay to, **22**. 1013.



- resigns as lieut. col., **13**. 708.  
 serves in place of Alston, **13**. 397.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1074.  
 to be captain, **14**. 286.  
 to bring witness, **10**. 689.  
 to learn to make salt petre, **10**. 537.  
**Geddy, Thos.**, in army, **13**. 528.  
**Gee, —**, land warrant to, **5**. 1091.  
**Gee, Capt.**, **10**. 622, 963.  
   roster of Co., **16**. 1003, 1010, 1026,  
     1040, 1055, 1063, 1069, 1073, 1086,  
     1088, 1100-1, 1109, 1123, 1128, 1132,  
     1143, 1153, 1168, 1181.  
   wounded, **15**. 638.  
**Gee, Col.**, **10**. 966.  
**Gee, Lt. Col.**, **10**. 745.  
**Gee, Chapel**, commissary, **10**. 569.  
   resigns as commissary, **10**. 630.  
   to bring Fisher before Council of  
   Safety, **10**. 692.  
**Gee, Charles**, land grant lapses, **1**.  
   855.  
**Gee, Drury, a J. P.**, **23**. 995.  
   accounts, **20**. 26.  
   committee on tax accounts of, **19**.  
     403, 404, 406, 409, 417, 422, 423,  
     464, 474, 487-488, 728, 731, 735,  
     745, 751, 753, 819, 821, 828.  
   in Assem., **19**. 178, 234, 235, 262, 267,  
     282, 286, 294, 295, 299, 314, 324,  
     334, 354, 364.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173, 501,  
     523.  
   lieut. col., **10**. 577.  
   major, **10**. 531, 559.  
   on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 507, 560.  
   on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10**. 215.  
**Gee, Howell**, army rank, **16**. 1066.  
**Gee, Jas.**, army rank, **13**. 480. **16**.  
   1063.  
   captain, **10**. 559.  
   lieut., **10**. 187.  
   ordered to his command, **11**. 752.  
   on court martial, **11**. 752.  
   on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**.  
     209-211.  
   signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**.  
     29-30.  
**Gee, Jesse**, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
**Gee, John**, in army, **15**. 740.  
**Gee, John**, in Indian war, **10**. 760.  
**Gee, John M.**, takes depositions on  
   illegal fees in Orange, **7**. 780, 781.  
**Gee, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1063.  
**Geekie, Mrs.**, property to, **17**. 167.  
**Geekie (Giekie), James**, **14**. 803.  
   case of as J. P., **20**. 290-291, 292.  
   contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.  
   executes warrant of Assembly, **15**.  
     193.  
   marries and administers property,  
     **17**. 166, 167, 168.  
   on confiscation act, **15**. 203-204.  
   on S. C. of Wilmington, **10**. 69, 72,  
     89, 93, 112, 141, 151, 157, 263, 283,  
     298, 299, 328, 331, 334, 335, 336,  
     345, 348, 363, 388, 389, 405, 410,  
     411, 412, 419, 420, 421, 425, 426,  
     427.  
   payment to for medicines, **10**. 358,  
     629.  
   surgeon in Cont. army, **10**. 353.  
   to supply hospital, **10**. 405.  
   taxable, **15**. 191.  
   voter, **15**. 237.  
**Gees, Nat.**, takes Indians to visit  
   Washington, **11**. 608.  
**Geeshall**, **2**. 540.  
**Geest, Joseph**, petition on separation,  
   **22**. 705-11.  
**Gegg, Thos.**, witness to treaty, **17**.  
   586.  
**Geikie, James**, recommended as judge,  
   **20**. 151.  
**Geingles, Samuel**, petition against  
   marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
**Geir, Christian**, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
**Gelaspie**. See Gillespie, etc.  
**Gelaspie, —**, charged by Merrill as  
   leader of regulators, **8**. 656, 657.  
**Gelatly, Alexander**, to leave country,  
   **11**. 553-554.  
**Geldin, Isaac**, in army, **13**. 509; **16**.  
   1062.  
**Gellet, David**, land grant to, **4**. 799.  
**Gellibrande, S.**, **11**. 34.  
**Gellion, Michael**, exempted, **9**. 476.  
**Gemel, David**, petition on separation,  
   **22**. 705-8.  
**Genealogy, Burke (E.) to Dr. Burke**  
   on, **15**. 676-680.  
   fees for registering, **23**. 280.  
   register provided for births, burials  
   and marriages, **23**. 50, 52.  
**General Arnold**, galley, captured, **15**.  
   483.  
   damage to, **17**. 952-953.  
**General Assembly (Assembly, Legisla-**  
   ture of N. C.), **23**. 118, 120, 122,  
   129, 131, 133, 136, 141, 144, 146,  
   150, 151, 158, 161, 162, 164, 166,  
   168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 175, 177,  
   178, 181, 182, 186, 187, 191, 205,  
   207, 210, 212, 213, 214, 215, 217,  
   218, 219, 220, 228, 229, 231, 232,  
   234, 238, 240, 244, 248, 249, 251.



252, 268, 273, 275, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 292, 295, 297, 298, 299, 301, 303, 304, 308, 310, 312, 314, 316, 317, 329, 330, 331, 333, 342, 343, 345, 346, 347, 349, 351, 352, 355, 358, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 369, 371, 374, 375, 378, 380, 382, 383, 385, 387, 388, 390, 391, 392, 401, 402, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 424, 426, 433, 435, 438, 439, 440, 442, 443, 446, 447, 449, 451, 456, 462, 467, 468, 469, 471, 472, 475, 476, 477, 479, 480, 481, 483, 485, 488, 489, 492, 494, 495, 497, 498, 500, 501, 502, 503, 505, 506, 507, 509, 512, 515, 518, 523, 526, 529, 531, 534, 535, 538, 540, 541, 542, 546, 547, 548, 550, 563, 574, 575, 577, 583, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 593, 594, 596, 601, 607, 611, 613, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 621, 622, 627, 629, 630, 632, 633, 634, 636, 639, 650, 654, 656, 657, 658, 660, 662, 664, 665, 666, 673, 675, 676, 678, 680, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 688, 704, 711, 713, 723, 725, 728, 741, 744, 745, 746, 747, 749, 750, 752, 754, 755, 757, 759, 760, 766, 768, 769, 772, 773, 776, 777, 779, 780, 781, 784, 785, 787, 788, 789, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 810, 814, 815, 818, 819, 823, 826, 828, 831, 832, 833, 835, 838, 840, 841, 842, 844, 846, 850, 851, 853, 854, 856, 857, 858, 860, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 869, 870, 872, 892, 896, 900, 904, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 914, 915, 916, 919, 920, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 931, 940, 945, 948, 952, 955, 956, 958, 960, 961, 963, 966, 967, 968, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976; **25**. 519a.

act for Brunswick to send rep. to, **25**. 264-5; for members to take oath, **25**. 151; for more punctual attendance of members, **4**. 1166; forbidding officers to sit in, **24**. 685; **25**. 69-70; limiting representation considered by Board of Trade, **4**. 1028-1031; on, **23**. 103, 117; **25**. 160; on biennial, **23**. 12-14; on election of, **24**. 79-82, 765-6, 767-8; **25**. 11-12, 25, 50-1, 110, 191-4, 214, 262, 265; act on elections and qualification for, **23**. 207-210, 337; on elections in Tenn., **24**. 765-6 on salary for, **25**. 309;

and on attendance, **23**. 298-299, 340; regulating members sent to Eng., **4**. 849-850; relating to biennial sessions, **2**. 213-216; to administer oath to members, **24**. 103; to alter time of, **24**. 547, 685; **25**. 80-1; to compel attendance of members, **24**. 906-7; **25**. 239; to defray expenses of members, **25**. 239; to elect Senators, **25**. 3-4; to equalize representation in, **23**. 251-252, 338; to fix place for, **24**. 448, 510-11; to pay members, **23**. 131, 298-299, 340, 494; to regulate elections and electors, **23**. 523-6, 862-3; to regulate elections for to be repealed, **5**. 93, 116, 117.

action on articles of Confederation, **12**. v.

acts of, see, **23**, **24** and **25**; on land surveys, **1**. xi-xii; not sent out, **11**. 606, 617-618; passed by, **13**. 355-358.

address on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 784-787; to Burrington, **2**. 618-619; on land sales, **2**. 528-529; address to King, **6**. 414-416; on French War, **5**. 1094-1095; on transfer and Burrington, **3**. 137-138; on trials, **8**. 123-124; to Proprietors, **2**. 619-620; to from Rowan militia on use of m. instead of regular troops, **13**. 389-390.

addresses from governor to, **4**. 77-79, 82-83, 110-114, 121, 122-123, 226-230, 237-239, 271-272, 356-357, 383, 408, 409, 471-473, 498, 550-551, 552-554, 555, 556, 557, 571, 574-575, 720-721, 734-735, 771-772, 776, 815-816, 863-864, 867, 899, 916-917, 972-973, 985-986, 1009-1010, 1015, 1026-1027, 1052, 1068, 1256-1257, 1275-1276, 1284, 1317-1318, 1329-1330; **5**. 38-39, 54, 177, 178, 192, 213-216, 219, 220-225, 233-237, 239, 249, 279-280, 310-311, 495-498, 500, 519-520, 526, 558-559, 658-660, 662, 666, 690, 692-693, 700, 715, 722, 733, 735-736, 830-831, 832-833, 846, 865, 869-871, 872, 884, 885, 893, 902, 912-913, 917, 918, 924-925, 998-1000, 1011, 1013-1015, 1016, 1033-1034, 1042, 1054, 1055, 1070, 1096, 1098; **6**. 86-87, 89, 96-97, 98, 100, 101, 111-112, 115-116, 118, 119, 120, 133-134, 136-137, 141-142, 147-148, 149-150, 152, 169-170, 346-347, 349, 373-374, 402-403, 408-409, 420-421, 426-427, 428, 437-





438, 439-440, 441, 446, 448-450, 452, 471-473, 478-479, 502-503, 515, 639, 642, 669-670, 679, 689, 695, 802-804, 806, 811, 813-814, 822-823, 835-837, 838-840, 842, 901, 927-928, 942, 958, 1089-1091, 1094, 1151, 1152, 1157, 1160-1161, 1200, 1207, 1211, 1218-1220, 1221, 1235, 1250, 1253-1254, 1258, 1262, 1289, 1291-1292, 1301, 1311-1312, 1316, 1317; **7.** 46, 62, 65-66, 71, 77, 292-295, 299, 335, 339-340, 344, 355, 356, 360-361, 372-373, 374, 386-387, 404, 408, 421-422, 550-552, 554-555, 567, 572, 576, 581, 624, 630, 653, 666, 667, 669, 670, 890-893, 895-896, 922, 926-927, 933-934, 935, 939, 946, 959, 976, 979, 986; **8.** 86-89, 93-94, 100-101, 104-105, 118, 125, 126, 128, 130-131, 134, 137, 138, 140-141, 282-286, 287, 292, 306-307, 310, 316-317, 318, 329, 330, 334, 345-346, 378, 381, 382, 386, 390, 392, 399, 404, 408, 412, 415, 416, 417, 419, 421, 425, 430-431, 433-434, 435, 438, 439, 445, 446-447, 450, 452, 454, 468-469, 470, 471-472, 473-474; **9.** 101-103, 106-107, 137, 138, 140, 145, 158, 159, 165, 173, 178, 182, 191, 192, 201, 202, 218, 219, 220, 377-380, 385, 456, 458, 465, 467, 468, 486, 496, 501, 505, 521, 534, 540, 541, 548, 560-561, 562, 569-570, 578, 581, 582, 595, 707-709, 712-713, 736, 737, 742, 749-750, 762, 763, 768, 784, 787-788, 831-834, 837-838, 856-857, 862-863, 870-872, 877-878, 882-883, 890-893, 897, 920, 924, 928-929, 931, 937, 942, 944, 945, 946-948, 950, 1190-1196.

addresses to governor, **4.** 76, 80-82, 83-85, 108-110, 116, 119-120, 122, 136, 147-148, 151, 230-232, 236-237, 358, 386, 473-474, 479, 495-496, 533, 554, 556, 557, 572, 654, 716-718, 722, 736, 774, 777-778, 817, 818-819, 839, 860, 865, 866, 974, 987-988, 998, 1016, 1025, 1259, 1277-1278, 1287, 1291, 1319-1320, 1332-1333, 1346; **5.** 40, 55-56, 62, 76, 179-180, 194-195, 209, 217-219, 226-227, 237-238, 301-303, 499, 524-525, 661-662, 682, 689, 691-692, 712, 729, 832, 844-845, 865-866, 871-872, 891-892, 904, 919, 1001, 1002, 1007, 1012, 1015-1016, 1040-1041, 1042, 1062-1064, 1069, 1098-1099; **6.** 88, 99-100, 106-107, 111-112, 118, 120, 138-140, 151, 156-157, 167-168, 197, 348, 367-368, 369-372,

376, 390, 397-398, 400, 403-404, 416-418, 440, 451, 474, 476-478, 498, 503-504, 509-510, 516-517, 640-641, 666-667, 680, 687-688, 690-691, 808-810, 828-829, 840-841, 898, 899-900a, 934, 940, 957-958, 959, 961, 1093-1094, 1138-1139, 1154-1154b, 1157, 1198, 1221, 1249-1250, 1260-1261, 1262, 1290, 1304-1305, 1306, 1308-1311, 1314; **7.** 44-45, 63-64, 66-67, 73-74, 297-298, 333-334, 335, 347, 347-350, 362, 375, 385, 390, 395, 414, 415, 416-417, 419, 553-554, 566, 569-570, 589, 641, 656, 659, 660, 664, 665, 667, 683, 893-894, 925-926, 930-932, 950, 952, 974, 979, 985; **8.** 91-92, 109, 113-115, 125, 135, 136, 289-290, 308, 311-313, 328, 333, 381, 383, 385, 410, 415, 417, 419, 431, 440, 442, 443, 446, 448, 449, 456, 457-458, 462-463, 464, 465, 467, 470, 471, 473, 474, 476; **9.** 103-105, 138, 142-143, 155, 158, 162, 169, 178, 179, 181, 190, 211, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 381-382, 452, 454-456, 460, 461, 465, 480, 496, 502, 504, 507, 520, 521, 535, 536, 546, 551, 558, 561-562, 563-564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 580, 582, 595, 710-711, 739, 742-743, 759, 761, 835, 879-880, 888, 894-895, 922, 923, 925, 935, 936, 938, 940-942, 943, 944, 948, 950, 1196, 1201-1204.

addresses to and from governor, **3.** 253-254, 260-262, 267, 273, 276-277, 283, 295-297, 298, 300-301, 303, 304-305, 311, 315, 321-322, 323, 540-542, 543-544, 545, 546, 547, 548-552, 563, 564, 565, 577, 581, 582, 583, 585-586, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598-600, 606-609, 609-611, 613-622, 636, 638-639, 641; **16.** 5-19, 20, 23, 25, 26, 29, 30-31, 34, 35, 39, 40-43, 48, 54, 68, 77, 78, 91, 98, 111, 114-115, 120, 121, 122, 123, 125, 133, 140, 150, 164, 171; **17.** iii-iv, 34-39, 42, 43, 50, 51, 67-69, 176-177, 268, 269-275, 288-290, 308-309, 312-313, 316, 319, 328, 331, 334, 337, 338, 348, 350, 353, 356, 367-368, 376, 382, 389, 413, 636, 637, 638, 641, 642, 643, 649, 653-654, 655, 706, 716-720, 724, 726, 728, 731, 732, 738, 740, 796, 797, 802-803, 807, 812-815, 816-817, 824, 825, 829-830, 831, 832, 834, 839, 850, 853, 870, 880-883, 885-886, 889-890, 893-894, 898-899, 900, 901, 902, 909, 910-913, 918, 919-921, 934.



935, 936, 937, 946, 957, 968, 969, 970, 975; **18.** 3, 8, 12, 18, 20, 21, 26, 58, 80, 103, 125, 130, 133, 134, 143, 146, 166, 183, 195, 219, 230, 231-234, 239-240, 247-248, 249, 250, 255, 279, 290, 293, 313, 314, 326, 337, 339, 347, 348, 352, 358, 359, 368, 382, 438, 441, 451, 456, 805, 810, 811, 814, 815, 821, 822, 824; **19.** 3, 4, 5, 8, 11, 12, 16, 19, 20, 27-29, 42, 43, 47, 61, 74, 76, 80, 83, 84, 91, 94, 99, 100, 105, 116, 118, 123, 131, 132, 135, 137, 140, 141, 142, 147, 149, 151, 158, 161-162, 166, 171, 175, 184, 208, 218, 219, 223, 224, 228, 229, 231, 236, 237, 240-243, 244, 245-246, 248, 250, 252, 253, 254, 257, 258, 262, 265, 266, 268, 276, 280, 281, 284, 285, 287, 293, 302, 305, 306, 336-337, 338, 347, 351, 352, 354, 357, 360-361, 364, 402, 406, 407, 408, 412, 418, 422, 426, 429, 432, 433, 434, 439, 444, 451, 458, 466, 488, 491, 492, 493, 494-499, 501-502, 505-506, 508, 512, 515, 517, 522-523, 524, 530-531, 534, 536, 537, 539, 540, 541, 548, 549, 564, 565, 574, 575, 577, 586, 589-590, 593, 598-599, 606, 608, 618-619, 622, 630, 631, 635, 663, 665, 666, 670, 674, 677, 680, 681, 692, 699, 701, 704, 723, 724-727, 730-731, 733, 734, 739, 740, 741, 745-747, 748, 749, 750-751, 754, 755, 758, 765-766, 769, 770, 774, 775, 779, 792, 802, 806, 809, 816; **20.** 3, 4, 6, 7, 13, 15, 16, 20, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 38, 41, 42, 47, 48, 50, 62, 68, 80, 86, 95, 115, 122, 128-130, 135, 136, 144-145, 146, 150, 151, 152, 158, 208, 218-219, 220, 228, 240, 243, 244, 246-247, 250-251, 253, 254, 262, 264-265, 266, 267, 269, 274, 276, 278, 279, 280, 303, 312, 318, 327, 338, 393, 408, 409, 410, 425, 432, 433, 437, 444, 445, 451, 457, 458-459, 462, 466, 470, 472, 477-478, 483, 484, 485, 489, 493, 496, 504, 505, 506, 512, 521, 528, 529, 536, 537, 551, 552, 553, 558, 570, 572, 583, 588, 591, 596; **21.** 5, 10-12, 13, 18, 19, 20, 25, 26, 30, 41, 44, 53-54, 56, 66, 69, 73, 84-85, 90, 111, 202, 206, 227, 230, 250, 262-263, 265, 280, 295, 311-313, 315, 317, 319, 426-429, 578, 594, 598, 612-613, 620, 644, 655, 656, 657, 660, 661, 697, 731-732, 739, 759, 760, 763, 766, 783, 796, 797, 810, 833, 840, 842, 852, 858,

860, 874, 876-879, 888, 908, 909, 911, 912-914, 932, 933, 940, 942, 959, 960, 979, 1014-1015, 1016, 1018, 1046; **22.** 1026, 1033-38, 1039-43.  
 adjourned, **2.** 308.  
 affected by new precincts, **3.** 440-442, 446, 450.  
 against further retreat of Gates's army, **14.** 612-613.  
 all members of also members of Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxiv.  
 allowance to, **4.** 1067, 1072; **7.** 60; **12.** 735-736, 745, 787, 794, 799, 808, 809, 817, 849, 871; **19.** 201, 219, 223, 352, 355, 358, 369-399, 471, 472, 818; **20.** 94, 99, 105, 163, 175, 260, 265, 292-293, 345, 350, 397, 402, 444, 578-579.  
 allowed to reestablish counties, **5.** vii.  
 alone has power to suspend laws, **23.** 977.  
 amendment to journals desired, **8.** xviii.  
 and aid bill, **6.** 243-244.  
 and judges, **19.** 863-864.  
 answers Everard's speech, **2.** 613-614; Glover, **1.** 699; answer of Dobbs to resolutions, **6.** 280-310.  
 apology for action of, **1.** 785-786.  
 appoints clerks, **17.** 423; com. of correspondence, **11.** viii; Davidson brig. gen. pro tem., **22.** 1008; officers, for troops, **14.** 263-265.  
 approves proceedings of C. C., **11.** 290.  
 arrests officers for distraining, **4.** 243, 244.  
 Ashe to on depreciation of currency, **14.** 248-251.  
 asks approval of court bill, **6.** xviii; for restoration of Burrington, **3.** vi-vii; suspension of officers, **2.** 620; Va. for aid, **1.** 888-889.  
 asserts liberty of people, **6.** v-vii.  
 assists in raising soldiers, **4.** 421, 424.  
 assumes power, **5.** 957, 960.  
 authority over delegates in Cont. Cong. claimed, **13.** 104.  
 balloting for place of holding, **12.** 59, 65.  
 bargains with Tryon, **6.** xii-xiv.  
 biennial act for should be repealed, **3.** 343, 344; quoted, **4.** 1152-1153.  
 discussed, **4.** 1213, 1214, 1216, 1219.  
 bill and resolutions on pay of members, **21.** 811, 838, 851-852, 855,



981, 982-983, 1017, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1058; for allowance to, **6**. 1238, 1240, 1280, 1281, 1283, 1287, 1289, 1290, 1291; for each county to meet expenses of its members, **18**. 120, 345, 357; for expenses of members, **17**. 343, 358, 377, 381, 393, 397, 404, 424-425; for payment of, **4**. 478, 482, 486, 488, 489, 491, 508, 510, 514, 526, 528-529, 532, 534; for salary to speaker, **9**. 407, 492, 497, 517, 519, 547; for tax to pay members, **9**. 403, 510, 511, 531; for triennial sessions, **7**. 903, 905, 911, 938, 953, 955, 957, 959, 963; **9**. 412, 417, 422, 457, 525, 529, 530, 535, 540, 713, 714, 715, 744, 748, 752, 844, 855, 899, 900, 917; on election of members, **12**. 179, 186, 189, 195, 196, 197, 233, 262, 354, 355, 362, 369, 371, 379, 380, 414, 449, 451; **13**. 357; **19**. 439, 440, 470, 586, 600, 603, 647, 737, 756, 761, 765, 773, 780, 781, 789, 795, 803, 811, 820-821; **20**. 96, 101, 112, 492, 530, 541; **21**. 21, 24, 39, 41, 57, 243, 299, 317, 346, 392, 632, 726; and to alter time of, **19**. 182, 210, 304, 340; on meetings, **19**. 547; on payment of members, **20**. 497, 506, 530, 535, 546; **21**. 33, 35, 39, 76, 79, 83, 103, 108, 153, 157, 189, 191, 297, 322, 349, 357, 410-411, 641, 675; on qualification of members, **21**. 828, 835, 1002, 1009, 1011, 1051; to alter time of, **19**. 424, 446, 449, 639, 644, 658, 678, 681; and methods of election, **18**. 46, 62, 92, 132, 171, 270, 276, 321, 326, 356, 360, 390; and fix place of meeting, **20**. 211, 214, 387; and of electing members, **21**. 278, 281, 305, 333, 371, 405, 418, 629, 664, 675, 715, 718, 750, 755, 773, 899, 905, 910, 925, 929, 966; to amend act on electing, **18**. 34; to compel attendance, **6**. 644, 668, 673-674, 675, 679-680; **16**. 26, 27; **12**. 162, 165, 323, 330, 331, 343; **16**. 26, 27; **17**. 637, 640, 642, 716, 720, 722, 727, 729, 756; **19**. 7, 139, 153, 250, 251, 263, 271, 273, 295-297; **20**. 131, 134, 139, 141, 144, 148, 308, 318, 325; to compel attendance of voters on elections of, **13**. 542, 637, 655; to

compel exercise of suffrage, **20**. 166; to debar Federal office holders, **21**. 758, 772, 780, 889, 906, 908, 910, 911, 924, 928, 936; to debar officers from holding seats in, **17**. 394-395, 396; to fix place for meeting of, **16**. 59, 60, 63, 68, 69, 75, 79, 85, 123, 127; **19**. 34, 40, 46, 86, 171, 181, 187, 289, 303, 304, 308, 314, 334; **21**. 918, 924, 928; to fix time when acts go in force, **19**. 425-426, 447, 760, 780, 790, 807; keep office holders out of, **20**. 91; to pay expenses of, **6**. 1104, 1111, 1113, 1121, 1129-1130, 1131-1133, 1134-1136, 1137, 1175, 1177, 1184, 1185, 1188, 1192, 1202-1203, 1204, 1207; to pay members of, **17**. 305; to prevent members from holding other offices, **19**. 428, 450, 464, 763, 789, 795, 803, 816; to regulate elections to, **5**. 1046; **6**. 453, 463, 464, 468, 480, 484, 501-502, 503, 504, 505, 511, 1105, 1112, 1120, 1122, 1174-1175, 1176, 1186, 1189, 1192; **8**. 362, 370, 371, 376, 377, 426, 427, 437, 447, 459, 462, 479, 523; **9**. 110, 113, 117, 120, 135, 156, 157, 164, 167, 168, 176, 182, 186, 187, 221, 255, 256; **12**. 52, 62, 68; **20**. 173, 207, 349, 350, 413; number of members, **4**. 835, 836, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842; to repeal part of act on election of members, **20**. 153, 333.

bills to be prepared for consideration of, **10**. 981.

Bloodworth to on Spanish treaty, **22**. 899-902.

Board of Trade on quorum for, **6**. 539-540.

Bond asks pay for crew of the Caswell, **15**. 221.

Boyd to on rations and forage, **15**. 220.

Brown petitions for relief, **9**. 51.

Burke to declining reelection on his imprisonment, &c., **16**. 292-295; on collection of taxes, **15**. 497-498; on landing of British and answer, **16**. 284-285, 290-291; on powers of the Cont. Cong. and the Confederation, **11**. 701-703; on proposed Confederation, **14**. 349-351; on public affairs, **16**. 289-290, 291; on troops, **16**. 285-286.

Burrington on members of, **3**. v: re-





- fuses to pay, **3**. 154; to, on Smith, **3**. 616; Burrington's addresses and communications to, **3**. 257-259, 263, 265, 270-272, 274, 276, 280, 283, 286-288, 300, 308-309, 320, 322-323, 324-325; treatment of considered, **3**. 353.
- called, **5**. 30; by Caswell, **13**. 455; by Dobbs, **6**. 234; by Martin, **10**. xxxi; by proclamation, **14**. 876; to meet in Hillsboro, **19**. 904; in Wilmington, **6**. 629.
- calling of no advantage, **10**. 49-50.
- Cary rebellion referred to, **1**. xxvii-xxviii.
- Caswell returns thanks to, **15**. 196-197; to on condition and pay of troops, **14**. 77; to on Franklin State, **22**. 680; on his promotions in troops, **11**. 443-445; on his reelection as governor, **13**. 99-100; on letter of Henry, **11**. 718; on militia law, **14**. 12; on public affairs, **14**. 296; recommending militia officers, **13**. 403.
- character in 1782, **16**. 613; in 1868-1870, **11**. iv.
- charges of Dobbs against answered, **6**. 983.
- charters necessary for certain towns and counties to have representatives, **6**. 77.
- Child to on accounts, vouchers, etc., delivered to Thomas, **22**. 1017-20.
- choice of members for in 1708, **1**. 696.
- claims considered, **6**. 724, 751-753.
- claims control of delegates in Cont. Cong., **13**. 209-210.
- committee on expenses, **19**. 69, 74, 88, 103, 104, 105, 109; on Malmedy and Marquis of Bretigny report, **15**. 230; on ways and means to pay, **16**. 104, 105, 128, 129, 131; on tardy members, **21**. 732, 875, 1050; to revise and correct journals, **12**. 267; to revise and transcribe paid for work, **12**. 289.
- Commons assume whole power, **16**. 41.
- composed of J. P.'s, **9**. 1158.
- composition, **7**. xx; and powers, **3**. 68-69; **10**. 1007-13; **22**. 980-2.
- condition of journals, **11**. iv.
- considers Fanning's terms, **22**. 225-239.
- constitution and history, **3**. 443-444, 451-455; in early period, **5**. 88-89. consulted on location of capital, **6**. xxiv.
- continues to act in name of Proprietors, **2**. iii.
- controls public money, **4**. xxii; **6**. ix-x, xv-xvi; **10**. 402.
- council decides membership of, **2**. 571; on resolves of, **2**. 243-244.
- created, **10**. 1007-1013.
- criticism on, **15**. 341; by Johnston, **11**. 504-505.
- Cushing to on duties and taxes by Parliament, **7**. 686-689.
- Dartmouth on action of, **9**. 680, 987-989; on dissolution of and quorum in, **9**. 664-665.
- DeCambray to on Fort Hancock, **15**. 233-234.
- declines offer of Judge Murphey to print records, **11**. iv.
- DeCotteneau to on fortifications at Cape Lookout, **15**. 215-218.
- defense against regulators considered, **8**. 681-682, 684, 686, 687, 688-690, 691, 694.
- denounced for riot act, **8**. 519-520.
- denounces Corbin, **5**. lix, lx; illegal taxation, **3**. vii-viii.
- depositions on efforts to break up session by northern members, **4**. 1189-1198, 1201-1202.
- discussion on payment of, **4**. 406, 408, 409, 411, 413.
- dispensed with by Burrington, **3**. 531, 559-560, 571, 599, 610.
- dispute over appointment of officers, **3**. 482-484, 576; with governor, **2**. 576.
- dissent allowed to members of, **23**. 984.
- dissenters excluded from in S. C., **2**. 913-917.
- dissolution and representation discussed, **6**. 5-6; approved, **10**. 90; criticised, **8**. 183.
- dissolved, **1**. 842; **2**. 246; **3**. 415; **4**. 352, 618, 719, 732; **5**. 144h; **6**. 331; **7**. 135, 160; **8**. 37, 38, 171; **9**. 78, 1211; and reason, **9**. 954-955; by Martin, **9**. xxxiii; on death of King, **6**. 639.
- Dobbs has troubles with, **6**. 32-33; on its action on French War aid bill, **6**. 40-41; reports on, **5**. 153-154; **6**. 319-324; representation against reported back to, **6**. 964;



- to Board of Trade on, **6.** 216-217.  
duration of not to be fixed, **5.** 92.  
efforts to make it like House of Commons, **9.** xli, xlii.  
Egremont on its refusal of aid in French war, **6.** 736-737.  
elected by freeholders, **3.** 93.  
election for, **4.** 800.  
Ellis to on importation of arms, **14.** 810-811.  
emasculated by power of governor, **9.** xxxiii.  
employs agent to look into matter of land grants, **4.** 323-324, 328; employs H. E. McCulloh as agent, **7.** 877-879.  
enemy of rioters, **5.** lix, lx.  
estimate of cost of, **9.** 217, 218, 223-226, 370-1; considered, **9.** 442, 580, 581, 582, 587-591.  
Evans to on discharge from army, **15.** 236.  
evil effect of dissolution, **9.** 627.  
expels Husband, **8.** 268-270, 330-331, 471, 473, 494.  
extract from journals, **22.** 424, 433.  
fails to meet expectations of Franklin State, **22.** 679-80.  
failure of members to report investigated, **21.** 387-388, 398.  
falls out with Dobbs, **6.** iii.  
Federal officers not eligible to, **21.** iv.  
fight of Cary party against, **1.** 780; with Dobbs, **6.** 243-251; with Johnston on quit rents, **4.** xiv-xviii.  
fines for contempt of, **2.** 617.  
first meets in Newbern and work summarized, **11.** xix-xx.  
food and clothes asked from for Ga. troops and granted, **11.** 685-687, 692-693.  
form of prorogation, **4.** 1179.  
forms of enactment, **2.** 206.  
franchise and qualifications for, **6.** 526-527.  
fundamental constitutions of defined, **3.** 455-456.  
gifts to officers forbidden, **5.** 240, 1115; **7.** 228.  
Gilchrist petitions for her husband, **13.** 465-467.  
gives encouragement to Scotch, **4.** ix.  
Glover's protest to that of 1708, **1.** 698-699.  
goes into secret session, **6.** 409.  
governor to prorogue, etc., **24.** 164.  
grants land to Tuscaroras, **7.** 218-219, 220; money for French and Indian war, **5.** 110.  
Harold petitions for pension, **15.** 208-209.  
Hillsborough to Tryon on good conduct of, **7.** 788-789.  
Hinson to on exportation of provisions, **15.** 218-219.  
history of act relating to, **3.** 180, 181; of petition from, **8.** 56.  
Huske to on salary, **16.** 467.  
impeaches governor, **9.** xlii; peers, **3.** 553, 588.  
insists on appointing public officers, **5.** 943.  
instructions on duration and adjourning of, **5.** 1106, 1111, 1112; on elections for, **5.** 1105, 1110-1111; on representation, **6.** 559; transmission of laws and journals, **5.** 1118-1119; to gov. on, **6.** 655-656; on number of members of, **8.** 512, 515; on public bills of credit bills, **6.** 43-45.  
instructs commissioners to examine and report on provisions, **15.** 200.  
Iredell petitions in favor of H. E. McCulloh, **22.** 896-9.  
jealous and impatient of oppression, **4.** 459; of Congress, **21.** iv-v.  
Johnston on conduct of, **4.** 418; on law for biennial elections, **4.** 25.  
Jones to on Halifax brigade and British movements, **22.** 1030-2 (2 letters); on recruiting troops, **14.** 351.  
journals **2.** 462-3, 528-9, 575-578, 608-624; **3.** 175-9, 180-9, 257-325, 540-611, 612-622, 634-643; **4.** 75, 155, 225-41, 355-414, 470-5, 492-534, 552-75, 651-5, 714-52, 770-91, 814-34, 838-43, 855-68, 898-917, 971-1027, 1051-73, 1256-1300, 1317-48; **5.** 23-4, 38-77, 177-312, 495-559, 658-738, 829-925, 998-1101; **6.** 85-215, 345-520, 638-697, 800-965, 1089-1318; **7.** 41-88, 291-423, 549-670, 890-986; **8.** 86-141, 282-479b; **9.** 101-226, 376-591, 706-788, 831-953, 1187-1205; **12.** 1-452, 549-880; **13.** 532-1000; **15.** 740-1; **16.** 1-177; **17.** vi, 264-426, 633-978; **18.** 1-485, 803-825; **19.** iii, 1-836; **20.** iii, 1-599; **21.** 1-192, 193-436, 577-1083; **22.** 54; extract from, **22.** 459, 476, 477.



479, 480; missing, **14**. xvi; **16**. iii; suppressed, **4**. 1157; to be sent to Board of Trade, **4**. 1314, 1316, 1317. journals and laws sent to England, **3**. 63, 98, 395, 528, 531; **4**. 24, 610, 869, 882, 931-932, 1162; **5**. 24, 29, 81, 109, 124, 137, 144c, 151, 171, 331, 439, 461, 480, 481, 482, 485, 486, 649, 650, 652, 653, 739, 783-784, 808, 809, 932, 933, 964, 988; **6**. 1, 32, 33, 54, 67, 72, 74, 75, 216, 221, 226, 251, 279, 280, 319, 328-330, 413, 521, 625, 627, 712, 967, 970, 1004, 1036, 1062; **7**. 105, 147, 266, 290, 291, 430, 434, 437, 438, 440, 454, 508, 545, 678, 692, 881, 882, 987, 988; **8**. 494, 627; **9**. 100, 230, 252, 367, 627, 646, 698, 812, 816, 820, 958, 959, 1223, 1227, 1245; **10**. 379; submitted to Board of Trade, **4**. 439; to be removed to Newbern and copied, **8**. 440-441; to be printed, **10**. 1013.

keep governors in their power, **5**. 644  
King offended by resolutions of, **8**. 170-171.

Lamb on act to limit representation, **25**. 237.

Lamkin to on taxes in Tryon Co., **15**. 219-220.

laws and journals to be printed, **17**. 469; passed by, **13**. 471-472; in 1753, **5**. 23-24.

letter of Proprietors on laws of N. C., **2**. 235-236; to Speaker from Va. on counterfeiting, **11**. 241; on right to seats in, **10**. 1010-1011.

list of acts, resolves, letters, &c., submitted to, **13**. 399-401; of members, **1**. 787, 838; **2**. 207, 213, 216, 575, 608; **3**. 561-562, 634; **4**. 115, 493, 651-652, 720, 723, 724, 726, 727, 730, 733, 737, 740, 749, 750, 770, 771, 774, 776, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 826, 827, 838, 839, 840, 841, 855, 856, 863, 984, 1169, 1174, 1180, 1181, 1189, 1193, 1195, 1196, 1197, 1201, 1231, 1274, 1277, 1278, 1290, 1291, 1329; **5**. xxiv, lvi, 53, 54, 56, 58, 60, 61, 62, 154, 192, 193, 212, 231-232, 237, 239, 249, 256, 283, 521, 522, 523, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 552, 554, 688-689, 690, 691, 693, 694, 697, 701, 718, 813, 843, 845, 847, 850, 867-868, 889, 890, 893, 894, 896, 898, 1002, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1011, 1041, 1055, 1058;

**6**. 95, 96, 97, 98, 107, 109, 133, 135, 136, 138, 145, 146, 147, 362-363, 364, 365, 374, 375, 376, 381, 390, 399, 470, 471, 473, 478, 489, 493, 514, 661-663, 665, 673, 683, 800-801, 805, 807, 808, 810, 829, 893-894, 895, 897, 900b, 902, 903, 910, 916, 1150, 1151, 1152, 1157, 1162, 1168, 1174, 1258, 1259, 1260, 1262, 1266, 1268, 1275, 1291, 1293; **7**. 62, 63, 64, 66, 67, 86, 168b, 342, 343, 346, 350, 351, 354, 358, 364, 366, 368, 382, 384, 390, 473, 566, 567, 568, 571, 573, 575, 577, 579, 581, 589, 644, 650, 655, 690, 925, 928, 932; **8**. 40, 106-107, 108, 109, 110, 113, 118, 166, 303-304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 314, 315, 320, 325, 327, 328, 329, 330, 344, 346, 386, 387, 418, 431, 439, 494; **9**. 447, 448, 733-735, 874, 1188-1189; of papers to be laid before, **13**. 734m-734n; **15**. 194-195; of rules to be observed by, **8**. 479a-479b.

McCulloh on resolves of, **8**. 172, 181.  
MacLaine on, **18**. 534.

McLean to on Tories in Tryon Co., **14**. 261-262; on sale of Tory goods, **15**. 213.

make up of in 1710, **1**. 769.

makes charges against Burrington and his reply, **3**. viii-ix; void acts of former government, **1**. 793-794.  
Malmedy to on raising Light Horse, **15**. 229-230, 231-233.

manipulated to secure a quit rent law, **4**. 584-585.

Martin on actions of, **9**. 676, 1223-1228; on his troubles with from court act, **9**. 373-374; to Dartmouth on actions of, **9**. 1212-1215; on unbecoming conduct of, **9**. 698-699.

Martin to on army promotions, **16**. 312; on Cherokee treaty, **6**. 304-305; on Franklin State, **17**. 439-440; on his election, independence and public affairs, **16**. 295-298; on lands for soldiers, **16**. 324-325; on militia and exchange of prisoners, Livingston, &c., **16**. 320-321, 322, 326; on pay of Com. Gen., **16**. 788-789; on public affairs, **16**. 773-782; **17**. 551-555; on sale of confiscated property and on laws, **16**. 796-797; on supplies for army, **16**. 463.





meets, **16.** v; at Bath and New Bern, **3.** xviii.

member elected from two different constituencies, **9.** 452; fined for non-attendance, **4.** 1279; given to Edenton and Bath, **25.** 178; not to be protected from suits, **5.** 1111-1112; refuse to attend, **6.** 1035.

memorial of Campbell for pay, **22.** 811-14; Davis on cost of printing laws and journals, **15.** 222-225; of Hazard on passage of laws on post office, &c., **13.** 395-396; of Ramsay, Rochester & Johnston on gun factory, **13.** 345-347; on courts and attachments, **9.** 1147-1149; to Board of Trade on Dobbs, **6.** 1005-1006.

method of choosing members, **1.** 636, 639; of Burrington to circumvent, **3.** 380-381; of defeating business, **4.** 1186; of preventing quorum, **4.** 1207-1208, 1209.

modeled on House of Commons, **7.** 788.

money power claimed by, **3.** 336.

must make levy, **3.** 526.

name of Lower House, **4.** 715, 731.

Nash on to Malmedy and Light Horse, **22.** 778; on ordering out militia, **15.** 214; on provisions, **15.** 76-77; on supplies for So. army, **14.** 806; on threatened invasion of N. C. and the Board of War, **15.** 225-229.

no copy of proceedings to be had, **4.** 1100.

nominates agent and quarrels with Dobbs, **6.** 9.

not called, **9.** 1215; by Tryon, **7.** x; to be called by deputies, **1.** 370; not hostile to regulators, **8.** iv.

not to be limited by law, **5.** 113; to give gifts to officers, **3.** 98-99; to make gifts to gov., **7.** 357-358; **9.** 202.

note on acts on, **3.** 191, 193.

notifies Martin of election as governor, **16.** 302-303.

number of members, **1.** xxxii; **5.** 86, 87, 1110-1111; **8.** vi; in 1708, **1.** xxvii-xxviii; from each precinct, **2.** 214; from new counties, **23.** 205; to be elected, **5.** 144*h*, 151; to the county, **5.** 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91; **7.** 283-284; to Bath Co., **1.** 629.

offends Tryon, **8.** 169.

officers, **2.** 575, 608, 609, 610; paid, **3.** 243.

Ogg to on Ward debts, **22.** 801-2.

on 47th instruction to Burrington, **3.** 495-496.

on sale of Spanish wrecks, **4.** 1251. oppose Burrington and causes, **3.** v-vi, 202.

Orange Co. asks to be represented, **5.** 364.

orders sale of the Washington, **11.** 825.

ordinance on place for, **22.** 35; on qualifications for, **10.** 990, 992, 1001; **23.** 999-1000; continued in force, **12.** 94.

organization, **3.** xiv; in Franklin, **22.** 664-5; in 1708, **1.** 697.

passes court law, **11.** 825; resolutions of 1715, **2.** xi.

pay of members, **17.** 859-860, 862, 863; **18.** 177, 185-186, 395-396, 408-409; **19.** 608, 667, 669-670, 679; **21.** 209, 213, 425, 426, 580, 587, 608; considered, **17.** 695, 769, 783; discussed, **4.** 377, 379, 382; provided, **4.** 1063.

payments made in corn, **16.** 334.

persecutes Cary, **1.** xxviii-xxix.

persons not eligible, **23.** 983; **24.** 81.

petition from to King on issue of paper currency, **7.** 681-682; of laid before Sec'y of State, **8.** 50-51; presented to Earl Hillsborough, **8.** 55, 56, 58, 59, 62; of to be laid before Parliament, **9.** 1102; petitions to, **15.** 187; **19.** 931-935; against Corbin and others, **5.** lvi, lix; for division of counties, **9.** 89-90, 91-2, 809-810; for expenses in recruiting for Va., **5.** 252; for inspection Warehouse in Orange, **8.** 80*a*; for more time to settle sheriff's accounts, **9.** 802-803; for pensions, **9.** 54, 55, 60, 62-64, 92-93; for repeal of marriage and vestry acts, **10.** 1015-1017; for separate govt., **1.** 786; for service against regulators, **9.** 801-802; from Anson regulators, **8.** 76-80; from Guilford on C. H., **9.** 806-809; from Cumberland Co. on regulation of Cross Creek and Campbellton, **15.** 209-211; from merchants on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205; from Orange and Rowan



- to on correction of grievances, **8**. 81-84; to from Rowan on lack of Estab. church, **8**. 219; from St. Luke's Parish, **8**. 154-155; from Western Country (Tenn.) on separation, **22**. 705-14; of Barker on his stay in England, **22**. 892-3; of Hay on Dobbs's lands, **15**. 201-202; of Porter on gun factory, **22**. 895-896; of Presbyterians on marriage at, **8**. 80b; on county boundary, **9**. 633-635; on fishing in Deep River, **9**. 87-88; on repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983; on Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806; to be relieved from church tax, **9**. 95-97.
- place of meeting chosen for, **16**. 90, 92, 95, 96; **17**. 311, 318, 336, 337-338; **18**. 307, 312, 336, 337, 341, 342, 347, 352; **19**. 58, 60-61, 116, 185, 189, 202, 311, 312, 331, 421, 422, 436, 437, 578, 583, 584, 585, 587, 588, 623, 635, 637, 638, 644, 645; **20**. 29, 49, 50, 198, 207, 210, 225, 226, 228, 373, 374, 379, 388, 389, 395, 414, 417, 421, 518, 522, 523, 536, 537, 538, 539-540, 542, 544; **21**. 63-64, 70, 83, 84, 91, 92, 93-94, 100, 215, 216, 232, 244, 251, 253, 258, 282, 287, 303, 585, 587, 611, 613, 614, 628, 630, 631, 632, 647, 772-773, 777, 778, 779, 787, 788, 801, 806, 807, 809, 818, 819, 821, 822, 826, 827, 828, 831, 927, 934, 935, 945, 946, 947, 966, 976, 979, 987, 991, 993, 996, 997, 1001; to be located, **13**. 752-753, 769, 809.
- Pollock criticizes, **1**. 892.
- Powell to on promotion, **14**. 342-343.
- powers, **1**. xvi; **10**. xxiv; report on, **7**. 472; and fees, **7**. 473, 484; claimed for in erection of new precincts, **3**. 440-442, 447, 454; curtailed by new precincts, **3**. 575; exercised, **3**. 453; over delegates to C. C. discussed, **13**. 405-407; to be limited, **3**. 93-94.
- praises Burrington, **3**. vii.
- presents grievances of province, **6**. xviii-xx, xxi.
- procedure on death of member, **4**. 1175-1176.
- proceedings to be secret, **2**. 610.
- proclamation for, **4**. 461; by Burke, **15**. 712.
- proposed increase in salary of members, **4**. 143, 146; regulation of, **3**. 335.
- proposition to hold at Edenton and Wilmington, **6**. 1.
- Proprietors to on N. C. affairs, **2**. 489-490.
- prorogation provided for, **14**. 273; to Edenton asked, **4**. 407.
- prorogued, **2**. 432; **3**. 538, 540; **4**. 241, 243, 244, 271, 281, 351, 352, 414, 597, 650, 752, 1040; **5**. 35, 175, 211; **6**. 79; **7**. 118, 188, 279, 446-447, 670, 676, 729-730, 752, 876, 877, 986; **8**. 85, 191, 192, 261, 492, 550-551; **9**. 27, 28, 32, 227, 274, 280, 346, 697, 874, 1078; **22**. 954, 964; and dissolved, **9**. 587, 594-596, 599.
- protection for provided, **18**. x.
- protests against Hopewell treaty, **22**. 1005; in matter of fees and province bills, **3**. 151-152; of Rice and Ashe in behalf of, **3**. 383-384; on law to pay fees in proc. money, **3**. 264, 265, 267, 269-270; to Proprietors against governor and council, **2**. 576-578.
- provided for in Fund. Consts., **25**. v; in the colonies, **2**. 154.
- provides no maintenance, **1**. 601; pensions and provisions for troops, **14**. 301-302; whiskey, &c., for troops, **13**. 408.
- provisions for payment of members, **4**. 107; **12**. 425, 430, 451.
- Quakers in, **1**. 885; not to sit in, **1**. 876.
- qualification of members and electors, **2**. 214-215; **25**. 191, 214, 257, 262, 265; in Franklin, **22**. 665.
- quarrel in, **11**. 454; over quorum, **6**. 267, 320, 470, 595-596, 597, 598, 670, 752, 1024, 1035, 1049, 1089; prevent aid to S. C., **6**. 538; with Dobbs, **6**. vii-xxiii, xxvi, xxvii-xxix, 251-256, 259, 262-263, 267-268, 268-276, 279-310, 319-324, 344-345, 410-414, 503-504, 515-516, 517, 538, 541, 552, 596, 597, 619-620, 667, 669.
- questions Butler and Picket on regulators, **22**. 410-11; sheriffs on regulation matters, **15**. 761-763.
- quorum, **2**. 216; **4**. 1155, 1157, 1170, 1176, 1177; **5**. 82, 1111; considered, **6**. 836, 984-985; correspondence on, **9**. 594-596, 599, 600; discussed, **6**. xxv-xxvii; necessity of discuss-



- ed, **5.** 88-89, 90; fails to appear and prorogued, **22.** 934-5, 944-5, 946; fixed, **5.** 91, 113; not present, **4.** 351-352.
- raises £4,000 for Tuscarora war, **1.** 838.
- Ramsey asks patent for his steamboat, **17.** 182-183.
- reasons for dissolution, **6.** 344-345; **8.** 150, 151, 152; for inactivity, **3.** 372-373; for postponing, **9.** 1114; for prorogations, **5.** ix; **7.** 202; **9.** 790-791.
- rebuke to Dobbs mentioned, **6.** 317.
- recommendation to for exemption, **14.** 292.
- recommends J. P.'s, **7.** 481; Sumner and Clark for brigadiers, **11.** 718.
- records of to be surrendered by executors of Herritage, **8.** 125.
- refuses aid in French war, **6.** 712-714; to admit members, **3.** 561, 611; from new precincts, **4.** 122; to raise troops, **1.** 899; to recognize Martin's courts, **9.** xxiv; to repay Va., **1.** 840, 842.
- regulations of, **5.** 84-85; **23.** 984; on absence from, **12.** 818.
- relations to governor, **3.** 478.
- remonstrance to from Mecklenburg Co. on confiscation act, **14.** 345-347; from So. officers, **15.** 656.
- reopens land office, **11.** 810.
- report from to Tenn. people on inactivity of, **22.** 722; of com. on petition from Western country, **22.** 653-5; on resolves of C. C., **15.** 197-198; on affairs of, **17.** 134-136, 138, 140, 143, 144-147, 149-151, 185-186; on arrangements and officers of battalions, **13.** 469-470; on officers for new troops and supernumeraries, **15.** 715-716; on public accounts, **5.** 793-804; on public claims, **22.** 815-66; on work of, **11.** 470-471, 479; **16.** 958-959, 960-961, 962-963, 964; on wounded and prisoners at Camden, **15.** 166-170.
- representation in considered, **20.** 566-567; by Board of Trade, discussed, **4.** 879-881, 882-883; **6.** 46; fate of act on, **4.** 1256-1257, 1259, 1275-1276, 1277-1278; not to be fixed by new town and county acts, **5.** 340-341, 352; to be equalized, **3.** 207.
- resolution against Dobbs and Spaight and the same considered, **6.** 268-276; of House of Commons to be shown to, **9.** 1137; on aid to S. C., **15.** 388-389; on appointing agent in London, **6.** 76; on attendance of members, **12.** 288; on half pay and lands to soldiers, **15.** 740-741; on its prorogation, **2.** 617; on removal of Tories, **15.** 388; on resignations of officers, **11.** 807-808, 812; sent to delegates in C. C., **13.** 31; to garrison forts Johnston and Granville considered, **6.** 762-764; to increase delegation in Cont. Cong., **13.** 467-468.
- resolves of, **15.** 196, 205-208, 388-389; against impressment, **4.** xii.
- Rice to on powder money receivers, **3.** 602-603.
- right of initiation demanded, **1.** 381; to authorize counties to choose members denied, **5.** vi; to control taxation claimed, **7.** iv, v, vi, xxiv.
- Robertson to on reduction of Chickamauga settlement, **14.** 246-248.
- rules of decorum for, **12.** 657-658; **19.** 491-492, 721-722, 803; **20.** 11-12, 113, 114, 123, 125-126, 171, 306-308, 348, 481-482, 490; **21.** 8-9, 197, 735-736, 745, 758, 880-881.
- said to be careless of encroachment, **6.** 261.
- salary of members, **2.** 622-624; **5.** 212; increased, **4.** 136; should be advanced, **4.** 103.
- seeks to control grant by Parliament, **6.** 4-5; to secure Colonial Records, **1.** iv-vii.
- sessions secret, **4.** 401.
- Sevier to on Franklin State and his imprisonment, **22.** 697-9.
- should last longer than 2 years, **4.** 242.
- Skinner to on requirements of treasurers and emission of currency, **14.** 255-256; on U. S. accounts, **14.** 349.
- slowness in meeting, **4.** 1164.
- Smith to, on Burrington's charges, **3.** 605-606.
- speech of Everard to, **2.** 609-610.
- Spotswood's criticism on, **1.** 780.
- stamped paper not necessary for writs for, **7.** 135.
- Strudwick to on relief from taxes, **15.** 212.





struggle of northern counties for representation, **4.** 856, 857-858, 860, 863-864, 865, 919, 920, 922, 924, 934, 938, 939, 943, 944, 957, 973, 974, 986, 987, 988, 1020, 1087, 1088, 1098, 1099, 1146, 1148, 1150, 1151, 1152-1237, 1311; **5.** vii, 28, 108, 218, 248; act on discussed, **5.** 89-93; repealed, **5.** 117; Board of Trade on, **5.** 81-93; disallowance of act on brought over by Dobbs, **5.** v-vi; Johnston on fate of act, **4.** 1317-1318, 1319-1320, 1330, 1332; summary, **8.** viii; treatment of absent members, **4.** 916.

struggle with governor for power, **5.** 948, 949.

style of enactment by, **12.** 54, 56.

subordinate to Constitution, **19.** 864.

subserviency in N. and S. C., **1.** xxv. summoned, **2.** 516-517; for choice of members to, **8.** 40.

sums due members, **4.** 150.

superseded by Prov. Cong., **24.** iii.

sustains Burke against Cont. Cong., **13.** vii.

Swann speaker, **22.** 779.

takes cue from Cont. Cong., **9.** 1257. thanks Burke, **16.** 300-302; Va., **1.** 895.

Thomas reports to on settlement of pub. accts. with U. S., **22.** 803-11. time for holding changed, **17.** 80.

to be called, **22.** 963.

to be held in Edenton, **2.** 460; in Newbern, **10.** 979.

to be protected against regulators, **22.** 408, 409, 410.

to Council on appointment of officers, exorbitant fees, &c., **3.** 268-269, 269-270.

to decide between claims for governorship, **1.** 697-698.

to elect treasurer and secretary, **23.** 982.

to examine services of agents of Cont. Line, **17.** 459, 463-464.

to governor on riots in Granville's lands, **5.** lvii-lvix.

to have no greater powers than Parliament, **3.** 451.

to Johnston on survey on Palatine's lands, **4.** 968-969.

to King on French war, **5.** 682-683, 710-711, 714.

to Luzerne on birth of Dauphin and answer, **16.** 859-860.

to Martin on public affairs, **19.** 951-952.

to meet cost of Tuscarora war, **2.** 60, 62.

to meet in Newbern, **7.** 104-105; on Little River, **2.** 200.

too large, **9.** 600.

towns represented in, **23.** 79.

treasurer not to be member of, **23.** 983.

troops for defense of, **16.** 558-9; **17.** 797, 798, 802, 804, 885, 886, 890.

trouble over quorum, **9.** xxvi-xxvii; over representation in, **4.** 844.

Tryon causes trouble from, **8.** 719; on resignations from, **7.** 690, 692, 698; on, **8.** 194; on work of, **7.** 266; seeks to get control over, **8.** xxxvii; to Hillsborough on, **7.** 880-881; to on fees, **22.** 408.

ungovernable, **3.** 142-143.

usurps power, **3.** 151; **5.** 619-620.

Voight & Co. to on manufacturing advantages of Germany, **16.** 920-924.

votes £4,000 for Tuscarora war, **1.** 839; men and money for French war, **5.** xi.

Walton to on pension, **15.** 235.

warrants to members receivable for duties, **19.** 466, 812-813, 816.

Wilcox to on pay for iron, **15.** 214-215.

will seek to get power, **3.** 483.

work of, **15.** vii; **17.** 631-2; **19.** iii, iv.

writs issued for election, **3.** 212; **4.** 3-4, 618, 700, 701; for election, **9.** 967, 968.

General Assembly of Albemarle, acts of, **1.** 142, 152, 183-187, 218-220; **23.** 1-3; **25.** 119-22.

at house of Jenkins, **1.** 282.

banishes Sothel, **2.** x.

builds log house to jail governor, **1.** 282.

called by Sothell contrary to orders, **1.** 370.

Catchmeyd speaker, **1.** 152.

character under Stephens and later, **5.** 84-85.

chosen by rebels, **1.** 297, 299, 303, 304.

date of first, **1.** xxxii, 101.

Eastchurch speaker, **1.** 228.



- elective, **1.** 167, 181.  
 first act of, **1.** xxxii.  
 Hudson testifies before, **1.** 290.  
 impress of Fundamental Constitution, **1.** xvii-xviii.  
 members, **1.** 273, 281.  
 names of, **1.** xxxiii.  
 number of acts passed in 1669, **1.** xxxiii.  
 order for election of members, **1.** 472.  
 petitions for Great Deed of Grant, **1.** 175-176.  
 popular election of, **1.** 272, 273.  
 provided for, **1.** xv.  
 powers, **1.** 81-84, 85, 167-172, 181.  
 Quakers in, **1.** 251.  
 rebels elected to, **1.** 251.  
 records of, **1.** iii.  
 sends agents to Eng., **1.** 283.  
 summoned by Miller, **1.** 297.  
 to be elected, **1.** 81, 235-236, 333.  
 to be separate from S. C., **1.** 380-381.  
 tries Sothel, **1.** xxiv.  
 turns Jenkins out, **1.** xvii.  
**General Assembly of Carolina**, to be called by gov., **1.** 376-377; ment'd, **1.** 556.  
**General Assembly of Clarendon Co.**, **1.** 145, 154, 157.  
**General Assembly of Franklin State**, **22.** 637, 640, 642, 659, 671, 677, 678, 680, 681, 683, 703, 714.  
 oath taken by, **22.** 648-9.  
 organization and powers, **22.** 664-5, 664-8, 669, 670.  
 persons not to sit in, **22.** 667-8.  
**General Assembly of South Carolina**, extracts from journals, **1.** 897-905; **2.** 254-260.  
 on state of country, **2.** 224-226.  
**General Baptists**, in N. C., **5.** 1165.  
 origin of Kehukee Asso., **5.** 1176.  
 statistics of in U. S., **5.** 1163.  
 See also Baptists.  
**General Court of N. C.**, **23.** 252, 253, 265.  
 act to prevent small suits in, **23.** 26-27.  
 account of, powers, &c., **3.** 150.  
 Corbin an asso. justice, **5.** 32.  
 established and held in Newbern, **23.** 256.  
 fees, **3.** 165-166; **23.** 277-8.  
 fixed at Newbern, **4.** 1087.  
 frauds of clerk, **5.** 299.  
 held at Edenton, **4.** 1189.  
 interfered with by Porter, **3.** 203-204.  
 laws to be sent to, **4.** 378, 481, 405, 410.  
 list of justices, **3.** 423; see also Justices.  
 people refuse to attend, **4.** 1222-1223.  
 records, **1.** 405-438, 442-456, 566-568, 583-596; **2.** 80-116, 148-150, 261-269, 274-275, 357-371, 398-416, 433-448, 465-473-476-480, 507-515, 542-558, 585-603, 640, 645-672, 686-703-720, 818-834; **3.** 52-61, 388-391.  
 replies to Everard in Smith's case, **3.** 56.  
**General Gage**, ship, **10.** 511.  
**General Gates**, brig, lost, **13.** 325.  
**General Gregory**, privateer, meeting on, **16.** 835.  
**General Howe**, the, takes Telfair, Miller & Co., **11.** 657.  
**General Lincoln**, brig, **15.** 39.  
**General Monk**, ship, **17.** 987.  
**General Nash**, privateer, makes prizes, **14.** 642, 644, 645; **15.** vii, 69, 150.  
**General orders**, for districts, **16.** 634-635.  
**General warrants**, denounced, **10.** 1004.  
 not to be granted, **22.** 663; **23.** 977.  
**General Washington**, the, commissioner for discussed, **11.** 528, 532-533.  
 fitted out in Wilmington, **11.** xx.  
 Forster on the fitting out of, **11.** 491-492.  
 Ingram recommended for command of, **11.** 540, 546; **22.** 926.  
 men enlisted for and affairs of, **11.** 640.  
 sale of ordered, **11.** 825.  
 should be used to import salt, **11.** 545.  
 tender of to be sold, **13.** 841-842, 931, 932.  
 to be fitted out but not sent out of State, **22.** 912.  
 to defend Cape Fear, **11.** 401.  
**Geneva**, Switzerland, **1.** 976, 977; **13.** 157.  
 history of, **14.** 35.  
**Genevan Reformer**, **8.** 744.  
**Geniens**, Miles, army rank, **16.** 1068.  
**Gennet**, Jabish, in militia, **22.** 497.  
**Gennetts**, Robert, commands company **10.** facing 680.  
**Genoa**, Republic of, **13.** 443.  
 peace proclaimed with, **4.** 918.  
**Genoese**, tyranny of, **13.** 443.



Gent, John, land grant to, **4**. 446.  
 Gent, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 970.  
 Gentleman's Magazine, **8**. xxxv.  
 Gentlemen, few in N. C., **2**. 310.  
   hostility to in Prov. Cong., **10**. 1041.  
 Gentry, Hugh, petition on separation,  
   **22**. 705-13.  
 Gentry, Nathaniel, life of, **2**. 604.  
 Gentry, Nicholas, act for land to, **24**.  
   629-30.  
   land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Geographer, employed by U. S., **20**.  
   651.  
 Geography, prepared by Montflorenc,  
   **13**. 336.  
 George I., **1**. 973; **2**. 221, 268, 269, 271,  
   319, 320, 481, 547, 580, 587, 588,  
   590, 667; **3**. 91; **5**. 1107, 1118; **6**.  
   525; **7**. 724; **8**. 513; **23**. 1, 23, 525,  
   559, 699, 882; **25**. 197, 283, 426,  
   445.  
   approves proposals for boundary  
   survey, **2**. 744-745.  
   cursed, **2**. 646, 653-654.  
   death of, **3**. 4, 5.  
   present at council, **2**. 680, 732.  
   proclaimed in N. C., **2**. 146.  
 George II., **2**. 741, 744; **3**. 14, 79, 80,  
   119, 128, 129, 132, 136, 389, 414,  
   490, 492, 572, 633; **4**. x, 54, 180,  
   382, 408, 414, 492, 552, 651, 714,  
   719, 733, 770, 814, 834, 838, 855,  
   863, 954, 984, 1010, 1051, 1064,  
   1179, 1182, 1256, 1317, 1329;  
   **5**. 38, 99, 125, 152, 177, 191, 212,  
   231, 328, 329, 422, 423, 444, 495,  
   520, 567, 569, 579, 614, 615, 617,  
   658, 688, 760, 764, 767, 770, 772,  
   778, 779, 810, 829, 843, 868, 889,  
   930, 962, 963, 998, 1013, 1039, 1195,  
   1199; **6**. 50, 51, 52, 65, 66, 85, 95,  
   115, 132, 184, 278, 318, 345, 362,  
   420, 427, 439, 447, 469, 511, 513,  
   524, 533, 569, 581, 615, 639, 640,  
   642, 666, 669, 711, 721, 722, 755,  
   756, 776, 985, 987, 1001, 1046; **7**.  
   13, 93, 117, 140, 141, 153, 251, 548,  
   747, 825; **8**. 63, 186, 566; **9**. 114,  
   165, 169, 189, 600, 1011; **10**. 1005;  
   **11**. 7, 8, 9, 17, 31, 34, 74, 80, 101,  
   109, 112, 120, 125, 126, 133, 134,  
   136; **12**. 248; **17**. 578; **20**. 762;  
   **22**. 240, 259, 273, 286, 316, 329,  
   330, 345, 362, 363, 389, 819; **23**.  
   134, 141, 150, 151, 159, 162, 183,  
   285, 328, 359, 505, 508, 509, 510,  
   515, 516, 523, 534, 538, 539, 636,

752, 978; **25**. 215, 216, 217, 218,  
 227, 234, 238, 239, 254, 255, 264,  
 275, 280, 285, 286, 304, 305, 307,  
 308, 309, 310, 323, 326, 327, 331,  
 332, 334, 338, 339, 340, 341, 345,  
 350, 351, 356, 357, 360, 361, 362,  
 365, 370, 371, 394, 395, 397, 398,  
 405, 419, 433, 435, 436, 441, 448,  
 449, 450, 477.  
   allegiance to, **23**. 326.  
   appoints members of council, **4**. 22-  
   23.  
   approves instructions to Johnston,  
   **3**. 500.  
   Assembly to on French war, **5**. 247-  
   248, 249.  
   commissions Germain as provost  
   marshall, **11**. 7; Hammerton as  
   receiver general of revenue, **11**.  
   4-6.  
   cursed, **2**. 826.  
   dead, **5**. xxxi; **6**. 520.  
   defeats schemes of France, **5**. 221.  
   grant to Earl Granville, **4**. 655-663.  
   instructions to Burrington, **3**. 66-73,  
   90-118; to Dobbs, **5**. 1103-1144.  
   makes St. John land surveyor and  
   quit rent inspector, **11**. 1-3.  
   orders land grant to Palatines, **4**.  
   958-959.  
   proclaimed, **2**. 761.  
   statistics of in force in N. C., **23**.  
   326.  
 George III., **6**. xxi, 522, 524, 536, 549,  
   564, 566, 568, 572, 578, 581, 591,  
   592, 638, 639, 640, 642, 661, 666,  
   669, 698, 703, 705, 718, 732, 755,  
   800, 803, 808, 811, 812, 822, 893,  
   891, 1001, 1015, 1043, 1045, 1046,  
   1056, 1077, 1089, 1150, 1218, 1257;  
   **7**. viii, 4, 5, 41, 61, 115, 116, 117,  
   121, 168c, 182, 191, 231, 251, 292,  
   342, 464, 465, 466, 469, 492, 498,  
   500, 533, 549, 565, 671, 676, 677,  
   683, 691, 716, 742, 747, 758, 770,  
   795, 804, 812, 817, 823, 828, 851,  
   854, 890, 924, 985, 991; **8**. 40, 41,  
   81, 105, 122, 182, 190, 191, 215, 225,  
   246, 253, 273, 302, 659, 734, 758;  
   **9**. 4, 24, 52, 80, 86, 136, 141, 235,  
   447, 591, 593, 673, 674, 692, 733,  
   874, 967, 1037, 1038, 1044, 1048,  
   1067, 1084, 1122, 1160, 1187, 1267;  
   **10**. 1, 10, 19, 61, 125, 151, 163, 202,  
   342, 343, 344, 345, 435, 607, 659,  
   977, 1006; **11**. 170, 180, 184, 186,  
   187, 189, 191, 193, 199, 200, 202,





- 209, 210, 212, 219, 234, 235, 364, 459, 771, 835, 836; **12.** 862; **13.** 417, 418, 419, 456; **15.** 110, 395; **16.** 264, 268, 386, 419, 421, 441, 452, 539, 747, 748, 749, 751, 752, 781, 810, 811, 812, 813, 837, 838, 850, 857, 862, 863, 869, 870, 871, 873, 874, 875, 876, 880, 881, 910; **17.** 3, 4, 5, 7, 8, 19, 34, 35, 92, 93, 551, 588, 589, 590, 806, 901, 902, 990, 991, 995, 996, 1006, 1007, 1015, 1019, 1020, 1022; **18.** 190, 513, 521, 549, 565, 610, 628, 697, 800; **19.** 51, 179, 198, 215, 220, 240, 287, 300, 303, 344, 420, 421, 494, 495, 582, 674, 675, 715, 716, 725, 738, 747, 754, 798, 799, 800, 850, 853, 905, 951, 953; **20.** 144, 145, 170, 210, 217, 325, 345, 387, 649, 670, 671, 672, 673, 781, 789; **21.** 737, 883; **22.** 168, 172, 192, 195, 200, 201, 202, 214, 218, 219, 226, 231, 233, 234, 302, 413, 414, 421, 431, 435, 440, 459, 461, 464, 471, 481, 483, 568, 607, 616, 657, 868, 870, 876, 890, 898, 903, 995, 998, 1000, 1024, 1026, 1027, 1028; **23.** 550, 556, 567, 568, 596, 615, 625, 626, 632, 638, 654, 660, 664, 688, 696, 704, 723, 724, 759, 766, 784, 787, 834, 850, 852, 857, 858, 872, 879, 908, 910, 931, 975, 979, 985, 997, 998, 999; **24.** 9, 11, 62, 72, 73, 86, 88, 103, 119, 120, 121, 145, 219, 394, 490, 502, 684, 884; **25.** 457, 458, 466, 467, 468, 483, 486, 489, 491, 492, 494, 496, 503, 510, 514, 518, 519a, 520.
- birthday celebrated, **7.** 1006; **8.** 592, 593; **9.** 300.
- commissions Rutherford as receiver gen., **6.** 755-757.
- daughter born to, **7.** 868; **8.** 25.
- forfeits rights, &c., **23.** 980.
- form of prayer for, **6.** 966.
- issues proc. for suppression of rebellion, **10.** 242.
- last recognition of, **11.** 773.
- makes members of council also J. P.'s. **7.** 730-731.
- marriage and coronation, **6.** 700.
- portrait of removed from Senate room, **12.** 16.
- proclaimed, **5.** xxxi; **6.** 520-521, 628-629.
- speech considered, **10.** 395, 398.
- George, Prince of Wales, **9.** 295.
- George, —, loyalty of, **1.** 315.
- George, —, **11.** 513.
- George, Mr., **22.** 312.
- George, Capt., Indian, **11.** 10, 12, 13.
- George, Ambrose, act for town on lands of, **24.** 247-8.
- bill for town on lands of, **13.** 576, 579-580, 581, 684, 687, 695.
- George, Billy, deeds Indian land, **25.** 507-9.
- George, Britton, in army, **15.** 730; **16.** 1062.
- George, Carmach, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.
- George, David, a J. P., **4.** 813.
- juror, **4.** 519.
- land grants to, **4.** 642.
- George, James, a J. P., **4.** 48, 346.
- George, Jesse, in Indian war, **10.** 754.
- George, John, petitions Spotswood for help, **1.** 819-820.
- George, Jos., deposition on exorbitant fees, **7.** 774.
- George, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1071.
- George, Mitchel, prisoner, **17.** 1045.
- George, Snip Nose, deeds Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.
- George, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 214.
- George, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 1035.
- George, **8.** 602.
- George, fort, N. Y., **8.** 635, 652.
- George, lake, settlements on Indian lands considered, **6.** 582-584.
- George, ship, **10.** 324, 328.
- George, ship, captures prize, **13.** 98.
- George, sloop, **2.** 397.
- George, sloop, **22.** 940, 941.
- crew of sent to Halifax, **13.** 313, 314, 319-320, 321.
- stores on unladen, **13.** 895-896, 987.
- George City, act to incorporate, **25.** 373-8.
- George Street, **5.** 777.
- George Street, Newbern, **23.** 864; **24.** 245, 246.
- George Washington, the, commissioners to sell, **12.** 237, 420, 422.
- Georgetown (countersign), **18.** 588.
- Georgetown, D. C., **11.** 836; **13.** 82, 514, 523.
- Tenth regiment winters at, **13.** vii.
- Georgetown, D. C. and Md., **22.** 94, 153.
- Georgetown, Md., **15.** 536.
- troops inoculated at, **13.** 68, 74, 75.
- Georgetown (George's Town), S. C., **5.**



- 355; **6.** 608; **9.** 1238, 1239; **10.** 282, 360, 648; **11.** 131, 151, 834; **13.** 310; **14.** 396, 500, 624, 660, 680, 681, 786, 805, 812, 825, 846, 874, 875, 876; **15.** 9, 11, 20, 63, 155, 259, 267, 275, 277, 280, 331, 336, 348, 368, 380, 381, 382, 383, 402; **16.** 209, 240, 515, 539, 583, 584, 585, 635, 644, 646, 647, 656, 661, 728, 930, 933; **17.** 129, 1031, 1035; **21.** 388, 693; **22.** 142, 143, 144, 154, 625.
- attacked by Marion, **14.** 746.
- Bluker commands in, **14.** 749.
- British capture, **14.** 821; in, **14.** 617, 621, 726; march from, **14.** 666; retaken, **15.** v.
- captured by Americans, **14.** 775; by patriots, **15.** 288; **22.** 533.
- expedition against proposed, **14.** 539.
- number British at, **14.** 505, 516.
- supplies sent to, **16.** 263; to be sent to, **16.** 494.
- to send powder to N. C., **11.** 271.
- Georgetown, Va., **18.** 505.
- and federal capital, **16.** 909.
- Georgetown District, **14.** 621.
- Georgetown Parish, S. C., **8.** 221.
- Georgia, Turkey, inferior to N. C., **7.** 285.
- Georgia (U. S.), **4.** 259; **5.** 346, 438, 572, 598, 1083, 1161, 1191, 1192; **6.** 25, 608, 609, 611, 617; **7.** 460, 696, 855; **8.** 45, 589, 606, 765, 793, 794; **9.** 811, 1090, 1118, 1282; **10.** 118, 329, 331, 348, 392, 511, 607, 700, 766, 806; **11.** xv, 158, 160, 173, 178, 182, 185, 191, 195, 223, 271, 291, 292, 357, 384, 389, 390, 429, 686, 687, 708, 717, 752, 798; **12.** 292, 804; **13.** xii, xiii, 68, 88, 96, 213, 245, 305, 332, 333, 396, 466, 480; **14.** 8, 39, 119, 208, 271, 310, 312, 506, 542, 551, 664, 759, 823; **15.** 105, 171, 242, 250, 253, 254, 284, 303, 317, 324, 331, 351, 387, 393, 544; **16.** 16, 376, 419, 420, 440, 615, 651, 935, 936; **17.** 11, 13, 14, 65, 91, 146, 148, 158, 430, 449, 450, 474, 487, 489, 522, 524, 538, 821, 905, 907, 980, 1036, 1051, 1052, 1053; **18.** 79, 414, 453, 467, 608, 663, 689, 756, 757, 760, 762; **19.** 240, 371, 572, 575, 665, 689, 697, 712, 866; **20.** 129, 242, 605, 619, 670, 680, 695, 697, 701, 702, 719, 720, 775, 781, 789; **21.** 11, 111, 139, 456, 458, 460, 522, 552, 563, 684, 703, 856, 985, 1041; **22.** 33, 106, 113, 127, 129, 130, 134, 144, 154, 159, 534, 537, 617, 801, 966, 980, 1047; **24.** 801; **25.** 357.
- act for aid to, **24.** 262, 282.
- acts of confirmed, **6.** 327; considered, **6.** 74, 75.
- aid for asked, **10.** 805, 806; **13.** 799, 801-802; **14.** 16; needed, **14.** 23, 32; sent to, **11.** xi, xii; from N. C., **14.** 15, 730, 731, 935, 936, 938, 939, 941, 942, 945, 946, 1038; **15.** 351; from S. C., **11.** 131, 151; **15.** 348; should be paid by U. S., **24.** 679; wanted for, **14.** 60, 73, 77, 78, 83, 113, 206, 233, 254, 260, 358.
- allowance to loan office, **20.** 652.
- allowed to recruit in N. C., **10.** 700; **22.** 915-16, 942.
- and Briar Creek battle, **14.** 277, 280, 283.
- and impost, **17.** 100.
- and Indian trade, **7.** 270.
- and King's Mtn., **15.** 135.
- and proportion of public debt, **17.** 101.
- and S. C. boundary, **5.** 784; **6.** 777, 794.
- and treaty with So. Indians, **17.** 566-567.
- and U. S. duties, **18.** 529, 533, 558, 738.
- aroused against Loyalists, **10.** 772.
- asked for aid against Cherokees, **5.** 1; to cede land, **18.** 715, 717; to send delegates to C. C., **16.** 743.
- asks leave to recruit, **11.** 445.
- Assembly denounces Martin for McGillivray letter, **22.** 1006.
- Atkins Indian agent for, **5.** 912-913.
- Augusta captured, **15.** 496.
- Baptists in, **5.** 1169, 1175, 1185, 1192.
- battalions filled from N. C. and Va., **10.** 795-796.
- bill to secure negroes bought in, **19.** 199, 328; to send aid to, **13.** 878, 881, 882, 971, 973, 977.
- bills of Col. White endorsed by N. C., **12.** 22, 23.
- boundaries with Indians fixed, **6.** 1090.
- boundary dispute with, **6.** 776, 778, 785; with S. C., **17.** 465-466; discussed, **5.** 382-383, 384, 386, 390, 641.
- bounds to be enlarged by Creeks, **11.** 204.



British correspondence on war in, **17.** 979-1037; defeated in, **19.** 885; fortunes in, **16.** 499, 502; grievances against, **18.** 565-566; invade, **15.** 326, 330, 331, 332, 333, 346; **22.** 945, 967; in, **19.** 910, 911, 913; **24.** 491; may leave, **16.** 349; overrun, **17.** 717; reverses in, **17.** 1029; success in, **14.** 222, 223; troops to go to, **10.** 299.

Brown defeated in, **15.** 665.

Bryan criticises expedition to, **14.** 74-75.

Campbell on rebellious spirit in and answer, **11.** 259-261.

case of considered, **15.** 247.

Caswell to delegates of in C. C. on bills in favor of Hardy, **11.** 409.

certificates to line of, **17.** 527.

cession by, **21.** 466, 503-504.

Cherokees and Creeks attack, **10.** 661, 665.

Cherokees murdered on frontiers of, **9.** 788, 789.

claims to be settled, **18.** 784.

Clarke (Br.) to command in, **15.** 262.

coms'n to treat with Creeks and Cherokees, **22.** 717.

confiscated property to be recovered from, **16.** 727.

conquered by Br., **15.** 225.

contracts by officers of, **24.** 491.

Creeks begin hostilities against, **13.** 216; declare war, **6.** 263-264; murders by, **7.** 214.

defense of, **15.** 312.

demands satisfaction from Indians, **7.** 282; for settlers killed, **7.** 240.

efforts to keep British out, **11.** 833.

encroaches on Creeks, **11.** 201.

evacuated, **16.** 773.

exhausted, **16.** 703, 712.

expected to cede lands, **16.** 888-889.

expedition to and recruiting for, **11.** 446.

extension discussed, **5.** 385.

extent, **6.** 610.

favorable in matter of trade, **10.** xv.

fights Creeks, **18.** 758.

forbidden to recruit in N. C., **12.** 35.

forbids purchase of lands from Indians, **9.** 1106.

forts needed in, **5.** 477.

free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.

French and Dutch consuls in, **17.** 480, 481-482, 498, 500, 503; and

Spanish to be removed from region of, **6.** 974, 975; may land troops in Ga., **15.** 415; neutrals sent to, **5.** 655.

furnishes aid to neutrals, **5.** 585.

governor consulted on Cherokees, **7.** 235.

has uni-cameral system, **10.** xx.

Hillsborough to gov. on silk culture, **8.** 38.

Howe goes to aid of, against Indians, **13.** 498-499; to go to, **10.** 738.

in C. C., **17.** 17, 497, 556, 557, 576, 591; **18.** 488, 517, 518, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **20.** 603, 632; **21.** 441.

in vice-admiralty dist. of Charleston, **11.** 219.

increase in size of, **6.** 1024; and cessations of same, **17.** 99-100.

Indian depredations in, **9.** 825; traders with not regulated, **7.** 109-110; Indians threaten, **22.** 755, 1000; unite against, **11.** 372.

inducements to Toryism in, **9.** 1165.

instructions to gov., **11.** 242-243, 244; to Gov. Reynolds same as those to Dobbs, **5.** 1144.

invaded by Amer. privateers, **15.** 177; by Br., **14.** 37, 78, 95, 113, 254, 285, 307, 340; by Clarke, **15.** 94; by Indians and East Floridians and aid to, **11.** 706-707, 709.

invasion of N. C. necessary to save, **15.** 260.

lack of gov't in, **8.** 2.

Lee and Howe in, **10.** 759.

Lee to command in, **10.** 482.

lenient with Tories, **16.** 933, 941.

letter of White and troops of referred to Assembly and provisions to troops of, **12.** 339, 348.

letter to mentioned, **5.** 486.

limits S. C., **11.** 130, 150.

loss of threatened, **15.** 269.

mad with R. Howe, **13.** 225; **22.** 983.

militia from against Cherokees, **6.** 261; on Broad River, **15.** 184; sent to, **13.** 894-895, 899, 986-987, 993; serves in, **17.** 96-97; to be called out, **14.** 851.

misconduct, **10.** 57.

Moravian settlements in, **5.** 1144-1145, 1153.

movement of troops in, **14.** 269-270.





- negotiates with Creeks, **7**. 232.  
 no refugees in, **17**. 988.  
 no representative in C. C., **14**. 350.  
 N. C. troops in service of, **14**. 865;  
     to be sent to aid of, **13**. 258, 265,  
     266, 267, 276, 342.  
 number British in, **14**. 505, 516, 749;  
     of troops from, **14**. 272.  
 petition of refugees, **16**. 60, 61; **19**.  
     35.  
 population in 1755, **5**. 470, 473.  
 post route continued to Savannah,  
     **16**. 736.  
 Presbyterians in, **5**. 1193.  
 prisoners from, **16**. 671-674.  
 prizes sent into, **11**. 778, 779.  
 proposed invasion of by Americans,  
     **14**. 293.  
 prospects, **16**. 656, 658.  
 protection taken in, **14**. 21.  
 provisions for prisoners, **14**. 551.  
 Pulaski in, **14**. 347.  
 quota, **19**. 946; for public debt, **16**.  
     413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 929;  
     **17**. 60, 528; to U. S., **18**. 704.  
 raises troops, **22**. 516.  
 records from sent to Germany, **8**.  
     758.  
 recruits in N. C., **10**. 718; **11**. xiv,  
     350, 458; and action on same, **11**.  
     357-358, 362-363.  
 refugees from exempt from draft,  
     **24**. 372; from tax, **24**. 351; join  
     Sumter, **15**. 266.  
 refuses to pay duties, **16**. 885-886.  
 report on attempted enlistments for,  
     **12**. 129, 130-131; on loans to U. S.,  
     **16**. 354, 355.  
 resolutions of Cont. Cong. on trade  
     of, **10**. 411.  
 return of officers surrendered, **14**.  
     860.  
 seal for, **11**. 211.  
 seizes the Polly, **10**. 948.  
 sells property of Tories, **13**. 69.  
 sends agents to Indian treaties, **18**.  
     553; delegates to Phila., **17**. 93;  
     force against Cherokees, **10**. 679,  
     882; list of attained Tories, **16**.  
     840, 864, 877.  
 settled from Cuba, **4**. 633.  
 settlers for, **5**. 1223; **7**. 248; mur-  
     dered, **7**. 235-236.  
 share of sinking fund due from, **14**.  
     241-243.  
 should collect provisions, **22**. 914.  
 South Carolina, boundary of, **18**.  
     675-676, 741; trade through, **8**.  
     556.  
 Stuart flees to, **9**. 1219.  
 successes in, **15**. 495.  
 supplies So. army, **16**. 929.  
 Suther teaches in, **8**. 739.  
 takes land from C., **7**. 157; part in  
     Indian Congress, **11**. 179, 182, 183,  
     199, 203.  
 tax on for forts, **5**. 471, 473.  
 threatened by British, **13**. 234-236,  
     287, 305, 332-334, 338; by St. Au-  
     gustine, **6**. 618.  
 threatened contraction of, **2**. vii;  
     invasion by Spanish, **4**. 271, 272.  
 threatens war with Creeks, **20**. 783.  
 to be flanked by Br. territory, **15**.  
     256.  
 to enter into treaty with Cherokees,  
     **11**. 417.  
 to help in reduction of East Florida,  
     **13**. 279.  
 to hold conference with Indians, **6**.  
     974-976.  
 to make treaty with Cherokees, **11**.  
     451.  
 to raise troops, **10**. 455.  
 to send committee for conference  
     to S. C., **10**. 470.  
 to settle claims of Blount, **17**. 138-  
     139.  
 to treat with Indians, **20**. 552, 553,  
     582.  
 Tories in, **14**. 270; assemble, **22**.  
     185; expelled from, **17**. 13, 14;  
     move to, **14**. 666.  
 touches N. C., **7**. 865.  
 trade with Cherokees, **10**. 658.  
 treaty with Cherokees, **21**. 448, 456,  
     458, 460, 463, 497, 502, 507, 509,  
     515, 522, 523, 528, 545.  
 troops needed for, **5**. xxviii; from  
     North Carolina enlist under, **15**.  
     683; forbidden to enlist under S.  
     C. and to be returned to N. C., **15**.  
     692.  
 troops of ask aid from N. C. and  
     get it, **11**. 685-687, 692-693; de-  
     feated at Briar Creek, **14**. 312; do  
     not join Sumter, **14**. 721; furnish-  
     ed with provisions and clothes,  
     **12**. 171-172; go South, **14**. 763;  
     in battle of Briar Creek, **14**. 39-40,  
     53; in Charleston garrison, **15**.  
     398; in So. campaign, **14**. 705;  
     in N. C., **16**. iv; recalled from,  
     **10**. 880; raised for aid of, **15**.



- 737; sent to, **9.** 1210; **10.** 859; **13.** 629; **14.** v, vi; enlist under Ga., **15.** 717; to be raised for defence of, **10.** 315; **22.** 753; transferred to from N. C. battalions, **11.** 409.
- value of negroes, **16.** 646; of quotas, **15.** 660.
- votes not to close Miss., **22.** 901; with Conn. and without influence in C. C., **11.** 384, 385, 478.
- Walton a delegate from, **11.** 781.
- weak, **11.** 131, 151; defenceless, **11.** xii, 708-709.
- Whitfield in, **6.** 1060.
- Gerald, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1064.
- Gerard, Mr., French minister arrives, **13.** 197, 198, 463.
- sails for France, **14.** 214.
- to go to France, **14.** 202.
- Gerard, Mr., prisoner and character, **14.** 812-813.
- Gerganus, David, land grant to, **4.** 329.
- Gerhard family, **8.** 737.
- Germain, Mr., **3.** 85.
- Germain, Daniel, **4.** 208.
- Germain, George, Lord, **10.** 1034.
- Clinton on movements of Leslie and Cornwallis, **15.** 290-292.
- Cornwallis to on battle of Camden, **15.** 268-273; on battle of Guilford C. H. and subsequent movements, **17.** 995-1007, 1014-1018; on Br. movements, **17.** x; on condition of army, prisoners, &c., **15.** 278-282; on military movements in S. C., **15.** 263-268; on Hanging Rock and Camden, **14.** 868-869.
- despatches to, **15.** 274.
- Howard to on his misfortunes by the war, **11.** 760-761.
- letter of Martin to mentioned, **13.** iii-iv.
- Martin to introducing Parry, **10.** 893; on British efforts in N. and S. C., and on Macknight, **10.** 652-656; on Camden battle and Cornwallis's conduct of campaign, **15.** 81-82; on case of Nelson, **11.** 711; on conciliation, courts, clerks, &c., **11.** 721-727; on establishment of vice admiralty ct., &c., **10.** 733-735; on fortunes of loyalists in N. C., **10.** 899-900; on his own situation, **10.** 823-824; on his remaining in America, **11.** 715; on loyalists and battle of Moore's Creek, **10.** 486-493; on reconciliation, courts and strengthening of gov't, **10.** 399-405; on the Tories driven from N. C., &c., **11.** 765-768; on Tory prospects in N. C., **13.** 367-368.
- on enlistment of Whig prisoners, **17.** 989.
- quoted on prisoners, **15.** xiv.
- Stuart to on Cherokee attack on frontiers, **10.** 762-763; on Indian affairs, **10.** 607-608.
- to Clinton on Amer. war, **17.** 990-991.
- to Cornwallis on Amer. war, **17.** 990-991; on victory at Camden, gov't of S. C., &c., **15.** 295-297.
- to Martin on Br. expedition against So. colonies, **10.** 364; on British troops in America, **10.** 609; on his private losses, success of Br., &c., **15.** 147-149; on his return to England, **11.** 704.
- to Stuart on employment of Indians, **10.** 793-795, 893-894.
- Germain, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 333.
- German, Benj., **16.** 1095.
- army pay, **17.** 213.
- army rank, **16.** 1071.
- German, Daniel, commission as provost marshal, **11.** 7.
- German, Emory, army rank, **16.** 1070.
- German, Samuel, **9.** 1232.
- German, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 710.
- German, a, clerk to Parker, **15.** 575.
- German (High Dutch), minister to preach to Palatines in, **1.** 831.
- German Colony, see Palatines.
- German flats, **8.** 378, 381, 469.
- German miners, under employ of DeGraffenried arrive in London, **1.** 973-974.
- German officers, to expect few recruits, **5.** 601.
- German Palatine settlement, discussed, **1.** xi.
- German Presbyterian Church, same as German Reformed, **8.** 731.
- German Presbyterian congregation, **8.** 744.
- German Prince. Eden likened to, **2.** 359.
- German Princes, said to have refused troops to Eng., **15.** 323-324.
- German Reformed Church, **8.** 759.
- history of mentioned, **8.** xlii-xliii.



- presence noticed, **6**. xxix.  
 uses buildings in common with  
   Lutherans, **8**. 759, 760, 761, 773,  
   774, 776, 779, 780.
- German Reformed Church of London**,  
**1**. 908.
- German Reformed Settlements**, his-  
 tory of by G. Wm. Welker, **8**. 727-  
 757.
- German school teachers**, in demand,  
**8**. 739.
- Germans**, **8**. 506; **15**. 395, 396; **19**.  
 360.  
   among Moravians, **5**. 1161, 1162,  
   1163.  
   cause of migration, **8**. 728.  
   church affiliations, **8**. 730.  
   defeated at Trenton, **11**. 366.  
   fail to make themselves felt in N.  
   C., **8**. 768.  
   fears for loyalty of to N. C. discuss-  
   ed, **10**. xxxii.  
   few in province, **5**. 601.  
   hired by British, **10**. 453, 454.  
   immigration of, **4**. xxi; from Pa., **5**.  
   1150.  
   in Burke Co., **13**. 354; in Cherokee  
   and Regulation wars, **8**. 730; in  
   N. C., **5**. xxxix-xi; in revolution,  
   **8**. 733, 763.  
   increase, **5**. 24, 25.  
   lack of history of, **8**. 727.  
   law abiding, **8**. 769.  
   location, **8**. 630, 631; of settlements  
   in N. C., **8**. 729, 734, 737, 741, 742,  
   743, 744, 746, 748, 750, 752, 756,  
   759, 760, 761, 775; in Pa., **8**. 729.  
   loyal in Mecklenburg, **10**. 231.  
   ministers scarce among, **8**. 732.  
   not prominent in public affairs in  
   N. C., **8**. 729-730, 732-733.  
   prominent in Revolution, **8**. 730.  
   proposed emigration to S. C., **3**. 10.  
   refuse to aid Ashe, **3**. 426.  
   report on troops in Br. army, **17**.  
   1009, 1024, 1026, 1027.  
   settlement of, **5**. 356.  
   travel in N. C. and S. C., **17**. 130,  
   131.  
   value to colony, **8**. 729.
- Germantons**, Col., position of regt. in  
 army, **12**. 508.
- Germantown**, **5**. 1159.  
   act to establish, **25**. 96-7.
- Germantown**, Pa., **5**. 1; **8**. 731, 733;  
**11**. 785; **12**. 483, 485; **14**. 11, 352,  
 Amer. army at, **11**. 570.
- battle of, **11**. xv, 695, 761, 789, 799,  
 800, 801, 808; **12**. 278; **13**. 363;  
**15**. 188; **17**. 1047; **19**. 908, 909;  
**22**. 153, 520, 973, 1008; Clark at,  
**15**. 747.  
 composition and condition of N. C.  
 troops at, **11**. 784.  
 headquarters at, **12**. 479, 481, 483.  
 Martin on battle of, **13**. 262-264.  
 Nash K at and reg'ts consolidated,  
**15**. 765.  
 pillaged, **11**. 822.  
 report on battle of, **11**. 647-648, 649-  
   650, 652, 659-660, 661, 662, 668,  
   670, 677, 682, 782-783, 784-785.  
 Vail a coward at battle, **13**. 372.  
 Washington on battle of, **11**. 642-  
   644, 779.
- Germany**, Thos., in army, **15**. 727; **16**.  
 1062.
- Germany**, **4**. 869, 874, 855; **5**. 220,  
 1151; **6**. 18, 264, 266; **8**. 506, 507,  
 630, 728, 729, 731, 743, 759, 761,  
 762, 763, 764, 766, 771; **9**. 579;  
**10**. 864; **12**. 472; **17**. 130; **19**.  
 564.  
 alliance against, **5**. 869, 871.  
 connection of Lutheran churches  
 with established, **8**. 764.  
 emigrants from invited, **1**. 835; **5**.  
 330.  
 emperor leads troops, **13**. 243, 247;  
 presides at Cong. of Vienna, **22**.  
 1030.  
 Lutheran records sent to and pub-  
 lished, **8**. 758.  
 Moravian immigrants from, **5**. 1150.  
 natives of naturalized, **7**. 521.  
 naval stores imported from, **8**. 190.  
 Palatines go to England from, **1**.  
 907.  
 proposed settlers from, **4**. 255, 262.  
 Protestant cause in, **5**. 931.  
 recruits from, **13**. 443.  
 rice exported to, **2**. 424.  
 superior advantages of, **16**. 921-924.  
 troops from, **10**. 458.  
 victories of Prussia, **5**. 999.  
 victory over French in, **6**. 64.  
 wolves of, **5**. 8.
- Gerns**, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Gerock**, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Geroud**, Honorie, act to change estate  
 with debts of, **24**. 927.  
   bill on estate, **20**. 144, 176, 181, 182,  
   207, 310, 325, 352, 427.
- Gerral**, Henry, patent enrolled, **6**. 765.





- Gerral, James, land grant to, **4**. 334.
- Gerrard (Gerard), Lieut. Charles, a prisoner, **14**. 817.
- act to establish boundaries of lands of, **25**. 42-3.
- bill to fix land lines, **21**. 255-256, 265, 266, 270, 277, 621, 628.
- Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.
- lieut., **13**. 526.
- officer, **18**. 449, 458, 486.
- rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608, 664.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 196, 206, 220, 244, 249, 260.
- resolution on claim of, **21**. 786, 945, 950.
- Gerrard, Henry, appears as a minister, **1**. 616.
- scandalous reports against, **1**. 630.
- to preach on South Shore, **1**. 630.
- Gerrard, John, voter, **15**. 238.
- Gerrel, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1066.
- deserter, **11**. 742.
- Gerrel, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1066.
- deserter, **11**. 742.
- Gerrish, Henry, gives land for light house, **25**. 65.
- Gerritt, John, army pay, **17**. 215.
- Gerry, Ellridge, in C. C., **16**. 897; **17**. 556, 557.
- to Johnston on N. Y.-Mass. controversy, **22**. 632-3.
- Gerry, Jos., in militia, **22**. 385.
- Gervais (Gervis), John Lewis, pay to, **22**. 1016.
- com'r of Treasury, **17**. 606.
- Gervais and Owens, **18**. 544, 751.
- money to be lodged with, **17**. 514, 524, 568.
- Gervin, David, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- Gervis, Foster, land grant to, **4**. 801.
- Gesibel, Michael, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.
- Gess, John, in Indian war, **10**. 759.
- Gess, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 332.
- Gessum, Robert, in army, **15**. 720.
- Gest, John, fails to take oath, **22**. 170.
- Gest, Jos., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Gest, Joshua, a J. P., **22**. 719.
- Gest, Mr., on com. of defense and chairman, **22**. 722, 725.
- Gest, Nathaniel, prisoner, **16**. 671.
- Gest, Richard, witness and to produce witnesses, **10**. 931.
- Gest, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Gettis, Alex., pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Gettree, Dan., juror, **25**. 188.
- Gettysburg campaign, route of Lee on, **4**. xxi-xxii.
- Gettysburg Theological Seminary, Pa., **8**. 792, 793, 794, 795, 796.
- Gevoë, Peter, deposition of on work of privateers, **13**. 97.
- Gewil, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Gherry, Wm., sheriff, **21**. 1072.
- Ghoby, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Ghorham. See Gorham.
- Ghorham, James, ship master, **8**. 545.
- Giarii, mentioned, **1**. 887.
- Gibbens. See Gibbins, Gibbons, Gibbuns.
- Gibbens, Geo., payments to for Ft. Dobbs, **5**. 802, 804.
- produces accounts, **5**. 968-969, 974.
- Gibbens, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 451.
- Gibbes. See Gibbs, Gibs.
- Gibbes, Geo., in militia, **22**. 280.
- report on militia Co., **22**. 388.
- Gibbes, Jno., in militia, **22**. 280.
- Gibbes (Gibs), Robt., church commissioner, **2**. 874.
- governor of S. C., **1**. 821.
- memorial to from N. C., **1**. 827-829.
- signs S. C. acts on oaths and church, **2**. 867, 882, 913-917.
- Gibbes, Thos., petition from, **1**. 145-149.
- Gibbes Wharf, Charleston, **15**. 42.
- Gibbin, Magnus, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Gibbins. See Gibbons.
- Gibbins, Capt., brings in salt, **11**. 624.
- Gibbins, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 1250.
- Gibbins, Thos., court to be held at house of and collector, **24**. 831, 832.
- Gibble. See Gible.
- Gibble, Mr., **11**. 510.
- receives pay for crew of the Caswell, **13**. 312.
- waits on Caswell for money, **13**. 175, 176.
- Gibble, Diderick, ensign, **10**. 634.
- in militia, **22**. 263, 264, 265, 266.
- makes salt, **10**. 739.
- petition on use of Carteret militia, **15**. 146-147.
- See also Gibbler.
- Gibble, Frederick, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1095, 1100, 1126, 1240; **10**. 62.



- patroler, **10**. 63.
- Gibbler, Dedrick, canal coms'r, **24**. 538.
- Gibbons. See Gibbens, Gibbins, Gibbuns.
- Gibbons, Lieut., and battle of Stoney Point, **14**. 329.
- Gibbons, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 703, 1044-1045.
- Gibbons, John, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Gibbons, Wm., in militia, **22**. 377.
- Gibbs. See Gibbes, Gibs.
- Gibbs, —, J. P., **18**. 413.
- Gibbs, Mr., seizes French vessel, **14**. 253.
- Gibbs, Basil, settler, **1**. 76.
- Gibbs, Benj., capt. of militia, **14**. 136.
- Gibbs, Ellinor, summoned to court, **1**. 618.
- Gibbs, George, a J. P., **6**. 1070.  
in militia, **22**. 306, 312.  
land grant to, **4**. 52, 55, 56.  
petitions for land, **4**. 51; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
witnesses will, **22**. 299, 300.
- Gibbs, Geo., pay asked for negro of, **17**. 297.  
slave of tried, **20**. 23.
- Gibbs, Harry, sells land, **2**. 483.
- Gibbs, Henry, a J. P., **4**. 345, 713.  
in militia, **22**. 309.  
juror, **4**. 520; **25**. 188.  
land grant to, **4**. 636.  
surety, **5**. 423-424.
- Gibbs, Henry, Jr., a J. P., **4**. 814; **5**. 657.
- Gibbs, Henry, Sr., a J. P., **4**. 813-814.
- Gibbs, Joel, army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Gibbs, John, a J. P., **5**. 828; **6**. 1008, 1070.  
claims proved, **8**. 517.  
dead, **8**. 431, 439.  
dropped as J. P., **6**. 1007.  
in Assem., **8**. 106, 295, 306, 318, 319, 320, 326, 327, 334.  
on Cherokee boundary survey, **7**. 995.  
on com. of Assem., **8**. 309.  
petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
road coms'r, **25**. 401.
- Gibbs, John, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gibbs, John, challenges Ludwell, **1**. 364.  
claims as governor discussed, **1**. xxiv-xxv.  
declaration against, **1**. 363-364.
- forces of, **1**. 365.  
goes to England, **1**. 366.  
law suit, **1**. 400, 421.  
makes prisoners of C. officers and takes them to Va., **1**. 364-365.  
petition for land of, **1**. 595.  
settler, **1**. 76.  
thrown into N. C., **1**. 388; **2**. 747.
- Gibbs, John (of Assem.), dead, **9**. 137.
- Gibbs, Jno., in militia, **22**. 376.
- Gibbs, Jno., in militia, **22**. 380.
- Gibbs, John, money from, **21**. 1063.
- Gibbs, John, on S. C. of Onslow, **10**. 112.
- Gibbs, John, owes state, **21**. 1072.
- Gibbs, John, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Gibbs, John Walter, claims on S. C. survey, **9**. 302.
- Gibbs, Jos., act for town on lands of and town coms'r, **24**. 944-5.  
bill for town on lands of, **20**. 138, 140, 142-143, 177, 181, 317, 320, 353.
- Gibbs, Joseph, in militia, **9**. 1050.
- Gibbs, Jos., Jr., to Nash on commission in Hyde Co. militia, **15**. 97-98.
- Gibbs, Nicholas, not made a J. P., **18**. 468.  
petition, **20**. 386.
- Gibbs, Robt., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Gibbs, Robt., in militia, **22**. 309.
- Gibbs, Robert, law suit, **1**. 562.  
petition from, **1**. 145-149.  
settler, **1**. 76.
- Gibbs, Robert, paid for slave outlawed and killed, **12**. 72, 73.
- Gibbs, Robert, signs S. C. act, **25**. 148.
- Gibbs, Robert, witness, **5**. 424.
- Gibbs, Thos., settler, **1**. 76.
- Gibbs, Wm., bailed, **10**. 559.  
not allowed to load vessel in Cape Fear River, **10**. 345, 355.  
to land turpentine, **10**. 516.  
unfriendly to America, **10**. 520.
- Gibbs, Wm., in militia, **22**. 309.
- Gibbs, Wm., introduced to Nash, **15**. 155.  
lieut. of militia, **14**. 136.
- Gibbs, Wm., pays in bills of credit, **16**. 306.
- Gibbs, Wm. H., prisoner, **15**. 392.
- Gibbs, Zack, claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Gibbs Marsh, **2**. 751.
- Gibbs's, inspection at, **25**. 313.
- Gibbuns. See Gibbons.
- Gibbuns, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 391.



- Gibens, Henry, Jr., in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Gibens, Henry, Sr., in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Gible. See Gibble.  
 Gible, Dederick, a J. P., **4**. 1038.  
 Gibraltar, **5**. 347, 598; **6**. 17, 217; **19**. 938.  
     British success at, **16**. 466.  
     captured by Spanish, **16**. 630.  
     fate of, **16**. 441.  
     Spaniards sail for, **9**. 263.  
 Gibraltar, ship, **5**. 331, 370.  
 Gibs. See Gibbes, Gibbs.  
 Gibs, Joel, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Gibs, John, calls witness, **1**. 411.  
     sells land, **1**. 414-415.  
 Gibs, John, deer skin stolen from, **2**. 597.  
 Gibs, Nath., in militia, **22**. 428.  
 Gib's Point, **2**. 802.  
 Gibson. See Gipson.  
 Gibson, —, among Indians, **17**. 11.  
 Gibson, —, land warrant to, **5**. 811.  
 Gibson, Mr., **5**. 943.  
 Gibson, Mr., **9**. 828.  
 Gibson, Mr., **11**. 317, 318.  
 Gibson, Mr., **13**. 77.  
 Gibson, Mr., **13**. 80, 81.  
 Gibson, Mr., allowed £5 for model of rice mill, **8**. 369, 421, 443, 445, 446, 450.  
 Gibson, Mr., on com. of defence, **22**. 722.  
 Gibson, Bishop, **6**. 13; **7**. 153; **9**. 84.  
 Gibson, Capt., clothing to for Md. and Del. troops, **14**. 714.  
     dead, **15**. 758.  
     wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Gibson, Col., field officer, **12**. 512, 537.  
     in command, **12**. 518.  
     needs wagons, **14**. 629.  
     pres. of court martial, **12**. 510.  
     regt. of consolidated, **12**. 508.  
 Gibson, Ensign, a prisoner, **14**. 818.  
     on court of inquiry, **15**. 617.  
 Gibson, Lieut., killed, **15**. 306.  
 Gibson, Andrew, land sold to, **18**. 415.  
 Gibson, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1068.  
     in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Gibson, Colin, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Gibson, David, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Gibson, Eleanor, petition for estate of, **2**. 711-712.  
 Gibson, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 213.  
 Gibson, G., position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
 Gibson, George, pres. court martial, **12**. 518.  
 Gibson, Gideon, land grant to, **4**. 945.  
 Gibson, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Gibson, Henry, land lapses, **2**. 352.  
 Gibson, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 Gibson, James, petition, **19**. 513, 525, 527.  
 Gibson, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Gibson, James, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Gibson, James, submits linen for reward, **10**. 829.  
 Gibson, John, act for land to, **24**. 629-630.  
     land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Gibson, John, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Gibson, John, army rank, **16**. 1062.  
 Gibson, John, goes to Va., **25**. 399.  
 Gibson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 453.  
 Gibson, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Gibson, John, to Caswell on Kennon's accounts, **13**. 257; **22**. 769; on payments for recruiting service, **11**. 466.  
     treasurer, **22**. 1009.  
     town coms'r, **25**. 354.  
 Gibson, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Gibson, Jurden, land grant to, **4**. 959, 1033.  
 Gibson, Mary, administration to, **6**. 1009-1010, 1011.  
 Gibson, Mary, case of, **22**. 868.  
 Gibson, Mary, petition on will, **6**. 1009, 1010, 1011.  
     suit against estate of Gibson, **6**. 765.  
 Gibson, Patrick, in militia, **22**. 397.  
     riotous over lands, **6**. 780.  
 Gibson, Reuben, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Gibson, Robt., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Gibson, Roger, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 Gibson, Silvester, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Gibson, Simon, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Gibson, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 213.  
     army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Gibson, Thos., case of, **22**. 868.  
 Gibson, Thomas, dropped as a J. P., **5**. 828.  
     fails to appear before council, **5**. 825.  
     in Assembly, **6**. 351, 364, 377, 404, 421, 422, 427, 430, 433, 436, 444, 493, 662, 665, 693; on com. of Assembly, **6**. 365, 486, 674.  
     summoned before council, **5**. 820.  
 Gibson, Thos., estate taxed, **15**. 192.  
 Gibson, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 66.





- Gibson, Thos., petitions for estate, **2**. 711-712, 716.
- Gibson, Thos., suit against executors, **6**. 765.
- Gibson, Thos., Sr., petition on administration of estate, **6**. 1009, 1010, 1011.
- Gibson, Thos. Walter, petition on will, **6**. 1009, 1010, 1011.
- Gibson, Walter, a J. P., **6**. 764.
- administration to, **6**. 1009, 1010, 1011.
- in Assem., **6**. 1096, 1098, 1122, 1150, 1157, 1158, 1165, 1186, 1196, 1258; **7**. 49, 68, 72, 87, 351, 581, 627, 662; **8**. 106, 294, 295, 297, 299, 304, 318, 324, 326, 327, 334, 335, 336, 339, 351, 356, 391, 392, 393, 400, 409, 410, 414, 422, 444, 452, 454; on com. of Assem., **6**. 1092, 1153, 1282; **8**. 309.
- land grant to, **4**. 710, 950.
- on claims com., **22**. 862.
- Gibson, Walter, bill of expenses and payment to, **22**. 425, 441.
- commissary, **10**. 629, 643.
- coms'r on boundary, **23**. 630, 822; on county, **23**. 590, 591; on town, **23**. 920, 922; **25**. 470.
- discharged from service, **13**. 794.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1049; **10**. 164, 167, 172.
- money to for Lillington, **15**. 67.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 173, 174.
- on S. C., of Bladen, **10**. 24, 112.
- payments to as commissary, **10**. 639.
- petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- reports on Tories, **11**. 558.
- taxable, **15**. 191.
- to Leech on military affairs, **15**. 61.
- Gibson, Walter regulator, **8**. 80.
- Gibson, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 962, 1250.
- Gibson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1065.
- on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.
- payment to, **10**. 694.
- reenlists, **15**. 749.
- Gibson, Wm., regulator, **8**. 80.
- Gibson, Wm., resurvey to, **6**. 1073.
- Gibson's Regiment, **14**. 560, 723.
- Gibson's Store, **5**. 354, 605.
- Gickie, James, coms'r on pension claims, **24**. 736.
- Gidcomb, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Gidden, Benj., law suit, **1**. 521-522.
- Giddens, Thos., juror, **25**. 190.
- Giddeons, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.
- Giddings, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 641.
- Giddings, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 801.
- Giddins, Abraham, land grant to, **4**. 594.
- Giddins, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 594.
- Giddins, Thos., exempted, **4**. 820.
- Giddins, Wm., land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- Giddy, John, coms'r on case of Wms., **12**. 568, 675.
- resigns as lieut. col., **14**. 262.
- Gideon, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Gideon, Richard, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Gidion, Ben, juror, **1**. 408.
- sues, **1**. 410.
- Gids, Mill, prisoner, **15**. 169; **22**. 523.
- Giekie, James, restored as J. P., **19**. 687-688.
- Giffard, —, property confiscated, **17**. 145.
- Giffard, Mr., **10**. 840.
- salt commissioner, **10**. 733.
- Giffard, Rev. Mr., Tryon to Bp. of London on, **7**. 786-787.
- Giffard, H., **14**. 340.
- Giffard, Henry, advances money for troops, **10**. 699.
- clerk of ct., **13**. 363-364.
- commissary, **10**. 569, 578.
- horse to be delivered to, **10**. 560.
- letter on arms and ammunition considered, **10**. 524, 540.
- payments to and to furnish provender, **10**. 632; for troops, **10**. 877.
- petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.
- salt for, **10**. 704.
- surrenders charter of Campbelton, **9**. 270-271.
- to Caswell on Drake will case, **11**. 743-744.
- witness, **10**. 957.
- Giffard, James, applies for powder, **10**. 157.
- Gifford, James, army pay, **17**. 215.
- army rank, **16**. 1062.
- Gifford, James, army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Gifford, James, in army, **13**. 507.
- Giford, Parsley, Burke to on reduction of Tories, **15**. 548.
- Gifted Brethren, in N. C. and excesses, **7**. 286-287.
- Gifts, bill to prevent fraud by, **19**. 132, 134, 238, 244, 275.



- not to be received by officers, **3.** 98-99; **5.** 1115.
- Gifts in tail**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318.
- Gifts to defraud**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 321.
- Gigah**, Scotch immigrants from, **8.** 526.
- Gil Blas**, **22.** 885.
- Gilaspie**. See Gillespie, etc.
- Gilaspie**, Capt. Daniel, **22.** 147, 149.
- Gilaspie**, David, army rank, **16.** 1066.
- Gilbart**, Benj., in militia, **22.** 318.
- Gilbart**, Jno., in militia, **22.** 318.
- Gilbart**, Wm., in militia, **22.** 318.
- Gilbert**. See Gillbert.
- Gilbert**, Dr., shoes to, **14.** 454.
- Gilbert**, Edward, **24.** 467.
- Gilbert**, Edward, juror, **10.** 2.
- Gilbert**, Gideon, Jr., regulator, **7.** 735.
- Gilbert**, Gideon, Sr., regulator, **7.** 735.
- Gilbert**, Hennery, in militia, **22.** 347.
- Gilbert**, James, army pay, **17.** 213.
- Gilbert**, James, army rank, **16.** 1066.
- Gilbert**, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1067.
- Gilbert**, James, certificate to, **19.** 642.
- Gilbert**, James, in army, **13.** 514.
- Gilbert**, James, in Assembly, **16.** 3, 127.
- Gilbert**, James, in militia, **17.** 1060.
- Gilbert**, Jas., in militia, **22.** 349.
- Gilbert**, Jesse, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 48.
- owes state, **21.** 1071.
- resigns as J. P., **21.** 162.
- Gilbert**, John, army pay, **17.** 214.
- Gilbert**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1067.
- Gilbert**, John, army rank, **16.** 1070.
- Gilbert**, John, pays quit rents, **2.** 727.
- petitions, **3.** 303.
- Gilbert**, Jno., soldier, **18.** 797.
- Gilbert**, Jonathan, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Gilbert**, Joshua, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Gilbert**, Josiah, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Gilbert**, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1065.
- Gilbert**, Robert, quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Gilbert**, Wm., allowed to resign as J. P., **13.** 603, 714, 715.
- cited before Assembly, **17.** 902-903,
- commissary accounts of referred to com., **12.** 391.
- complaints against investigated, **16.** 54, 70.
- com. to examine accounts of, **12.** 598, 682, 706, 707, 710, 775, 777, 799, 834, 855-856; **13.** 542, 574, 597, 636-637, 638, 674, 678, 703-705, 706, 707.
- deposition false, **13.** 609.
- dropped as J. P., **19.** 428, 761, 765.
- in Assembly, **12.** 666, 667, 671, 672, 699, 701, 704, 705, 736, 816, 822, 855, 872, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 697; **16.** 2, 3, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19.** 13, 22, 275, 282, 286, 295, 300, 337, 377, 379, 384, 395; expelled from Assembly, **13.** 707-708; on com. of Assem., **12.** 766, 821; **16.** 47.
- owes state, **21.** 1070.
- petition, **21.** 300, 355, 425, 682, 722; for relief, **9.** 64-65.
- plunders and cited before Assem., **17.** 816, 817.
- signs test, **10.** 297.
- suspended as J. P., **19.** 595-596.
- Gilbert**, Wm., in militia, **17.** 1061.
- Gilbert**, Wm., juror, **4.** 525.
- Gilbert**, Will., juror, **10.** 2.
- Gilbert**, Wm., pensioned, **9.** 131, 206, 214, 220.
- Gilberts**, Samuel, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.
- Gilberts**, Wm., in militia, **22.** 390.
- Gilberttown** (Gilbert's Town), **14.** 614, 663, 678, 685; **15.** 115; **18.** 497; **22.** 186.
- Amer. troops rendezvous at, **15.** 101, 106.
- Ferguson at, **14.** 782; **15.** xi, 105, 163.
- Tarleton at, **15.** ix.
- Tories executed at, **15.** 109, 110.
- Gilbony**, Mr., **22.** 677.
- Gilbraid**, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 704.
- Gilbreath**, Alex., exempted, **9.** 458.
- Gilbreath**, Alex., pensioner, **22.** 66.
- Gilchrist**, John, furnishes cattle, **16.** 208; **22.** 613.
- Gilchrist**, John, juror, **22.** 502.
- Gilchrist**, John, merchant, shoots himself and estate squandered, **13.** 465, 466.
- Gilchrist**, Margaret, dies, **5.** 1195.
- Gilchrist**, Mrs. Martha, petition referred to com. and report on, **12.** 787-788, 804-806, 810, 846, 850, 869.
- petitions Assembly for husband, **13.** 465-467.
- Gilchrist**, Thos., petition of M. G. that he be allowed to return to N. C. and take oath, **13.** 465-467; of wife referred to com. and report on, **12.** 787-788, 804-806, 810, 846, 850, 869.
- Gilchrist**, Thos., town coms'r, **24.** 740.



- Gilcrees, Wm., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Gilden, Isaac, shoes to, **14**. 437.  
 Gildings, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 706.  
 Giles, Mr., **8**. 179.  
 Giles, Mr., interpreter, **5**. 584.  
 Giles, Capt., wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Giles, Col., **14**. 522, 625, 649, 697.  
   sick, **14**. 622.  
   to collect militia, **14**. 652.  
   with Marion, **14**. 726.  
 Giles, Crispen, in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Giles, Henry, **21**. 808.  
   petition, **21**. 252, 282, 390, 391, 424,  
   435, 631, 721.  
 Giles, Jacob, **9**. 1068.  
 Giles, James, signs Cumberland Co.  
   Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Giles, John, a J. P., **5**. 657.  
   claims, **5**. 569.  
   land grant to, **4**. 897.  
   patent recorded, **6**. 1019.  
 Giles, John, army pay, **17**. 214.  
   army rank, **16**. 1064.  
 Giles, John, reports on Br. in Ports-  
   mouth, **15**. 143, 144.  
 Giles, Mathias, estate settled, **2**. 150.  
 Giles, Nathan, land grant to, **4**. 952.  
 Giles, Peter, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Giles, Simon, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Giles, Thos., explores, **1**. 121.  
   signs report, **1**. 139.  
   straits named for, **1**. 131.  
   visits Indians, **1**. 124-125.  
 Giles, Wm., a J. P., **6**. 344, 799.  
   deposition, **7**. 10, 34-35.  
   in Assem., **6**. 1226, 1241, 1258, 1269,  
   1274, 1296; **7**. 50, 64, 75, 76, 77.  
   proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
   to build jail, **23**. 621.  
 Giles, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 821.  
 Giles, Wm., memorial, **21**. 988.  
 Giles Straits, named, **1**. 131.  
 Gillespey. See Gillespie.  
 Gillespey, Jos., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Gillespie (Galaspie), Daniel, agrees to  
   restitution of fees in Rowan, **8**.  
   521-522, 534.  
 Gillespie, John, captain, **14**. 264.  
 Gillespy, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Gillespy, Thomas, a J. P., **22**. 719.  
 Gilford. See Gillford, Guilford.  
 Gilford, Isaac, bound over, **1**. 591.  
   petition, **1**. 444.  
 Gilford, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Gilford, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Gilford, John, appraiser, **1**. 443.  
 Gilford, Joseph, bound over, **1**. 591.  
 Gilgo, Fibin, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Gilhampion, George, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Giliard. See Gilliard.  
 Gilliard, Samuel, **5**. 819.  
 Giligan, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 Gilkey, John, act for land to, **24**. 629-  
   630.  
   land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Gilkey, Robert, petition, **21**. 228-229,  
   359, 592-593, 595, 646, 694.  
 Gill, —, letter to on Tryon and the  
   regulators, **10**. 1024-1025.  
 Gill, Mr., on com. of Assem., **16**. 35.  
 Gill, Alex'r, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Gill, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Gill, John, juror, **4**. 524.  
   land grant to, **4**. 709.  
 Gill, Jos., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Gill, Levi, buys at Martin sale, **22**.  
   880, 881, 888.  
 Gill, Levi, juror, **8**. 508, 510.  
 Gill, Levy, in militia, **22**. 421.  
 Gill, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Gill, Wm., in Assem., **19**. 1, 2, 3, 15,  
   79, 82, 89, 115, 116.  
 Gill, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 328.  
 Gill, William, pay to, **22**. 487.  
 Gill, Wm., Jr., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Gillam. See Gilleham, Gillham, Gil-  
   liam, Gilliham, Gillom, Gillum.  
 Gillam, —, law suit, **1**. 402.  
 Gillam, Benj., carries tobacco to N. E.,  
   **1**. 298.  
 Gillam, John, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Gillam, Peter, pay to, **22**. 491.  
 Gillam, Sarah, law suit, **1**. 422.  
   vestry meet at house of, **1**. 560-561,  
   568-570.  
 Gillam, Thos., enters caveat, **1**. 401.  
   juror, **1**. 408, 411.  
   law suit, **1**. 422.  
   vestry meets at house of, **1**. 543-  
   545, 558-560.  
 Gillam, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 703.  
 Gillam (Gilham, Gilliam, Guillam),  
   Zachariah, agent to Eng., **1**. 283.  
   aids rebels, **1**. 301.  
   answer of, **1**. 301; to charges of  
   Miller, **1**. 294-295.  
   appearance causes people to arm,  
   **1**. 256, 257.  
   arrested, **1**. 249, 264.  
   arrival causes rebellion, **1**. 292, 310.  
   arms rebels, **1**. 293, 299, 311.  
   attends Assembly, **1**. 282.  
   case presented to Colleton, **1**. 286-  
   289.





- causes Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 264, 266, 267, 268, 269, 272, 273, 276, 277, 279, 284, 287, 297, 298, 299. commands the Carolina, **1.** 323. draws sword on Biggs, **1.** 276. earlier history of, **1.** 288. entertains rebels, **1.** 282. examined by Board of Trade, **1.** 300-301; by commissioners of customs, **1.** 291. gives drink to people, **1.** 295, 300. inventory of goods carried by, **1.** 322-323. Miller tries to arrest, **1.** 294. sells arms, **1.** 301. ship of lies at Pasquotank, **1.** 280. to be tried, **1.** 285.
- Gillard, John, voter, **15.** 237.
- Gillespie. See Gillespie.
- Gillespie, Ensign, enlists troops, **11.** 557.
- Gillespie, Mr., on com. of defence, **22.** 722.
- Gillespie, David, army pay, **17.** 215.
- Gillespie, James, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 914, 918.
- Gillespie, Thomas, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-625.
- Gillaspy, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809.
- Gillbert. See Gilbert.
- Gillbert, Edward, juror, **10.** 5, 6.
- Gillbert, Wm., juror, **10.** 3.
- Gillcrest, John, petition, **1.** 305-306.
- Gilleearham, James, in army, **15.** 730.
- Gilleham. See Gillam, Gilliam, Gil-  
lom, etc.
- Gilleham, Howell, army rank, **16.** 1067.
- Gillenham, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1067.
- Gilles. See Gillies.
- Gilles, Robert, a J. P., **6.** 342.  
salt of to be delivered up, **10.** 643.
- Gillespey, John, in militia, **22.** 399.
- Gillespie. See Galaspee, Galaspy, Galespy, Gallaspee, Gallespie, Gelaspie, Gilaspie, Gilaspy, Gilespey, Gillespie, Gilespey, Gillaspie, Gil-  
laspy, Gillespey, Gillespy, Gillis-  
pie.
- Gillespie, —, regulator, **8.** 519.
- Gillespie, Mr., **18.** 588.
- Gillespie, Mrs., intercedes for hus-  
band, **11.** 744.
- Gillespie, Capt., **16.** 694.
- Gillespie, Capt., **22.** 144.
- Gillespie, Capt., Martin to on Bladen  
riots, **16.** 716-717.
- Gillespie, Col., **17.** 380.
- Gillespie, Lieut., on court martial, **13.** 370.
- Gillespie, Arch'd, a J. P., **22.** 918; **23.** 995.  
summoned before Assem. on failure  
to do duty, **13.** 829, 832, 920, 921.
- Gillespie, Daniel, in Assembly, **13.** 784, 785, 812, 824, 913, 925, 966, 980, 982, 984, 988, 1000; **21.** 694, 696, 697, 708, 726, 729, 731, 753, 780, 799, 801, 806, 839, 845, 846, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 901.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5, 25, 27, 30, 31, 35.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 49.
- Gillespie, Daniel, juror, **10.** 2, 5, 6.
- Gillespie, Daniel, sketch of, **8.** xxx-  
xxxi.
- Gillespie, David, on com. of Assem.,  
**13.** 740, 790, 791.
- Gillespie, James, allowance to, **19.** 680, 684.  
atty. for Latshaw, **18.** 123.
- Gillespie, James, coms'r on building,  
**25.** 97; on conf. prop., **19.** 122.  
elected to C. of S., **20.** 47, 48, 49.  
in Assembly, **13.** 784, 786, 812, 813, 824, 917, 925, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **16.** 1, 50, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17.** 715; **18.** 1, 3, 4, 10, 11, 17, 18, 21, 24, 30, 58, 59, 61, 65, 68, 69, 77, 85, 105, 111, 112, 118, 121, 123, 126, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 172, 180; **19.** 13, 29, 87, 92, 143, 158, 207, 233, 246, 249, 250, 252, 262, 265, 275, 277, 282, 286, 292, 295, 299, 324, 332, 338, 354, 359, 381, 383, 385, 387, 389, 395, 400, 401, 422, 430, 431, 432, 436, 440, 441, 451, 460, 463, 467, 487, 490, 499, 500, 516, 518, 523, 529, 539, 582, 613, 614, 622, 626, 643, 667, 671, 674, 676, 679, 682, 688, 755, 767; **20.** 1, 3, 4, 5, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 36, 39, 41, 46, 52, 53, 54, 56, 57, 58, 59, 64, 68, 72, 75, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 89, 96, 97, 102.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 7, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 49.  
nom. as com. of confiscated prop-  
erty, **16.** 169; for C. of State, **17.** 334, 335; **18.** 114, 340; **21.** 389, 399, 704, 711, 778, 935; for treas-



- urer, **18.** 174, 397.  
 on com. of Assembly, **13.** 740, 790, 791; **16.** 32, 53, 54, 128, 130, 132; **17.** 276, 277, 282, 293, 302, 310, 316, 343, 364, 649, 727, 732, 755; **18.** 4, 15, 33, 55, 58, 69, 70, 76, 109, 150, 172, 178, 237, 262, 292, 293, 308, 312, 335, 371, 400, 412.  
 petition, **19.** 519, 522, 585, 603.  
 school trustee, **24.** 752.  
 sec'y to Gov. Martin, **17.** 445.  
 supt. of press, **17.** 413, 415; **18.** 169, 198, 283; **20.** 100, 103; **24.** 475.  
 to Caswell on attendance in C. C. and answer, **18.** 502-503, 504-505; on Wm. Gillespie, **11.** 744.  
 Gillespie, James, land grants to, **4.** 1047, 1251.  
 Gillespie, James, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Gillespie, John, confiscation coms'r, **24.** 467, 874.  
 Gillespie, John, sketch of, **8.** xxx-xxxi.  
 Gillespie, Matthew, army pay, **17.** 214.  
 Gillespie, Robert, claim allowed, **5.** 981.  
 Gillespie, Robert, pay to for company, **22.** 1014.  
 Gillespie, Robert, Sheppard resigns in favor of and capt. coms'n wanted, **22.** 555, 558.  
 Gillespie, Robt., takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Gillespie, Wm., case of laid before Caswell, **11.** 744, 745, 746.  
 Gillespy, Wm., signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
 Gillless. See Gillies.  
 Gillless (Gillies), Mr., **10.** 881.  
 Gillies's, **8.** 655.  
 Gillet, John, a J. P., **4.** 330.  
 land grant to, **4.** 332, 894, 1238.  
 rights proved, **4.** 1238.  
 Gillet, John, road coms'r, **23.** 221.  
 Gillet, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 217.  
 Gillets, John, land grant to, **4.** 965.  
 Gillett, Aaron, clothing to, **14.** 716.  
 Gillett, Elijah, clothing to, **14.** 716.  
 Gilley, Robt., in militia, **22.** 376.  
 Gilley, Wm., in militia, **22.** 376.  
 Gilley's Branch, **24.** 989.  
 Gillford. See Gilford, Guilford.  
 Gillford, Jno., in militia, **22.** 349.  
 Gillham. See Gillam, Gilliam, etc.  
 Gillham, Charles, petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.  
 Gillham, Ezekiel, petitions on land land grants, **9.** 260-1263; **11.** 250-254.  
 Gillham, James, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.  
 Gillham, Thomas, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.  
 Gillham, Thomas, Sr., petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.  
 Gillham, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.  
 Gilliam. See Gillam, Gilleham, Gillham, Gilliam.  
 Gilliam, Mrs., **5.** 1214.  
 Gilliam, Mr., **13.** 95.  
 Gilliam, Harris, claims allowed, **8.** 468; **9.** 718, 756.  
 Gilliam, Howell, in army, **15.** 724.  
 reenlists, **15.** 749.  
 Gilliam, John, a J. P., **4.** 966.  
 Gilliam, John, in militia, **22.** 160.  
 Gilliam, John, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Gilliam, Thos., rent of house, **1.** 559.  
 Gilliam, William, pay to, **22.** 487.  
 Gilliam (-liam), Capt., treats with Fanning, **22.** 187, 237.  
 Gilliard. See Giliard, Gilvard.  
 Gilliard, John, a J. P., **11.** 710.  
 bill to alter name to Ister, **12.** 175, 176.  
 Gilliard, John, petition for orphans of, **21.** 171.  
 Gilliard, John, taxable, **15.** 191.  
 Gilliard, John, to open Catawba, **24.** 961.  
 Gillick, Jonathan, resigns as J. P., **19.** 178, 289.  
 Gillie, —, sued, **16.** 515.  
 Gillies. See Gilles, Gillless, Gillis.  
 Gillies, —, **17.** 124.  
 Gillies, Mr., **10.** 843.  
 supplies salt, **10.** 839.  
 Gillies, R., payments to, **13.** 348.  
 Gillies, Robert, attorney, **10.** 998.  
 loyalist, **10.** 602.  
 on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.  
 Gilliam. See Gillam, Gilliam.  
 Gilliam, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Gillikin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 263.  
 Gillikin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 266.  
 Gillikin, Thos., juror, **25.** 190.  
 Gillikin, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22.** 263.  
 Gillikin, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22.** 266.  
 Gilliland, Alex., on Tryon S. C., **10.** 296, 297, 423, 424, 440; com. of secrecy, &c., **10.** 424.  
 Gillin, Alex., to open Catawba, **24.** 961.  
 Gillion, Commodore, **13.** 186.



- Gillis. See Gillies.  
 Gillis, Capt., **22**. 514.  
 Gillis, Robert, bailed, **10**. 559.  
 Gillis, Robert, owes state, **21**. 1071.  
 Gillison, Capt., **22**. 758.  
 Gillispie. See Gillespie.  
 Gillispie, Lieut., on court of inquiry, **15**. 709.  
 Gillispie, Danl., in Assem., **19**. 381; **21**. 193, 195, 198, 204, 211, 226, 234, 264, 294, 301, 303, 319, 323, 332, 343, 344, 346, 366, 367, 370, 372, 375, 379, 382, 431, 579, 581, 582, 596, 609, 632, 637, 643, 646, 655, 659, 671, 677, 679, 680, 689, 690.  
 Gillispie, James, captain, **10**. 936.  
   coms'r on Clark claims, **24**. 457, 525, 526.  
   town coms'r, **24**. 513.  
 Gillispie, John, petition, **21**. 203-204, 615.  
 Gillispie, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1064.  
 Gillispie, Robert, furnishes Indians, **6**. 740.  
 Gillis's book, mentioned, **5**. 1169.  
 Gilmore. See Gilmore.  
 Gilmore, Wm., regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Gillom. See Gillam.  
 Gillom, Jordon, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Gillon, —, defeated, **17**. 169.  
 Gillon, Mr., **11**. 806, 807, 809, 813.  
 Gillon, Commodore, reduces the Bahamas, **16**. 335.  
 Gillon, Alex., **13**. 4.  
 Gillon, Alexr., petitions to clear river, **21**. 92, 99.  
 Gilstrap, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 948.  
 Gillum. See Gillam.  
 Gillum, John, land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Gillum, Peter, pay to, **22**. 491.  
 Gilly, Charles, vote of refused, **10**. 922.  
 Gilly, Wm., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Gilly Cranky, **2**. 495.  
 Gilman, Maj., field officer, **12**. 498, 504.  
 Gilman, Nicholas, in C. C., **21**. 441.  
 Gilman, Nicholas, pays in bills of credit, **16**. 306.  
 Gilmore. See Gilmore, Gilmour.  
 Gilmore, —, wishes to become a citizen, **22**. 609.  
 Gilmore, Mr., **19**. 886.  
   delivers goods, **15**. 666.  
 Gilmore, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 412.  
 Gilmore, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 473.  
 Gilmore, John, allowance to, **22**. 861.  
 Gilmore, Robert, slaves of to be employed at furnace, **10**. 568; to be seized, **10**. 530.  
 Gilmore, Samuel, petition, **18**. 60, 66, 291, 296.  
 Gilmore, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 412.  
 Gilmore, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 473.  
 Gilmore, Stephen, on regulation of Cross Creek and Campbellton, **15**. 209-210.  
   surrenders charter of Campbellton, **9**. 270-271.  
 Gilmore, Thos., army rank, **15**. 719; **16**. 1064.  
   reenlists, **15**. 749.  
 Gilmore, W., exchanges supplies, **16**. 486.  
 Gilmore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1069.  
   delivers arms and ammunition, **16**. 469.  
 Gilmour, Mr., **9**. 828.  
 Gilmour, Mr., not to be received under the flag, **16**. 187.  
 Gilmour, Charles, bill to vest land in, **19**. 548, 551, 556, 558, 566, 683.  
 Gilmour, Robert, goods of to be seized, **10**. 474.  
 Gilmour, Wm., and supplies, **16**. 573.  
 Gilpin, Jos., **9**. 1234.  
 Gilreath, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Gilshap, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 947.  
 Gilston, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1062.  
 Gilstrap, David, pay to, **22**. 457.  
 Gilvard. See Gilliard.  
 Gilvard (Gilliard), John, petition on orphans of, **20**. 561-562, 585  
 Gilyard, John, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   allowance to, **20**. 86, 90.  
 Gimston, James, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Gineings, William, see Jennings, Wm.  
 Ginew, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 Gingelt, John, to Newcastle on a proposed charter, **3**. 498-499.  
 Gingles, Samuel, patent of corrected, **6**. 1011.  
 Ginn, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 Ginn, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Ginn, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Ginn, Rowland, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Ginn, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Ginnet, Robt., in Assem., **19**. 393, 395.  
 Ginnings, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Ginon, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1066.  
 Gipson. See Gibson.  
 Gipson, Henry, in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Gipson, Henry, Jr., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Gipson, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 339.





Gipson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Gipson, Robt., in militia, **22**. 390.  
 Gipson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 339.  
 Girard, —, Br. emmissary, **14**. 738.  
 Girard, Mr., French minister, arrives, **13**. 197, 198, 463.  
     in Phila., **22**. 975.  
 Giraud, Honore Jeroc. See Geroud, Honore.  
 Girdwood, David, to value houses, **10**. 345.  
 Girkin, Zachary, quit rents of, **22**. 260.  
 Girls and Soldiers, **16**. 606-607.  
 Gironde River, explored and identified with Edisto, **1**. 122-124, 138.  
 Gist, Capt., **10**. 845, 846.  
 Gist, Capt., encroachments on Indians, **16**. 925.  
 Gist, Col., commands marksmen, **12**. 530.  
     Martin to on arrest of Hubbard, **17**. 110, 114-115.  
     on court martial, **12**. 542.  
 Gist (Gest), Benj., coms'r to locate C. H., **12**. 597, 705.  
 Gist, Ben., officer, **22**. 702.  
 Gist, Benja., petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Gist, Benja., petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Gist, John, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Gist, John, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Gist, Joshua, captain, **10**. facing 680.  
 Gist, Joshua, witnesses treaty, **22**. 650.  
 Gist (Gest, Grist), Josh., in Assem., **19**. 490, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688.  
 Gist, Gen. M., **14**. 577, 582, 687.  
     at Camden, **14**. 584-585; **15**. 384.  
     to Gates on Md. troops, &c., **14**. 710-711.  
 Gist, Nat, among Cherokees, **22**. 743.  
 Gist, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Gist's House, **5**. 432.  
 Gites, Nathaniel, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-253.  
 Giuen, Jno., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Givens, Ed., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Givens, Robt., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Givens, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Givens, Wm., pay to, **22**. 1014.  
 Givil, Peter, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Givin, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 1254.  
 Givins, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 952, 961, 1040.  
 Glvirs, Thomas, asks for new county, **9**. 92.

Gladstaine, George, estate settled, **2**. 113.  
 Glaister (Gloster), Jos., **23**. 12.  
     apostle of the Quakers, **2**. 153.  
     law suit, **2**. 89-90, 93-94.  
     to keep account of tythes, **2**. 37.  
     visits Jordan, **1**. 732.  
     voting place on land of, **2**. 214.  
 Glan, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Glanden, Major, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Glanders, Major, in army, **13**. 519.  
 Glandon, Major, army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 Glane, Saml., takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Glasbee, Mrs., reports on affairs in Cross Creek, **11**. 745.  
 Glasco, James, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Glascock, Geo., deposition quoted, **18**. 32.  
 Glascus, Wm., juror, **4**. 520.  
 Glase, Christian, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Glase, George, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Glase, John, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Glase, Philip, Jr., regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Glase, Philip, Sr., regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Glase, Powel, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Glasgow, Caleb, army rank, **16**. 1063.  
     in militia, **17**. 1055.  
 Glasgow, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Glasgow, E., secretary to governor, **11**. 719.  
     witness, **9**. 72.  
 Glasgow, James, **13**. 40; **18**. 100, 109; **20**. 549, 634, 654; **22**. 127, 647, 676; **24**. 291.  
     accounts, **19**. 638, 644.  
     act to make lands of conform to plan, **25**. 46-7.  
     acquitted of army frauds, **18**. 163.  
     allowance to, **13**. 911; **19**. 370; **21**. 331-332, 342, 434, 670-671; **22**. 862.  
     and frauds, **18**. 150, 153, 154, 308, 335, 374, 385.  
     asst. clerk, **9**. 1196.  
     asst. sec'y of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 504, 523, 916.  
     buys at Martin sale, **22**. 884.  
     claim and representation, **20**. 211, 212, 217, 236, 411-412; allowed, **8**. 147; **9**. 224, 225, 226, 371, 589, 590, 591, 953.  
     clerk to claims com. and allowance to, **22**. 853, 855, 862; to C. of S., **11**. 357; to com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10**. 594-603.  
     discharged from Council of State, **17**. 731.  
     elected Sec. of State, **12**. 24-25, 27.



- Hall to on letters of administration, **11**. 787.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173.  
 instructed to make grants, **17**. 395.  
 Johnston to on the Johnston, **11**. 755-756.  
 land grant to, **21**. 345, 387, 434, 672, 675.  
 major, **10**. 531.  
 money to, **22**. 959.  
 nom. for sec. of State, **21**. 26, 37.  
 on com. to state accounts with U. S., **10**. 1002.  
 on S. C. of Newbern Dist., **10**. 215.  
 payment to ordered, **16**. 102, 103.  
 petition, **18**. 286; **20**. 514, 519, 528; **21**. 60, 82, 120.  
 qualifies as Sec'y of State, **22**. 906.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 190, 194, 205, 218, 223, 231, 248, 258.  
 representation, **19**. 32, 36, 42, 54, 66, 67, 69; considered, **16**. 62-63, 85; **17**. 307, 313-314.  
 resolve in favor of, **13**. 743, 796, 797.  
 school trustee, **24**. 754.  
 Sec'y Council of Safety, **10**. 619, 881; **11**. 305; **15**. 692; to Gen. Assem., **15**. 741; of Prov. Congress, 1776, **23**. 979, 984, 1000; pub. claims com., **8**. 141, 143.  
 Secretary of State, **10**. 1013; **11**. 363, 364, 365, 379, 380, 721, 760, 805; **13**. 113, 116, 128, 177, 196, 364, 409, 455; **14**. 243; **15**. 544, 704; **16**. 780, 851, 958, 959; **17**. 19, 106, 107, 484; **17**. 310, 318, 330; **19**. 136, 152, 245, 269; **20**. 29, 42, 491, 500; **21**. 554; **22**. 904, 917, 951, 956, 959, 967; **23**. 986; **24**. 950, 951, 994; **25**. 63.  
 signs oath, **11**. 363, 364, 365, 379, 380.  
 surety, **9**. 592-593.  
 to Burke on laws, **16**. 592.  
 to make arms, **10**. 539.  
 trustee of Caswell, **24**. 759.  
 warrant to for expenses, **14**. 318-319.  
 witness, **9**. 75; **18**. 252.  
 Glasgow, James, juror, **8**. 529.  
 Glasgow, James, juror, **8**. 529.  
 Glasgow, Lemuel, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Glasgow, Rich'd, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Glasgow, Thos., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Glasgow (Glasgow), **2**. 276-278; **8**. 602; **9**. 1095, 1099, 1103; **14**. 748; **15**. 415.  
 goods imported from, **9**. 1152.  
 merchants' memorial on confiscation, **19**. 952-955.  
 Glasgow Co., **4**. iv.  
 Glass, George, claim, **9**. 489.  
 Glass, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1062.  
 Glass, Lemuel, army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Glass, Levy, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Glass, Solomon, reward to for deserters, **10**. 980.  
 Glass, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Glass, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Glass, duty on to be repealed, **8**. 56.  
 Glassbee, Mr., reports on condition of Cross Creek, **11**. 555.  
 Glasscock, —, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Glasscow, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Glasson, Joseph, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Glaubeck (Glasbeck, Glabeck, Globeck, Gloebeck), Baron de, Burke to on his arrest, **16**. 554, 563.  
 collects troops, **16**. 517.  
 commands in Franklin, **16**. 495.  
 major, **17**. vii, 858, 859.  
 sells stolen horse, **16**. 335-336.  
 time of service of troop expires, **15**. 502.  
 to Sumner on need of men and arms, **15**. 461-462.  
 Glaughon, John, captain, **10**. 944.  
 Glauhan, Dan'l, army rank, **16**. 1064.  
 Glauhan, Jerch., army rank, **16**. 1064.  
 Glawan, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Glaze, Benjamin, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97-98.  
 Glaze, Benj., takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Glaze, John, army pay, **17**. 213.  
 Gleetson, James, depositions against to be collected, **22**. 593.  
 Glebe-House, election to be held at, **25**. 11.  
 Glebes, act for vestry to purchase, **25**. 302; to sell, **23**. 852.  
 condition, **7**. 495.  
 money for used for war, **25**. 394-5.  
 provided, **1**. 680-681; **23**. 584.  
 provisions for in S. C., **2**. 870.  
 report on tax for, **5**. 966.  
 Greene, Jeremiah, petitions, **19**. 935.  
 Gleghorn, Wm., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Glen (Glenn), James, (Gov. of S. C.), **4**. 849; **5**. 331, 589, 655.  
 action on boundary, **5**. 574.  
 answers to Board of Trade on quit



- rents and S. C. boundary, **11**. 113-114.
- applied to for land, **5**. xxxiv.
- asked for cannon for Cape Fear River, **4**. 702, 703.
- asks money for fort, **5**. 367.
- causes confusion, **5**. 586; trouble with Catawbas, **6**. 58.
- character, **5**. 148.
- claims on boundary mentioned, **5**. 762.
- conduct on boundary and Indian matters discussed, **5**. 440-441.
- counteracts work of other colonies with Indians, **5**. 462.
- criticised, **5**. 410, 426, 427.
- dealings with Catawbas and Cherokees, **5**. 360.
- Dinwiddie on his conduct in French war, **5**. 407-408, 410.
- Dobbs to on S. C. boundary, **5**. 387-393.
- does not induce Indians to join English, **5**. 412.
- encourages Catawbas to drive whites off lands, **5**. 144.
- forbids Catawbas to go northward, **5**. 584.
- gives no aid on Cherokee fort, **5**. 609, 610.
- grants away Dobbs's lands, **6**. 784; land patent in N. C., **7**. 523.
- incites Catawbas, **5**. 784; against N. C., **5**. 387; Indians, **5**. 606.
- instructions to on S. C. boundary, **5**. 376; **6**. 784.
- leaves N. C. lands to Catawbas, **5**. 384.
- letter from mentioned, **5**. 400, 401-402; on boundary dispute mentioned, **5**. 490; to Catawbas mentioned, **5**. 363-364; letters to and from mentioned, **5**. 485.
- lowers price of Indian goods, **7**. 270.
- makes J. P.'s in disputed territory, **5**. 641.
- misrepresents McCulloh, **11**. 104.
- money sent to for fort, **5**. 577.
- neglects friendship of Indians, **5**. 641.
- opposes McCulloh's request to be councillor, **4**. 342; Va. and N. C. in Indian matters, **5**. 560.
- orders whites off lands of Catawbas, **5**. 124.
- prevents Indians from joining English, **5**. 576.
- promises to Catawbas, **5**. 742; **6**. 616; to nullify instructions to McCulloh, **11**. 50-51.
- quarrel with Dobbs mentioned, **5**. 415.
- seeks to extend limits of S. C., **5**. 358-359.
- suspensions of, **5**. 585.
- thinks he may dispose of lands on boundary, **5**. 358.
- to Dobbs on need of fixing S. C. boundary, **5**. 375, 376-380.
- to help build fort among Cherokees, **5**. 585.
- treaty with Indians discussed, **5**. 435-436.
- Glen, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Glen (Glenn), Warham, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- distrains on regulators, **7**. 863-864.
- juror, **8**. 72.
- takes illegal fees, **7**. 773, 776.
- Glenn, Ensign, messenger from S. C., **14**. 79.
- Glenn, Duke, paroled, **19**. 153.
- Glenn, George. army pay, **17**. 215.
- army rank, **15**. 719; **16**. 1064.
- Glenn, James, fined, **10**. 3.
- juror, **10**. 2.
- Glenn, James, pay to, **22**. 1013.
- Glenn, Tobias, army rank, **16**. 1063.
- Glenn, Tobias, army rank, **16**. 1064.
- Glenn, Wm., in militia, **22**. 452.
- Gleson, Dennis, land grant to, **4**. 630.
- Glesson, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 215.
- Glidewell, Robt., in militia, **22**. 365.
- Glidewell, Robt., in militia, **22**. 376.
- Glimseh, Abraham, takes oath, **22**. 171.
- Glison, Dennis, land grant to, **4**. 618.
- Glissoe (Glisson), Daniel, memorial, **21**. 810, 827, 982, 994, 998.
- Glisson, Arthur, army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Glisson, Daniel, owes state, **21**. 1073.
- Glisson, Denniss, juror, **4**. 525.
- Glisson, James, juror, **4**. 525.
- Gliston, James, in army, **15**. 732.
- Glocester, Va., Br. at, **22**. 573.
- Gloster, Va., Br. at, **15**. 598.
- Gloster Co., N. J., **9**. 1068.
- Gloster Town, N. J., **9**. 1068.
- Gloucester, Duke of, toast to, **9**. 1067.
- Gloucester, act to incorporate, **25**. 272-3.
- Gloucester, statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 318.
- Gloucester Co., Eng., **5**. 773, 775; **6**. 996.





- Gloucester (Gloster) Co., Va., tythables in 1756, **5**. 564.
- Gloucester Dist., Caswell Co., **25**. 106. tax payers in, **26**. 1258-1260.
- Gloucester (Gloster) Point, Va., **14**. 688.
- Glouster, Mary, quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Glover, —, **15**. 664.
- Glover, —, **19**. 883.
- Glover, —, consents to land grant, **4**. 1049.
- Glover, —, law suit, **2**. 94.
- Glover, —, talk of, **17**. 86, 87, 92.
- Glover, Mr., **2**. 137.
- Glover, Brig. Gen., **12**. 466, 506. composition of brigade, **12**. 508. defeats British, **10**. 865.
- Glover, Allen, army rank, **16**. 1069. in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Glover, Ann, petition to Assembly on pension for services of husband, **15**. 187-188.
- Glover, Benjn., army rank, **16**. 1069. in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Glover, Charles, lands sold, **4**. 806.
- Glover, Charles, sent to Indians, **2**. 50.
- Glover, Charles W., ship-master, **1**. 867.
- Glover, Charles Worth, grant to, **5**. 35.
- Glover, Charles Worth, law suit, **2**. 150.
- resides with King Blount, **2**. 124.
- Glover, Geo., in militia, **22**. 307.
- Glover, Geo., in militia, **22**. 370.
- Glover, John, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Glover, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1063.
- Glover, Jno., army rank, **13**. 509; **16**. 1069.
- Glover, Jno., in militia, **22**. 307.
- Glover, John, in militia, **22**. 366.
- Glover, Jno., in militia, **22**. 367.
- Glover, John, land grant to, **4**. 707.
- Glover, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Glover, John, quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Glover, John, report on militia co., **22**. 370-1, 380.
- Glover, John, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Glover, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Glover, Jones, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Glover, Joseph, claims allowed, **8**. 468; **9**. 717, 756.
- Glover, Jos., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Glover, Joseph, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Glover, Joseph, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Glover, Joshua, juror, **7**. 842.
- Glover, Neal, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Glover, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1062.
- Glover, Samuel, petition of widow of to Assembly for pension, **15**. 187-188.
- Glover, Thos., deposition on illegal fees, **7**. 778.
- Glover, Thos., exempted, **7**. 938.
- Glover, Thos., in army, **15** 730; **16**. 1062.
- Glover, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 733.
- Glover, Wm., **2**. 20, 64, 140; **4**. xli. a justice, **1**. 566, 583-596. and Cary rebellion, **1**. 768. asked to report on condition of colony, **1**. 733-734. Assembly's action on protest, **1**. 699. buys land, **2**. 169. claims governorship, **1**. 697-699. clerk of Council, **1**. 522; of general court, **1**. 456-457. confirmed as president, **1**. 727. dies and widow marries Knight, **2**. 292. elected president, **1**. xxvii, 710, 727. estate settled, **2**. 95-96. executor, **1**. 565. forwards letter to Gordon, **1**. 700. given power of attorney, **1**. 404. governor, **1**. 688. in Council, **1**. 575. issues writ for Assembly, **1**. 696. land commissioner, **1**. 792; grants under, **4**. 308, 310. law suit, **1**. 589. letters to on boundary dispute, **1**. 657. offers to go in chains to England, **1**. 699. on Cary rebellion, **1**. 760-761, 784-787, 806-807. owns slave, **1**. 650. petition for debt, **1**. 585. Pollock to on Cary rebellion, **1**. 725-726. proves will, **1**. 401. Quakers turbulent under, **2**. 145. refuses to abide by decision of Assembly, **1**. xxviii. retires from public employment, **1**. 732. signs acts, **1**. 790, 794; **25**. 154, 156. threatened by Cary, **1**. 699. to Bishop of London on religious affairs, **1**. 689-690. to S. P. G. on Cary rebellion and religious affairs, **1**. 732-733.



- to Va. authorities on boundary, **1**. 649; on Indian lands, **1**. 657-660, 671.  
 turned out of office, **2**. x.  
 warrant of attorney to, **1**. 399.  
 warrants to be sent to, **1**. 723-724, 725.  
 witness, **1**. 409, 485, 584; **2**. 35.
- Glover, Wm., captain, **10**. 568.  
 Glover, Wm., in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Glover, Wm., land coms'r, **25**. 155.  
 Glover, Wm., lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Glover, Wm., Sevier to on settlement on Chickasaw lands, **22**. 720-1.  
 Glover's Corps, **14**. 331.  
 Glover's Creek, **4**. 1040.  
 Glover's Land, to be resurveyed, **4**. 222.
- Glyn, Mr., returned to Parlt., **9**. 1093.  
 Glyn, James, ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.
- Gnadenhutten (Guadenhutten), **5**. 11. reserved for Indians, **17**. 457.
- Gnibb, Phillip, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Goad. See Goode.
- Goad, Gabriel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Goad, John, Jr., petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Goad, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Goadson, Thomas, juror, **4**. 523.
- Gober, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Gober, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Goble, George, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Goble, John, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Goble, Nicholas, regulator, **7**. 737.
- God, and religion in Fund. Constns., **1**. 202-204; **25**. 133-134.  
 being of to be acknowledged, **22**. 668.
- God-fathers and god-mothers, aversion to, **1**. 712.
- Godbee (Godbey, Godby), Cary, **22**. 292.  
 a J. P., **4**. 966, 1038.  
 land grant to, **4**. 273, 447.  
 law suit, **2**. 99.  
 seduces an apprentice, **2**. 241.  
 See also Godley.
- Godbey, John, in militia, **22**. 343.
- Godby, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Goddard, John, bond from, **1**. 438.
- Godden, Martin, army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Gode. See Goode.
- Gode, Gabriel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Goden. See Godin.
- Goden, Mr., fines in hands of, **2**. 722.  
 attends Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 234.
- Godett, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Godey. See Goode.
- Godey, Garey, road coms'r., **23**. 221.
- Godfree, Anthony, in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- Godfree, James, in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- Godfrey, Mr., deputy of Colleton, **1**. 180.
- Godfrey, Capt., **22**. 404.  
 arrives from London, **2**. 247.  
 brings letter **2**. 185, 187.  
 takes laws to England, **2**. 223, 224.
- Godfrey, Anty., army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Godfrey, Clement, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 army rank, **13**. 506; **16**. 1065.  
 soldier, **18**. 797.
- Godfrey, Enoch, exempted, **8**. 394.
- Godfrey, Eliz., proves will, **1**. 386.
- Godfrey, Francis, **1**. 317.
- Godfrey, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Godfrey, Francis, in militia, **22**. 343.
- Godfrey, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Godfrey, Job, in militia, **22**. 349.
- Godfrey, John, a justice, **1**. 421, 478-484, 485.  
 a magistrate, **1**. 449, 451.  
 appraiser, **1**. 387.  
 buys land, **1**. 480.  
 church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
 juror, **1**. 446.  
 settler, **1**. 76.
- Godfrey, John, land grant to, **4**. 336.
- Godfrey, Jos., in militia, **22**. 349.
- Godfrey, Jos., juror, **4**. 519.
- Godfrey, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Godfrey, Peter, attorney, **1**. 585, 590, 605, 609, 610.  
 buys land, **1**. 578.  
 clerk of court, **1**. 573, 574.  
 gives power of att'y, **1**. 624.  
 juror, **1**. 582.  
 payment to be made at house of, **1**. 608.  
 proves account, **1**. 573; power of attorney, **1**. 605.  
 sells land, **1**. 608.  
 witness, **1**. 581.
- Godfrey, Sarah, imported, **1**. 395.
- Godfrey, Thos., debts due to, **17**. 129.
- Godfrey, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Godfrey, Wm., appraiser, **1**. 449.
- Godfrey, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1065.  
 buys, **1**. 399.



- imports persons, **1**. 395.  
sells, **1**. 399.
- Godfrey, Wm., claims allowed, **7**. 58, 85; **8**. 144.
- Godfrey, Wm., lieutenant, **10**. 944.
- Godfrey, William John, appraiser, **1**. 393.
- Godfreys, Jos., in militia, **22**. 348.
- Godfrey's Success, **2**. 273.
- Godin. See Goden.
- Godin, Mr., **17**. 130, 131.
- Godin, Benj., in S. C. Assembly, **1**. 821, 902.
- Godin, David, asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.
- Godin (Goden), Stephen, against sale of arms to Indians, **2**. 201-202.  
asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.  
on first settlement of C., **2**. 763-764, 816.
- Godley (Godly), Cary, a J. P., **4**. 712;  
dropped as J. P., **5**. 996.  
lands of, **2**. 331.  
See also Godbey.
- Godley, Elias, patroler, **10**. 64.
- Godley, George, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Godley, John, patroler, **10**. 63.
- Godley, Nathan, in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Godley, Nathan, patroler, **10**. 63.
- Godley, Nathaniel, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62.
- Godolphin, Mr., at Board of T. meeting, **1**. 328-329.
- Godolphin's Orphan's Legacy, used by J. P., **23**. 346.
- Godsey, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Godwin, —, to be arrested, **15**. 390.
- Godwin, David, militiaman, **7**. 262.
- Godwin, Edmun, militiaman, **7**. 263.
- Godwin, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1068.  
in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
prisoner, **15**. 609.
- Godwin, Jonathan, prisoner, **15**. 609.
- Godwin, Pierce, pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Godwin, Richard, militiaman, **7**. 263.
- Godwin, Samuel, draft riot leader, **14**. 319.
- Godwin, Samuel, militiaman, **7**. 262.
- Godwin's Bridge, **9**. 1064.
- Goeforth. See Goforth.
- Goeforth, Miles, exempted, **6**. 1299.
- Goert, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 635.
- Goertner, —, prominent in revolution, **8**. 730.
- Goertner, George, leader of Germans, **8**. 736.
- Goertner, Peter, regulator **8**. 736.
- Goetten, —, consistory counsellor, **8**. 762.
- Goetten, Rev. Dr., aids Germans, **8**. 633.
- Goettenburg, **5**. 1158.
- Goff, Daniel, dead, **15**. 759.
- Goff, Gregory, in militia, **22**. 328.
- Goff, John, land grant to, **4**. 1247.
- Goff, Samuel, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Goff, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1064.
- Goff, Thomas, juror, **8**. 508.
- Goff, Thomas, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 61.  
patroler, **10**. 64.  
petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.
- Goffe, Arthur, **2**. 607.  
agent of N. C., **2**. 578, 619.  
disabled by Assembly, **3**. 122.  
goes back to England, **2**. 603-604.  
in Assem., **2**. 575, 608, 623.  
in council, **2**. 516-518, 520-530, 532-542, 552, 556, 562-566.  
proposed as agent, **3**. 508.  
receiver general, **2**. 515-516.  
testifies for Bailey, **2**. 581.  
to be arrested, **3**. 122.  
to make out accounts of Richardson, **2**. 565.  
to pay for dinner out of public funds, **2**. 530.
- Goforth. See Goeforth.
- Goforth, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 429.
- Goforth, Preston, land grant to, **4**. 960, 1049, 1238.
- Goforth, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Goin, Jenkins, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Goin, Micheal, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Goin, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Goin, Wm., army pay, **17**. 213.  
army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Goineball, Thos., prisoner, **15**. 392.
- Going, Edward, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Going, James, in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Going, John, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Going, Moses, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Going, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 162.
- Going, Thos., Sr., in militia, **22**. 162.
- Going, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Going, Wm., receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Goings, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Goiry, Capt., captures Tories, **22**. 185.
- Golbart, Jos., in militia, **22**. 318.
- Golbert, Patterson, in militia, **22**. 318.
- Gold, Davd., army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Gold, Davis, in army, **15**. 726.





- Gold, Ephraim**, petition for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.
- Gold, Joseph**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.
- Gold, Joseph**, juror, **8**. 72.
- Gold**, act to fix standard of coin, **18**. 713-714, 716, 719, 746; on what coins are to be current in S. C., **25**. 142.
- granted to Heath, **1**. 6; to Proprietors, **1**. 22, 103.
- mint established, **18**. 764-767, 769.
- one-fifth reserved to King, **1**. 7.
- reserved, **1**. 15.
- trade returns in, **1**. 853.
- Gold and silver**, **25**. 234.
- bill for tax on, **20**. 539; to encourage importation, **5**. 274, 275, 276, 296, 301; to rate and make it legal tender, **7**. 563, 591, 593, 596, 602, 614, 627, 644, 653.
- brought in by pirates, **1**. 467, 469.
- demand by Burrington for land, **3**. 363, 383; by Granville, **5**. 645; by Proprietors, **4**. 174; for quit rents, **4**. 36, 205, 206, 237, 238.
- driven out by paper, **5**. 378-379, 392.
- lack of, **8**. xi.
- mines of, **1**. 847-849.
- none in Province, **6**. 234.
- not in circulation, **4**. 179.
- one-fifth reserved for King, **5**. 770.
- public bills taken in place of, **4**. 113.
- quit rents to be paid in, **2**. 33-4; **25**. 217; at proclamation standard, **4**. 679.
- rate of exchange on to be reported, **4**. 440.
- reserved for Proprietors, **1**. 174, 176, 183, 302; **4**. 287, 317; to King in part, **4**. 54, 254, 663.
- scarce, **3**. 167, 168, 235, 294, 548, 549, 568, 569, 598; **4**. 228, 245, 247, 415, 416, 424, 576, 744, 772, 824, 921; **5**. xi, 123, 451; **22**. 604, 605; **24**. 438, 731; **25**. 307-8.
- sent out of State to buy continental currency, **11**. 368-369, 374.
- taken for lands, **3**. 464, 470.
- to be held by treasurers, **24**. 477-8.
- Gold and silver coins**, act on values, **24**. 485-8.
- Gold Creek**, **1**. 961.
- Gold Hill**, **8**. 744.
- Gold Hill charge**, **8**. 795.
- Gold locket**, stolen, **4**. 891.
- Gold rings**, suit for, **1**. 617-618.
- Golden Grove**, **4**. 645, 687, 689.
- Golden Islands**, settlers sent to, **2**. 389.
- Goldin, Andw.**, army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Golding, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 372.
- Goldsborough**, —, **14**. 76.
- Goldsbury, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 214.
- army rank, **16**. 1064.
- Goldsmith, Dan'l**, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Goldsmith, Jese**, army rank, **16**. 1062.
- Goldsmith, Jesse**, army pay, **17**. 215.
- in army, **15**. 730.
- Goldsmith, Wm.**, in common council, **16**. 792, 793.
- Goldstone, Charles**, regulator, **7**. 735.
- Goldwin, Ann**, payment to, **9**. 649.
- Goldwin, Ann**, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Goldwin, Joseph**, claims paid, **8**. 144.
- Goleflier, Nicholas**, land grant asked, **4**. 763.
- Gollehorn, Joseph**, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Gollop**. See Gallop.
- Gollop, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Golphia, S. C.**, **14**. 119.
- Golphin's**, fort at captured, **15**. 481.
- See also Galphinton.
- Gomorra**, **7**. 752.
- Golston (Golson), Capt. Charles**, **22**. 217, 218.
- house burned, **22**. 213, 238.
- letter of considered, **16**. 217.
- threatens Fanning, **16**. 206.
- treats with Fanning on peace, **22**. 223, 239.
- Gomery**. See Montgomery.
- Gomery, Jno. Mount**, in militia, **22**. 382.
- Gomery, Robt. Mount**, in militia, **22**. 382.
- Goned, Wm.**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- Gonsalez, Ferdinando de**, army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Gonsallis, Francisco**, Sp. prisoner, **22**. 272.
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence**, lands of, **1**. 436.
- Gonzales, Lawrence**, deposition against Miller, **1**. 314-315.
- Gooch, Gideon**, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Gooch, John**, in army, **15**. 728.
- Gooch, Rowland**, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Gooch, Wm.**, Governor of Va., **5**. 366.
- answers to queries about Indians, **3**. 89.
- arrives at Carthage and reports on N. C. troops, **15**. 752.



- cited on Virginia, **4**. 1148.  
 commands at Carthagera, **15**. 752.  
 Everard to on protection of settlers  
 in the disputed area, **2**. 736-737.  
 instructs Va. boundary commission-  
 ers, **2**. 744-746.  
 letter on boundary survey mention-  
 ed, **3**. 61-62; to Newcastle quoted  
 on troops in Carthagera expedi-  
 tion, **11**. 42, 43, 44.  
 reports on troops of at Carthagera  
 with losses, **15**. 754-759.  
 to Board of Trade on boundary sur-  
 vey, **2**. 734, 768-769; **3**. 12-13, 16,  
 17, 20, 24; on Va. anti-N. C. to-  
 bacco law, **2**. 773-775.  
 to Everard on boundary survey, **2**.  
 738-739.  
**Goochland Co., Va.**, tythables in 1756,  
**5**. 564.  
**Good**. See **Goode**.  
**Good, Francis**, army pay, **17**. 214.  
**Good, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
**Good, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
**Good, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 315.  
**Good, John**, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
**Good, Peter**, pay to, **22**. 489.  
**Good, Richd.**, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 building comsr., **23**. 973.  
 money from, **21**. 1065.  
**Good, Singleton**, case of, **18**. 216, 425,  
 482.  
**Good, Solomon**, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
**Good, Wm.**, act to ascertain course of  
 land of, **24**. 930-1.  
**Good, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 claims, **21**. 238.  
 custodian of Palace, **17**. 425; **18**.  
 221, 460.  
 impresses goods, **19**. 176.  
 ordered to report accounts, **21**. 128-  
 129.  
 petition, **20**. 128, 137, 216, 309, 313,  
 316-317, 401.  
 resigns as J. P., **21**. 208, 212, 580.  
 to take possession of palace, **20**.  
 115.  
**Good, Wm.**, church warden, **25**. 35.  
**Good Fellow, George Rennick James**,  
 land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
**Good Fellow, James**, land grant to, **4**.  
 1246.  
**Good Warrior**, headman, **5**. 320.  
**Good Warrior of Kewee**, refuses pres-  
 ents, **22**. 743.  
**Good Warriors of Estatoi**, at Indian  
 Congress, **11**. 179.  
**Goodale, Gilbert**, buys, **1**. 650, 651.  
 will proved, **2**. 109.  
**Goodan, Drury**, Watauga to be annex-  
 ed, **10**. 708-711.  
**Goodat, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
**Goodbread, John**, **21**. 657.  
 Tory, **21**. 814.  
**Goodbread, Philip**, petitions for ex-  
 tension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-  
 875.  
**Goode**. See **Goad**, **Gode**, **Good**, **Goods**,  
**Goede**.  
**Goode, Richard**, on Surry S. C., **10**.  
 251, 255.  
 petition, **20**. 204, 206, 288, 385, 401,  
 470, 473, 572; **21**. 102, 136, 137.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1077.  
**Gooden, Capt.**, **19**. 956, 957; **22**. 121,  
 122.  
**Gooden, Christopher**, petitions for Mc-  
 Dugal, **9**. 683-684.  
**Gooden, John**, army pay, **17**. 213.  
**Gooden, Wyly**, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
**Goode's Bridge, Va.**, Wayne and Mor-  
 gan at, **15**. 575.  
**Goodgroomes, Alexander**, bounds of  
 enquired into, **2**. 302.  
**Goodhue, Benj.**, Mass. comr., **18**. 584.  
**Goodin, Chrisn.**, army rank, **16**. 1065.  
**Goodin, John**, jurymen, **2**. 262, 263.  
**Goodin, Wm.**, in army, **15**. 732.  
**Gooding, Aaron**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Gooding, Christopher**, lieut., **10**. 518.  
**Gooding, Davenport**, in militia, **22**.  
 358.  
**Gooding, Job**, **22**. 439.  
**Gooding, John**, door keeper of House  
 of Commons, **12**. 657; **13**. 786;  
**16**. 3; **17**. 267; and allowance to,  
**19**. 373, 376, 378, 380, 382, 385,  
 387, 388, 390, 392, 394, 396, 397,  
 398; to Prov. Cong., **10**. 916.  
**Gooding, Peter**, door keeper, **18**. 229;  
**19**. 235; and sergt. at arms, **19**.  
 490, 719, 775, 776, 777; **20**. 122;  
**21**. 4, 196, 433, 874, 1004; to Conv.  
 1788 and 1789, **22**. 7, 40.  
**Gooding, Thos.**, juror, **25**. 190.  
**Gooding, Thomas**, petitions on county  
 bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
**Goodlatt, —**, law suit, **2**. 95, 119.  
**Goodlatt, Alexander**, will proved, **2**.  
 98.  
**Goodloe**. See **Goodlow**.  
**Goodloe, Kemp**, exempted, **17**. viii,  
 973.



Goodloe (Goodlow), Robert, coms'r to examine guns, **12.** 183-184; to receive guns of Ransom, **12.** 366. money due to, **24.** 872. school trustee, **24.** 876. to procure arms, **10.** 556.

Goodlop, Shiffell, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.

Goodlow. See Goodloe.

Goodlow, Robert, a J. P., **8.** 149.

Goodlow, Robt., a J. P., **23.** 993.

Goodman, Capt., **11.** 740; **15.** 562, 563. arrives at Salisbury, **15.** 590. commands troops, **13.** 301. conducts troops to Sumner, **15.** 599. enlists recruits, **11.** 557. killed, **15.** 638.

roster of co., **16.** 1012, 1027, 1028, 1041, 1050, 1064, 1074, 1096, 1102, 1110, 1124, 1133, 1144, 1155, 1167, 1169.

Goodman, Benja., in militia, **22.** 161.

Goodman, Benj., takes oath, **22.** 169.

Goodman, Dan'l, in militia, **22.** 160.

Goodman, George, **8.** 748.

Goodman, George, army pay, **17.** 213.

Goodman, Rev. H., labors in Iredell Co., **8.** 792.

Goodman, Henry, a J. P., **5.** 828.

Goodman, Henry, a J. P., **5.** 828.

Goodman, Henry, a J. P., **23.** 993.

Goodman, Henry, in militia, **22.** 359.

Goodman, Henry, in militia, **22.** 494.

Goodman, Henry, juror, **9.** 692.

Goodman, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 853, 855.

Goodman, Henry, resigns as lieut. col., **14.** 333.

Goodman, Henry, surety, **9.** 592-593.

Goodman, Joel, in militia, **22.** 359.

Goodman, John, owes state, **21.** 1068.

Goodman, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 160.

Goodman, Samuel, a J. P., **4.** 683; dropped as J. P., **4.** 760.

guns fired through house of, **4.** 760.

land grants to, **4.** 804, 1035, 1255.

patents land, **6.** 1085.

road coms'r, **23.** 221.

seeks to justify himself as J. P., **4.** 804.

Goodman, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 215. army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1065.

Goodman, Thos., in militia, **22.** 385.

Goodman, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 353.

Goodman, Timothy, in militia, **22.** 494.

Goodman, Timothy, juror, **9.** 692.

Goodman, Capt. W., **22.** 122.

Goodman, Wm., **19.** 957.

Goodman, Wm., army pay, **17.** 214. army rank, **16.** 1064.

Goodman, Wm., captain, **10.** 942.

Goodman, Wm., in militia, **22.** 285.

Goodman, Wm., in militia, **22.** 359.

Goodman, Wm., juror, **4.** 525.

Goodman, Wm., lieut., **10.** 517.

Goodman, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 169.

Goodman's, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 349.

Goodman's Fields, **8.** 632.

Goodner, Conrad, army pay, **17.** 213.

Goodorom, —, in Assembly, **21.** 47.

Goodrich, —, joins Br., **15.** 144.

Goodrich, Charles, to take deposition, **1.** 645.

Goodrich, John, a prisoner, **10.** 1035-37. burns vessel in Currituck Inlet, **13.** 285.

Goodrich, John, capture the Polly, **10.** 549-550.

commands privateer, **13.** 418.

injures Jones, **10.** 590.

makes prizes, **13.** 459.

seizes vessel with pork, **13.** 134.

Goodrich, John, loyalist, **10.** 601-602, 603; **14.** 99.

sent to Va. as prisoner, **10.** 545.

Goodrich, Lewis, army pay, **17.** 213.

Goodrich, Matthew, rank settled, **15.** 700.

Goodrich, **15.** 157.

Goodrick, Mr., **15.** 302.

Goodrick, Benj., claims, **4.** 808.

Goodrick, Mathew, recommended for, promotion, **11.** 716.

Goodridg (Good ridge), Jeremiah, appraiser, **1.** 584.

buys land, **1.** 609.

gives power of attorney, **1.** 590, 609.

law suit, **1.** 585, 586, 590, 593, 594.

Goodridge, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1068.

Goodridge, Mathew, army rank, **16.** 1063.

Goods. See Goode.

Goods, Israel, army rank, **16.** 1069.

Goods, act against exorbitant retailers, **1.** 185; on disposal of taken by distress, **23.** 22-23, 333.

bill to prevent sale of for hard money only, **18.** 120, 155-156, 345, 361-362.

invoice of for N. C., **16.** 472-473.

list of imports, **15.** 21-22.

of pirates condemned and sold, **2.** 334, 336, 338.





- on execution, Johnston on law for disposal of, **4**. 26.  
 ordered sold by Safety Committee, **9**. 1095, 1098.  
 rise in price of, **9**. 1100.  
 Savage to Caswell on those seized, **14**. 266.  
 seized by distress, history of act on, **3**. 182.  
 shipped from Edenton to Pa., **13**. 18-9; to London, inventory, **1**. 322-323.  
 to be sold only in capital, **1**. 336.  
 value as compared with England, **4**. 793.
- Goods and chattels, act on method of conveying, 23.** 49-52, 333.
- Goodson, George, juror, 4.** 524.
- Goodson, James, army pay, 17.** 214.  
 in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Goodson, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1070.
- Goodson, John, in gov't of Pa., 1.** 467.
- Goodson, Joseph, land grant to, 4.** 640-641.
- Goodson, Joshua, pensioner, 22.** 67.
- Goodson, Uzal, army rank, 16.** 1070.
- Goodson's Camp, 15.** 537.
- Goodvine, Matthew, in militia, 22.** 324.
- Goodwin, —, murdered, 7.** 282.
- Goodwin, Capt., 15.** 786.  
 asks for money, **14.** 859.  
 killed, **15.** 638.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1179.  
 wounded, **15.** 751.
- Goodwin, Capt., payment to, 22.** 442.
- Goodwin, Barnaby, in militia, 22.** 379.
- Goodwin, Drury, 11.** 763.
- Goodwin, Edwd., army rank, 16.** 1068.
- Goodwin, Jas., quit rents of, 22.** 256.
- Goodwin, Jesse, pension to, 10.** 578; **12.** 147-148, 304-305, 309.
- Goodwin, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1069.
- Goodwin, John, in militia, 15.** 400.
- Goodwin, Jno., in militia, 22.** 376.
- Goodwin, John, juror, 4.** 516.
- Goodwin, John, juror, 25.** 186.
- Goodwin, John, pensioner, 22.** 67.
- Goodwin, John, quit rents of, 22.** 244.
- Goodwin, Jno., quit rents of 22.** 256.
- Goodwin, Joshua, quit rents of, 22.** 244.
- Goodwin, Lemuel, quit rents of, 22.** 244.
- Goodwin, Lem., takes oath, 22.** 170.
- Goodwin, Peter, petition, 20.** 137, 215, 280-281, 314, 391-392, 410, 420, 468.
- Goodwin, Robertson, army rank, 16.** 1070.
- pensioner, **22.** 67.
- Goodwin, Sam'l, pensioner, 22.** 67.
- Goodwin, Theophilus, in militia, 22.** 376.
- Goodwin, Theophs., land grant to, 4.** 619, 635, 710.
- Goodwin, Theophilus, Jr., in militia, 22.** 376.
- Goodwin, Thos., army rank, 16.** 1070.
- Goodwin, Thos., exempted, 6.** 146.
- Goodwin, Thos., in militia, 22.** 376.
- Goodwin, Thos., quit rents of, 22.** 244.
- Goodwin, Tiney, army rank, 16.** 1066.
- Goodwin, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1066.  
 reenlists, **15.** 750.
- Goodwin, Wm., juror, 4.** 524.
- Goodwin, Wm., quit rents of, 22.** 244.
- Goodwin, Wych, allowance to, 20.** 283, 289, 471.
- Goom, Charles, land grant to, 4.** 675.
- Goose, John, army pay, 17.** 215.
- Goose Creek, 1.** 803; **2.** 869; **4.** 1091; **23.** 222.  
 Indians posted on, **2.** 197.
- Goose Creek, S. C., 15.** 244.
- Goose Creek Faction, 3.** 338.
- Goose Ponds, Tories at, 22.** 544.
- Goostrey, Wm., Jr., gifts to, 6.** 19-20.
- Goostrey, Wm., Sr., executor of Burlington, 6.** 19, 20.
- Gorald. See Gorrell.**
- Gorald, Jas., in militia, 22.** 319.
- Gorald, Wm., in militia, 22.** 319.
- Gorald, Wm., in militia, 22.** 320.
- Gordan. See Gordon.**
- Gordan, —, negroes of, 16.** 935.
- Gordan, Alex., allowance to, 22.** 827.
- Gordan, Chapman, tax collector, 19.** 707.
- Gordan, Charles, in Prov. Cong., 10.** 523.
- Gorde. See Goode.**
- Gorde, Richard, in Assembly, 9.** 140.
- Gorde (Goode), Richard, on Surry S. C., 10.** 228, 251.
- Gorden. See Gordon.**
- Gorden, Capt., roster of Co., 16.** 1107.
- Gorden, James, pensioner, 22.** 67.
- Gorden, Stewart, in militia, 22.** 415.
- Gordilock, John, claims proved, 8.** 517.
- Gordon. See Gordan, Gordon.**
- Gordon, —, arrested, 6.** 212.
- Gordon, —, killed, 22.** 564, 565.
- Gordon, Mr., 14.** 98.
- Gordon, Mr., 17.** 170.
- Gordon, Mr., and his debts, 16.** 995.
- Gordon, Mr., assist. counsel for crown, 8.** 547.



- Gordon, Mr., negroes of break jail, **15**. 70.
- Gordon, Mr., partner runs off with British, **16**. 506.
- Gordon, Mr., to help prosecute regulators, **8**. 690, 695.
- Gordon, Mrs., **16**. 552.
- Gordon, Mrs., **17**. 170.
- Gordon, Mrs., and husband's debts, **16**. 995.
- Gordon, Capt., **7**. 437.  
cited on Churton's map of N. C., **7**. 861.
- Gordon, Capt., **16**. 552.
- Gordon, Col., collects militia, **14**. 660.
- Gordon, Lt., **15**. 249.  
arrives in N. C., **15**. 255.  
wounded, **15**. 638.
- Gordon, Adam, Lord, **7**. 40, 94.  
visits N. C., **6**. 1320; **7**. 2.
- Gordon, Alexander, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
army rank, **16**. 1065.  
debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.
- Gordon, Charles, **25**. 50.  
allowance to, **16**. 170.  
building com's'r, **24**. 143, 149.  
captain, **17**. 967.  
com. on captured arms, **17**. 654, 747, 748-749, 752.  
cornet, **17**. 966.  
in Assembly, **12**. 265, 283, 308, 368, 380, 399, 408, 429; **17**. 795; **19**. 374.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 513, 523, 931, 960.  
money loaned to, **18**. 403.  
promoted, **19**. 309.
- Gordon, Charles, petition on release from duty, **5**. 858, 860.
- Gordon, David, claims allowed, **7**. 923, 984, 985; **8**. 147.  
town trustee, **25**. 468.
- Gordon, George, county commissioner, **24**. 178.
- Gordon, George, exempted, **4**. 393.
- Gordon, George, Lord, heads mob, **14**. 592.
- Gordon, Geo., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Gordon, George, road overseer, **1**. 607.
- Gordon, John, co. com's'r, **23**. 770-1, 803.
- Gordon, John, capt. of militia, **5**. 365.
- Gordon, John, declines to serve in militia, **22**. 335.
- Gordon, Jno., in militia, **22**. 355.
- Gordon, John, juror, **4**. 518.
- Gordon, John, on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.
- Gordon, John, quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Gordon, John, recommends Earle, **6**. 241.
- Gordon, John, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Gordon, John, voter, **15**. 237.
- Gordon, Joshua, pensioned, **12**. 611; **13**. 911.  
petition, **17**. 799, 974.  
report on petition, **17**. 871, 874, 886, 888, 891, 928.
- Gordon, Mrs. Margaret, to the governor on flag of truce, **16**. 506.
- Gordon, Natha., juror, **4**. 518.
- Gordon, Patrick, **19**. 67.
- Gordon, Pat., election contested, **7**. 350, 352.  
memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.
- Gordon, Peter, resigns as judge advocate, **7**. 690.
- Gordon, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
wagoner, **15**. 477.
- Gordon, Wm., **1**. 722, 772.  
accounts of, **1**. 702.  
arrives, **1**. 681.  
books sent by, **1**. 701.  
brings out library, **1**. 884-885.  
chosen minister, **1**. 680.  
describes N. C., **1**. 708.  
fate of library, **2**. 120, 128, 130, 310.  
goes to England, **1**. 684.  
lays Cary rebellion before Proprietors, **1**. 710.  
letter of commendation from church wardens and vestry, **1**. 685-686;  
letter to, **1**. 700.  
on Quaker troubles, **1**. xxvii.  
on rise of Quakers in Albemarle, **1**. xix.  
preaches against Quakers, **1**. 713.  
Quakers tell tales on, **1**. 733.  
quoted on N. C., **2**. 78.  
reports of mentioned, **1**. 719-720.  
salary paid to, **1**. 685.  
to report on N. C. affairs, **1**. 686.  
to S. P. G. on Cary rebellion and other affairs, **1**. 708-715; on his arrival, **1**. 677-678.  
work of, **1**. 689-690; in Chowan Co., **1**. 711-712.
- Gordon, Wm., in Assembly, **7**. 342, 343.
- Gordon, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 674.
- Gordon, Wm., to Gates on Mass. affairs, **14**. 668-669.
- Gordon, Mrs. Wm., **14**. 669.
- Gordon, Wm., Davie criticises History of, **19**. 996, 997.
- Gordon's Diary of the Amer. Revolution, extract from, **14**. 802-803.



- Gordon's Landg., inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.
- Goren, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Gorges, Ferdinando, claims of, **1**. 225.
- Gorham. See also Ghorham, Gorum.
- Gorham, Col., almost surprised by Br. and movements, **15**. 626-627. discharges men, **22**. 589.
- Gorham, Maj., ammunition, **10**. 423. dropped to the ranks, **11**. 556. petition of, **10**. 494. report of troops under, **15**. 74.
- Gorham, James, commands Pitt Co. troops, **15**. 19.
- in Assembly, **13**. 36, 690, 695, 697 (?), 708, 712, 717, 721, 785, 824, 913, 925, 966, 975, 988, 990, 1000; **16**. 2, 29, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17**. 878, 879, 947, 948; **19**. 69, 381, 385, 391, 393, 396.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1154, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 121, 122, 166, 167, 172, 915, 960.
- light house coms'r, **25**. 54.
- nom. for C. of S., **19**. 465, 466, 809, 813.
- on com. of Assembly, **13**. 663, 741, 787, 793, 794, 831, 840, 916, 929; **16**. 104; **17**. 799, 823, 885, 909.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917, 948, 951, 965, 968, 972.
- on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1095, 1126, 1154, 1240 (?), 1266; **10**. 14, 62, 295, 451, 618, 670.
- on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.
- patroler, **10**. 63.
- protests against confiscation act, **13**. 991-992.
- school trustee, **24**. 867.
- to procure arms, **10**. 525.
- troubles as militia officer, **18**. 685-687.
- Gorham, Jones, major, **10**. 205.
- Gorham, Nathaniel, in C. C., **16**. 825; **18**. 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754.
- in Fed. Conv., **20**. 763.
- pres. C. C., **18**. 620, 643, 676.
- speaker Mass. Assem., **17**. 476, 509, 593.
- Gorham's Landing, **9**. 1100.
- Gorman, —, in Assembly, **13**. 697.
- Gorman, Mary, tried for murder, **2**. 666, 668-669.
- Gorman, Mich., to Nash, **15**. 71-72; on prizes and privateers, **15**. 71-72.
- Gormand, Mr., **13**. 178.
- Gore, Thomas, reports resolutions in House of Commons, **5**. 758.
- Gorgebyus, Z., asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Gorrell. See Goral.
- Gorrell (Gorrill, Gorrells), Ralph, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86.
- coms'r on pub. buildings, **24**. 20; on town, **24**. 779.
- in Assembly, **12**. 2, 12, 32, 38, 40, 41, 43, 46, 47, 51, 53, 60, 82, 87, 122, 165, 172, 178, 181, 184, 185, 186, 201, 219, 230, 252, 268, 573, 588, 589; **19**. 530.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 505, 523, 536, 914, 927, 960.
- juror, **10**. 2, 3.
- to Caswell on court affairs, **13**. 27.
- to Council of Safety on preparation for Cherokee campaign, **10**. 668.
- to make arms, **10**. 354.
- Gorrell, Robert, money from, **21**. 1065.
- Gorry, Mr., on com. C. C., **17**. 119.
- Gorum, Col., routed by Br., **15**. 456. See also Gorham, Col.
- Gosby, Hannah, imports persons, **1**. 394.
- rights sold to, **1**. 396.
- Gosby, John, imported, **1**. 394.
- Gosby, Mary, imported, **1**. 436.
- Goshen, **8**. xxx; **15**. 640.
- Goshen, seat of Person, **14**. 857, 858.
- Goshen, Duplin Co., **23**. 342.
- Goshen, O., Moravian settlement at, **5**. 1158.
- Goshen Baptist Association, history, **5**. 1175, 1179.
- Goshen church, **5**. 1199, 1211.
- Goshen District, Granville Co., tax payers in, **26**. 1274-1275.
- oath of allegiance taken in, **22**. 177-179.
- Goshen Swamp, **24**. 642.
- bill to improve navigation, **20**. 170, 176, 188, 199, 300, 350.
- Gosley, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Goslin, Ambrose, army pay, **17**. 215. army rank, **16**. 1063.
- Goslin, Simon, army rank, **16**. 1069. receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Gosnell, Wm., buys shoes, **1**. 456.
- Goss, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Goss, James, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Goss, Jno., in militia, **22**. 330.
- Goss, Thomas, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Goss, Thos., in militia, **22**. 379.
- Goss, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 248.





Goss, Zachariah, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Gossard, Jno., in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Gossep, John, exempted, **9**. 458.  
 Gosse's, Wm., **15**. 380.  
 Gostman, John, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Gothrop, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 Gotson, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 Gouch, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1065.  
 Gouch, Rowland, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Gouch, Wm., army pay, **17**. 213.  
     army rank, **16**. 1065.  
 Goudybock, Adam, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Goudybock, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Goudycock, Adam, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Goudycock, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Gough, Mr., bill paid, **16**. 942.  
 Gough, Thomas, inhabitant of Va., **1**. 385.  
 Gough, Thomas, witness, **1**. 485.  
 Gough, Wm., army rank, **15**. 725; **16**. 1062.  
 Gould, Mr., **4**. 208.  
 Gould, Lt., killed, **15**. 638.  
 Gould, Maj. Gen., commands Br. in S. C., **15**. 497.  
 Gould, Daniel, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31, 35.  
 Gould, Elizabeth, appoints attorney to collect arrears of husband's salary, **5**. 417-418.  
 Gould (Goulde), Geo., **4**. 1115, 1117, 1123, 1124.  
     a J. P., **4**. 800, 882, 1118.  
     attorney to collect salary due to, **5**. 417-418.  
     commissioner on Carteret's lands, **4**. 639, 799-800.  
     dead, **5**. 36.  
     expenses as commissioner on Granville's line, **4**. 807-811; in surveying Granville's line, **4**. 698-700.  
     fees as surveyor general, **4**. 712.  
     land grant asked for, **4**. 701.  
     land grant to, **4**. 601, 636, 679, 711, 855, 884.  
     petition about surveyor's fees, **4**. 743, 744, 748.  
     recommended for council, **4**. 586, 1166.  
     surveyor, **23**. 300.  
     surveyor Gen., **4**. 966; **6**. 993.  
     takes depositions, **4**. 1189.  
     to return surveys by Gray, **4**. 886.

Gould, Jas., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Gould, Thos., on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.  
 Goulde, John, land grant to, **4**. 625.  
 Goulde (Goold, Golde), Stephen (Severus, Stevans), case of mentioned, **4**. 91.  
     land grants to, **4**. 890, 891.  
     message in regard to, **4**. 90.  
     petition considered, **4**. 130, 131.  
     to give surety as collector, **3**. 538-539.  
     to qualify justices, **3**. 252.  
 Goulding, Thos., in militia, **22**. 427.  
 Goulding, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 1247, 1248.  
 Goupfer, Christopher, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Gourley, Thos., clerk of court, **22**. 701.  
 Gourney, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 644.  
     rights proved, **4**. 644.  
 Gouthrop, John, army pay, **17**. 213.  
 Goutrage, —, **22**. 981.  
 Goutrage, —, drives Harper into Currituck, **13**. 219, 225.  
 Govan Parish, Scotland, **5**. iii.  
 Gove, Richard, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Goven, Chas., quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Gover, Samuel, in army, **13**. 524.  
 Gouverneur, —, owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 Government, **2**. 395-396, 419, 420.  
     act for preservation of in S. C., **2**. 863-867; for bills of credit to support, **25**. 238; for in N. C., **25**. 152-4; for revenue for, **24**. 655-8, 731, 796-8; **25**. 41; for support of, **24**. 438-9, 731-2, 796-8, 800, 802-3, 813, 885-6, 899, 952-3; **25**. 7-9, 41, 77, 78-9, 80; for support of mentioned, **22**. 967; for tax for, **25**. 174, 309; on contingent expenses, **23**. 494, 542, 617, 841; on expenses, **23**. 2, 95, 121, 122, 292-6, 339, 371-5, 395, 749; **25**. 492; to be printed, **6**. 1012-1013; to establish in N. C., **23**. 38-40, 95.  
 Adams's thoughts on, **11**. 321-327  
 alterations in suggested by Martin, **10**. 277-278.  
 answers on, **6**. 605, 622-623.  
 association to protect G. against regulators, **6**. 549.  
 bill for erecting houses for, **12**. 125, 128, 178-179, 283, 287; for support of, **5**. 1026, 1027, 1029, 1032, 1036, 1071, 1072, 1074, 1077-1078, 1079, 1081, 1097; to defray expenses of, **6**. 1100, 1101, 1104, 1108, 1125, 1144, 1165, 1168, 1169, 1174, 1182,



- 1199; **7.** 596, 603, 607, 623, 627, 628, 640, 644, 646, 668, 695; **8.** 366, 371, 383, 436, 438, 444, 447, 448, 478; for support of, **16.** 67, 69, 93, 111, 120, 126, 128, 135, 162; **18.** 128, 135, 154, 164, 220, 271, 352, 353, 374, 377, 387, 427; for tax for support of, **17.** 296, 321, 343, 384, 394, 395, 406, 410; **19.** 653, 657, 684, 690, 703, 705; **20.** 25, 40, 46, 53, 101, 205, 206, 263, 267, 287-288, 292, 321, 385, 443, 468, 491, 508, 513, 579, 586-588; on salaries, **20.** 321, 592, 593; to alter oath to, **19.** 434, 472, 482, 767, 770, 773, 810, 825; to continue executive powers of, **17.** 639, 643, 702, 722, 727, 728, 777; to establish in West, **20.** 142, 326; to fix seat of, **12.** 177, 178-179, 362, 382; to invest in gov., **17.** 847, 942.
- branches to be separate, **22.** 662; **23.** 977.
- Carteret surrenders his right in, **11.** 76, 77, 93, 94, 96.
- character, **2.** vii, ix; discussed, **17.** 36, 39; in colonial N. C., **9.** vii, viii, ix; of officials, **2.** ix; of the temporary gov't organized, **10.** 591.
- committee on expenses of, **19.** 416, 425, 431-432, 434, 728, 755, 759, 775, 827; appointed to frame and reports of same, **10.** 175, 181, 193, 208-214; to report on plan of, **10.** iv.
- condition from Martin's standpoint, **10.** ix-x; in N. C., **9.** 1215; in So. States, **15.** 577.
- constitution of 1776, **10.** 1006-1013.
- correspondence to be sent to Eng., **7.** 267.
- debts to pleadable, **1.** 675.
- departments should be separate, **22.** 17.
- discussed by Johnston, **11.** 504-505.
- divisions of proposed, **10.** 870b, 870f-870h.
- efficiency, **10.** xl.
- efforts by Assem. to establish, **7.** 692-693.
- emissions for, **8.** 213.
- feebleness of responsible for rebellion, **11.** 725, 726.
- forms of in American colonies, **1.** 224-226.
- funds should be provided for support of, **5.** 215, 216, 236.
- Hooper on form desirable, **10.** 866-869, 870.
- impotence, **10.** 47.
- impropriety in conducting it in King's name, **10.** 1039.
- instruction in regard to revenue for, **5.** 1106, 1114-1115; to Mecklenburg delegates on form of, **10.** 238-242.
- kinds in N. C., **9.** iii.
- lack of respect for, **2.** ix-xi.
- made distinct from S. C., **1.** 772-773, 775-776, 799-800, 841.
- no fixed seat of and influence on preservation of historical materials, **11.** iv.
- not strengthened by patent offices, **11.** 723.
- of Albemarle, **1.** 162-175.
- of Cape Fear, views of Proprietors, **1.** 58-59.
- of colonies, discussed, **2.** 630-631.
- organization of, **1.** xii-xv; **10.** xxiii-xxvi; in 1775 and 1776, **10.** v-ix, xi, xix-xxi.
- personnel of, **9.** xxvii, xxviii.
- proposed, **1.** 44-45.
- provision for expenses, **23.** 517.
- reasons for silence of, **10.** 174.
- report on, **7.** 447-448; on expenses of desired, **7.** 449-450.
- results of compliance on part of, **10.** 401-402.
- should be suspended, **10.** 86.
- strengthening of considered, **10.** 402-404.
- summary of that organized by Prov. Cong., **10.** 370.
- temporary com. to form, **10.** 552, 579; form proposed, **10.** 1037.
- Tryon on character of, **7.** 472-491, 498-499.
- under the Proprietors, **4.** 1200.
- view of, **8.** xlii; in N. C., **10.** xxii.
- Washington on form and character of, **16.** 813-823.
- Governor, Mr., **15.** 338.
- Governor (and Governors of North Carolina), **1.** 530; **22.** 259, 316, 476, 477, 479, 483, 503, 506, 532, 533, 561, 722, 727; **24.** 11, 186, 215, 219, 224, 255, 257, 262, 275, 323, 331, 332, 341, 342, 343, 350, 354, 356, 357, 367, 370, 378, 380, 385, 402, 403, 404, 405, 415, 418, 419, 421, 423, 425, 426, 432, 433, 436, 437, 442, 444, 448, 455, 456, 467.



475, 476, 477, 480, 481, 482, 483,  
 496, 499, 509, 512, 522, 524, 545,  
 546, 547, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557,  
 558, 559, 560, 562, 565, 567, 580,  
 586, 590, 599, 601, 604, 609, 625,  
 630, 633, 638, 648, 650, 652, 653,  
 654, 655, 656, 663, 664, 679, 680,  
 683, 685, 710, 712, 713, 715, 718,  
 721, 723, 724, 733, 737, 744, 749,  
 758, 766, 783, 784, 785, 786, 788,  
 789, 791, 802, 806, 808, 812, 814,  
 815, 816, 817, 818, 820, 822, 823,  
 888, 892, 893, 897, 900, 907, 908,  
 952, 959, 967, 975; **25.** 2, 4, 5, 10,  
 23, 39, 43, 55, 65, 81, 94, 95, 119,  
**121, 122, 139, 140, 152, 153, 154,**  
 155, 156, 158, 159, 164, 165, 175,  
 176, 177, 193, 198, 201, 202, 206,  
 211, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 220,  
 224, 234, 235, 236, 240, 241, 243,  
 245, 246, 248, 252, 274, 285, 287,  
**296, 298, 304, 306, 309, 310, 311,**  
 312, 319, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330,  
 331, 332, 334, 336, 337, 338, 339,  
 340, 341, 342, 343, 345, 346, 347,  
 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354,  
 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362,  
 363, 364, 366, 367, 370, 371, 372,  
 373, 374, 375, 378, 387, 389, 390,  
 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 398,  
 399, 401, 402, 405, 407, 415, 422,  
 424, 430, 432, 433, 434, 435, 447,  
 448, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455,  
 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 462, 463,  
 464, 466, 467, 468, 470, 471, 472,  
 473, 474, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480,  
 481, 482, 483, 484, 486, 487, 489,  
 490, 491, 492, 494, 495, 496, 497,  
 498, 499, 500, 501, 503, 504, 505,  
 506, 509, 510, 511, 513, 514, 515,  
 516; 518, 519, 519a, 519d, 519f, 520,  
 521.

a part of the Assembly, **3.** 478.

act for him to buy tobacco, **24.** 407-  
 8; on fees of, **23.** 83, 276, 860-1;  
**25.** 196, 197, 198, 220; on his ap-  
 pointment of officers, **25.** 198; on  
 salary, **24.** 5-6, 163-164, 188, 259,  
 326-7, 406-7, 444-5, 501, 648, 668,  
 709, 796, 957; **25.** 120-1; repealed,  
**13.** 472; to vest lands in, **23.** 708-  
 711; to vest powers of govern-  
 ment in, **24.** 379-80.

addresses to and from Assembly,

**12.** 4-5, 76-77, 117, 119, 120, 123-  
 124, 156-157, 174, 175, 208, 267, 268,  
 271, 272, 274-275, 277-278, 281-282,  
 284, 299, 300, 318, 339, 340-341, 342,

348, 378, 384, 393, 416-417, 552,  
 556, 558-560, 564, 569-570, 572, 577,  
 578, 600, 608-609, 626-627, 634, 659,  
 661-664, 665, 668-669, 670, 677, 681-  
 682, 683-684, 700, 707-708, 712, 717-  
 718, 720, 728, 742-743, 765, 774,  
 817, 819-821, 823, 825, 827, 831,  
 832-833; **13.** 533, 626, 628-630, 737,  
 740, 767, 789, 791-793, 796, 826,  
 914, 916-917, 918; **14.** 24, 77; **16.**  
 5-19, 20, 23, 25, 26, 29, 30-31, 34,  
 35, 40-43, 48, 54, 68, 77, 78, 91,  
 98, 111, 114-115, 120, 121, 122, 123,  
 125, 133, 140, 150, 164, 171; **19.**  
 3, 4, 5, 8, 11, 12, 16, 19, 20, 27-29,  
 42, 43, 47, 61, 74, 76, 80, 83, 84,  
 91, 94, 99, 100, 105, 116, 118, 123,  
 131, 132, 135, 137, 138, 140, 141,  
 142, 147, 149, 151, 158, 161-162,  
 166, 171, 175, 184, 208, 218, 219,  
 223, 224, 228, 229, 231, 236, 237,  
 240-243, 244, 245-246, 248, 250, 252,  
 253, 254, 257, 258, 262, 265, 266,  
 268, 276, 280, 281, 284, 285, 287,  
 293, 302, 305, 306, 336-337, 338,  
 347, 351, 352, 354, 357, 360-361, 364,  
 402, 406, 407, 408, 412, 418, 422,  
 426, 429, 432, 433, 434, 439, 444,  
 451, 458, 466, 488, 491, 492, 493,  
 494-499, 501-502, 505-506, 508, 512,  
 515, 517, 522-523, 524, 530-531, 534,  
 536, 537, 539-540, 541, 548, 549, 564,  
 565, 574, 575, 577, 586, 589-590,  
 593, 598-599, 606, 608, 618-619, 622,  
 630, 631, 635, 663, 665-666, 670, 674,  
 677, 679, 680, 681, 692, 699, 701,  
 704, 723, 724-727, 730-731, 733, 734,  
 739, 740, 741, 745-747, 748, 749,  
 750-751, 754, 755, 758, 765-766, 769,  
 770, 774, 775, 779, 792, 802, 806,  
 809, 816; **20.** 3, 4, 6, 7, 13, 15,  
 16, 20, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 38, 41,  
 42, 47, 48, 50, 62, 68, 80, 86, 95,  
 115, 122, 128-130, 135, 136, 144-  
 145, 146, 150, 151, 152, 158, 208,  
 218-219, 220, 228, 240, 243, 244,  
 246-247, 250-251, 253, 254, 262, 264-  
 265, 266, 267, 269, 274, 276, 278,  
 279, 280, 303, 312, 318, 327, 338,  
 393, 408, 409, 410, 425, 432, 433,  
 437, 444, 445, 451, 457, 458-459,  
 462, 466, 470, 472, 477-478, 483, 484,  
 485, 489, 493, 496; **21.** 5, 10-12,  
 13, 18, 19, 20, 25, 26, 30, 41, 44,  
 53-54, 56, 66, 69, 73, 84-85, 90, 111,  
 202, 206, 227, 230, 250, 262-263, 265,  
 280, 295, 311-313, 315, 317, 319, 426-  
 429, 578, 594, 598, 612-613, 620, 644,





655, 656, 657, 660, 661, 697.  
 allowance to sec'y, **17.** 876.  
 appointed by Gen. Assem. and powers, **10.** 1008, 1009, 1013.  
 appointed independent of S. C., **1.** 750.  
 asked for list of warrants, **17.** 326.  
 assumptions of power, **1.** 540.  
 authority encroached on by Board of War, **15.** vii-viii; on calling Assembly, **13.** 780-781.  
 authorized to command troops in N. C. and appoint officers for, **12.** 99, 100.  
 Barrow to on voyage to France, **11.** 358-359.  
 bill for appointing, &c., **12.** 41, 47; for salary to, **13.** 747, 757, 760, 793, 800, 801, 807, 811-813, 814, 817; **19.** 179, 183, 225, 301, 302, 308, 349, 363, 417, 420, 421, 431-432, 464, 518, 521, 527, 748, 755, 796, 827-828; **20.** 592, 593; to ascertain salary of, **12.** 75, 81, 82, 83, 112; **16.** 52, 55, 85, 88; **19.** 26, 55; to increase salary, **12.** 241, 250-251, 253-254, 433, 434, 440-442, 592, 600, 601, 613, 653, 703, 705, 716, 730, 732, 754, 776, 786, 793; to repeal act on salary, **12.** 831, 833, 853; to ascertain fees of private secretary, **16.** 90, 92, 95, 120, 124, 152-153; to buy arms with tobacco, **17.** 846, 850, 858, 864, 941, 946, 949, 957, 964, 965, 968; to extend powers of, **17.** 865, 867-868, 959; to invest gov't in, **17.** 847, 942; to regulate fees of sec'y, **19.** 58, 81, 113.  
 cannot be tried in the province, **3.** 389, 391; vote as a councillor, **2.** 558.  
 Caswell reelected governor, **13.** 402; to Gen. Assem. on his re-election, **13.** 99-100.  
 circular to on delegates to Cont. Cong., **9.** 1108; on embargo on corn and privateers, **5.** 756-757; on enlistments for French war, **5.** 330; insult by governor of Buenos Ayres, **8.** 229-230; on limiting trade of N. E., **9.** 1186; on relations of Parlt. and colonies, **9.** 1138-1140; on resolutions of House of Commons, **9.** 1137.  
 commission and instructions to Johnson, **1.** 554-557.  
 commissions attorneys, **7.** 843.

committee on accounts of, **19.** 138, 139, 143, 146, 174, 178, 196, 251-252, 261-262, 271, 291, 300, 324, 340; on address of, **17.** 276, 281, 283, 285, 286, 288, 292, 306, 307-308, 309, 311-312, 320, 323, 328, 331, 356.  
 conferences with Council of State, **19.** 855-878.  
 correspondence to be sent to Eng., **7.** 267; to be kept up with, **5.** 37.  
 counties named for, **4.** iv.  
 cramped authority of, **13.** v.  
 Dartmouth to on use of ships of war, **10.** 242.  
 Deputy's office for sale, **1.** 768.  
 determines value of currency, **4.** 1148.  
 duties in matter of trade and navigation laws, **1.** 496-497-498, 501-504.  
 ecclesiastical rights reserved to, **5.** 1137.  
 elected by Assembly, **12.** 562, 569-570, 577, 667, 669, 670, 674, 676, 677, 681-682, 683-684; **13.** 737, 738, 788, 789; **16.** 35, 37, 38, 39, 40; **17.** 310, 311, 318, 330, 798, 803, 804, 809, 810, 811, 813, 885, 888, 891, 892, 894, 896, 897; **18.** 77, 78, 101, 105, 125, 143, 307, 312, 336, 337, 348, 352, 366-367, 369-370; **19.** 15, 16, 17, 18, 22, 24, 27-30, 136, 150, 152, 156, 169-171, 244-245, 265, 269, 276, 409, 420, 422, 436, 460, 462, 514, 538, 539, 540, 733, 752, 774, 806; **20.** 28, 29, 42, 48, 206, 207, 210, 218, 225, 388, 389, 395, 401, 416, 490-491, 495, 500, 512, 518, 789-790; **21.** 19, 26, 37, 44, 50, 53-54, 61-62, 63, 64, 215, 216, 232, 240, 243, 244, 245, 249, 253, 254, 255, 280, 282, 287, 302, 303, 305, 306, 311, 314, 320, 321, 325, 326, 330, 331, 365, 373, 374, 383, 385, 585, 587, 596, 600, 603, 604, 605, 608, 609, 612, 614, 616, 630, 631, 632, 647, 648, 651, 652, 653, 661, 664, 669, 689, 691, 698, 700, 701, 703, 704, 749, 772, 773, 777, 783, 840, 842, 844, 845, 927, 934, 942, 943, 1016, 1018, 1022, 1023.  
 election by Legislature proposed, **10.** 870c, 870h; qualifications and powers, **23.** 981-2.  
 empowered to grant warrants on treasury, **17.** 325.  
 enquiry if he had taken oath, **1.** 506, 509.



exacts illegal fees, **6.** xix.  
 fees, **3.** 160; **4.** 189-190, 207; **5.** 97;  
**8.** 271-272; for land grants, **4.**  
 1128; of private secretary, **23.**  
 861; **24.** 445; finds right to As-  
 sembly troublesome, **25.** v.  
 form of oath taken, **1.** 227-228.  
 gifts to forbidden, **5.** 240.  
 given power to prorogue and call  
 Assembly, &c., **24.** 164, 188, 327.  
 Hasell acting, **8.** 626; **9.** 4.  
 history of act for defraying charges  
 of, **3.** 176.  
 impeached by Assembly, **9.** xlii.  
 impeachment of provided, **23.** 982.  
 Indian name for, **7.** 219.  
 instructions to, **1.** 844-846; **4.** 587;  
**5.** 565, 591-592; **6.** 137-142; **7.** 227-  
 229, 231; to Burrington, **3.** 66-73,  
 90-118; to Dobbs, **5.** 1103-1144; **6.**  
 524-532; to Johnston, see instruc-  
 tions to Burrington, **3.** 90-118; to  
 Martin, **8.** 512, 513-516; compared  
 with those to Tryon, **8.** 512; on  
 Assembly, **6.** 655-656; on bound-  
 ary question, **1.** 641; on council  
 read, **6.** 82-83; on lands, **11.** 243-  
 244; on laws on naturalization, di-  
 vorce and lands, **11.** 242-43; on lot-  
 tery acts, **11.** 228; on passing and  
 repealing laws, **9.** 856-857; on riot  
 act, **11.** 240-241; on suspending  
 execution in case of appeal, **2.**  
 637; on treason, **1.** 345; quoted,  
**6.** 251-252, 254; to Tynte, **1.** 704-  
 707.  
 judicial powers, **1.** 375-376.  
 kept in power of Assemblies, **5.** 644.  
 lack of support for, **1.** 547.  
 laws limiting power of, **3.** 15.  
 letter to on Va. boundary, **1.** 647-  
 648.  
 list of, Archdale, **1.** 389-390; Bur-  
 rington, **2.** ix, 480-482; Cary, **1.**  
 629; Eden, **1.** 967; **2.** 50-51; Ever-  
 ard, **2.** ix, 559; Gibbs, **1.** xxiv;  
 Harvey, (Thos.), **1.** 405; Hyde, **1.**  
 733, 750, 773, 776, 799-800, 841,  
 842; Inglesby, **1.** 528; Ludwell, **1.**  
 360-361, 373; Martin, **9.** 15, 16;  
 Pollock, **1.** 869; Sothell, **1.** 339;  
 Tynte, **1.** 694-696, 776; Wilkinson,  
**1.** 333-338.  
 made separate from S. C., **1.** xxxi.  
 may appoint 7 members of council,  
**3.** 92; fill vacancies on bench, **25.**  
 435; issue land grants, **4.** 713;

march out of State with militia,  
**24.** 129.  
 messages to and from Assem., Com-  
 on, instructions to, &c., **20.** 504,  
 505, 506, 512, 521, 528, 529, 536,  
 537, 551, 552, 553, 558, 570, 572,  
 583, 588, 591, 596. See also Ad-  
 dresses.  
 method of choice prescribed, **1.** 790;  
 of deposing, **1.** 374; of succession,  
**1.** 379.  
 no offices at disposal of, **11.** 726.  
 needs secretary and expenses of,  
**22.** 1042-3.  
 nomination and election of by As-  
 sembly, **12.** 24-25, 27, 30, 32, 33.  
 not allowed by act of Trade and N.,  
**1.** 530-531; to trade for them-  
 selves or as factors, **2.** 481, 482.  
 not generally qualified, **1.** 540.  
 not to leave his post, **3.** 99.  
 not to receive gifts, **5.** 1115; from  
 Assem., **7.** 228, 357-358; **9.** 202.  
 not to march out of state, **22.** 936.  
 notification to on boundary, **1.** 645-6.  
 office magnified, **19.** iv.  
 official papers to be preserved, **24.**  
 951.  
 opposes Epis. church, **1.** 602.  
 order of succession, **1.** 337; **5.** 1143;  
 in case of death, **3.** 73, 99, 100.  
 ordinance on succession in office of,  
**10.** 991-992; fixing succession in  
 office, **23.** 989; for gov. to require  
 oath of allegiance, **23.** 985-6; to  
 appoint, **23.** 986.  
 pardon of not recognized by judges,  
**25.** 39.  
 payments to be made to, **12.** 211;  
 by Treasurers, **12.** 387, 389.  
 Pitt to on offences against Spain,  
**5.** 785.  
 Porter's opinion on his right to ap-  
 point councillors, **3.** 196-197.  
 powers, **1.** 361, 362-363, 367-368, 374-  
 380, 381-384, 555-556, 695-696, 705-  
 706; **3.** 67-73; **4.** 1142; **6.** 526; **15.**  
 2; and fees, **7.** 472, 475, 483; lim-  
 ited by constitution, **13.** 31; of ap-  
 pointments, **1.** 376; of veto and  
 prorogation, **3.** xiii, 69; over coun-  
 cil, **3.** 91-93; to grant land limited,  
**9.** 632-3, 666, 667; to ratify laws, **3.**  
 146; transferred to Board of War,  
**17.** 718-720, 732, 740-741, 881-2.  
 private secretary to receive fees of,  
**12.** 97-98.



- proprietor acts, **1.** 510.  
 protest against by Assem., **2.** 576-578; against Burrington, **3.** 121-124.  
 remarks on instructions to, **3.** 495-496.  
 remissness in enforcing navigation acts, **1.** 465-466.  
 report on instructions to, **6.** 558-561; on office of, **7.** 447; on warrants issued by, **17.** 334-335.  
 required to report their accounts, **20.** 39, 105, 109.  
 resisted and imprisoned in N. C., **1.** 798.  
 Rice and Rowan acting, **5.** iii, 17-18.  
 right of presentation goes to when vestry fails, **25.** 303.  
 rise of use of term, **1.** xxiv.  
 Robinson to on appointment of Shirley, **5.** 420.  
 salary, **2.** 170, 450; **3.** 30; **5.** 20; **10.** 1013; cut off by restraints on granting lands, **9.** 818-819; raised, **13.** 604-605, 618, 649, 684, 690, 732, 734-734a, 740; to be reduced, **17.** 138; of private sec'y and duties, **24.** 445, 501, 669, 709, 796.  
 should be sole chancellor of court of chancery, **9.** 280.  
 suits against to be brought in England, **3.** 378.  
 title of, **10.** 1013.  
 to appoint J. P.'s, **10.** 1011; **23.** 884, 983; judges, **23.** 872, 873; sheriffs, **23.** 713.  
 to attend Assembly, **22.** 668.  
 to be a fit person to stop illegal trade, **1.** 461.  
 to be chosen by deputies, **2.** 856.  
 to conform to English customs when possible, **3.** 93.  
 to establish counties and fix their representation, **5.** vi.  
 to fill vacancies, **23.** 982.  
 to furnish blank commissions for troops, **12.** 69-70, 74.  
 to give bond to discharge trade and navigation laws, **2.** xiii, 50-51.  
 to issue commissions, letters testamentary, etc., **22.** 907-8.  
 to issue proclamation, **17.** 875.  
 to limit powers of Assembly, **3.** 93-94.  
 to make deputy gov. for N. C., **1.** 381; special reports on condition of province, **3.** 118.  
 to report on paper currency, **17.** 323.  
 to review army, suspend officers, &c., **12.** 93, 107-108.  
 to settle accounts of Chariol & DeCottineau, **12.** 813, 827, 828, 873-874, 878.  
 to try pirates, **3.** 117.  
 vacancy in office of, how filled, **23.** 40.  
**Governor Burke**, privateer, **16.** 520, 521.  
**Governor Dobbs's Tract No. 5**, bill to make entries of, **13.** 566, 578, 583, 598, 668, 681, 699, 703.  
**Governor Dobbs's Survey**, to be vested in John Hay, **17.** 964.  
**Governor of Albemarle**, Berkeley to appoint, **1.** 48-50.  
 ceases to be so called, **1.** xxiv.  
 engross Indian trade, **1.** 287.  
 imprisoned, **1.** 248-249, 282.  
 instructions to John Harvey, **1.** 235-239.  
 list of, Carteret (Cartwright), **1.** xvi, 183, 286; Durant, **1.** 259; Eastchurch, **1.** 230, 232, 284; Harvey, **1.** 253, 283, 316, 327; Jenkins, **1.** xvi-xvii, 259, 270-271, 327; Sothell, **1.** 283; Stephens appointed, **1.** 162; Wilkinson, **1.** 328.  
 powers and duties, **1.** 50, 79, 80, 84-85, 162, 163-164, 173-174, 181-183; under F. C., **1.** 236.  
 salary provided for, **1.** 185-186.  
 Sothell sent out, **1.** 288.  
 to be appointed, **1.** 56.  
 to be paid by trade in furs, **1.** 51, 56.  
 to give warrants of survey, **1.** 52.  
 to serve for 3 years, **1.** 51.  
 two to be appointed, **1.** 49.  
 visited by Fox, **1.** 217-218.  
**Governor of Cape Fear**, methods of choosing, **1.** 58.  
 to be appointed by Proprietors, **1.** 44.  
**Governor of Clarendon Co.**, instructions and powers, **1.** 95-97, 97-98.  
**Governor of Franklin**, appointed, powers, etc., **22.** 666, 667.  
 oath taken by, **22.** 649.  
**Governors of North America**, circular to on appointment of Saunders as commander in chief, **6.** 8; on French war, **5.** 144d-144f, 337-8.  
 Pitt to on appointment of Aber





- cromby as general in chief, **5**. 791-792; on French war, **5**. 744-745.
- Robinson to on expenses of French war, **5**. 351-352.
- Governors of colonies, account of, character, &c., **2**. 158-160-163.
- charges against, **1**. 527.
- tyranny of, **2**. 159-160-163.
- Governors of Plantations, circular letter to on establishing Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223-224.
- to make reports, **1**. 224.
- Governors of Proprietary colonies, character and powers, **1**. 466, 469-470.
- Governors of South Carolina, Johnson, **2**. 282.
- salary, **2**. 196.
- Yeamans appointed, **1**. 209-210, 212-213.
- Governors of Southern Provinces, Pitt to on French war, **5**. 743-744.
- Governor's House, act to build, **25**. 373-8.
- Governor's Island, **17**. 18.
- Br. works in, **14**. 213.
- Governor's palace, act for, **23**. 664-5, 711-13.
- Governorship, rival claimants for, **1**. 696-699.
- Govett, Wm., Caswell to on lottery tickets, **13**. 111.
- Govey, Henry, witness to treaty, **18**. 515.
- Gowdey, Mr., trader of killed, **7**. 866.
- Gowdy (Goudy), Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- in Assembly, **16**. 1, 45, 49, 50, 67, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17**. 722, 727, 755, 877, 878, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **18**. 2, 3, 24, 43, 52, 59, 61, 69, 90, 96, 135, 136, 154, 156, 161, 185; **19**. 384, 388, 390, 391, 396, 397, 398; **20**. 119, 121, 124, 128, 133, 147, 149, 155, 165, 166, 167, 173, 180, 205, 214, 216, 224, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 249, 253, 254, 275, 285, 287, 288, 306, 314, 331, 344, 345, 350, 387, 400, 479, 482, 500, 536, 541, 547, 571; **21**. 2, 3, 6, 7, 8, 32, 35, 47, 52, 59, 66, 68, 74, 77, 84, 93, 104, 109, 115, 121, 129, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189, 198, 204, 214, 235, 264, 274, 300, 334, 581, 584, 592, 597, 598, 625, 644, 667, 671, 679, 680, 694, 696, 697, 726.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 25, 27, 30, 31.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.
- in C. of S., **21**. 778, 818, 819, 935, 987, 991.
- on com. of Assem., **17**. 819, 903; **18**. 9, 28, 47, 52, 237, 262, 285, 286.
- petitions for Fields, **10**. 803-804.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 244.
- Gowen. See Gowin.
- Gowen, Abel, Jr., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Gowen, Abel, Sr., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Gowen, Alexander, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Gowen, Alexander, Sr., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Gowen, Christ., juror, **4**. 524.
- Gowen, Daniel, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Gowen, Ed., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Gowen, Emas, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Gowen, John, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Gowen, Jos., in militia, **22**. 376.
- Gowen, Joseph, tried for theft, **2**. 591, 593-594, 595.
- Gowen, Michael, in militia, **22**. 372.
- Gowen, Thos., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Gowen, Wm., in militia, **22**. 375.
- Gower, Abel, claims allowed, **9**. 414, 527, 528, 536; **22**. 879.
- Gower, Russel, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Gowers, Jonathan, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Gowers, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Gowin. See Gowen.
- Gowin, David, land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Gowin, Jos., in militia, **22**. 366.
- Gowin, Wm., in militia, **22**. 365.
- Gowns, provided for door keeper and mace bearer of Assembly, **6**. 960-961, 962-963; **9**. 383, 384, 453, 461, 468.
- Grabs, Gottfried, asks that Moravian settlement be put into Surry Co., **9**. 47-48.
- Grace, Henry, imported, **1**. 651.
- Grace, Luke, imported, **1**. 650.
- Grace, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 274.
- Grace, slave, **17**. 595.
- Grace church, history, **8**. 744-745, 746, 756.



- Grace Lutheran Church, **8**. 760.  
 Graces, **2**. 302.  
 Gracey, Rob't, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Gracie, Patrick, in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Graddy, Lawrence, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Gradenhutten (Gnadenhutten), Pa.,  
   **5**. 11.  
 Gradey, Wm., in militia, **22**. 280.  
   supplies from, **22**. 277.  
 Gradey, William, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Grady, Reuben, petition on C. H., **9**.  
   806-807.  
 Grady, Wm., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-  
   808.  
 Graeber, Rev. Henry, pastor of Luth-  
   eran churches, **8**. 792.  
 Graff, John Michael, dies, **5**. 1155, 1156,  
   made a bishop, **5**. 1152.  
 Graffins, Charles, land grant to, **4**.  
   332.  
 Graft, Anty., army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Grafton, Duke of, at Privy Council, **11**.  
   212-215.  
 Grafton, Maj., to Burke on stores, **22**.  
   614-15.  
 Grafton, **7**. 836.  
 Grafton (parole), **22**. 874.  
 Grager, Thos., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Gragg, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Graham. See Grayham.  
 Graham, —, **6**. 563.  
 Graham, —, shipmaster, **9**. 1143,  
   1170.  
 Graham, —, taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Graham, Mr., lieut. gov. of Ga., **15**.  
   254; **17**. 980, 988.  
 Graham, Capt., **24**. 450.  
 Graham, Col., commands marksmen,  
   **12**. 530.  
   letter on Indians quoted, **11**. 314.  
   payment to troops in S. C. expedi-  
   tion, **11**. 273.  
 Graham, Lt., dead, **15**. 757.  
 Graham, Maj. (Br.), commands Br. on  
   Congaree, **14**. 517.  
   corps broken up, **15**. 260, 262.  
   location, **15**. 251.  
 Graham, Alexander, court martialled,  
   **12**. 514.  
 Graham, Alexander, petitions for Mc-  
   Dugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Graham, Alex., on regulation of Cross  
   Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Graham, Alex., to be executed, **12**.  
   535.  
 Graham, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 215.  
   army rank, **16**. 1070.  
   deposition on Toryism of Moore, **15**.  
   688-690.  
 Graham, Daniel, petitions for McDug-  
   al, **9**. 683-684.  
 Graham, Dugald, on regulation of  
   Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Graham, Edwin, thanked, **18**. 447.  
 Graham, F., on confiscation act, **15**.  
   203-205.  
 Graham, Faithful, **13**. 303, 305.  
   on S. C. of Bladen, **10**. 24; of Wil-  
   mington, **10**. 15.  
 Graham, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Graham, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1070.  
 Graham, Geo., **19**. 969.  
   ensign, **10**. 187.  
   in militia, **17**. 1042.  
   money from, **21**. 1065.  
   movements, **19**. 973, 975, 990.  
   petition for rejected, **17**. 722.  
   sheriff, **21**. 1075.  
 Graham, Geo., exempted, **6**. 819.  
 Graham, James, (son of Gen. Jos.), **19**.  
   991.  
 Graham, James, agrees to restitution  
   of fees in Rowan, **8**. 521-522, 534.  
 Graham, James, asks pardon for Hun-  
   ter, **9**. 86-87.  
 Graham, James, on S. C. of Pitt, **9**.  
   1240.  
 Graham, James, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Graham, James, referee on fees, **8**.  
   521, 535.  
 Graham (Grimes), James, regulator.  
   **8**. 519.  
 Graham, James, to be att'y gen., **1**.  
   464.  
 Graham, James, Jr., petition against  
   marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Graham, James, Sr., petition against  
   marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Graham, John, allowance to, **12**. 609.  
   allowance to as quarter master, **13**.  
   902, 903, 910, 994.  
 Graham, John, army pay, **17**. 213.  
   army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Graham, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1070.  
   captain, **10**. 320, 949.  
 Graham, John, captain, **22**. 114, 115.  
 Graham, John, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 26.  
 Graham, John, juror, **22**. 508.  
 Graham, John, owes state, **21**. 1071.  
 Graham, John, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Graham, John, petition, **18**. 61, 107.  
   147, 293, 300, 365.  
 Graham, John, petition against mar-  
   riage act, **9**. 623-624.



Graham, John, stray master, **10**. 589.  
 Graham, Joseph, **22**. 134.  
   affidavit considered, **17**. 403-404.  
   army pay, **17**. 213.  
   correspondence with Murphey on  
     revolution, **19**. iii, vi, 956, 967,  
     968-988, 992, 993.  
   in Assembly, **20**. 476, 477, 478, 480,  
     489, 491, 500, 503, 510, 514, 515,  
     516, 519, 520, 523, 525, 527, 536,  
     538, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555,  
     567, 572, 577, 581, 587, 597; **21**. 5, 8,  
     37, 49, 81, 90, 93, 116, 154, 184,  
     230, 233, 268, 274, 299, 311, 324,  
     327, 397, 405, 585, 593, 596, 598,  
     606, 618, 623, 627, 628, 629, 634,  
     643, 646, 647, 652, 653, 661, 665,  
     666, 667, 670, 671, 679, 680, 685,  
     694, 696, 697, 701, 709, 710, 714,  
     717, 726, 727, 730, 732, 733, 736,  
     737, 738, 740, 743, 746, 753, 754,  
     757, 773, 774, 775, 781, 782, 783,  
     784, 792, 794, 802, 806, 810, 812,  
     814, 815, 816, 819, 822, 826, 833,  
     838, 839, 844, 845, 846, 848, 852,  
     860, 867, 868, 875, 884, 886, 887,  
     891, 930, 932, 944, 958, 979, 980,  
     982, 983, 984, 991, 993, 1022.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 26(?), 27,  
     30, 32, 35.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
   in militia, **17**. 1042.  
   pensioner, **22**. 66.  
   revolutionary services of, **19**. 955-  
     967; **22**. 121-126.  
   sheriff, **21**. 1075.  
   to Conner on revolution, **19**. 989-  
     991.  
   trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Graham, Malcol, petitions for Mc-  
   Dugal, **9**. 683-684.  
 Graham, Michael, petitions for Mc-  
   Dugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Graham, Murdock, petitions for Mc-  
   Dugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Graham, Peter, army pay, **17**. 213.  
   army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Graham, Richard, land grant to, **4**.  
   950, 964.  
   payment to, **5**. 982.  
 Graham, Richard, horse stolen, **22**.  
   504.  
 Graham, Richard, juror, **22**. 509.  
 Graham, Richard, lieut., **10**. 622.  
 Graham, Robert, has factory in New-  
   bern, **9**. 270.  
 Graham, Robert, juror, **22**. 508.

Graham, Thos., **11**. 829.  
 Graham, Thomas, receives clothing,  
   **16**. 619.  
 Graham, Thomas, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Graham, Will, petition, **20**. 577.  
 Graham (Grayham), Wm., a J. P., **23**.  
   994.  
   account of, **19**. 456, 478, 485, 799,  
     801, 827.  
   and Gilbert's accounts, **13**. 703-704.  
   and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**.  
     1263-1268.  
   army pay, **17**. 215.  
   army rank, **16**. 1067.  
   attacks S. C. Tories, **15**. 179.  
   chm. Tryon S. C., **10**. 296, 297, 298,  
     423, 424, 440, 661; and Moore  
     case, **15**. 689.  
   colonel, **10**. 206, 532.  
   commissioner to settle for salt, **12**.  
     652, 763; to correct accounts of,  
     **12**. 141, 161-162, 307, 323-324, 333.  
   committee to reexamine accounts of,  
     **13**. 574, 609-610, 674, 678, 711, 724.  
   in Assembly, **12**. 596, 601, 622, 633,  
     764, 797; **13**. 532, 533, 549, 553,  
     556, 624, 735, 756, 825, 827, 858,  
     859, 871, 873.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 89, 166, 173, 915,  
     924, 960.  
   joins other troops, **14**. 782.  
   makes charges against Epey, **13**.  
     827-828.  
   McLean dissents from com. in set-  
     tlement of accounts of, **12**. 214.  
   on com. of Assembly, **12**. 772, 831;  
     **13**. 616, 733, 867, 960.  
   on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 938, 948.  
   on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 423;  
     com. of secrecy, &c., **10**. 424.  
   pensioner, **22**. 67.  
   petition, **21**. 154.  
   refuses to act in purchase of arms,  
     **12**. 146.  
   resigns as colonel, **17**. 751.  
   revolutionary services of, **22**. 126-  
     128.  
   signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
   surety for pay of troops, **15**. 687,  
     688.  
   to pay for salt, **10**. 999.  
 Graham (Grayham), Wm., takes bribe,  
   **17**. 667, 672.  
   to Rutherford on Indian troubles,  
     **22**. 778.  
 Graham, Wm. A., extract from lecture  
   of on expedition against Scovil-





- ites, **10**. 340.  
 revolutionary services of N. C., **22**. 729-31.
- Graham and Wight**, petition on exchange rate of bills, **6**. 16-17.
- Graham, N. C.**, **8**. 740.
- Grahams, Johnston & Co.**, to send ammunition to Stuart, **10**. 794.
- Grahams, George**, land grant to, **4**. 353.
- Graham's**, **14**. 662.
- Graham's Cavalry**, **19**. 969, 990.
- Grain**, act to prevent exportation of, **5**. 23; **25**. 255-6; to limit exportation of, **23**. 388.  
 bill to prevent exportation, **5**. 45, 47, 48, 53, 65, 66, 67, 68, 76.  
 Dartmouth on embargo on, **9**. 361.  
 embargo on exportation, **9**. 323-324, 327-328; discussed, **9**. 621.  
 exportation allowed, **2**. 572; **18**. 566-567; forbidden, **2**. 64-65, 183, 250, 297; **4**. 283; **5**. 32-33; **7**. 226-227; **18**. 519, 597; **22**. 524-5, 939-40.  
 scarce, **14**. 332-333.  
 tax in to be collected, **14**. 389-390, 640, 720, 737, 742; paid in, **14**. 396, 408, 421-422, 443, 458, 466, 470, 477, 485.
- Grainge**. See Grange.
- Grainge, George**, a J. P., **6**. 1070.
- Grainge, John**, a J. P., **6**. 1070.
- Grainger**. See Granger.
- Grainger, —**, **16**. 944, 946, 952.
- Grainger, —**, candidate, **17**. 130.
- Grainger, Mr.**, **10**. 787.
- Grainger, Mr.**, **13**. 94.
- Grainger, Mr.**, sends for flag, **22**. 537.
- Grainger, Mrs.**, **22**. 538.
- Grainger, Capt.**, **18**. 211.
- Grainger, Maj.**, **16**. 533, 535.
- Grainger, C.**, candidate for Gen. Assembly, **16**. 980.
- Grainger (Graingers, Granger), Caleb**, act for him to build bridge, **23**. 384-385; **24**. 462-3.  
 asks recruiting expenses from Assembly, **5**. 255, 256.  
 bad conduct of, **6**. 282-283, 284.  
 bill to build bridge, **4**. 1320, 1322, 1323, 1329, 1334, 1335, 1336, 1338, 1339, 1348; **16**. 66, 68, 75, 83, 90; **19**. 38, 39, 44-45, 58.  
 buys lottery tickets, **11**. 742.  
 commands troops, **5**. 794.  
 company sent to N. Y., **5**. xxvii; to S. C., **5**. xxix.
- coms'r on building, **24**. 520; on Clark claims, **24**. 457, 525, 526; on pilotage, **23**. 650.  
 in Assembly, **4**. 841, 1175, 1176; **8**. 131.  
 in militia, **22**. 306, 311, 385.  
 land grant to, **4**. 596.  
 lieut. col. in troops for French war, **5**. xi.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-60.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington, **10**. 69, 72, 89, 141, 158, 159, 160, 262.  
 payment to, **5**. 798, 807, 968, 973.  
 reports on his expenses in N. Y. and S. C., **5**. 799-800.  
 resurvey to, **6**. 635, 1083.  
 sheriff, **4**. 947.
- Grainger, Caleb**, army record, **13**. 474.  
 captain, **10**. 187.  
 in Assem., **19**. 1, 2, 3, 11, 15, 20, 31, 510, 528, 608, 616.  
 nom. for C. C., **19**. 582.  
 on com. of Assembly, **16**. 21, 32, 35, 48.  
 petition, **19**. 78, 79; considered, **16**. 116.  
 taxable, **15**. 191.  
 voter, **15**. 238.
- Grainger, Caleb**, in militia, **22**. 383, 386.
- Grainger, Jas.**, on council of State, **15**. 417, 418.
- Grainger, John**, lieut., **10**. 187.
- Grainger, Joshua**, in militia, **22**. 384.
- Grainger, Joshua**, proposed as commissioner, **4**. 483.  
 rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Grainger, Mary**, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Gralor, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 641.
- Grames, Thomas**, regulator, **7**. 735.
- Grammer, John**, in militia, **22**. 416.
- Grammond Hill, Conn.**, **8**. xxxviii.
- Grampus**, sloop, **8**. 545.
- Granad, Gosper**, in militia, **22**. 318.
- Granada**, **9**. 1098.
- Granadas**, captured, **6**. 838.
- Granade, Daniel**, exempted, **7**. 942.
- Granade, Ernest**, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Granade, John**, enters caveat, **6**. 1066.  
 petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.
- Granade, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Granaries**, act to sell, **24**. 626.  
 bill to sell, **19**. 599, 609, 613, 659, 701.
- Granberry, —**, **8**. 257.
- Granberry (-bury), Capt.**, roster of co., **16**. 1003, 1011, 1027, 1041, 1063,



- 1073, 1089, 1101, 1110, 1123, 1128, 1133, 1154, 1195.
- Granberry, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1063. rank settled, **11.** 716. recommended for promotion, **11.** 716. recommends Wilson, **11.** 717. witness, **11.** 716.
- Granberry (Granbury, Granberry), Josiah**, **10.** 496, 792; **19.** 886. a J. P., **23.** 993. in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 172. owns the Joseph, **15.** 667. recommends Earle, **6.** 241. road inspector, **24.** 299.
- Granberry, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1063.
- Granberry, John**, lieut., **10.** 517.
- Granberry, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 322.
- Granberry (Granbury, Granberry), Thos.**, captain, **10.** 517. court martial of sent to Caswell, **13.** 130-131. commission as captain, **11.** 291. Dixon's certificate to, **11.** 828. rank settled, **11.** 716. recommended for promotion, **11.** 716. recommends Wilson, **11.** 717. report on court martial of, **11.** 790-794. to command company, **12.** 486.
- Granbray, Wm.**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62, 99.
- Granbury, George**, captain, **10.** 520.
- Granbury, John**, rank settled and elects Q. M., **15.** 700.
- Granbury, Joseph**, pays money to Jones, **11.** 792.
- Granbury, Josiah**, in militia, **22.** 355.
- Granbury, Thos.**, rank settled, **15.** 700.
- Granbury, Thos., Sr.**, **11.** 791, 792, 793.
- Granby, S. C.**, **22.** 152, 153.
- Granby Fort**, taken, **15.** 465.
- Grand.** See **Grandy.**
- Grand (Grande)**, —, entertains runaways, **1.** 514, 515.
- Grand, Mr.**, gets part of loan in Holland, **16.** 765. letter of considered, **17.** 177, 179, 180.
- Grand Assembly of Albemarle**, **1.** xxxiii; **23.** 2, 12; **25.** iii, v, 119, 120, 121, 137, 138. See also **General Assembly.**
- Grand Banks of New Foundland**, fishing on allowed, **16.** 750-751, 758; **17.** 6, 7.
- Grand Cairo**, **6.** 567.
- Grand Council**, **25.** 141. organization and powers, **1.** 196-197, 198. power to fill vacancies, **1.** 192-193. superseded by Assembly, **1.** 333. under Fund. Constns and duties, **25.** 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 135, 136.
- Grand Deed**, cited against Burrington, **3.** 144, 150. See also **Great Deed of Grant.**
- Grand Jury**, address to Dobbs mentioned **5.** 483; to King on the transfer and Burrington, **3.** 134-135. Assembly complains of its character, **2.** 613-614, 620. congratulates Dobbs on his arrival, **5.** 334-335. duties under F. C., **1.** 198, 199; **25.** 130, 131. ill treated by Smith, **4.** 21-22. indictments by, **2.** 398-402. irregularities charged, **2.** 360. list of, **1.** 588; **2.** 80, 98, 115, 261, 265, 358, 364, 398, 408, 433, 442, 463, 473, 508, 543, 552, 556, 585, 591, 596, 646, 655, 666, 686, 704, 712, 821, 830; **3.** 53; **5.** 166, 335. on Burrington, **3.** 142. powers should be enlarged, **5.** 298. provided for, **25.** 21. See also **Jury.**
- Grand Model, the**, see **Fundamental Constitutions.**
- Grandy.** See **Grandy.**
- Grandy, Solomon**, in militia, **22.** 349.
- Grandon, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 642.
- Grandy.** See **Grand, Granday, Grandys.**
- Grandy, Lieut.**, resigns, **13.** 69.
- Grandy, Absalom**, in militia, **22.** 346.
- Grandy, Ammon**, appointed to sell horses, **16.** 115. commissioner, **19.** 76.
- Grandy, Caleb**, co. coms'r, **24.** 27. in Assembly, **12.** 353, 368, 380, 399, 430, 442; **13.** 784, 914, 925, 966, 979, 1000; **19.** 375. major of militia, **14.** 333. money from, **21.** 1065. on com. of Assem., **13.** 867, 958. owes state, **21.** 1073. to Burke on flag of truce, **15.** 498-499.
- Grandy, Caleb**, in militia, **22.** 346.
- Grandy, Caleb**, juror, **4.** 518.
- Grandy, Charles**, a J. P., **23.** 995. com. on petition of, **10.** 937, 942.



- in Assembly, **21**. 768, 871, 918, 919, 927, 930, 937, 941, 946, 965, 980, 989, 999.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 4, 25, 27, 29, 32.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.
- sheriff, **21**. 1073.
- Grandy, Charles, juror, **4**. 518.
- Grandy, Chas., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Grandy, Davis, on recruiting 'service, **11**. 595, 684.
- Grandy, Obdh., army rank, **16**. 1066.
- Grandy, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 895.
- Grandy, Thos., in militia, **22**. 346.
- Grandy, Thomas, juror, **4**. 518.
- Grandy River, explored, **1**. 122, 138.
- See also Gironde.
- Grandys, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Grange. See Grainge.
- Grange, Hugh, messenger to council, **1**. 825.
- to prepare Indian expedition, **1**. 822, 823.
- Grange, Jas., in militia, **22**. 306.
- Grange, James, land grant to, **4**. 759.
- Grange, James, road coms'r, **23**. 221.
- Grange, Jane, lands to be surveyed, **4**. 53.
- Grange, John, **23**. 622.
- Grange, John, a J. P., **4**. 4, 46, 347, 951, 1041, 1243.
- congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.
- in Assembly, **8**. 113, 145, 303.
- lands to be surveyed, **4**. 53.
- on com. of Assem., **8**. 118.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Grange, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Grange, Jno., in militia, **22**. 280.
- Grange, Jno., in militia, **22**. 306.
- Grange, John, lieut., **10**. 287.
- Grange, **2**. 480, 481.
- Granger. See Grainger.
- Granger, —, sculptor, **8**. 8.
- Granger, Mr., **5**. 1210.
- Granger, Col., member of Co. K., **6**. 149.
- Granger, John, ensign, **10**. 284.
- Granger, John, Sr., **24**. 148.
- Granger, Joshua, land grant to, **4**. 336.
- Granger, Mary, to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16**. 467-469.
- Granger, Sherrod, army pay, **17**. 215.
- Granger Co., Tenn., **22**. 106.
- Granjims, James, secretary of Senate, **12**. 3.
- Granny's Quarter Creek, **17**. 1031.
- Grant, Mr., **9**. 1065, 1069.
- Grant, Capt., troops under, **15**. 73.
- Grant, Col., runs away and saved by Virginians, **10**. 156.
- Grant, Gen., killed at Germantown, **11**. 650, 659.
- wounded, **13**. 262.
- Grant, Gov., **7**. 112.
- furnishes presents for Indians, **7**. 282.
- negotiates with Creeks, **7**. 232.
- on behavior of Creeks, **7**. 240.
- Grant, Lt., dead, **15**. 757.
- Grant, Lt. Col., on court martial, **15**. 431.
- Grant, Maj., sent against Cherokees, **5**. 11-111, 11v.
- Grant, Alexander, a J. P., **5**. 996.
- land grant to, **4**. 273, 342.
- slave of tried and paid for, **22**. 842.
- Grant, Alexr., in militia, **22**. 338.
- Grant, Arandall, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Grant (Grants), Christopher, claims allowed, **9**. 129, 207, 213, 220.
- Grant, Daniel, **5**. 1214.
- Grant, Daniel, refuses to take oath, **22**. 179.
- Grant, Daniel, to superintend printing of bills, **24**. 255.
- Grant, David, army rank, **13**. 514; **16**. 1063.
- army pay, **17**. 215.
- Grant, Elijah, army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Grant, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 213.
- in army, **13**. 528.
- Grant, Ephraim, army pay, **17**. 213.
- army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Grant, Gilbert, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Grant, James, claims paid, **9**. 1266; **10**. 437, 438, 439.
- messenger and door keeper to Council of Safety, **10**. 620; to Wilmington S. C., **9**. 1112, 1151, 1154; **10**. 15.
- payment to, **10**. 631.
- to call for signing of test, **10**. 427.
- Grant, James, exempted, **9**. 495.
- Grant, James, in militia, **22**. 496.
- Grant, James, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Grant, James, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Grant, John, army pay, **17**. 214.
- army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Grant, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1071.
- Grant, John, land grant to, **4**. 592.
- Grant, John, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Grant, John, Jr., felon, **22**. 860.





- Grant, Patience, inquest on, **22**. 825.
- Grant, Reuben, a J. P., **12**. 99; **22**. 918; **23**. 995.
- coms'r on navigation, **24**. 593; on school, **24**. 534.
- in Assembly, **17**. 284, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425; **18**. 253, 257, 284, 297, 312, 317, 338, 344, 345, 346, 351, 356, 357, 361, 376, 412, 440, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **20**. 21; **21**. 2, 4, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 190.
- negro of tried, **18**. 34, 263, 268, 298, 303.
- on com. of Assem., **17**. 288; **18**. 46, 126, 176, 351.
- pensioned, **18**. 70, 279.
- resigns as lieutenant, **10**. 620.
- sheriff, **21**. 1076.
- tax collector, **19**. 707.
- Grant, Richard James, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Grant, Robert, ensign, **10**. 518.
- Grant, Simon, tried and executed, **22**. 842.
- Grant, Solomon, court martialled, **12**. 465.
- Grant, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 310.
- Grant, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 339.
- Grant, Solomon, land grant to, **4**. 342, 800.
- Grant, Squire, wounded, **18**. 609.
- Grant, Stephen, a J. P., **22**. 918; **23**. 995.
- to take care of boats, **22**. 913-14.
- Grant, Thos., ensign, **10**. 518.
- Grant, Thos., resigns as lieutenant, **10**. 568.
- Grant, Thos., sells horse, **19**. 928.
- Grant, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Grant, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1068.
- claims paid, **10**. 29.
- in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 213.
- resigns as J. P., **19**. 204, 332.
- voter, **15**. 237.
- Grant, Wm., army pay, **17**. 213.
- army rank, **16**. 1065.
- Grant from Parliament, bill to direct application of, **5**. 1022, 1023, 1025, 1026, 1028, 1032, 1041, 1058, 1064, 1070, 1071, 1073, 1075, 1087, 1095; to draw on, **6**. 1103, 1111, 1136, 1137, 1141, 1144, 1146-1148, 1172, 1174, 1185, 1207, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1217.
- charges against Dobbs on use of and answer, **6**. 285-288.
- disposition of, **6**. 2, 3, 4-5, 18, 37, 38, 41, 46, 54, 57, 76, 87, 90, 93, 99, 102-103, 112, 234, 304-305, 323, 347, 396, 410, 449, 462, 472, 477, 500, 594, 598, 599, 712, 714, 724-726, 804, 885, 887-888, 890, 928, 940, 941, 959-960, 961-962, 963, 988, 998, 1006, 1007, 1037, 1090, 1154a, 1219.
- for French war, **6**. ix.
- Heron and Palmer to receive, **6**. 1245, 1304, 1305, 1306.
- quarrel over disposition of, **6**. x-xii.
- report on, **6**. 1263, 1277.
- suit to be brought for recovery of, **7**. 622, 666, 667, 670.
- should be used to redeem paper, **5**. 928-929.
- to N. C., S. C. and Va. by Parliament, **5**. 869, 870, 872, 891, 925, 933, 934, 964, 986.
- Grantham, Lord, at Privy Council, **6**. 707, 723.
- Grantham, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 960.
- Grants, act for, **23**. 292-296, 339.
- attorneys for McCulloh grants, **6**. 532-536.
- cannot depend on size of family, **3**. 148.
- commissioner appointed, **4**. 340-341.
- copies of to be sent to England, **3**. 103.
- form, **10**. 1011; considered, **17**. 353.
- in proportion to ability to cultivate, **3**. 101-102.
- made without King's consent explained, **3**. 149.
- of Proprietors questioned, **3**. 126, 127, 128.
- to be registered, **3**. 158.
- to Crymble & Huey, instructions on, **6**. 560.
- to McCulloh, attorneys for, **6**. 569-573.
- to run in name of State, **23**. 983-4.
- Grant's Fountain Tavern, **9**. 1248.
- Grant's Plantation, **4**. 273.
- Grants to King, act for, **23**. 121, 122, 151-7, 161, 268-72, 332-41, 363-64, 371-75, 392-98, 400, 401-2, 422-24, 440, 475, 476, 483, 485, 503, 516-18, 539-41; for printing laws, **23**. 268-272, 332-341. 339.
- bill for, **5**. 44, 62-63, 64.
- See also Aids to King.
- Grantz, Christopher, army pay, **17**. 213.



Granville, Lady, signs terms of surrender, **2**. 384.

Granville (Grenville?), will not return to power, **7**. 517.

Granville, Bevil, Gale on work of, **3**. 340-341.

labors in N. C., **3**. 339, 342.

to Bishop of London, on his mission in N. C., **3**. 341-342.

Granville, John, Earl, **4**. 1104, 1220, 1312; **5**. 145, 355, 414, 423, 424, 643, 827; **6**. 6, 7, 246, 247, 248, 300, 606, 610, 719, 733, 779, 784, 785, 789, 972, 979; **7**. 858, 1003; **10**. 294; **11**. 395; **21**. 58, 59, 72, 80, 124, 128, 140; **23**. 300, 301, 302, 303, 310, 311, 383, 390, 810, 844, 906; **24**. 172, 219, 286, 423, 472, 572, 972; **25**. 501, 509.

act for collection of quit rents discussed, **6**. 68; **9**. 991-992; on payment of quit rents to, **23**. 401; **25**. 304-9; to considered by Board of Trade, **5**. 484, 487, 488; on registering deeds from, **24**. 912, 967-968; **25**. 304-9.

agency for discussed by Martin, **9**. 642-644.

agent for, **4**. 1239; attends Board of Trade on quit rent law, **5**. 484, 485, 487; complained of, **5**. 548; denounced by Assembly, **5**. lix; gives orders on land surveys, **5**. 4; not suspended from council, **6**. 244.

agreement with McCulloh on grants, **6**. 573-578.

aids Germans, **8**. 632.

all lands set off in N. C., **5**. lv, 383; **6**. 778.

amount of lands and effect on quit rents, **5**. 101; of lands falling within boundary of, **9**. 370; of McCulloh's land included, **5**. 104. and land grants, **24**. 47-8, 214, 812.

Assembly asks King to buy share of, **9**. 580.

appoints agent in N. C., **9**. 374; Child as agent, att'y and commissioner, **6**. 29-32; Child as auditor of his province in N. C., **6**. 21-22. Bacon agent for, **6**. 248-249.

benefits of quit rent bill extended to, **9**. 671, 672.

bill for collection of quit rents proposed, **9**. 1175; for payment of quit rents to, **5**. 243, 263, 264, 265,

268, 270, 279, 281, 283, 284, 290, 291, 292, 309, 310; for rent roll for, **4**. 979, 984; to confirm grants made by Child, **13**. 544, 549, 623, 641, 648, 671.

Board of Trade to on county surveys, **5**. 395.

Bodley, agent of, suspended, **6**. 310-312.

books and papers to be preserved, **19**. 368.

boundary line discussed, **6**. 1050.

Child's letter to Pownall on surveys mentioned, **5**. 484.

commissions attorneys, **6**. 541-545; Bodley and Jones, **6**. 545-546, 546-549.

commissioners for survey of line, **4**. 799-800.

com. to consider settlement of lands of, **9**. 530.

complaints against agents of, **5**. 1016-1017, 1042-1043, 1044.

conduct of agents investigated, **4**. 1050, 1057, 1088-1094.

copies of patents sent to, **7**. 514.

Corbin agent, **5**. xix; not in service of, **6**. 217.

death of, **12**. 224.

desires changes in quit rent law, **4**. 1099.

difficulties coming from proprietorship, **9**. 358-359; of collecting quit rents from tenants, **5**. 815.

Dinwiddie to on desertion of N. C. troops in French war, **11**. 122; on N. C. affairs, **5**. 445.

disapproves granting of McCulloh's lands to others, **5**. 778-779.

disposition of lands of, **5**. 358.

disputes with McCulloh, **7**. 14.

Dobbs charged with granting lands within limits of, **5**. 996, 997-998.

expected to have Dobbs and Sraight expelled, **6**. 269.

extension of line discussed, **5**. 823.

extent and value of grant not known, **5**. 20-21.

fears of holders of grants from, **4**. 1100.

fees higher than King's, **5**. 645.

franchise in lands of, **10**. 211.

frauds of agents, **5**. 299.

grants by, **6**. 299; to includes McCulloh grants and action on same, **6**. 571; to McCulloh, **5**. 772, 773; within lines of, **5**. 780; to Morav-



- 1073, 1089, 1101, 1110, 1123, 1128, 1133, 1154, 1195.
- Granberry, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1063. rank settled, **11.** 716. recommended for promotion, **11.** 716. recommends Wilson, **11.** 717. witness, **11.** 716.
- Granberry (Granbury, Granberry), Josiah**, **10.** 496, 792; **19.** 886. a J. P., **23.** 993. in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 172. owns the Joseph, **15.** 667. recommends Earle, **6.** 241. road inspector, **24.** 299.
- Granberry, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1063. **Granbery, John**, lieutenant, **10.** 517. **Granbery, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 322. **Granbery (Granbury, Granberry), Thos.**, captain, **10.** 517. court martial of sent to Caswell, **13.** 130-131. commission as captain, **11.** 291. Dixon's certificate to, **11.** 828. rank settled, **11.** 716. recommended for promotion, **11.** 716. recommends Wilson, **11.** 717. report on court martial of, **11.** 790-794. to command company, **12.** 486.
- Granbray, Wm.**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62, 99.
- Granbury, George**, captain, **10.** 520. **Granbury, John**, rank settled and elects Q. M., **15.** 700. **Granbury, Joseph**, pays money to Jones, **11.** 792. **Granbury, Josiah**, in militia, **22.** 355. **Granbury, Thos.**, rank settled, **15.** 700. **Granbury, Thos., Sr.**, **11.** 791, 792, 793. **Granby, S. C.**, **22.** 152, 153. **Granby Fort**, taken, **15.** 465. **Grand.** See **Grandy**.
- Grand (Grande)**, —, entertains runaways, **1.** 514, 515.
- Grand, Mr.**, gets part of loan in Holland, **16.** 765. letter of considered, **17.** 177, 179, 180.
- Grand Assembly of Albemarle**, **1.** xxxiii; **23.** 2, 12; **25.** iii, v, 119, 120, 121, 137, 138. See also **General Assembly**.
- Grand Banks of New Foundland**, fishing on allowed, **16.** 750-751, 758; **17.** 6, 7.
- Grand Cairo**, **6.** 567.
- Grand Council**, **25.** 141. organization and powers, **1.** 196-197, 198. power to fill vacancies, **1.** 192-193. superseded by Assembly, **1.** 333. under Fund. Constns and duties, **25.** 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 135, 136.
- Grand Deed**, cited against Burrington, **3.** 144, 150. See also **Great Deed of Grant**.
- Grand Jury**, address to Dobbs mentioned **5.** 483; to King on the transfer and Burrington, **3.** 134-135. Assembly complains of its character, **2.** 613-614, 620. congratulates Dobbs on his arrival, **5.** 334-335. duties under F. C., **1.** 198, 199; **25.** 130, 131. ill treated by Smith, **4.** 21-22. indictments by, **2.** 398-402. irregularities charged, **2.** 360. list of, **1.** 588; **2.** 80, 98, 115, 261, 265, 358, 364, 398, 408, 433, 442, 463, 473, 508, 543, 552, 556, 585, 591, 596, 646, 655, 666, 686, 704, 712, 821, 830; **3.** 53; **5.** 166, 335. on Burrington, **3.** 142. powers should be enlarged, **5.** 298. provided for, **25.** 21. See also **Jury**.
- Grand Model**, the, see **Fundamental Constitutions**.
- Grandy.** See **Grandy**.
- Grandy, Solomon**, in militia, **22.** 349. **Grandon, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 642.
- Grandy.** See **Grand**, **Grandy**, **Grandys**. **Grandy, Lieut.**, resigns, **13.** 69. **Grandy, Absalom**, in militia, **22.** 346. **Grandy, Ammon**, appointed to sell horses, **16.** 115. commissioner, **19.** 76.
- Grandy, Caleb**, co. coms'r, **24.** 27. in Assembly, **12.** 353, 368, 380, 399, 430, 442; **13.** 784, 914, 925, 966, 979, 1000; **19.** 375. major of militia, **14.** 333. money from, **21.** 1065. on com. of Assem., **13.** 867, 958. owes state, **21.** 1073. to Burke on flag of truce, **15.** 498-499.
- Grandy, Caleb**, in militia, **22.** 346. **Grandy, Caleb**, juror, **4.** 518. **Grandy, Charles**, a J. P., **23.** 995. com. on petition of, **10.** 937, 942.





# GRANVILLE, JOHN, EARL 135 GRANVILLE, JOHN, LORD

iana, **5**. III, x, 4, 1153; within bounds of made void, **6**. 339.  
 heir of claims land in N. C., **17**. 43; **19**. 505.  
 includes McCulloh's land in his grant, **5**. 79-80.  
 Indiana on lands of, **6**. 616, 989.  
 injured by Transylvania, **10**. 246.  
 Innes agent for, **5**. xlii.  
 instructions in regard to lands of, **5**. 1106, 1134.  
 King should buy out claims of, **6**. 1025.  
 land office of, **22**. 951; in Edenton, **4**. 1116.  
 lands of, **23**. 769, 776; and S. C. boundary, **8**. 561, 562; belonging to McCulloh's not disturbed, **5**. 168; cause trouble to Rec. Gen., **22**. 876; claimed by to be disposed of, **12**. 273; exchanged, **4**. 1103; lie next to Va., **9**. 1243-1244; not to be claimed by U. S., **16**. 889; opened for entry, **11**. 810; should be bought by King, **9**. 261, 263; records of to be preserved, **19**. 230, 231, 269, 274, 279; to be recovered, **20**. 269, 449, 457, 464; south of to go to S. C., **5**. 762.  
 letter of Dobbs sent to, **5**. 481; to against Dobbs, **6**. 258, 298, 299; to be sent to, **6**. 413.  
 line of, **5**. 48, 69; **7**. 277, 825; extended West, **4**. 1146.  
 map of lands of, **7**. 861.  
 Martin agent for, **9**. 683, 694, 1088, 1097.  
 misconduct of agents to be inquired into, **5**. lvi-lvii.  
 Moravians buy lands of, **5**. 1145-1146.  
 Moseley and Halton agents for, **4**. 1115, 1116.  
 no agent since 1766, **9**. 263.  
 objections to quit rents bill from district of, **8**. 524.  
 office of mentioned, **20**. 523, 565, 571.  
 opposes quit rent law, **5**. 448, 449, 450, 451, 455, 456-461; and registration laws, **5**. 415.  
 pay for running line of, **5**. 828-829; **9**. 649.  
 Person a surveyor for, **8**. xxix.  
 proc. against Henderson in name of, **9**. 1124.  
 proposals of McCulloh to on lands

and concessions on same, **5**. 624-626.  
 proposed tax on lands of, **5**. 848.  
 purchase of share of discussed, **9**. 267, 276, 308.  
 quit rents due to, **5**. 238.  
 records of land office to be gathered and inventoried, **12**. 439-440; refuses to join in resurvey, **5**. 339.  
 regulators within bounds of and cause, **6**. 292-296.  
 relation of district of to S. C., **7**. 879.  
 removal of Tuscaroras of advantage to, **7**. 431.  
 rent roll for, **4**. 1188.  
 representation of district of in Assembly, **6**. 227.  
 reserves rights in land, **5**. lv.  
 results of division of land with on people, **4**. 1217.  
 reward for information on riots on lands of, **6**. 94, 105-107, 113.  
 rights of a source of discontent and value of same, **9**. 49; injured by Transylvania, **10**. 274; to purchase from Indians questioned, **9**. 1176.  
 riot against, **6**. 234.  
 Rutherford to on his suspension, **5**. 958-959.  
 schemes on quit rents against, **6**. 307, 308.  
 size of estate in N. C., **5**. lv; **7**. 157.  
 settlement of boundary needed, **5**. 588.  
 settlers on, **5**. 739, 743.  
 support of expected by Child, **6**. 250; considered, **6**. 280.  
 survey of boundary mentioned, **4**. 1107, 1108.  
 takes whole share out of N. C., **6**. 785.  
 tenants of wish to hold of the crown, **7**. 157.  
 Transylvania within bounds of, **10**. 323.  
 trouble from land office of, **8**. 195.  
 trouble from setting off share of, **8**. ix.  
 Tuscarora lease submitted to, **7**. 986, 990.  
 Granville, John, Lord, **4**. vi, xiii, 924.  
 agents of, **4**. 924, 925.  
 charges for survey of boundary line, **4**. 698-700.  
 grant of one-eighth of C. to, **4**. 655-



663, 674; and release of one-eighth of C. to, **11**. 79.  
 law for rent roll to, **4**. 972, 985, 987.  
 line surveyed, **4**. 1074; pay for running line, **4**. 803.  
 quit rents due to, **4**. 792, 798, 922, 1088.  
 share of C. mentioned, **4**. 792; set off to, **4**. x-xi.  
**Granville, John, Lord**, acts run in name of, **2**. 863, 867, 914.  
 commissions and instructions to Gov Johnson, **1**. 554-555.  
 petition to from S. C., **2**. 901-909, 910-911.  
 reception to Boon, **2**. 919.  
 requests the Lords to act on S. C. acts, **1**. 635.  
 signs S. C. acts, **1**. 636.  
**Granville, frigate**, **4**. 1119.  
**Granville, Tenn.**, **22**. 715.  
**Granville Co.**, **4**. 924, 1255; **5**. x, lx, 1, 2, 3, 4, 151, 424, 523, 698, 835, 853, 981, 1093; **6**. 144, 481, 482, 807, 808; **7**. 90, 372, 476, 575, 583, 835, 841; **8**. ix, xxii, xxvi, xxvii, xxviii, xxix, xxx, 26, 45, 85, 86, 144, 241, 258, 259, 260, 309, 687; **9**. 89, 298, 328, 356, 405, 458, 461, 515, 592, 686, 809, 878, 1082, 1123; **10**. xxxiii, 256, 304, 503, 524, 558, 559, 560, 577, 700, 796, 843, 873, 874, 917, 999; **11**. 342, 426, 430, 500, 635, 687; **12**. v, 626, 721, 730; **13**. 52, 254, 278, 674, 690, 734f, 754, 755, 807, 808, 811, 831, 834, 922; **14**. 29, 115, 121, 139, 195, 264, 265, 380, 381, 397, 398, 403, 415, 420, 430, 433, 438, 447, 455, 456, 460, 464, 620, 777, 836; **15**. 77, 447, 453, 457, 461, 486, 549, 550, 564, 565, 582, 599, 608, 612, 621, 625, 636, 664, 711; **16**. 35, 37, 76, 137, 299, 496, 502, 526, 637, 1200; **17**. 340, 356, 360, 366, 403, 404, 416, 417, 664, 676, 757, 758, 759, 869, 968, 969; **18**. 23, 49, 497, 751; **19**. 15, 46, 95, 320, 321, 516, 521, 584, 586, 669, 672, 679, 700, 753, 855, 869, 884; **20**. 9, 53, 59, 67, 70, 72, 75, 101, 110, 194, 346; **21**. 287, 527, 633, 767, 783, 805, 887, 918, 922, 939, 966, 1046, 1067, 1070; **22**. 103, 128, 129, 131, 132, 154, 169, 170, 173, 287, 442, 458, 495, 535, 558, 565, 569, 585, 736, 756, 816, 830, 831, 834, 836, 842, 844, 857, 858, 859, 860,

861, 871, 926; **23**. 255, 271, 273, 373, 490, 496, 547, 553, 564, 575, 618, 620, 633, 685, 692, 705, 723, 814, 820, 830, 855, 874, 904, 912, 946, 952, 991; **24**. 24, 109, 177, 227, 263, 264, 286, 294, 296, 424, 759, 863; **25**. 2, 83, 110, 111, 256.  
 act for court, **24**. 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25**. 274-87, 437; for parish in, **25**. 298-304; for sheriff to collect taxes, **23**. 469; **25**. 342-3; for tax, **25**. 472; for tax for pub. building, **23**. 285, 339; **24**. 177, 461, 693; **25**. 93-4, 238, 239; for town, **24**. 878-80; on jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-5; **25**. 422; on roads, **23**. 449-51; on strays, **23**. 777-9, 972; on time of court, **23**. 484, 780-1; to add part of to Warren, **24**. 866; to create, **25**. 236; to destroy vermin, **23**. 784-5, 914; wild animals, **24**. 749-50; **25**. 476, 510-11, 516-17; to divide, **23**. 383-384, 390-391, 445-7, 470, 622-7; **25**. 256, 271; to establish, **23**. 249-250, 272, 285, 338, 445-7; to be repealed, **5**. 93, 117; repealed and to be reenacted, **5**. 406-407; to exempt from tax, **25**. 236, 237; to fix boundaries, **23**. 248, 250; to fix C. H., **23**. 297-298, 340; court, **25**. 239; to fix time of Co. Ct., **24**. 717-18; **25**. 288, 364, 406; to sell glebe, **24**. 863.  
 asks for minister, **7**. 790.  
 Baptists in, **5**. 1184.  
 bill for collection of taxes, **5**. 668, 669, 670, 671, 686, 695, 701, 704, 705, 708, 709, 712, 735; for fixing place of courts, **5**. 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1053, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1065, 1097; for school in, **12**. 704; **13**. 576, 580, 588, 598, 679, 686, 699, 703, 756, 809-810, 813, 866, 876, 902, 957, 959, 993; for tax and public buildings, **4**. 903, 904, 905, 906, 916; for town in, **18**. 18, 26-27, 55, 121, 248, 253, 256, 297, 302; on strays, **8**. 100, 325; **9**. 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part to Warren, **18**. 74-75, 104, 112, 302, 326, 338, 340; to alter time of court, **5**. 875, 876, 899, 900, 901, 1005, 1008, 1010, 1011; to amend act to divide, **5**. 41, 43, 45, 46, 53, 56, 57, 59, 60, 63, 65, 66, 76; to appoint treasurer, **4**. 1322,



1323, 1324, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; to change time of ct. common pleas, **4.** 1054; to destroy vermin in, **6.** 931, 936, 941, 947, 948, 953, 963; to divide, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1329, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1348; **5.** 1026, 1027, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1074, 1077, 1078, 1079; **6.** 124, 125, 126, 152, 155, 200; **6.** 644, 647, 648, 649, 660, 672, 675, 676, 677, 678, 684, 750, 815, 819, 824, 847, 855, 856, 865, 869, 870, 891, 892, 912, 914, 921, 937, 942, 943, 946, 1096, 1098, 1106, 1119, 1145, 1157, 1158, 1162, 1163, 1178, 1179, 1190, 1191; defeated, **6.** 972; to release from certain taxes, **9.** 115, 146, 168; to remove court, **5.** 229, 230, 248, 258, 260-261; to sell glebe, **18.** 23, 30, 44, 254, 259, 266, 268, 277, 292; to repeal part of act enacting, **4.** 859, 860, 862.

bond of Edwards as clerk of pleas, **8.** 196.

Burke to com'rs on provisions, **16.** 602.

cases of tried at Edgcombe C. H., **23.** 253.

census records of 1790 lost, **26.** iv, 1248.

clergy in, **8.** 222.

climate, **5.** 3.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

court to be petitioned, **5.** lvii.

created, **4.** 1171.

debts due to, **8.** 280-281.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 572.

elections in, **6.** 303; riots in, **6.** 364, 366-367, 368.

franchise in, **10.** 211.

frauds in election in, **5.** 243, 244, 245.

grain tax to be collected, **14.** 390.

Husband's address to on regulation, **7.** 89-90.

in Hillsboro dist., **15.** 377.

Indian commissary for, **5.** 835, 853, 854; in, **5.** xli, 321.

jail burned, **7.** 845, 846.

jurors in, **8.** 72.

J. P.'s for, **4.** 813, 966; **5.** 32, 493; **6.** 343, 1068; **7.** 702; **8.** 201; **9.** 71; **23.** 993-4.

justices of discussed, **5.** 590-592.

land holders of to vote, **23.** 987.

members from misbehave, **6.** 401, 405, 406.

members in Assembly, **4.** 839, 1291, 1329, 1331; **5.** 56, 193, 232, 521, 536, 1110; **6.** 77, 135, 138, 662, 801, 895, 897, 898, 910, 1150; **7.** 283, 342; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 139, 448, 734, 874, 1188; **12.** 1, 272, 549, 655, 656, 657, 735, 818, 823; **13.** 702, 735, 784; **16.** 1; **17.** 265, 794, 877; **18.** 2, 226, 229; **19.** 1, 129, 234, 244, 400, 414, 717, 720, 730; **20.** 2, 119, 127, 301; **20.** 475; **21.** 2, 4, 192, 729, 871.

members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 37.

members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1036, 1042, 1179; **10.** 165, 500, 914.

militia, **5.** 575, 603; affairs of, **22.** 594-5; Regulator campaign, **7.** 718, 722, 740, 741, 826, 827, 832, 834, 836, 859, 887, 888, 889; **8.** 688, 697, 702, 707; **19.** 840; **22.** 469, 478, 871, 873, 874; in 1771, **22.** 160-7; ordered out, **22.** 580; paid, **10.** 570; paid for service at Hillsboro, **22.** 485-92; returns, **22.** 306, 307, 313, 314, 365-80, 394-5; report, **5.** 162, 424, 426; Sallis on, **5.** 566-567.

missionary tour in, **4.** 924.

new county out of, **6.** 1036.

number members in Assembly, **5.** 88.

oath of allegiance taken in, **22.** 168-179.

officers, **9.** 298.

organization of troops, **10.** 207, 537; **13.** 147-148.

owes state, **21.** 1067, 1074.

parishes in, **7.** 540.

payment to Jones, **5.** 969.

petition from, **19.** 133; as to who are tythables, **9.** 97-98; against trading with negroes, **9.** 929; for new county from, **21.** 816, 986, 993; for relief from church tax, **9.** 95-7; for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983; on intermarriage, **5.** 295; on passage of fish, **9.** 473; on trouble about warehouses, **4.** 1276.

population, **18.** 433.

Presbyterians in, **5.** 1193, 1194, 1213-1217.

proceedings of in revolutionary matters, **9.** 1034-1036.





provisions impressed, **16.** 263.  
 regulators in, **6.** 79-80, 292-293; begin in, **7.** xx.  
 riots in, **5.** lix.  
 St. John's parish divided, **23.** 497-8.  
 salt sent to, **10.** 686; to be distributed, **10.** 690.  
 school in, **5.** 1219; incorporated, **14.** iv.  
 Searcy tax collector, **9.** 573.  
 sends troops to Hillsboro, **7.** xxiii.  
 sheriff, **6.** 895.  
 special ct. of o. and t. for, **8.** 539-540.  
 supreme ct. of held in Enfield, **5.** 260.  
 tax in, **19.** 706; **23.** 869; to be reduced, **21.** 937.  
 taxables in, **5.** 575, 630; **7.** 145, 283, 289, 539, 540; in 1754, **5.** 320; in 1788, **26.** 1248, 1265-1285.  
 threatened by Tories, **15.** 778.  
 time for inferior ct., **7.** 609, 647.  
 tobacco from, **22.** 601.  
 treasurer for, **23.** 378-380, 400.  
 troops called out, **15.** 549; to be raised, **13.** 411; **14.** 29; **24.** 154.  
 visited by Martin, **9.** 349.  
 wagon report wanted, **14.** 393.  
**Granville C. H., 5.** 1205; **15.** 578; **23.** 391; **25.** 64.  
**Granville District, 5.** 3.  
 a hindrance to prosperity, **5.** liv-lxi.  
 act on place for courts, **23.** 490-2.  
 clergy in, **7.** 285.  
 petition from on grievances, **5.** lvi-lvii.  
 purchase of discussed and report on, **7.** 513-514.  
 quit rents of, **9.** 261.  
 recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 survey of line mentioned, **7.** 290.  
 troubles over, **9.** xi.  
**Granville Fort, 5.** 949, 977, 994; **6.** 283, 307, 607, 612.  
 accounts of, **5.** 965-966, 968, 972.  
 allowance to garrison, **6.** 93-94, 113.  
 artillery needed for, **5.** 891.  
 bill for garrison, **5.** 1025, 1027, 1028, 1030, 1031, 1034, 1035, 1040, 1063, 1073, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1079, 1084-1085, 1086; to continue garrison, **6.** 904, 958, 959; to finish, **5.** 878, 880, 888, 904, 906, 907, 910, 912, 923.  
 care needed, **6.** 1090, 1154.

committee to examine, **6.** 108.  
 cost, **7.** xx.  
 emissions for, **8.** 213, 214.  
 finances, **5.** 797, 798.  
 garrison for, **6.** xiii, 806; considered, **6.** 1217-1218; discontinued, **6.** 1254; to be raised for, **6.** 830-831, 833; to put down republicanism, **6.** vi.  
 guns for paid for, **6.** 741-742, 744.  
 money to finish, **6.** 690.  
 never finished, **7.** 203.  
 pay for, **5.** 793; for troops in, **6.** 1148-1149, 1178, 1181, 1200, 1217.  
 report on, **6.** 615; on finances of, **6.** 204, 207; of com. to examine, **6.** 158, 159, 160-161, 166, 170.  
 resolution to garrison considered, **6.** 762-764.  
 should be finished, **6.** 4.  
 See also Fort Granville.  
**Granville Hall**, bill to charter school, **13.** 576, 580, 588, 598, 679, 686, 699, 703, 756, 809-810, 813, 866, 876, 902, 957, 959, 993.  
 incorporated, **14.** iv.  
**Granville Hall Academy**, act to establish, **24.** 296-7.  
**Granville old C. H., 22.** 103.  
**Granville Parish, 23.** 547.  
 created, **23.** 497-8.  
 division of requested, **6.** 152.  
 incumbent, **8.** 222.  
 made same as Granville Co., **23.** 625.  
 petitions to be relieved from church tax, **9.** 95-97.  
 report on, **7.** 540.  
**Granville Store, the, 9.** 1164.  
**Granville Survey**, mentioned, **5.** 993.  
**Granville's line**, mentioned, **7.** 159.  
 Crymble and Huey grants south of to be seized, **7.** 140-141.  
 expenses of running, **4.** 807-811.  
 instructions on, **6.** 1054.  
 should be extended, **7.** 862-863.  
 surveyed, **7.** 107-108.  
 Tryon's report on survey of, **7.** 156-157.  
**Grappen, John**, indicted as regulator, **8.** 531.  
**Grassaway, Ensign**, court martialled, **12.** 510-511.  
**Grasse, Count de, 19.** 881.  
 a prisoner (?), **16.** 335.  
 action with Rodney, **16.** 692.  
 in Chesapeake, **14.** 231.  
 skill praised, **16.** 296.



Grassett, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 804.  
 Grassy Creek, **5**. 1204.  
     requisition from, **8**. 715.  
 Grassy Creek church, **5**. 1184.  
     history, **5**. 1183.  
 Grassy Creek Presbyterian church, **5**. 1214.  
 Grassy Islands, **16**. 267.  
 Graton, Col., field officer, **12**. 515.  
     on court martial, **12**. 542.  
     position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
 Gratton, Conn., defenses of, **17**. 118.  
 Graubunden (Grisons), **8**. 754.  
 Grass, John, allowance to, **19**. 397.  
 Grave, (Grove?), W. B., thanked, **18**. 483.  
     See also Grove, W. B.  
 Gravely Hill, **23**. 630.  
 Gravely Run, **6**. 1079.  
 Graves, —, excused from militia duty, **14**. 454.  
 Graves (Grove), —, in Assem., **20**. 479, 520, 534.  
     See also Grove, W. B.  
 Graves, Mr., **2**. 387.  
 Graves, Mr., **15**. 362.  
 Graves, Mr., paid for surveys, **2**. 167.  
 Groves, Mr., payment to, **5**. 974.  
 Graves, Mr., receives free advice from Va. on Tuscarora war, **1**. 836.  
 Graves, Admiral, **10**. 265.  
     arrives at N. Y., **15**. 57.  
     blockades French fleet, **14**. 634.  
     commands English fleet, **10**. 67, 68.  
     location, **14**. 518, 563.  
 Graves, Lieut., **16**. 517.  
     in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
     on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
     rank, **16**. 664.  
 Graves, Conrad, payments to, **22**. 441, 462.  
 Graves, Elija, pay to, **22**. 485.  
 Graves, Elijah, in militia, **22**. 394. →  
 Graves, Elijah, paid for executed slave, **19**. 555.  
 Graves, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1066.  
 Graves, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
     Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
     in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
     officer, **18**. 486.  
     promoted, **17**. 142.  
     rank **16**. 73, 577, 609.  
 Graves, Henry, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Graves, Henry, Jr., does not take oath, **22**. 173.  
 Graves, Jacob, to be pardoned, **19**. 260, 263.

Graves, James, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Graves, Jas., in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Graves, James, petitions for divisions of Orange co., **9**. 809.  
 Graves, Jas. Boomer, Caswell to on duties as consul, **17**. 504, 566.  
     consul from Holland, **17**. 481-482, 503, 504.  
 Graves, John, in Assem., **21**. 1, 3, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189, 279, 871, 874, 927, 930, 937, 965, 969, 970, 980, 997, 999, 1003, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
     in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 7, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 46, 49.  
     prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
     receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Graves, John, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Graves, John, Jr., petitions for division of Orange co., **9**. 809.  
 Graves, John W., refuses to take oath, **22**. 177.  
 Graves, John Wms., in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Graves, Jonathan, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Graves, Richard, a justice of general court, **2**. 572.  
     a J. P., **2**. 526.  
     asks for escheated lands, **2**. 71.  
     in Assem., **2**. 611, 624; **25**. 159.  
     presents address, **2**. 528.  
     to make rent roll, **2**. 35.  
     town trustee, **25**. 204.  
     treasurer, **2**. 275; **25**. 164.  
     vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 8.  
 Graves, Rich'd, bill to dock entails of, **8**. 333.  
     land grants to, **4**. 893; to be resurveyed, **4**. 221.  
 Graves, Rich'd, pensioner **22**. 67.  
 Graves, Richard, to lay out road and overseer, **23**. 98.  
 Graves, Robert, ship master, **22**. 262.  
 Graves, Stephen, letter to laid before Assembly, **12**. 4.  
 Graves, Swift, executed, **19**. 555, 558.  
 Graves, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 953.  
     asks resurvey, **5**. 811.  
     in Assembly, **6**. 352, 362, 382, 427, 470, 475, 652, 653, 661, 662, 688, 800, 801, 832.  
     land grant to, **4**. 335, 711, 852, 886; **5**. 657; **6**. 342-343.  
     on com. of Assem., **6**. 805, 817.  
     recommends Read, **6**. 230.  
 Graves, Thos., resurvey granted, **4**. 350, 602, 893.



- Graves, Thos., building coms'r, **25**. 401.
- Graves, Thos., in militia, **22**. 316, 317.
- Graves, Thos., land of should be bought, **10**. 994-995; to be bought, **11**. 387.
- Graves, Thos., report on company of, **22**. 323-5.
- Graves, Wm., asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
claim, **9**. 486.  
in Assembly, **9**. 447, 448, 481, 587.  
in Indian war, **10**. 753.  
land of should be bought, **10**. 994-995; to be bought, **11**. 387.  
on com. of Assembly, **9**. 451.  
on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62.
- Graves, Wm., does not take oath, **22**. 173.
- Graves, Wm., juror, **7**. 842.
- Graves (Greaves), Wm., petition of, **18**. 18, 108, 128, 187, 247, 248, 349-350, 414, 427.
- Graves, William, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Graves (Greff) family, **8**. 734.
- Graves Lutheran Church, **8**. 776.
- Gravesend, **1**. 975.
- Graw, Jno. M., in militia, **22**. 323.
- Gray. See Grey.
- Gray, Mr., **2**. 273.
- Gray, Mr., **10**. 468, 1031.
- Gray, Mr., **14**. 26, 27, 81, 159.
- Gray, Col., escapes regulators, **8**. 242.  
payment to, **9**. 649.
- Gray, Col., (Br.), **13**. 326; **14**. 733; **22**. 229.
- Gray, Gen., makes successful raid, **13**. 236.  
wounded, **13**. 262.
- Gray, Lt. Col., boldness of, **14**. 652.
- Gray, Maj., **12**. 523.
- Gray, Alexander, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 882, 885, 888, 889.
- Gray, Alex., witness, **9**. 981.
- Gray, Andrew, exempted, **8**. 453.
- Gray, Archibald, army pay, **17**. 213.  
in army, **15**. 735; **16**. 1196.
- Gray, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 346.
- Gray, Cocks, army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Gray, Cox, army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Gray, Daniel, **9**. 1232.
- Gray, Donald, parole of, **14**. 718.
- Gray, Ethelred, in Assem., **19**. 383, 389; **22**. 475, 476, 514, 516, 523, 536, 543, 544, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 587; **21**. 198, 216, 255, 582, 583, 615.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 7, 25, 28, 30, 31.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37.
- on com. of Assembly, **17**. 727, 755.
- Gray, G., in Assem., **20**. 567.
- Gray, George, **8**. 59.
- Gray, Geo., warrant to, **19**. 641.
- Gray, Griffin, in militia, **22**. 346, 347.
- Gray, Griffith, juror, **4**. 518.
- Gray, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Gray, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Gray, Henry, juror, **4**. 525.
- Gray, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Gray, I., letter mentioned, **17**. 274.
- Gray, Isom, army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Gray, Jacob, exempted, **8**. 110.
- Gray, James, enlists, **22**. 445.
- Gray, James, in army, **15**. 722; **16**. 1067.
- Gray, Jas., major, **20**. 273, 461.
- Gray, James, memorial as guardian, **18**. 37, 98, 177-178, 270, 276, 323, 333, 396-397, 411.
- Gray, James, pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Gray, John, **7**. 718.
- Gray, John, a J. P., **2**. 526.  
asks for land, **2**. 282, 772.  
buys, **1**. 626.  
lapse patent to, **2**. 564, 675.  
law suit, **1**. 610.
- Gray, John, a J. P., **4**. 46.  
claims, **4**. 809, 810.  
Indian commissioner, **4**. 224.  
land grant to, **4**. 75, 221, 594, 601, 628.  
makes survey, **4**. 69.  
rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Gray, John, a J. P., **5**. 813.  
at council of war, **7**. 842.  
captain of militia, **5**. 365.  
Fanning to on regulators, **7**. 706-707.  
in Assembly, **5**. 877, 880, 883, 894, 901, 902, 911, 912, 913, 915, 921, 1020, 1025, 1028, 1034, 1047, 1054, 1069, 1075, 1084, 1086; **6**. 122, 126, 127; 132, 136, 146, 157, 158, 160, 163, 170, 171, 175, 181, 188, 195, 196.  
letters to and from mentioned, **7**. 721.  
on com. of Assem., **5**. 1043.  
pay to for work on Granville boundary survey, **5**. 828.  
petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
quoted on regulators, **7**. 710, 714.





- sells land to Lithgow, **4**. 1111.  
to be colonel, **5**. 163.  
to Fanning on regulators in Hillsboro, **7**. 705-706.
- Gray, John, and Martinique debt, 21**. 148.  
arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.  
Caswell to on Bridgen, **18**. 661-662.  
in Assembly, **9**. 448, 449, 457, 493, 588; **12**. 185, 192, 193, 201, 219, 252; **13**. 624, 735, 736, 825, 858, 883, 894, 898; **17**. 635, 653, 715; **21**. 193.  
on com. of Assem., **9**. 450, 451; **13**. 742, 795.  
major, **14**. 333; **22**. 927.  
petition, **21**. 244, 249, 298, 639.  
promoted to major, **11**. 580.  
rank settled, **11**. 716; and elects, **15**. 700.
- Gray, John,** captain, **10**. 517, 520, 626, facing 680.
- Gray, John,** court to be held at house of and building com'sr, **25**. 271.
- Gray, John,** imported, **1**. 395.
- Gray, John,** imported, **1**. 568.
- Gray, Jno.,** in militia, **22**. 311.
- Gray, Jno.,** in militia, **22**. 340.
- Gray, Jno.,** in militia, **22**. 348, 349.
- Gray, John,** juror, **4**. 522.
- Gray, John,** juror, **8**. 72.
- Gray, John,** quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Gray, John,** quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Gray, John,** quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Gray, John,** recommended for col., **22**. 334.
- Gray, John,** vestryman, **23**. 384.
- Gray, Jonathan,** army pay, **17**. 214.
- Gray, Joseph,** horseman, **15**. 507.
- Gray, Joshua,** in militia, **22**. 346.
- Gray, M. Wm.,** army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Gray, Nathan,** deserter, **11**. 742.
- Gray, Nath.,** in militia, **22**. 352.
- Gray, Peter,** account against, **1**. 573.  
at court, **1**. 389.  
imports persons, **1**. 394.  
witness, **1**. 399, 404, 563.
- Gray, Peter,** juror, **25**. 188.
- Gray, Peter,** prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Gray, Richard,** juror, **4**. 519.
- Gray, Rich.,** juror, **25**. 187.
- Gray, Roger,** sells land, **4**. 1122.
- Gray, Samuel,** army pay, **17**. 213.  
army rank, **18**. 1067.
- Gray (Grey), Sarah,** petitions for land, **1**. 618.
- Gray, Scott,** nom. for colonel, **21**. 390, 704.
- Gray, Simon,** lieut. col., **10**. 531.
- Gray, Stephen,** in militia, **22**. 349.
- Gray, Stevens,** executor of Lee and sued, **22**. 627-9.
- Gray, Stevens,** money from, **21**. 1065; owes state, **21**. 1068.
- Gray, Sylvanus,** army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gray, Tabitha,** imported, **1**. 395.
- Gray (Grey), Thos., and Martinique debt, 21**. 252.  
building com'sr, **23**. 925.  
Caswell to on provisions, **13**. 322.  
commissioner on capital, **13**. 752.  
in Assembly, **8**. 106, 107, 288, 291, 294, 298, 314, 321, 326, 336, 337, 369, 424, 432, 442, 444, 454, 463; **9**. 108, 109, 114, 121, 123, 127, 128, 136, 139, 143, 145, 149, 151, 152, 167, 168, 169, 186, 188, 195, 205, 207, 223, 385, 387, 391, 395, 402, 407, 412, 417, 420, 422, 423, 424, 437, 440, 442, 448, 449, 457, 465, 466, 469, 491, 492, 509, 517, 518, 519, 525, 530, 539, 540, 543, 556, 580, 588, 734, 736, 744, 770, 852, 902, 913, 952, 1188; **13**. 753, 784, 786, 801, 812, 813, 824, 923; **18**. 818; **19**. 53, 65, 75, 79, 82, 87, 115, 382, 489, 491, 500, 502, 516, 550, 613, 622, 640, 643, 797, 816, 827, 835.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178; **10**. 165, 167, 173, 500, 502, 523, 914, 915, 960, 961.  
nom. as member of C. of S., **13**. 853, 947, 949.  
on claims com., **22**. 855, 862, 878, 879.  
on com. of Assem., **8**. 288, 308, 309; **9**. 106, 141, 381, 450, 451, 493, 711, 739, 740, 742; **13**. 740, 742, 790, 791; **16**. 101, 119, 123, 132.  
on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 174, 504, 917, 935, 948, 950, 951.  
payment to for bridges, **10**. 950.  
petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
surety, **9**. 592, 593.
- Gray, Thos.,** building com'sr, **24**. 290-291.
- Gray, Thos.,** cornet of horse, **15**. 509.
- Gray, Thomas,** imported, **1**. 395.
- Gray, Thos.,** juror, **3**. 282, 319.
- Gray, Thos.,** quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Gray, Thos.,** school trustee, **24**. 752.
- Gray, Thos.,** tried for felony, **2**. 666-667, 668.
- Gray, Thos.,** widow petitions for land



- of, **1**. 618.
- Gray, Thos., witness, **18**. 252.
- Gray, Thornton, in militia, **22**. 346, 347.
- Gray, Will., address to King, **3**. 134-135.
- Gray, Wm., a justice, **2**. 94.  
appraiser, **1**. 866.  
asks for lapse patent, **2**. 452.  
encroaches on Indian lands, **2**. 643.  
juror, **2**. 543.  
land lapses, **2**. 564, 772.  
lapse patent to, **2**. 523, 771.  
petition, **2**. 259.
- Gray, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Gray, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Gray, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Gray, Wm., act for town on lands of, **23**. 755-6, 958-9; **24**. 19.  
arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.  
bill for town on lands of, **7**. 586, 595, 597, 599, 603, 607, 623, 625, 630, 634, 637, 639-640, 645, 669.  
contests election from Bertie, **6**. 366.  
in Assembly, **6**. 406, 662.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 7.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 166, 172, 913, 915.  
on com. of Assembly, **6**. 1282.  
on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 174, 185.  
on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10**. 215.  
pay for services on Granville boundary, **5**. 828-829.  
signs oath as member of Council of State, **11**. 363-365.  
summoned to council, **11**. 683.  
town coms'r, **23**. 958-9.
- Gray, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 848.
- Gray, Wm., army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gray, Wm., army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gray, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Gray, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Gray, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 470.
- Gray, Wm., claims, **4**. 809.  
claims for work on S. C. survey, **4**. 282, 283.  
in Assem., **6**. 856, 893, 900b, 917, 922, 940, 1152, 1239, 1216, 1247, 1268, 1297, 1308; **7**. 343.  
land grants to, **4**. 57, 59, 72, 75, 221, 217, 893, 887.  
surveys land, **4**. 685, 886, 897.  
to return warrants that have been executed to secretary, **4**. 216.
- Gray, Wm., in army, **15**. 726.
- Gray, Wm., in army, **15**. 740.
- Gray, Wm., in Cherokee campaign, **10**. 882.
- Gray, Wm., in militia, **22**. 387.
- Gray, William, in militia, **22**. 496.
- Gray, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.
- Gray, Wm., lieut., **10**. 937.
- Gray, Wm., suit against for slaves, **22**. 625-9.
- Gray, Wm. (of Onslow), in Assembly, **7**. 343.
- Gray, Wm. Gilbert, bill to vest land in, **19**. 591, 594, 597, 683.
- Gray, Willis, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Gray and Blount, **17**. 507.
- Gray and French, land grant to, **4**. 217.
- Graydon, Alexander, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Grayham. See Graham.
- Grayham, George, army record, **13**. 474.
- Grayham, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Grayne, Thos., juror, **25**. 189.
- Gray's Inn, **3**. 40; **4**. 655, 656.
- Gray's Inn, Middlesex, **11**. 89.
- Gray's Landing, act for town at, **23**. 755.  
petition for town at, **7**. 369-370.  
tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641.
- Grayson, Col., extract from letter to Carrington, **14**. 527, 528.  
field officer, **12**. 533.  
on court martial, **12**. 542.  
position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.
- Grayson, Thomas, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Grayson, Wm., Daves to on pay of N. C. officers, **17**. 1051-1053.  
in C. C., **17**. 556, 557; **18**. 552, 557, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **20**. 603, 632.  
president of C. C., **17**. 1051.
- Grea, Wm., in militia, **22**. 398.
- Gready, John, land grant to, **4**. 805.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Grear, Andrew, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Grear, John, allowed to resign as J. P., **13**. 845, 935, 939.
- Grear, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Great Alamance, **8**. xxiv; **22**. 434.  
battle of, **8**. 653; **22**. 481.  
See also Alamance, Regulation.
- Great Alamance Camp, **8**. 582, 584, 585, 609, 633, 668, 669.  
battle near, **8**. 584.
- Great Alamance Creek, battle on, **7**. xxx.



**Great Alamance River, 19.** 841, 842.  
battle with regulators on, **8.** 609-610.

**Great Bear, 2.** 799.

**Great Bridge** (near Newbern), Br.  
move to, **22.** 593.

**Great Bridge, Va., 15.** 130.

battle of, **10.** 366, 367; **14.** vii, 95;  
**15.** 112-113; **21.** vi.

British at, **15.** xiii, 143; **17.** 985;  
account of battle, **10.** 394-395.

Mansan at, **15.** 569.

reinforcements sent to, **17.** 890.

Senf retreats from, **14.** 728.

**Great Bridge on Cape Fear, 21.** 829.

**Great Britain, 1.** 986; **2.** 56, 136, 143,  
146, 155, 177, 207, 213, 224, 232,  
237, 265, 268, 280, 333, 359, 396,  
419, 420, 421, 423, 424, 425, 481,  
448, 533, 537, 538, 603, 628, 629,  
631, 633, 634, 635, 685, 744, 766,  
774, 827, 883, 886; **3.** 12, 14, 32,  
71, 72, 79, 80, 90, 94, 107, 109, 113,  
116, 119, 129, 130, 136, 155, 180,  
196, 211, 237, 264, 266, 270, 300,  
306, 338, 369, 379, 381, 384, 389,  
399, 441, 447, 449, 451, 456, 475,  
483, 484, 489, 490, 492, 494, 541,  
565, 572, 598, 633; **4.** 6, 24, 54, 57,  
78, 79, 82, 84, 96, 112, 120, 138,  
162, 163, 167, 171, 178, 180, 228,  
292, 383, 408, 414, 421, 422, 429,  
434, 439, 456, 463, 464, 466, 470,  
473, 479, 492, 552, 580, 620, 623,  
651, 655, 719, 733, 770, 814, 838,  
855, 860, 861, 863, 871, 918, 919,  
936, 954, 984, 987, 1010, 1051, 1064,  
1166, 1179, 1182, 1184, 1199, 1201,  
1256, 1317, 1329; **5.** iii, x, xx, xl,  
xliv, xlv, 38, 110, 115, 125, 160,  
177, 191, 195, 212, 215, 221, 224,  
231, 251, 323, 328, 329, 436, 437,  
441, 442, 444, 474, 487, 493, 495,  
520, 567, 569, 574, 585, 588, 614,  
617, 620, 658, 660, 688, 746, 756,  
758, 759, 760, 767, 770, 774, 775,  
777, 778, 810, 829, 843, 868, 869,  
889, 891, 930, 962, 963, 998, 1013,  
1022, 1033, 1039, 1094, 1095, 1107,  
1108, 1116, 1117, 1124, 1134, 1138,  
1139, 1145, 1155; **6.** 7, 15, 21, 23, 28,  
29, 38, 42, 48, 50, 51, 52, 53, 65,  
66, 83, 85, 95, 115, 132, 246, 254,  
278, 285, 310, 345, 362, 402, 420,  
427, 439, 447, 449, 462, 469, 473,  
478, 500, 511, 513, 522, 524, 527,  
530, 531, 533, 536, 541, 545, 546,

549, 564, 566, 568, 569, 572, 573,  
578, 581, 592, 611, 623, 629, 638,  
639, 661, 666, 705, 707, 708, 711,  
718, 723, 731, 755, 756, 800, 804,  
813, 822, 836, 887, 888, 893, 961,  
968, 969, 970, 987, 1042, 1043, 1089,  
1090, 1128, 1150, 1218, 1219, 1220,  
1257, 1291; **7.** viii, 1, 41, 42, 61,  
121, 122, 128, 129, 131, 137, 138,  
156, 168, 182, 193, 201, 222, 223,  
231, 232, 234, 265, 266, 270, 273,  
292, 293, 342, 349, 429, 430, 436,  
441, 469, 533, 549, 565, 620, 661,  
671, 677, 678, 679, 681, 682, 683,  
687, 701, 726, 730, 742, 746, 747,  
748, 749, 785, 795, 851, 854, 868,  
877, 890, 916, 924, 971, 982; **8.** xlv,  
xlvii, 38, 40, 41, 84, 87, 88, 89,  
92, 105, 122, 124, 135, 165, 169,  
188, 189, 190, 198, 199, 215, 225,  
267, 285, 302, 475, 513, 514, 544,  
558, 571, 616, 685, 740; **9.** xxiii,  
xxxv, 29, 30, 80, 93, 136, 213, 236,  
252, 283, 284, 303, 341, 361, 377,  
379, 406, 417, 426, 436, 447, 516,  
533, 539, 559, 581, 591, 592, 593,  
621, 626, 629, 631, 639, 673, 674,  
675, 692, 733, 786, 817, 874, 891,  
925, 931, 967, 985, 1001, 1018, 1024,  
1025, 1028, 1029, 1031, 1035, 1036,  
1039, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1049, 1067,  
1072, 1085, 1088, 1093, 1102, 1134,  
1142, 1149, 1156, 1161, 1162, 1163,  
1170, 1171, 1184, 1187, 1194, 1199,  
1200, 1201, 1202, 1239, 1241, 1251,  
1253, 1264, 1267, 1269, 1272, 1282,  
1284; **10.** xix, xxi, xxv, 1, 10, 12,  
17, 23, 26, 27, 30, 49, 51, 59, 81,  
130, 131, 132, 133, 138, 162, 171,  
174, 176, 178, 179, 202, 212, 216,  
217, 218, 221, 227, 228, 229, 231,  
238, 249, 262, 296, 300, 306, 308,  
322, 324, 338, 370, 378, 391, 400,  
435, 436, 458, 476, 512, 513, 547,  
577, 608, 612, 642, 676, 677, 684,  
702, 708, 722, 764, 775, 797, 830,  
864, 875, 901, 948, 976, 981, 985,  
1006, 1015, 1026, 1036; **11.** vii, 1,  
4, 5, 31, 80, 106, 107, 110, 117, 134,  
142, 146, 199, 200, 214, 219, 225,  
236, 246, 247, 248, 256, 364, 452,  
502, 722, 758, 769, 770, 771, 803,  
804, 819; **12.** 16, 149, 171, 179,  
203, 214, 223, 230, 255, 278, 281,  
342, 345, 349, 379, 391, 401, 402,  
577, 582, 591, 594, 617, 653, 681,  
683, 693, 696, 704, 733, 781, 798.





- 804, 811, 837, 857, 873; **13.** 21, 99, 195, 234, 235, 236, 264, 299, 356, 358, 417, 418, 433, 434, 435, 439, 465, 545, 551, 553, 607, 648, 791; **14.** v, 72, 205, 250, 268, 589, 820; **15.** iv, 11, 54, 147, 158, 178, 203, 243, 250, 279, 281, 323, 339, 397, 452, 462, 519, 543, 596, 621, 653, 690, 692, 764; **16.** 5, 6, 256, 266, 267, 307, 332, 419, 421, 423, 440, 452, 454, 546, 567, 677, 799, 850, 851, 888, 889, 937, 978; **17.** 4, 30, 48, 103, 159, 430, 567, 571, 1016; **18.** 138, 512, 513, 516, 600, 662, 732, 800; **19.** 179, 198, 215, 241, 300, 303, 344, 350, 502, 515, 673, 678, 901, 952, 953, 979; **20.** 204, 391, 736, 789; **21.** 245, 737, 854, 883, 906, 920; **22.** 118, 168, 172, 180, 203, 302, 362, 516, 743, 773, 868, 892, 894, 896, 897, 898, 899, 906, 1027, 1028; **23.** 6, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 23, 26, 39, 50, 51, 55, 80, 81, 132, 183, 195, 196, 237, 269, 285, 303, 327, 349, 359, 371, 372, 378, 395, 505, 510, 515, 516, 523, 539, 541, 550, 556, 568, 596, 614, 618, 632, 638, 660, 664, 665, 688, 693, 696, 724, 759, 784, 787, 834, 850, 872, 875, 879, 881, 889, 904, 931, 960, 980, 985, 997, 998, 999; **24.** 9, 10, 11, 19, 43, 45, 59, 62, 72, 79, 85, 86, 88, 103, 113, 119, 120, 121, 134, 145, 147, 162, 219, 292, 294, 394, 449, 450, 458, 488, 489, 490, 502, 573, 626, 661, 684, 801, 888, 911; **25.** 152, 153, 197, 198, 242, 276, 280, 291, 362, 378, 397, 405, 433, 438, 441, 450, 457, 468, 483, 486, 491, 494, 506, 510, 514, 518, 519e, 520, 524.
- act to make treaty of 1783 part of law, **24.** 885; to restrain trade of colonies to, **10.** 109-112, 113.
- Adams demands of N. W. posts, **17.** 588.
- advantages to from trade of colonies, **2.** 626, 627-628.
- agreement against imports from and exports to, **9.** xxx.
- and debts due merchants, **25.** 498.
- and W. I. trade, **18.** 559.
- answer to Amer. memorial on forces in U. S., **18.** 549-550.
- Association not to trade with, **9.** 1101, 1102, 1103, 1113, 1144, 1185.
- authority over colonies not to be derogated from, **8.** 39.
- bill on treaty, **20.** 144, 145, 170, 204, 209-210, 217, 242, 300, 325-326, 345, 387; to make treaty with part of law, **18.** 199, 260, 399; to put laws of in force in N. C., **4.** 975-976, 978, 979, 989, 993, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1020; to repeal acts contrary to treaty, **19.** 210, 332, 340, 350, 420, 421, 545-546, 582, 674-675, 715-716; to make void acts contrary to treaty, **19.** 725, 746, 747, 754, 798, 800.
- cited on confiscation, **15.** 203.
- colonies cut off from trade with, **10.** xv.
- commercial hostility to, **17.** 571-576, 592-593.
- compared with the decline of Rome, **9.** 985-986.
- conduct, **17.** 187.
- Cont. Cong to on public affairs, **10.** 75-83.
- court proceedings followed in N. C., **25.** 409.
- declines intervention of powers, **16.** 307-310.
- emigration discouraged, **8.** 622.
- fears of, **17.** iii.
- France declares war against, **13.** 238.
- grievances against U. S., **18.** 560-566.
- History of Church in, **2.** 583.
- imports from, **5.** xliii.
- influence of struggle with, **9.** vii, viii, ix.
- laws of to be put in force in N. C., **10.** 983, 989; supreme over colonies, **2.** 629-630.
- merchants of not included under act on executions, **25.** 515.
- New England trade limited to, **9.** 1186.
- North Carolina not interested in movements against, **9.** xxxvii.
- offers independence, **14.** 309.
- peace with France, **5.** xxxi.
- present state of colonies with respect to, **2.** 626-635.
- proposition to increase trade with, **4.** 172; to stop trade with, **9.** 1034, 1035, 1038, 1040, 1045-1046, 1048.
- refuses mediation of Russia, **15.** 588.
- resolve of C. C. on interpretation of



- treaty, **20**. 649-650, 661.  
 supreme legislative authority of, **8**. 24-25.  
 trade of colonies to be confined to, **9**. 1208; resolution against suspended, **10**. 151; restricted to, **10**. 67; trade with, **6**. 611-612; colonies prohibited, **11**. 288; not allowed, **10**. 20, 369; with U. S. encouraged and restrained, **16**. 811-813, 837-838, 882-885, 840-841, 851, 857-858, 861-863, 866, 895, 900-906, 915-916, 919, 925-926; **17**. 20, 25, 30, 35, 44, 48, 51, 64, 125.  
 treaty of peace with, **16**. 747-753, 758-759, 764-765, 773-774, 781, 783, 810, 836, 845, 848, 856, 857, 861, 865, 867-877, 880-881, 882-885, 895, 897, 900-906, 910, 913-916, 918, 920, 932, 955, 957, 963, 965, 977, 980, 985, 992, 1000-1001; **17**. v-vi, 4-9, 17-18, 19, 20, 22-25, 34-35, 49, 51, 90, 92-93, 109, 125, 144, 187, 188, 551, 588, 606; **19**. 494; violated, **20**. 668-673, 677-678, 716, 718.  
 views on power of Parliament in America, **7**. ix.  
 war with France, **22**. 985.  
**Great Chamberlain**, Lord, at council, **1**. 74.  
**Great Charter**, provisions of in force in N. C., **23**. 319. \*  
 See also Great Deed of Grant.  
**Great Contentney**, **23**. 967.  
**Great Contentney Creek**, **6**. 770; **23**. 222, 469; **24**. 826.  
 act on bridge, **24**. 310; to vest bridge in Peacock, **23**. 367-368; on hedges and fish in, **23**. 909-10.  
 bill to vest bridge over in Ruffin, **13**. 846, 851, 859, 939, 950, 954.  
 See also Contentnea, Contentney.  
**Great Creek**, **2**. 777, 785, 811.  
**Great Deed of Grant**, **1**. xiv, xxxii, xxxiii, 302; **3**. 295; **4**. 294, 302, 392; **5**. 97; **23**. 31, 32.  
 account of, **3**. 479-481, 488.  
 Assembly calls for, **3**. 289.  
 cited, **4**. 246; against Burrington, **3**. 144, 150; and said to be revokable, **5**. 94.  
 character, **9**. ix; **11**. 37.  
 delivered to Assembly and put on record, **3**. 292-293; to Pollock, **4**. 652, 654; to speaker of Assembly, **4**. 123.  
 directed to Stephens, **4**. 1200.  
 discussed, **4**. 20, 21.  
 efforts to repeal, **1**. xvii.  
 governs land tenure in Albemarle, **1**. xvii; **4**. 182, 184.  
 history of reviewed, **3**. 550-551, 566, 569-570, 599, 600-602, 608, 621.  
 information on wanted, **3**. 396.  
 issued, **1**. 175-176; **4**. 286-287.  
 McCulloh on quit rents on lands claimed under, **11**. 66-69, 73.  
 made valid, **25**. 216-17.  
 not revoked by instructions to Sayle, **4**. 289-290.  
 opinion of Board of Trade on, **3**. 354.  
 quoted, **4**. 109, 147.  
 rate, **3**. 183.  
 records of carefully preserved, **1**. xvii.  
 reviewed by Johnston, **4**. 110-111.  
 revokable, **4**. 287.  
 Shelton's interpretation, **3**. 632.  
 to be included in Revisal, **24**. 888.  
 way it was understood by Proprietors, **4**. 325.  
**Great Dismal Swamp**, **24**. 230, 251, 532, 647.  
 See also Dismal Swamp.  
**Great Elk**, the, an Indian, **5**. 613.  
**Great Falls of Roanoke river**, road around proposed, **24**. 600, 601.  
**Great Fishing Creek**, bill to prevent stopping of fish in, **13**. 853, 944.  
 lead in, **10**. 698.  
**Great George Street**, London, **6**. 578.  
**Great Iron Mountain**, **13**. 115; **21**. 257, 271, 302, 397, 626; **24**. 141, 160, 482; **25**. 4.  
**Great Island**, **10**. 466; for inspector for, **7**. 600, 604, 607, 623, 635-636, 637, 640-641, 642, 644, 646, 669; **23**. 356, 382.  
**Great Island (Cape Fear)**, **24**. 125, 218.  
 act for bridge and causeway, **24**. 636-7; for road through, **23**. 657, 662, 663; **25**. 487-9.  
 bill for causeway over, **18**. 373; to build bridge, **19**. 611, 612, 615, 653, 678.  
 inspection at, **24**. 581; for naval stores, **23**. 748.  
**Great Island of Holston**, **14**. 244; **19**. 944, 950.  
 encroachments on, **14**. 221, 227, 234-235.  
**Great Island of Holston River**, not to



- be entered, **19.** 569, 589; not to be surveyed, **24.** 480, 571.  
treaty at, **14.** 236.  
See also Long Island of Holston River.
- Great Island Town, **10.** 884.  
Great Kanawha River, **10.** 374; **17.** 461; **24.** 301.  
Great Lakes, **20.** vii.  
Great Limestone, **24.** 160.  
Great Meadows, **5.** xvii  
battle at, **5.** xv.  
Great Miami River, **17.** 161; **18.** 513, 514; **20.** 746.  
Great Pee Dee River, **4.** xi, 888, 889; **5.** 770, 1187; **6.** 609, 611; **8.** 263; **10.** 648; **19.** 966; **23.** 344.  
and S. C. line, **6.** 776; **7.** 155.  
land grant on surrendered, **7.** 533-534.  
McCulloh's lands on, **5.** 622, 779, 780.  
Great Peter, testimony of on Va. boundary, **1** 740.  
Great Road from the Yadkin to Phila., **4.** xxi.  
Great Savannah, prisoners taken at, **14.** 666.  
Great Seal of North Carolina, provision for, **23.** 982, 988.  
Great Shockoe creek, **24.** 294.  
Great Sound, divides Chowan Co., **1.** 712.  
Great Swamp, **15.** 144, 149; **19.** 756, 791; **20.** 213.  
Gregory commands in, **22.** 556.  
Great Swamp, Bladen Co., **18.** 80, 81; **24.** 838, 988, 989.  
act for road over, **23.** 592; **25.** 474-5.  
skirmish at, **15.** 149.  
Great Tellico, French fort wanted at, **5.** 613.  
Great Tennessee River, T., **22.** 727.  
Great Turk, arrests Charles XII, **2.** 53.  
Great Warrior, the Indian, **7.** 207, 210, 211; **11.** 176; asks goods, **11.** 654-655; to escort Thomas, **10.** 770.  
to make talk, **11.** 187.  
to settle question of peace or war, **10.** 783.  
Great Wolf of North Carolina, Cherokee name for Tryon, **7.** 508; **8.** 720.  
Greaves. See Graves, Greeves.  
Greaves, Mrs., asks leave to go on board Br. vessel, **13.** 387.  
Greaves Jacob, petition for, **19.** 147.  
Greaves, James, juror, **4.** 519.  
Greaves, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 736.  
Greaves, Wm., regulator, **7.** 736.  
Greear. See Grear, Greer, Grier.  
Greear, Andrew, Jr., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
Greear, Ellexander, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
Greear, Jos., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
Greece, Thoplus, army rank, **16.** 1070.  
Greece, **17.** 36; **19.** 496.  
Greek, taught in Newbern, **13.** 335.  
Greek Grammar, **2.** 584.  
Greek language, **8.** 487; **22.** 519*d.*  
Greeman, Caleb, army rank, **18.** 1069.  
Green. See Greene.  
Green, —, **10.** 614.  
Green, —, **22.** 427.  
Green, —, Nash to on magazine, &c., **15.** 68.  
Green, Mr., **10.** 825.  
Green, Mr., **13.** 143; **14.** 141.  
Green, Mr., **22.** 620.  
Green, Mr., and journal of council of state, **17.** 731.  
Green, Mr., has money for supply of army, **14.** 513, 514.  
Green, Mr., reports arrival of French ship, **13.** 149.  
Green, Capt., **5.** 604, 605.  
Green, Capt., **24.** 947.  
Green, Col., defeats Donop, **13.** 262-263.  
regiment of consolidated, **12.** 508.  
Green, Dr., **17.** 167.  
houses of to be valued, **10.** 390.  
Green, Lieut. Col., commands Fort Mercer, **11.** 797.  
Green, Abel, claim, **9.** 488.  
Green, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 214  
army rank, **16.** 1066.  
Green, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1066.  
Green, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 376.  
Green, Abraham, land grant to, **4.** 619, 628.  
Green, Andrew, a J. P., **11.** 653.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 47.  
Green, Anthony, court martialled, **12.** 489.  
Green, Barril, petitions, **19.** 935.  
Green, Bartley, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
Green, Christo., land grant to, **4.** 618.  
Green, David, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
Green, Dempsey, army pay, **17.** 214  
Green, Ed., in militia, **22.** 374.  
Green, Elijah, in Indian war, **10.** 759.





- Green, Farnifold, Sr., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Green, Farnifold, appraiser, **2**. 105. asks help of Va., **1**. 819-820. commissary, **1**. 879; **2**. 22. gives power of atty., **1**. 521. on Tuscarora war, **1**. 815. sells land, **1**. 521. to make rent roll, **2**. 35.
- Green, Farnifold, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 883.
- Green, Farnifold, land grant to, **4**. 970, 1044; patent to, **6**. 1072.
- Green, Farnifold, law suit over land, **4**. 1044. petitions for resurvey, **5**. 653-654; rejected, **6**. 1072.
- Green, Farnifold, on S. C. of Craven, **9**. 1144. nom. as member C. of S., **13**. 853, 947. reports on militia, **22**. 325.
- Green, Farnifold, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 962.
- Green, Forris, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Green, Fredk., army rank, **16**. 1068. in common council, **16**. 792.
- Green, Furnefold, in militia, **22**. 315.
- Green, Furnefold, Jr., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Green, Furnifold, Sr., killed by Indians, **5**. 653.
- Green, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Green, Hobart, army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Green, James (Jammey), **10**. 787.
- Green, James, **19**. 526.
- Green, James, **22**. 890.
- Green, James, a J. P., **3**. 537; **4**. 970.
- Green, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Green, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1071.
- Green, James, brother made asst. commissary, **13**. 43.
- Green, James, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 882, 883, 885, 888.
- Green, James, delivers books to Heron, **7**. 524.
- Green, James, goods seized, **10**. 474.
- Green, Jas., in Assem., **19**. 387.
- Green, Jas., in militia, **22**. 387.
- Green, James, in regulator campaign, **8**. 586.
- Green, James, issues indented certificates, **17**. 782-783.
- Green, Jas., in militia, **22**. 285.
- Green, James, land grant to, **4**. 63, 221, 764, 968, 970, 1035; to be resurveyed, **4**. 273. law suit over land, **4**. 1044.
- Green, James, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- Green, James, petitions for resurvey, **5**. 653-654; rejected, **6**. 1072.
- Green, Jas., property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.
- Green, James, reports on company, **22**. 323.
- Green, James, shipmaster **9**. 873, 949.
- Green, James, to surrender note, **10**. 576.
- Green, James, warrant to, **22**. 923-4.
- Green (Greer), James, Jr., **19**. 521. admiralty judge, **17**. 960, 962. allowance to, **19**. 369, 376; as clerk discussed, **12**. 110, 111; for revising journals, **12**. 216. and cont. loan office affairs, **22**. 810. announces himself a candidate for Assembly, **15**. 354. asst. clerk to Prov. Cong., **10**. 181, 219. beef coms'r, **22**. 915. charges for clerical work in regulation, **9**. 50. claims, **9**. 591; allowed, **8**. 147; **9**. 223, 224, 225, 371, 589, 590, 591, 953; as asst. sec'y, **10**. 220. clerk of Assembly, **8**. 108, 143, 147, 148, 269, 287, 288, 299, 305, 351, 355, 357, 358, 365, 369, 370, 371, 373, 374, 375, 377, 378, 379, 382; **9**. 106, 108, 109, 110, 116, 121, 125, 133, 226, 371, 381, 383, 390, 391, 392, 394, 397, 398, 403, 408, 409, 412, 415, 418, 421, 422, 423, 426, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 450, 453, 711, 715, 718, 724, 725, 727, 838, 841, 846, 854, 857, 858, 859, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 872, 873, 952, 1196; **22**. 424, 482, 483, 498, 430, 459, 476, 477, 479, 480; com. on claims, **22**. 863; of Prov. Council, **10**. 283, 294, 362, 414, 477. commissary general, **14**. 545; inefficient as commissary, **14**. 535. commissioner to settle accounts of N. C. and U. S., **10**. 1002; **12**. 619. dead, **22**. 805, 810. drafts on Cont. Treas. in favor of, **11**. 712. journal of, **12**. 612. letter of submitted to Assem., **13**. 833-834, 917, 923, 926. loan office certificates delivered to, **13**. 72.



marries Miss Cogdell, **11**. 787.  
 navigation coms'r, **24**. 403, 502.  
 nom. as treasurer of loan office, **12**.  
     232, 235, 414, 416.  
 opens loan office, **13**. 362.  
 ordered to deliver records and paraphernalia to Sec. of State, **12**.  
     428, 430.  
 owns goods, **14**. 731.  
 payment to, **13**. 348, 349, 351.  
 petition in favor of heirs, **17**. 386-  
     388, 393.  
 recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
 resolve in favor of, **12**. 398, 794,  
     795, 851, 854.  
 revises Leg. journals, **19**. 399.  
 seat in Assembly vacated, **17**. 715.  
 sec. Council of Safety, **10**. 619; **11**.  
     336; of Halifax Prov. Cong., **10**.  
     502, 523, 590, 601, 603, 916, 1003,  
     1006, 1013; of Prov. Cong., **11**.  
     291, 358; **23**. 984.  
 sells imported supplies to army, **14**.  
     706-707.  
 settlement of accounts of, **22**. 805-6.  
 signs credentials of Burke, **11**. 705;  
     journals of Senate, **12**. 113.  
 superintends sale of Tory horses,  
     **11**. 348.  
 to attend Assembly and pay in cer-  
     tificates, **13**. 835, 836, 927.  
 to buy provisions, **11**. 408.  
 to Caswell on clothing for troops,  
     **13**. 14-15, 34-35; on loans, **15**.  
     345-346; on provisions for troops,  
     **11**. 697-698; to Caswell on pro-  
     tested bill of exchange, **22**. 775;  
     on seizure of French goods for  
     public, **13**. 47-48.  
 to deliver all papers, &c., to Secy.  
     of State, **12**. 245, 246.  
 to Gates on supplies for army, **14**.  
     642-643, 644, 645.  
 to Jones on correction of journals,  
     **13**. 463.  
 to keep books of treasurer, **8**. 460.  
 to Nash on payment for services,  
     **14**. 841.  
 to pay over public moneys, **13**. 598,  
     707, 708.  
 to prepare copy of journal of Prov.  
     Cong., **10**. 204.  
 to revise and correct journal of  
     Prov. Cong., **10**. 589.  
 to sign bills, **24**. 320, 323.  
 treas. of loan office, **12**. 752; **14**.  
     193.

witness, **9**. 72, 75.  
 Green, Mrs. James, Jr., **19**. 521.  
 Green, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22**. 324  
 Green (Greene), James W., bill to vest  
     lands in, **19**. 532, 536, 554, 564,  
     565, 577, 598, 660.  
 Cont. Surgeon, **22**. 1049.  
 officer, **18**. 486.  
 rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608.  
 Green, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Green, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Green, Joab, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Green, Job, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Green, John, **13**. 172, 381.  
     affidavit against Davis in matter of  
         Frenchmen, **13**. 425.  
     buys at Martin sale, **22**. 882, 887.  
     Caswell to on provisions, **13**. 322.  
     fits out privateer, **10**. 638.  
     in Assembly, **12**. 265, 328, 329, 330,  
         331, 349, 368, 405.  
     memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
     nominated as marshal of Admiralty  
         ct., **12**. 43, 44.  
     on com. of Assem., **12**. 147, 311.  
     on S. C. of Craven, **9**. 1237.  
     petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-  
         635.  
     salt coms'r, **22**. 907.  
     signs Craven address to friends of  
         liberty, **9**. 1026-1027.  
     surety, **9**. 592-593.  
     to arm vessels, **10**. 352.  
     to buy arms, &c., **10**. 647.  
     to Caswell on letter of McAustan  
         and purchase of provisions, **13**.  
         318; on pilots and provisions, **13**.  
         495.  
     to Council of Safety on purchases  
         for public, **10**. 821.  
     to deliver stores, **10**. 577.  
     to furnish provisions, **14**. 96.  
     to receive aid for Boston, **9**. xxxviii  
     to receive subscriptions to aid Bos-  
         ton, **9**. 1116.  
     to receive goods from Stanly, **10**.  
         510.  
     to seize vessel, **10**. 508.  
     vessel seized, **10**. 948.  
 Green, John, **19**. 478.  
 Green, John, **25**. 463.  
 Green, John, allowance to, **19**. 524.  
 Green, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1064.  
 Green, John, C. of S. to appointing  
     him a com. of Edenton, **11**. 314  
     on S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134, 1270.  
 Green, Jno., in Assem., **19**. 273, 274



- Green, John, buys patent, **3**. 219.  
 Green, Jno., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Green, Jno., in militia, **22**. 367.  
 Green, Jno., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Green, Jno., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Green, Jno., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Green, John, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Green, John, land grant to, **4**. 56, 447.  
 Green, John, land case of, **5**. 1091.  
 Green, John, navigation coms'r, **24**. 125.  
 Green, John, payment to for negro executed, **16**. 77.  
 Green, John, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Green, John, road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Green, John, road coms'r, **23**. 448.  
 Green, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Green, John, Sr., land grant to, **4**. 894.  
 Green, John A., testimony on case of John Davis, **15**. 377-378.  
 Green, Jos., accounts, **22**. 1018.  
 and supplies for army, **14**. 806.  
 asks leave to resign as commissary, **12**. 406.  
 asst. commissary in N. C., **13**. 41, 43.  
 buys provisions for troops, **13**. 318, 495.  
 Caswell to on council of state, **20**. 609-610; on Fed. Com., **20**. 634; on U. S. accounts, **17**. 564.  
 commissary, **10**. 966; **15**. 362.  
 estimates needs of commissary department, **15**. 5.  
 express to, **13**. 961.  
 in Assem., **19**. 391, 393.  
 nom. for C. of State, **17**. 337; **18**. 114, 117, 340, 342; **20**. 49.  
 petition, **21**. 303, 425, 636, 650, 722, 845, 847, 1022, 1027.  
 recommends Bradley, **15**. 528.  
 reports on purchase of guns, **10**. 635-636.  
 ships leather and skins north, **13**. 66.  
 to Caswell on aid to S. C. and want of cash, **15**. 363-364; on purchase and transportation of provisions, **13**. 51-52; on supplies for Hogen's brigade, **15**. 325.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 to remove public stores, **18**. 818.  
 to ship pork, **13**. 94.  
 visits Aylett for money, **13**. 60.  
 Green, Joseph, captain, **10**. 625, facing 680.  
 Green, Jos., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Green, Jos., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Green, Jos., tobacco inspection at house of, **24**. 861.  
 Green, Jos., town coms'r, **24**. 875.  
 Green, Joseph, witness, **2**. 148.  
 Green, Mrs. Joseph, **13**. 52.  
 Green, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1063.  
 Green, Lewis, petitions, **19**. 935.  
 Green, Lovet, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
 Green, Margaret, land grant to, **4**. 970.  
 Green, Malachi, in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Green, Moses, in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Green, Peter, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Green, Petter, in militia, **22**. 367.  
 Green, Randall, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Green, Randolph, army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Green, Robert, vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 8.  
 Green, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 635-636.  
 Green, Robert, helps Clarke to wound Pollock, **9**. 54.  
 Green, Robert, horse thief, **8**. 481.  
 Green, Roger, clergyman and not a religious refugee, **1**. xxi.  
 grant of Va. to, **1**. 17; discussed, **1**. ix.  
 probably does not settle in Albemarle, **1**. xxi.  
 Green, Samuel, administrators of appointed, **9**. 227-228.  
 Green, Samuel, allowance to, **22**. 825, 834.  
 bill for attending Spanish prisoners, **22**. iii-iv, 271-272.  
 Green, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Green, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Green, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Green, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Green, Samuel, juror, **4**. 518.  
 land grant to, **4**. 602, 639, 1249;  
 patent altered, **6**. 637.  
 rights proved, **4**. 596.  
 Green, Samuel, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Green, Samuel, resurvey to, **6**. 1087.  
 Green, Samuel, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
 Green, Samuel, Sr., refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
 Green, Solm., army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 47, 48, 50.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 251.  
 resigns as J. P., **20**. 245, 435.





Green, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Green, Sutton, army rank, **16**. 1069.  
 Green, Syllas, subscribes to test, **7**. 522.  
 Green, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Green, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Green, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Green, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 Green, Thos., in Assem., **19**. 382.  
 Green, Thos., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Green, Thos., in militia, **22**. 368.  
 Green, Thos., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Green, Thomas, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Green, Thomas, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Green, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Green, Thos. A., tax collector, **19**. 706.  
 Green, Titus, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Green, W., returns of, **16**. 469-470.  
 Green, Wm., **9**. 70.  
 Green, Wm., act for land to, **24**. 629-630.  
     land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Green, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 816.  
 Green, Wm., army pay, **17**. 215.  
 Green, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1062.  
 Green, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1065.  
 Green, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 Green, Wm., army record, **13**. 474.  
 Green, Wm., bounty money paid to, **10**. 293.  
 Green, Wm., coms'r on certificates, **18**. 451, 459; on N. C. Line frauds, **20**. 630.  
     dist. auditor, **24**. 387, 422.  
     in Assembly, **16**. 1; **17**. 877, 878, 904, 936, 947, 948, 950, 953, 963; **19**. 393, 399.  
     Johnston to on army accounts and answer, **21**. 551-552.  
     petitions, **19**. 935.  
     tax action wrong, **19**. 177.  
     to Caswell on claims of N. C. Line and answer, **20**. 614, 615-616.  
     to Sumner on expenditure of supplies, **19**. 885-886.  
 Green, Wm., captain, **10**. 187.  
 Green, Wm., commands troops, **5**. 140.  
 Green, Wm., ensign, **10**. 620.  
 Green, Wm., helps Fallon publish paper hostile to America, **10**. 410.  
 Green, Wm., in army, **13**. 525.  
 Green, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Green, Wm., paymaster, **10**. 584.  
 Green, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Green, Wm., regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Green, Wm., school trustee, **24**. 863, 876.

Green, Wm., taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Green, Wm., town coms'r, **24**. 303.  
 Green, Wm., voter, **15**. 238.  
 Green, Wilson, army rank, **16**. 1068.  
 Green, Zachri, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Green and Stanly, memorial, **20**. 70, 88-89.  
     pay Hooper, **16**. 941-942.  
 Green Bay, **5**. 464, 465.  
 Green Briar, Va., Indian outrages on, **9**. 545.  
 Green Bryer, Va., **10**. 838.  
 Green Co., Baptists in, **5**. 1181.  
 Green Ponds, **21**. 707.  
     sale of delayed, **18**. 57, 289.  
 Green River, **7**. 470, 853; **11**. facing 80. lands for soldiers on, **16**. 892.  
     troops on, **10**. 773.  
 Green River Baptist Association, history, **5**. 1185, 1187.  
 Green River settlement, Fanning goes to, **22**. 185.  
 Green Spring, Va., **1**. 307; **10**. 836.  
     council held at, **1**. 343.  
     skirmish at, **15**. 522, 523.  
 Green Swamp, **5**. 1197.  
 Greenade, John, land grant to, **4**. 767.  
 Greenage, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 213.  
 Greene. See Green.  
 Greene, —, a rebel, **1**. 261.  
 Greene, Surgeon, supplies to, **16**. 241.  
 Greene, Benjamin, in militia, **17**. 1061.  
 Greene, Charles, petition, **18**. 130, 146, 364, 453-454, 461.  
 Greene, James, Martin to on illicit trade, **16**. 681-682.  
 Greene, James, witness, **8**. 511.  
 Greene, James, Sr., juror, **8**. 528.  
 Greene, James NI, prisoner, **16**. 674.  
 Greene, James West, act to vest land in, **24**. 639-40.  
 Greene, John, allowed to ship naval stores, **10**. 415.  
 Greene, John, juror, **8**. 508, 509.  
 Greene, Jos., in Assembly, **17**. 879, 947, 948, 950, 953; on com. of Assembly, **17**. 799, 818, 823, 831, 843, 886, 904, 922, 935, 970.  
 Greene, Joseph, juror, **8**. 528.  
 Greene (Green), Nathanael, **5**. 1200, **8**. xxxii, 770; **12**. 460, 462, 464, 466, 470, 474, 475, 476, 478, 479, 481, 483, 495; **15**. xii, xiii, xiv, 151, 176, 229, 231, 232, 241, 295, 396, 419, 422, 424, 425, 428, 438, 439, 445, 447, 451, 452, 454, 457.



458, 460, 463, 464, 468, 469, 470, 476, 482, 491, 496, 500, 501, 508, 519, 521, 522, 527, 537, 541, 542, 551, 553, 562, 567, 568, 572, 573, 574, 578, 585, 589, 592, 603, 608, 616, 647, 649, 656, 661, 662, 664, 782; **16.** iv, ix, 8, 9, 12, 16, 17, 164, 172, 175, 199, 200, 202, 209, 222, 224, 235, 243, 249, 250, 251, 259, 263, 271, 272, 285, 299, 320, 321, 325, 342, 451, 456, 457, 462, 463, 471, 493, 494, 500, 508, 515, 518, 533, 537, 538, 551, 578, 583, 585, 592, 593, 595, 600, 607, 614, 615, 624, 633, 635, 637, 638, 641, 647, 648, 653, 655, 659, 661, 662, 668, 676, 685, 686, 692, 693, 700, 708, 716, 721, 728, 729, 732, 739, 743, 778, 779, 788, 881, 882, 942, 966; **17.** 10, 43, 82, 97, 169, 290, 399, 668, 689, 691, 699, 705, 706, 719, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 781, 784, 785, 786, 791, 824, 825, 829, 857, 909, 953, 955, 958, 959, 984, 990, 995, 1011, 1016, 1039, 1048; **18.** 100; **19.** 28, 99, 105, 118, 120, 195, 199, 218, 252, 253, 306, 325, 336, 351, 505, 534, 621, 770, 869, 871, 876, 881, 882, 884, 909, 910, 928, 931, 948, 959, 962, 969, 990, 993; **20.** 73, 381, 396, 432; **22.** 95, 96, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 109, 111, 112, 116, 119, 120, 612, 1029. act for militia for, **24.** 404-5; to describe lands granted to, **24.** 569-570. aid to, **22.** 730. and effects of Guilford C. H. on Br., **17.** viii-x. and exchange of prisoners, **16.** 25. and support of So. army from N. C., **16.** 702-705, 711, 712, 725, 788-789. appointed to succeed Gates, **14.** 709. at battle of Germantown, **11.** 661. bill to grant land to, **19.** 575, 590, 597, 683, 703. Board of War to on condition and movement of troops, **14.** 484-486; on salt, provisions, &c., **14.** 494; on commissary dept. and Br. invasion of Va., **14.** 486-487. Burke to on breaking his parole and answer, **16.** 184-186, 214-216; on Br. in Va., **15.** 550; on Campbell, **16.** 600-601; on exchange of prisoners, **16.** 312-319; and Tories, **16.** 565-569; on his escape, sup-

plies and exchange of prisoners, **16.** 278-283; on public affairs, exchange, supplies and Lytle, **16.** 492-493; on supplies and Tory recruits, **16.** 510-511; on W. I. affairs, **16.** 545-546. captures Ninety-Six, **15.** 481. Caswell and Butler ordered to support of, **16.** vii. comes South, **14.** 792. correspondence of mentioned, **11.** v; on prisoners, **16.** 114. defeated, **17.** 1013; at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1023; at Hobkirk's Hill, **17.** 1028-1029; by Cornwallis, **17.** 1002. drafts in favor of, **16.** 405. draws supplies from N. C., **16.** 341. driven out of N. C., **17.** 986. Emmet to on movements of Br., &c., **15.** 780-781, 782-783. extracts from letters of, **13.** 427, 531; from life of, **15.** 182-183. fights British in N. J., **11.** 814; Guilford C. H. battle, **22.** 147-9. friend of Carrington, **14.** 761. general orders after Guilford C. H., **15.** 430-431. Graham's address on condensed, **22.** 729-31. horses for, **15.** 587, 634; **19.** 120-121, 124, 128; impressed for, **17.** 939-940, 943; paid for, **16.** 109, 110. in battle of Brandywine, **11.** 621. in critical situation, **15.** 496-497, 499-500. introduced to Nash by Howe, **22.** 527-8. joined by allies and offers battle, **16.** viii. joins Morgan, **16.** iv. lands to from N. C., **16.** 688, 713; **24.** 421. leads battle at Germantown, **11.** 643, 644. Leslie to on Burke's breaking parole and answer, **16.** 179-180. letter from, **14.** 483, 484, 493, 769; considered, **16.** 164, 171; from correspondence of, **17.** 1038-1041. location and purpose, **14.** 481. losses at Eutaw Springs, **15.** 637-638. makes Davie com. general, **16.** v. Martin to on Bladen riot and answer, **16.** 720, 723; on exchange



of prisoners and supplies, **16.** 403-404, 683-4, 699; on flag for Charleston, **16.** 319-320; on Montague, riot and supplies, **16.** 740-742; on prisoners and drafts, **16.** 694-695; on supplies, &c., **16.** 707-708, 718-719, 725, 742; on supplies, drafts and lands, **16.** 687-688.

Moore and Earnwell to on American prisoners, **17.** 1044-1046.

movements, **15.** 433-434, 440; **16.** 981, 987, 988, 996, 998, 999, 1000, 1001, 1010, 1011, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1022, 1028, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1034, 1035; **22.** 123, 125, 128, 131, 140, 141, 142, 147, 148, 150, 151, 158, 159, 191, 192, 193, 208, 210, 220, 527, 533, 534, 535, 537, 547, 559, 560, 562, 570, 584; of Cornwallis against, **15.** 522, 523; traced, **16.** iii-vi, vii, viii.

moves troop to supplies, **16.** iii.

on left at Germantown, **11.** 784.

on movements of British, **10.** 903, 909-910.

opinion of on Burke's escape, **16.** 252, 254.

organizes So. army and its condition, **16.** iii.

orders baggage to camp, **15.** 468; drafts to the Southward, **15.** 468; from on provisions, **15.** 539; salt moved inland, **14.** 474, 478; Sumner to S. C., **15.** 500; to, **11.** 757, 758; treaty with Cherokees, **16.** 305.

present to by S. C., **16.** 499.

provides provisions, **15.** 481.

pursues Cornwallis and goes to S. C., **16.** viii; Rawdon, **16.** 631.

quoted on Burke's breaking parole, **16.** 202.

raises siege of Ninety-Six, **15.** 504.

reduces British positions in S. C., **15.** 471.

reinforcements for, **15.** 533; **17.** 690.

resigns as Q. M. G., **15.** 56, 57.

sends aid to Caswell, **16.** vi; for horses, **15.** 624.

situation and needs of, **17.** 919-921, 933, 939.

skill praised, **16.** 296, 302.

Sumner to on Br. movements, **15.** 456-457; on drafts, movement of troops, &c., **15.** 494-495; on militia commands, **15.** 426; on move-

ment of troops, &c., **15.** 444, 448-450, 530-531; on rendezvous of troops, **15.** 433.

Sumner (?) to on recruiting troops, **15.** 421.

supersedes Gates in command, **14.** 721; **15.** xiv.

support of N. C. to, **19.** 994, 996, 998.

takes command of So. army, **15.** 170.

to Armstrong on supplies, **15.** 650.

to ask exchange of Tory prisoners, **17.** 788-789, 792.

to Burke on conduct of campaign, &c., **15.** 603-607; on his escape, **16.** 330-332; and supplies, **16.** 238-240; and short enlistments, **16.** 273-276; on his (B's) exchange, &c., **16.** 444-445.

to Burke (?), on movements of Br., &c., **15.** 435-436.

to discharge cowards at Guilford C. H., **17.** 840, 930-931, 975-976.

to Gates on court of inquiry and answer, **14.** 765-768; on reports from army, **14.** 768.

to Marberry on condition of So. army, **15.** 181.

to Martin on Montague, **16.** 768; on public affairs, **16.** 348-350; on supplies for army, **16.** 448-449; on provisions for army, **15.** 179.

to Raiford on Bladen riots and answer, **16.** 723-724.

to Rawdon on prisoners and execution of Hayne, **19.** 915-916.

to relieve Gates, **15.** 307.

to reorganize So. army, **16.** 392-393.

to Rowan on clothing for troops, **15.** 182.

to Stewart on needs of So. army, **16.** 677-680.

to Sumner on arms and drafts, **16.** 628-629; on arrangement and resignation of officers, **16.** 930-931; on capture of Burke, **15.** 644; on clothing, supplies, &c., **16.** 497-498; on movements of Br., &c., **15.** 455-456, 566; on movements of troops, &c., **15.** 465; on N. C. Line, drafts, &c., **16.** 666-667; on organization of militia, **15.** 434, 435; on reorganization of N. C. troops, **14.** 792; on supplies and public affairs, **16.** 574-575; to Washington on condition of army,





prisoners, &c., **15.** 173-175; on movements and condition of army, **15.** 184-186; on recruits, **15.** 442. tries to secure exchange of Burke, **16.** 17. turns on Rawdon, **15.** 536. urges Ross to build iron works, **22.** 574. wants horses, **22.** 583; supplies, **16.** 494-495. work of commended, **16.** 5. Greene, Mrs. Nathanael, **16.** 493. Greene, Samuel, in militia, **22.** 383. Greene, Thos., deserter, **15.** 510. Greene, Wm., errs in assessment, **19.** 302. Greene, Wm., in Assem., **19.** 391. Greene, Wm., to Sumner on supplies, **15.** 666. Greene (Green) Co., Tenn., **8.** 782; **17.** 110, 114, 115, 428; **18.** 497; **19.** 682, 944; **20.** 130, 323, 401, 646, 680; **21.** 144, 183, 236, 497; **22.** 105, 648, 671, 697, 701; **24.** 566; **26.** 1251, 1269, 1275, 1277. act for station, **24.** 974-5; **25.** 63; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 810-811; on elections to Assembly, **24.** 765-6; to change time of co. ct., **24.** 688-9; to create, **24.** 539-40; to pardon Franklinites, **24.** 820, 915, 955; **25.** 10. bill for fort, **21.** 123, 128, 129, 173; for C. H., &c., **21.** 265, 329, 375, 619, 688; for pardon, &c., of Franklin leaders, **18.** 89, 112, 130, 200, 322, 354, 355, 416, 440; **20.** 169, 171, 223, 235, 273, 277, 284, 346, 409, 444-445, 459-460, 465, 503, 512, 553-554; **21.** 42, 43, 56, 64, 73, 77, 110, 114-115, 218, 221, 222, 230, 231-232, 239, 256, 285-286, 586, 588, 594, 598-599; for station in, **20.** 569, 585-586, 593; **22.** 728-9; on election of members of Assembly, **20.** 96, 101, 112; on suits in, **20.** 577; to change form of election in, **17.** 402, 404, 407, 419; to create, **16.** 959, 960; **19.** 146, 152, 260, 261, 265; to divide, **19.** 526, 536, 538, 541, 549, 683; **21.** 41, 248, 258, 610; and on militia, **20.** 508, 513-514. boundary to be extended, **21.** 635. Caswell to officers of on Franklin State, **20.** 707-709, 712; on Franklin, **22.** 685-7, 688. certificates of Indian service good

for taxes, **21.** 722. complaints of people, **17.** 270, 274. forms Franklin State, **17.** 435-436, 439-445, 464, 472; **19.** 940; **20.** 690. Franklin State feeling in, **20.** 656. land entries in, **20.** 97-98, 108. Martin's proc. to on Franklin State, **22.** 642-7. members in Assem., **17.** 265; **18.** 2, 226, 243; **19.** 1, 129, 231, 366, 400, 717, 752; **20.** 2, 119, 301, 360, 475; **21.** 2, 44, 193. members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 12, 37. militia fines remitted, **20.** 598, 599. officers for, **22.** 702; go with Franklin, **22.** 682. owes State, **21.** 1068, 1074. paid for Indian service, **21.** 184-185. people divided on Franklin State, **22.** 678. petition from **18.** 4, 32-33, 51, 85-86, 96, 236, 262, 284, 324; **19.** 521, 523, 524, 585; **20.** 529; **21.** 73, 77; report on, **22.** 653-5. report on service against Indians, **20.** 535; on N. C. Assem., **22.** 722. resolve on land entries in, **17.** 409. surveyor for, **24.** 565, 566. tax in, **19.** 706. time for sheriffs to settle, **20.** 591, 595 to go into Wash. Dist. and jurors, **24.** 689-90. Greene C. H., Tenn., **22.** 725. Greene Lick, bill for road to **19.** 576, 592. Greenefield, Sir Richard, heirs of claim C. under Heath patent, **1.** 35-36, 53. Greenesmith, John, settler, **1.** 76. Greenville (Greensville), **22.** 105. act for academy in, **24.** 867-9; to change name of Martinboro to, **24.** 867-9; for free ferry at, **24.** 940. bill to change name of Martinborough to, **18.** 90, 143, 259, 275, 318, 327, 340. See also Greenville. Greenville, Tenn., **18.** 497. Greenland trade, encouragement of, **1.** 500. Greenlaw, James, army pay, **17.** 215. Greenleaf (Greenlee), James, petition, **21.** 231, 234, 367-368, 395, 597, 704. Greenlee. See Lee, Green. Greenlee, James, com'r on capitol, **13.** 752.



- in Assem., **19**. 397.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31, 35.  
 memorial, **20**. 172, 176, 189, 215, 350, 361, 364, 368, 393, 401.  
 petition, **18**. 29, 201-202, 258, 261.  
 Greenlee, John, clerk of elections, **10**. 252.  
 Greenlees, John, & Co., petition on exchange rate of bills, **6**. 16-17.  
 Greenlee's Ford, **10**. 882.  
 Greenlefe's, British at, **14**. 775.  
 Greenlie, James, school trustee, **24**. 535.  
 Green's, Jas., **22**. 1005.  
 Green's, Jos., bill to inspect tobacco at, **18**. 96, 97, 157, 170, 323, 378, 379, 392.  
 Green's Creek, **2**. 172; **5**. 653.  
 Green's Landing, (Jno.), quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
 Green's River, explored, **1**. 69, 70.  
 Greensborough, N. C., **5**. 1218; **8**. 743; **10**. xiii; **22**. 729.  
   on 36th parallel, **1**. xxiii.  
 • Greenville (countersign), **8**. 584.  
 Greenville, **15**. 379, facing 380, 382.  
   bill for ferry, **20**. 165, 170, 179, 181, 186, 344, 356-357, 367.  
   British near, **15**. 456.  
   See also Greenesville.  
 Greenwich, **1**. 975.  
 Greenwich, Conn., **9**. 1232.  
   defense of, **17**. 81, 118, 119.  
 Greenwich Manor, model for C., **2**. 895.  
 Greenwood, Capt., stationed at Cape Fear, **6**. 1028.  
 Greenwood, George, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Greenwood, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1066.  
 Greenwood, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 759.  
 Greenwood, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 805.  
 Greenwood, Wm., Tory, **22**. 229.  
 Greer. See Grear, Greear, Grier.  
 Greer, —, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 48.  
 Greer, Absalom, petitioner on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 Greer, Andrew, building coms'r, **24**. 142.  
   claims allowed, **12**. 37.  
   com. to examine accounts of, **12**. 202, 206, 214, 215, 216; and report on, **12**. 381, 391-393, 397.  
   money to be advanced to for militia, **12**. 37, 39.  
 Greer, Andrew, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Greer, David, petition, **19**. 519, 522.  
 Greer, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Greer, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 Greer, Joseph, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Greer, Robert, army pay, **17**. 215.  
   army rank, **16**. 1066.  
   court martialled, **12**. 491.  
   lieut., **10**. 943.  
   signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Greerson, Moses, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Greever, Rev. John J., sketch of, **8**. 794.  
 Greeves. See Graves, Greaves.  
 Greeves, Jas., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Greeves, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Greff, John, **8**. 735.  
 Greganus, James, land grant to, **4**. 219.  
 Greganus, James, rights proved, **4**. 596.  
 Greganus, John, land grant to, **4**. 635.  
 Gregg, —, **8**. 43.  
 Gregg, Mr., **16**. 991.  
 Gregg, Mr., claims, **6**. 182, 183, 199.  
 Gregg, Miss Estelle B., assists on census index, **26**. 239c.  
 Gregg, Frederick, account of, **22**. 405-406.  
   allowance to, **22**. 826, 829, 834, 837, 859.  
   bill to for services, **22**. 474.  
   bond as guardian of R. Spaight, **6**. 1042-1043.  
   church coms'r, **23**. 803.  
   claims allowed, **6**. 214, 739; not allowed, **6**. 1248, 1250, 1313, 1315.  
   congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.  
   debts to be collected from, **6**. 717.  
   gifts to and executor, **22**. 298, 299, 300.  
   holds papers of Burrington, **6**. 277.  
   impresses horse, **22**. 819.  
   in militia, **22**. 283, 306.  
   memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-60.  
   petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
   property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
   report on company of, **5**. 162; on militia, **22**. 330.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 910.  
   to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.



- to Tryon on stamp act proceedings, **7**. 242-243.  
 town coms'r, **23**. 461.  
 tries negro, **7**. 685-686.
- Gregg, Jacob, deposition on illegal fees, **7**. 782.
- Gregg, John, a J. P., **3**. 252.
- Gregg, Quamee, outlawed and drowned, **22**. 859.
- Greggers, Johnston, land grant to, **4**. 1240.
- Greggs, Charles, army pay, **17**. 215.  
 army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Greggs, Minos, in militia, **22**. 380.
- Gregor, Christian, visits N. C., **5**. 1151.
- Gregorg, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 215.
- Gregorie. See Gregory.
- Gregorie, James, claims allowed, **6**. 210.
- Gregorie, Priscilla, resolve in favor of, **19**. 507.
- Gregorie, Thomas, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Gregory. See Gregorie, Grigeory, Grigory.
- Gregory, Mr., Caswell to on administration, **11**. 721.
- Gregory, Mr., provisions impressed from, **15**. 521.
- Gregory, Mr., school trustee, **24**. 454.
- Gregory, Mrs., to be administratrix of Veal, **11**. 721.
- Gregory, Abigail, declines to act as administratrix, **11**. 797.  
 taxable, **15**. 191.
- Gregory, Abraham, pensioner, **22**. 66.
- Gregory, Adam, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gregory, Alexander, furnishes cattle, **16**. 208; **22**. 613.  
 on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.  
 resigns as J. P., **21**. 304, 642.
- Gregory, Asail, reward to for deserters, **10**. 980.
- Gregory, Caleb, in militia, **17**. 1054.
- Gregory, Cornelius, in militia, **17**. 1054.
- Gregory, Dem'y, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gregory, Dempy, army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Gregory, Dempsey, commission to as Captain in 10th regt., **11**. 718-719.  
 nominated as major, **10**. 617-618.  
 on clothes for 10th regt., **11**. 670-671.  
 reward to for deserters, **10**. 980.  
 resigns command, **13**. 419.
- to seize slaves, **10**. 529-530.
- Gregory, Francis, claims, **4**. 150.
- Gregory, Francis, in militia, **22**. 342.
- Gregory, Frederick, quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Gregory, Grifoth, in militia, **22**. 334.
- Gregory, H., witnesses affidavit of Hudson, **1**. 290.
- Gregory, Hosea, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Gregory, Gen. Isaac, **14**. 187, 523, 680; **15**. 143, 515; **17**. 82; **19**. 693; **21**. 844; **22**. 529.  
 a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 act for him to collect tax arrears, **24**. 626-7.  
 aid sent to, **17**. 806-807, 808.  
 allowance to, **13**. 910; **22**. 859.  
 army rank, **16**. 1067.  
 at Camden, **19**. 995.  
 at North West Bridge, **17**. 992.  
 behaviour of brigade at Camden, **14**. xv.  
 bill to collect arrears of taxes, **19**. 573, 588-589, 591, 658, 695.  
 Blount resigns regiment into hands of, **15**. 142.  
 Brig. Gen., **13**. 765; **14**. x; **18**. 804, 824.  
 Burke to on charges against Perquimons commandant, **16**. 237-238;  
 on invasion of N. C., **16**. 595; on privateers and insults, **16**. 557.  
 church trustee, **9**. 638; **23**. 960.  
 collects supplies, **16**. 494; troops, **14**. 728.  
 commands in Great Swamp, **22**. 556.  
 coms'r on Co., **24**. 27; on estate of Macknight, **12**. 57-58, 59; on navigation, **24**. 931, 966; on school, **25**. 18; to sell loyalists' estates, **10**. 961-962, 976.  
 debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
 defeated, **22**. 1032.  
 drafts sent to, **15**. 562.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
 horse furnished to, **15**. 207.  
 in Assembly, **9**. 1189; **18**. 1, 3, 24, 25, 30, 57, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185; **19**. 1, 2, 3, 11, 12, 87, 89, 103, 129, 130, 132, 151, 168, 184, 215, 239, 387, 400, 401, 411, 494, 510, 527, 528, 552, 578, 650; **20**. 1, 3, 5, 18, 25, 26, 27, 37, 39, 46, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 112, 254, 301, 302, 304, 319, 322, 324, 326, 328, 370, 347, 372, 378, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427.





431, 432, 434, 438, 475, 476, 478, 479, 480, 483, 494, 508, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 550, 555, 567, 587; **21.** 8, 16, 203, 207, 235, 241, 281, 577, 578, 582, 595, 598, 601, 612, 627, 634, 641, 648, 660.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 4, 7, 10, 11, 13, 25, 27, 29, 32.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 915.  
 killed (reported) at Camden, **15.** 271.  
 letter mentioned, **15.** 508, 514; **16.** 115; **17.** 700, 816, 884; considered, **17.** 902, 975.  
 lieut. col. and colonel, **10.** 205, 532.  
 location, **15.** 469.  
 looks after Macknight's effects, **11.** 263.  
 Martin to on British threats in Edenton, **16.** 706-707; on court martial of Blount, **16.** 797-798.  
 may fail, **15.** 536.  
 memorial, **20.** 70; considered, **17.** 360-361, 388, 393.  
 militia sent to aid of, **17.** 683, 690, 692, 761, 765; serve under, **17.** 97.  
 money and arms to, **14.** 378.  
 nom. for C. of S., **21.** 251, 611.  
 number of militia under, **14.** 407, 410; of troops with, **14.** 424.  
 on com. of Assem., **9.** 1197; **16.** 32; **17.** 277, 297, 316; **18.** 4, 12, 14, 32, 36, 37, 39, 40, 56, 74, 76, 98, 121, 150, 163, 200, 206, 237, 243, 270, 271, 272, 274, 283, 334, 346, 371, 386.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 917, 952, 961.  
 on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10.** 215.  
 only one surgeon in camp of, **15.** 507.  
 opposes Leslie in Va., **15.** xiii.  
 orders draft, **15.** 364.  
 paper to, **16.** 470.  
 payment and gun powder to, **17.** 707, 710, 713, 786, 787, 791, 792.  
 payments to for public, **12.** 611.  
 promoted, **14.** 333.  
 provisions not collected for, **17.** 806-807, 808, 890.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 209, 228, 234, 260.  
 recruiting officer, **22.** 928.  
 reinforcements to, **17.** 890.

reports on frauds, **18.** v.  
 roster of Co., **16.** 1006, 1017, 1033, 1045, 1052, 1067, 1078-79, 1092, 1116, 1137, 1147, 1159, 1187.  
 sheriff, **9.** 459.  
 slow, **14.** 829.  
 to be commissioned as Brig. Gen., **13.** 782-783.  
 to Burke on British evacuation of Portsmouth, Va., **15.** 618-619; on his escape, &c., **16.** 228-229; on capture of Tories, **16.** 260-261.  
 to Caswell on militia of first brigade, **15.** 353; on promotions, &c., **11.** 580; on recruiting and answer, **14.** 149-150, 174.  
 to collect brigade, **14.** 771.  
 to court martial Harvey, **17.** 808.  
 to deliver bills, **18.** 432, 437.  
 to Nash on British invasion of Va., **15.** 149; on condition of troops, **14.** 842; on British in Va., **15.** 156-157.  
 to obey Smallwood, **14.** 402.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 to receive letters, **21.** 173.  
 to seize goods, **10.** 474.  
 to take charge of loyalists' property, **10.** 565.  
 troops for, **22.** 1030, 1031.  
 troops of in Continental service, **21.** 461.  
 Gregory, Isascl, in army, **13.** 514.  
 Gregory, Jacob, in militia, **17.** 1054.  
 Gregory, Jacob, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Gregory, James, army pay, **17.** 215.  
 army rank, **16.** 1069.  
 in Assem., **19.** 393.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 25, 28, 29, 32.  
 Gregory, James, imported, **2.** 3.  
 Gregory, James, juror, **4.** 519.  
 Gregory, James, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Gregory, James, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Gregory, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Gregory, Job, juror, **4.** 519.  
 Gregory, Job, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Gregory, John, goods of impressed, **15.** 524.  
 Gregory, Jno., in militia, **22.** 343.  
 Gregory, Jno., in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Gregory, John, land grant to, **4.** 1251.  
 Gregory, John, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Gregory, Luke, juror, **2.** 699.  
 Gregory, Luke, juror, **4.** 516.



- land grant to, **4.** 703.  
quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
road coms'r, **23.** 214.
- Gregory, M.**, prisoner, **22.** 551.  
**Gregory, Richard**, juror, **4.** 518.  
**Gregory, Richard**, juror, **4.** 521.  
**Gregory, Rich.**, juror, **25.** 187.  
**Gregory, Richd.**, quit rents of, **22.** 247.  
**Gregory, Robt.**, army rank, **16.** 1068.  
**Gregory, Sampson**, juror, **4.** 518.  
**Gregory, Samuel**, in militia, **17.** 1054.  
**Gregory, Samuel**, in militia, **22.** 327.  
**Gregory, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 356.  
**Gregory, Samuel**, juror, **4.** 517.  
land grant to, **4.** 448, 631.  
**Gregory, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1063.  
**Gregory, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1071.  
**Gregory, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 347.  
**Gregory, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 66.  
**Gregory, Thos., Jr.**, juror, **25.** 187.  
**Gregory, Thos., Sr.**, juror, **25.** 187.  
**Gregory, W.**, witnesses Brockwell's affidavit, **1.** 300.
- Gregory, Wm.**, a J. P., **4.** 895.  
juror, **4.** 518.  
land grant to, **4.** 590.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.
- Gregory, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1062.  
**Gregory, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 384.  
**Gregory, Wm.**, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
**Gregory, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
**Gregory, Wm.**, to Caswell on administration, **11.** 797-798.
- Gregory, Wm. M.**, resigns as J. P., **18.** 31, 262, 264.
- Gregory, Willis**, army pay, **17.** 215.  
in army, **15.** 730; **18.** 797.
- Grenada**, **10.** 409.  
**Grenada**, battle off, **14.** 190.  
**Grenade, John**, land grants to, **4.** 703, 762.  
**Grenades**, instructions to gov., **11.** 242-243.  
**Grenadiers**, at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1003, 1004.
- Grenock, Scot.**, ship from captured, **15.** 71.
- Grenville (Greville), Mr.**, Secretary, **6.** 1015.  
at Board of Trade meeting, **4.** 883, 936-945, 1030-1031, 1225-1235, 1315-1317; **5.** 26-29, 166-172; **8.** 275-277, 628-629; **9.** 811-812; **10.** 377-379.
- Grenville, Mr.**, peace commissioner, **16.** 386.  
relieved as peace commissioner, **16.** 440-441.
- Grenville, George**, will not return to power, **7.** 517.
- Grenville (Geville), J.**, to Bedford on charges against Johnston, **4.** 930-935.  
to Dobbs on public affairs, **5.** 412-417.  
to Johnston on indigo, &c., **4.** 870-872.  
to King on debts law, **4.** 847; on defenceless state of North Carolina, **5.** 395-396; on McCulloh's quit rent petition, **5.** 122-123; on McCulloh's offsetting quit rents with S. C. debts, **11.** 119-120; on N. C. acts, **9.** 248-252; on Queen's College act, **9.** 596; on repeal of laws and enactment of new ones, **5.** 397-399; on representation act, land grant and quit rent acts., &c., **5.** 81-108; on size of land grants, **5.** 396-397.  
to Martin on laws to be disallowed, **9.** 597-598.  
to Privy Council on complaint of Palatines vs. Pollock, **4.** 873-875; on S. C. boundary, **8.** 573-574.  
to Tryon on laws of 1768 and 1769, **8.** 264-267.
- Gresham, John**, property of to be seized, **10.** 293.
- Gresham College**, **1.** 155.
- Gressets, George**, land grant to, **4.** 968.
- Gressett, Wm.**, **6.** 1190.
- Grest, Henry**, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Gretten, Nathaniel**, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.
- Greville, Dodington**, trustee for a Proprietor, **3.** 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46; **4.** 656, 657, 662.  
owns and sells share of C., **11.** 86-91, 99.
- Grevinchorij**, **2.** 584.
- Grey.** See Gray.
- Grey, —**, Q. M., dead **15.** 757.
- Grey, Mr.**, sells land, **4.** 934, 941.
- Grey, Lieut.**, dead, **15.** 757.
- Grey, Frederick**, a J. P., **4.** 1039.
- Grey, John**, complaint of land entry by, **2.** 428-429.  
juror, **2.** 548.  
law suit, **1.** 609.



- reports action of Va. on disputed lands, **2**. 375.  
witness, **2**. 554.
- Grey, John**, recommended, **22**. 314.
- Grey, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 371.
- Grey, Lodwick**, quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Grey, Mathew**, settler, **1**. 76.
- Grey (Gray), Peter**, deputy marshal, **1**. 417.  
seizes tools, **1**. 579.  
sells land, **1**. 578.  
witness, **1**. 421, 422.
- Grey, Richard**, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 378.
- Grey, Samuel** in army, **13**. 512.
- Grey, Thos.**, buys land, **1**. 573.
- Grey, Wm.**, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 390.
- Grey, Wm.**, in army, **13**. 513.
- Grey, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Grey, Wm.**, juror, **2**. 556.  
loses farm, **3**. 364.
- Grey, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 221.
- Grey, Wm.**, ordered to attend council, **2**. 500.
- Greys, John**, **23**. 383.
- Grible, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Grice**. See **Grist**.
- Grice, Mr.**, **11**. 780.
- Grice, Francis**, land grant to, **4**. 350, 353.
- Grice, Gabl.**, army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Grice, Richard**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.  
See also **Grist, Richard**.
- Grice, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Grider, Job**, pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Grier**. See **Grear, Greear, Greer**.
- Grier, Andrew**, officer, **22**. 702.
- Grier (Greer), John**, memorial, **21**. 253, 288-289, 297, 605, 616, 641.
- Grier, Robert**, claims allowed, **10**. 830.
- Grier, Wm.**, petitions for pardon, **19**. 525, 527.
- Grieson, Rev. Jacob**, work of, **8**. 782.
- Grievances**, act for redress of, **25**. 154-156.  
action of committee on, **6**. 245.  
committee and report on, **4**. 744-746, 817, 823-825; **5**. 55, 240, 247, 297, 298, 299, 300, 523, 547-9, 690, 1043, 1052; **6**. 364, 365, 405, 805, 812, 817, 896, 1153, 1263, 1269, 1279; **7**. 345, 571; **8**. 111, 118, 309, 313, 339, 388, 453; **9**. 740, 1197, 1198; passes resolves against **Dobbs** and **Spaight** and answer to same, **6**. 269-276.  
petition on from **Anson Co.**, **8**. 75-80, presented by Assembly, **6**. xviii-xx, xxi.  
redress of, remedies for, **23**. 978.
- Grievances and Propositions Committee**, and reports on, **16**. 21, 22, 24, 25, 36, 52, 53, 67, 69, 70, 80, 82, 84, 87, 92, 100, 104, 105, 106-108, 112, 132, 162, 163; **17**. 277, 278, 283, 284, 287, 288, 290, 291, 292-294, 298, 304, 305, 315, 319, 322, 332, 333, 340, 344, 346, 347, 797, 798, 807, 817, 849, 884, 885, 901, 903, 908, 938, 944, 945; **18**. 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 26, 28, 29, 34, 46, 58, 61, 66, 68, 69, 77, 108, 128, 145, 148, 183, 207, 237, 239, 241, 242, 246, 256, 258, 260, 275, 277, 287, 288, 289, 293, 295, 299, 303, 336, 349, 350, 354-355, 364, 365, 369, 370, 396, 402, 403, 405, 407, 412-414, 473, 474, 475; **19**. 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 13, 14, 15, 16, 23, 24, 26, 40, 41, 49, 50, 56, 63, 71, 72, 87, 92, 121, 406, 407, 409, 411, 412, 413, 416, 418, 423, 425, 429, 433, 436, 437-439, 440, 441, 442, 445, 447, 451, 455, 456, 476, 502, 504, 507, 511, 513, 514, 516, 518, 519, 520, 521, 523, 524, 525, 527, 530, 534, 551, 552-553, 554, 555, 556, 559, 563, 566, 567, 568, 570, 574, 577, 579-580, 582, 584, 588, 591, 592, 594, 595, 596, 599, 600, 604, 608, 609, 610, 618, 622, 623, 627, 628, 629, 630, 636, 637, 638, 641, 649, 652, 654, 655, 662, 663, 665, 668, 669, 670, 671, 674, 677, 692, 703-705, 730, 732, 733, 735, 736, 742, 743, 747, 748, 749, 750, 752, 756, 757, 769, 770, 773, 775, 776, 777, 778, 782, 787, 788, 797, 798, 799, 825, 827; **20**. 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 14, 16, 17, 19, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 36, 38, 47, 52, 55, 56, 57, 59, 63, 84, 105, 123, 124, 127, 128, 130, 131, 133, 137, 138, 141, 143, 145, 148, 150, 151, 152, 154, 157, 158, 159, 167, 168, 173, 174, 186, 192, 193, 200, 204, 214, 216, 217, 224, 231, 232, 236, 269, 306, 309, 310, 311, 313, 314, 315, 322, 321, 325, 327, 328, 332, 334, 335, 338, 341, 347, 350, 351, 357, 368, 369, 375, 376, 377, 383, 385, 389, 394, 399, 401, 408, 418, 421, 426, 428, 429, 433, 435, 436, 449, 450, 471, 478, 479, 483, 486, 487, 489, 490, 491, 495.





- 496, 501, 502, 503, 504, 508, 509, 510, 517, 520, 522, 524, 525, 529, 530, 537, 539, 546, 548, 550, 551, 552, 553, 555, 559, 562, 565, 566, 571, 572, 578, 589; **21.** 6, 8, 13, 14, 15, 17, 20, 21, 24, 25, 26, 33, 40, 43, 46, 48, 49, 53, 56, 60, 62, 67, 68, 71, 72, 73, 81, 83, 89, 90, 94, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 104, 105, 107, 108, 112, 118, 119, 120, 123, 130, 131, 135, 136, 137, 139, 141, 150, 151, 152, 158, 159, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 174, 179, 181, 198, 199, 202, 204, 207, 208, 209, 216, 219, 220, 221, 227, 229, 230, 231, 234, 235, 236, 238, 243, 244, 245, 247, 248, 252, 253, 254, 256, 260, 261, 264, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 283, 284, 285, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 297, 298, 300, 301, 303, 308, 310, 314, 316, 323, 324, 330, 331, 333, 334, 336, 337, 338, 341, 342, 343, 351, 354, 355, 357, 358, 361, 362, 363, 367, 385, 397, 402, 417, 418, 577, 579, 582, 586, 587, 591, 594, 595, 597, 605, 607, 608, 609, 610, 616, 617, 619, 621, 622, 627, 631, 633, 636, 638, 641, 645, 648, 650, 653, 657, 658, 667, 671, 677, 679, 681, 682, 687, 707, 732, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 757, 758, 760, 761, 764, 765, 767, 769, 770, 771, 773, 778, 779, 781, 782, 785, 791, 792, 793, 795, 802, 807, 808, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 820, 824, 825, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 834, 843, 847, 848, 849, 875, 876, 879, 880, 883, 884, 885, 888, 890, 891, 892, 894, 895, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 904, 905, 909, 913, 914, 915, 919, 920, 921, 922, 924, 925, 926, 928, 930, 931, 932, 933, 936, 939, 943, 945, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 956, 959, 960, 961, 964, 969, 976, 977, 978, 983, 984, 988, 989, 990, 994, 995, 996, 998, 1000, 1002, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1012, 1016, 1019, 1020, 1028, 1034, 1038, 1039, 1040.
- Griffen, —, law suit, **1.** 480.  
 Griffen, Owen, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Griffen, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 1238.  
 Griffen, Geo., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Griffen, Jno., in militia, **22.** 319.  
 Griffen, John, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Griffen, John, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Griffen, Jonas, in militia, **22.** 319.  
 Griffen, Martin, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Griffen, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Griffin, —, law suit, **1.** 587.  
 Griffin, —, dies of small pox, **11.** 836.  
 Griffin, Capt. petition, **19.** 634, 635.  
 Griffin, Col., witness, **20.** 234.  
 Griffin, Maj., commands Whigs on Cape Fear, **22.** 585.  
     ordered out and inquiry on, **22.** 544, 545.  
     quoted, **22.** 553.  
 Griffin, Maj., owes state, **21.** 1069.  
 Griffin, Andrew, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Griffin, Benj., in militia, **22.** 323.  
 Griffin, Benj., in militia, **22.** 323.  
 Griffin, Benjamin, juror, **8.** 529.  
 Griffin, Benjamin, juror, **8.** 529.  
 Griffin, Charles, account of, **1.** 702.  
     employed as reader, **1.** 684.  
     establishes school in Pasquotank Co., **1.** 714.  
     good work of, **1.** 689.  
     sins and turns Quaker, **1.** 721.  
 Griffin, Cyrus, coms'r to treat with So. Indians, **21.** 562, 563.  
     Johnston to on C. C. and answer, **21.** 457, 464, 471.  
     president C. C., **21.** 441.  
 Griffin, Daniel, army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Griffin, David, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809.  
 Griffin, Dempsy, army rank, **16.** 1069.  
 Griffin, Edmund, army rank, **16.** 1062.  
 Griffin, Edmund, in army, **13.** 520.  
 Griffin, Edwd., army rank, **16.** 1070.  
 Griffin, Edward, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Griffin, Ephnets., juror, **4.** 525.  
 Griffin, Ezekl., army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Griffin, Ezkl., army rank, **16.** 1069.  
 Griffin, George, army pay, **17.** 214.  
 Griffin, George, bound over to court, **2.** 446, 448, 471.  
 Griffin, Hardy, in Assembly, **12.** 816, 872, 879; **13.** 630, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721; **17.** 722, 826; **18.** 2, 3, 18, 24, 59, 61, 69, 90, 134; **19.** 1, 2, 6, 11, 82, 87, 89, 115, 116, 129, 130, 168, 184, 215, 378, 383, 388, 389, 610; **20.** 2, 3, 39, 68, 72, 302, 303, 328, 347, 369, 372, 378, 380, 390, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437, 455, 473; **21.** 581, 670, 680, 694, 696, 697, 726, 730, 781, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 852, 860, 862, 867, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.



- on com. of Assembly, **16.** 24, 32, 132; **17.** 727, 755; **18.** 15, 47, 98, 245, 285.
- petitions for Wheatfield, **16.** 660.
- Griffin, Henry, army pay, **17.** 213.
- Griffin, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1066.
- Griffin, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 214.
- Griffin, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 324.
- Griffin, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1064.
- Griffin, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1065.
- Griffin, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1069.
- Griffin, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1070.
- Griffin, James, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.
- Griffin, James, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.
- Griffin, James, in army, **13.** 518.
- Griffin, Jas., in militia, **22.** 358.
- Griffin, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 256.
- Griffin, James, patroler, **10.** 63.
- Griffin, James, regulator, **8.** 79.
- Griffin, Jesse, army rank, **16.** 1068.
- Griffin, John, **22.** 292.
- Griffin, John, a J. P., **15.** 693.
- Griffin, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Griffin, John, army pay, **17.** 215.
- Griffin, John, in army, **15.** 731.
- Griffin, John, in militia, **17.** 1059.
- Griffin, Jno., in militia, **22.** 323.
- Griffin, John, land grant to, **4.** 631.
- Griffin, John, memorial, **19.** 560, 562.
- Griffin, John, pensioner, **22.** 66.
- Griffin, John, quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Griffin, John, town coms'r, **24.** 308.
- Griffin, Jones, juror, **7.** 846.
- Griffin, Jos., Jr., in militia, **22.** 358.
- Griffin, Jos., Sr., in militia, **22.** 358.
- Griffin, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1062.
- Griffin, Lawrence, army pay, **17.** 215.
- Griffin, Martin, appraiser **2.** 42.
- Griffin, Martin, army pay, **17.** 215.
- army rank, **16.** 1068.
- Griffin, Martin, quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Griffin, Moses, memorial, **9.** 64-65; **20.** 86.
- pensioned, **9.** 31, 206, 213, 214, 220; **17.** 382, 389; **19.** 441, 480, 775, 824.
- wounded and pensioned, **22.** 431-2, 482.
- Griffin, Ned, act to set free, **24.** 639.
- memorial and bill to enfranchise, **19.** 502, 507, 552, 603, 609, 612, 641, 661.
- Griffin, Owen, takes oath, **22.** 177.
- Griffin, Rich'd, pensioner, **22.** 66.
- Griffin, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1065.
- Griffin, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 324.
- Griffin, Solomon, army pay, **17.** 214.
- Griffin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 453.
- Griffin, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 67.
- Griffin, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1063.
- Griffin, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1066.
- Griffin, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1069.
- Griffin, Wm., in army, **13.** 509.
- Griffin, Wm., in militia, **22.** 345.
- Griffin, Wm., juror, **25.** 188.
- Griffin, Wm., petition, **21.** 324, 400, 424, 658, 681, 721.
- slave enfranchised, **19.** 603, 609, 612, 641, 661.
- Griffin, William, whipped, **1.** 732.
- Griffins, Edward, land grant to, **4.** 1246.
- Griffins, Epenetus, land grant to, **4.** 348.
- Griffins, John, land grants asked, **4.** 454.
- Griffins, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 1251.
- Griffis, Maj., keeps men together, **22.** 571.
- Griffis, Allen, army rank, **16.** 1062.
- Griffis, John, army pay, **17.** 215.
- Griffis, John, army pay, **17.** 215.
- Griffis, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 325.
- Griffis, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 1241.
- Griffis, Wm., receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189, 202, 215.
- Griffith, Mr., does not furnish necessities, **11.** 713.
- fails in his duties, **15.** 698; to furnish medicines, **11.** 445.
- Griffith, Mr., in Md. Leg., **16.** 794.
- Griffith (Griffin?), Maj., **22.** 585.
- Griffith, Edward, **22.** 288.
- Griffith (Griffiths), Edward, a J. P., **4.** 953.
- coms'r on capitol, **23.** 348; on buildings, **23.** 365.
- deposition on land warrants, **4.** 1091-1092, 1100; examined, **4.** 1138.
- has blank patents in office, **4.** 1104, 1119, 1121.
- land grant proved, **4.** 701; land grant to, **4.** 643, 710, 1033, 1250; changed and surrendered, **4.** 885.
- method of issuing land warrants, **4.** 1077-1078.
- petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.
- takes fees, **4.** 1126, 1127.
- Griffith, Edwd., army rank, **16.** 1066.
- Griffith, Edward, col. of militia, **22.** 316.
- report on regt. of, **22.** 320-2.



- Griffith, Edward, in militia, **17**. 1056.  
 Griffith, Edward, lot of vested in school trustees, **24**. 608.  
 Griffith, Gray, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Griffith, Henry, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Griffith, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 218.  
     army rank, **15**. 726; **16**. 1067.  
 Griffith, Isaac, in army, **15**. 727.  
 Griffith, Isaac, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Griffith, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Griffith, John, petition, **19**. 63; considered, **16**. 96-97.  
 Griffith, Peter, land grants to, **4**. 970.  
 Griffith, Maj. Roger, **22**. 215.  
     commands in Chatham, **16**. 236.  
     in Assembly, **17**. 264, 266, 293, 298, 304, 354, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 395, 406, 409, 425.  
     letter of considered, **16**. 217.  
     major, **19**. 855.  
     resigns as colonel, **21**. 798, 959, 964.  
     Rosser to on Tories, **16**. 210-211.  
     sheriff, **21**. 1073.  
     tax collector, **19**. 706.  
     to Butler on Tories, **16**. 212-213.  
     to Fanning on peace, **22**. 222-3, 239.  
     town coms'r, **24**. 882.  
 Griffith, Samuel, land warrant to, **18**. 164.  
 Griffith, Stephen, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Griffith, Willis, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Griffith, Zaddock, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Griffiths, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1062.  
 Griffiths, Samuel, land grant asked, **4**. 706.  
 Griffiths, Susanna, estate to, **6**. 534.  
 Griffs, Reuben, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Griffy, Capt., president court martial, **15**. 736.  
 Griffy, John, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Griffen, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 759.  
 Grig, Will, petition from, **1**. 145-149.  
 Grigeory. See Gregory.  
 Grigeory, Chas., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigeory, Theos., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigeory, Thos., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigg. See Griggs.  
 Grigg, Jacob, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Grigg, Jacob, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Grigg, John, land grant to, **4**. 891.  
 Griggers, Johnston, rights proved, **4**. 1239.  
 Griggs, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 67.  
 Griggs, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 1249.  
 Griggs, Leonard, in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Grigory. See Gregory.  
 Grigory, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Grigory, Charles, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Grigory, Cornelius, in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Grigory, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigory, Jas., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigory, Jas., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigory, Job, in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigory, John, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Grigory, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Grigory, Theophilus, in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Grigory, Thos., in army, **13**. 509.  
 Grigsby, Moses, pensioner, **22**. 66.  
 Grikin, Zacha, juror **4**. 525.  
 Gril, Mr., Council meets at house of, **2**. 313.  
 Grills, Richard, **2**. 400.  
 Grimbail, Paul, receiver, **1**. 383.  
     to be restored, **1**. 382.  
 Grimes. See Grymes.  
 Grimes, Mr., **14**. 621.  
 Grimes, Col., troops of on Catawba River, **14**. 778.  
 Grimes, Absalom, **8**. 742.  
 Grimes, Absalom, in militia, **22**. 345.  
 Grimes, Barnabas, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Grimes, Dempsey, coroner, **9**. 298.  
     on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 62.  
 Grimes, Dempsey, a J. P., **6**. 1007.  
 Grimes, Ed., in militia, **22**. 417.  
 Grimes, Elisha, army rank, **16**. 1062.  
 Grimes, John, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 193, 214, 238, 239.  
 Grimes, Joseph, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Grimes, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Grimes, Nathan, claim, **9**. 489.  
 Grimes, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Grimes, Richard, com'r to impress horses, **17**. 939-940.  
 Grimes, Robert, in militia, **10**. 99.  
 Grimes, Robert, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 99, 243.  
     patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Grimes, Samuel, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Grimes, Wm., army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Grimes, Wm., army pay, **17**. 214.  
 Grimes, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Grimes, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 238.  
 Grimes, Wm., in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Grimes, Wm., juror, **7**. 843.  
 Grimes, Wm., to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 Grimes (Grimm) family, **8**. 742.  
 Grimke, —, **17**. 127.  
 Grimke, —, collection of, **2**. 883; extract from, **2**. 836.





- Grimke, Lt. Col., dispute over, **16**. 675.
- Grimke, J., prisoner, **16**. 671.
- Grimke, Judge J. F., to Harrington on Fed. Const'n in N. C., **21**. 521-522; on gin, **21**. 557, 565-566.
- Grimkie, Col., to Kean on battle of Stono, **14**. 311-313.
- Grimkie, Maj., **14**. 271.  
takes artillery to town, **14**. 324.
- Grimmer, Robert, in militia, **9**. 696.
- Grimmer, Robert, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 61.
- Grimsley, Charles, army pay, **17**. 215.
- Grinage, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1071.
- Grindal (Grindel) Creek, **4**. 68, 69; **24**. 826.
- Grindal Swamp, **6**. 333.
- Grinder, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 315.
- Grinder, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Grinder, John, to attend on Prov. Cong., **10**. 927.
- Grindle, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.
- Grindstaff, Michs., army rank, **16**. 1069.
- Grindstaff, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Grindstaff, Nicholas, army pay, **17**. 213.
- Grindy, Thos., pay to, **22**. 500.
- Gring, Fagan, Regulator, **8**. 79.
- Grisham, Major, army rank, **16**. 1071.
- Grisham, James, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 67.
- Griss, Anthony, army pay, **17**. 214.
- Grissel, Willy, army rank, **16**. 1070.
- Grissom, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1065.
- Grissom, Wm., in militia, **22**. 419.
- Grissum, Robert, army pay, **17**. 215.
- Grist. See Grice.
- Grist, Benjamin, patroler, **10**. 63.
- Grist, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.
- Grist, Moses, Capt. of light horse, **13**. 734*q*.
- Grist (Grice), Richard, in Assembly, **21**. 193, 195, 233, 264, 294, 305, 344, 345, 367, 372, 379, 382, 402, 411, 431, 846, 871, 872, 965, 1017, 1024, 1052.  
in conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
on Pitt S. C., **10**. 37, 295, 670.  
patroler, **10**. 63.
- Grist, Wm., **21**. 765.
- Grist Mill, act to encourage building of, **2**. 206-207; **23**. 485-7; **24**. 131-3.
- Grists, inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.
- Griswit, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1064.
- Gritz of Chicamaga, signs treaty, **17**. 585.
- Grizzard, Thos., gun impressed, **22**. 414.
- Gro, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Grogan, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1068.
- Grogan, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1067.
- Groom, Catharine, murdered, **2**. 640, 664, 665.
- Groom, John, land grant to, **4**. 964.
- Groom, Thos., wife murdered, **2**. 640, 664, 665.
- Groom, Wm., payment to, **22**. 442.
- Grooms, John, land grant to, **4**. 894.
- Groon, Samuel, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Gros, Christian, petitions, **19**. 927.
- Groseclose, Rev. Levi C., sketch, **8**. 796.
- Grosnendeyk, Corn., memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.
- Gross, Sol., in assem., **19**. 381.
- Gross, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 453.  
exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.  
in assembly, **13**. 785, 786, 812, 813, 823.  
juror, **10**. 2, 4, 5, 6, 8.  
regulator, **7**. 813.
- Grosvenor, Maj., **12**. 515.  
field officer, **12**. 530, 547.
- Grosvenor Square, **18**. 536, 560.  
**20**. 661, 662.
- Grotius (Gertius), Hugo, Defensio Fides Catholicae, **2**. 584.
- Groton, Conn., defense of, **17**. 81.
- Grott, Francis, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Grove, Billy, **16**. 1001.
- Grove, Richard, dead, **7**. 390.  
surety, **6**. 992-993.
- Grove, Wm., in assem., **21**. 729, 730, 740, 760, 775, 776, 782, 801, 815, 846, 852, 860, 862, 867, 887.
- Grove (Grave), Wm. Barry, **22**. 812.  
com'r on public buildings, **21**. 163, 177, 192.  
in assem., **20**. 119, 121, 125, 146, 149, 167, 179, 202, 239, 285, 287, 308, 330, 337; **21**. 1, 3, 7, 38, 42, 47, 52, 57, 61, 66, 67, 68, 73, 74, 77, 81, 94, 109, 110, 115, 130, 154, 160, 178, 179, 189, 193, 195, 198, 199, 207, 210, 214, 234, 248, 264, 288, 271, 285, 288, 290, 294, 298, 305, 325, 332, 344, 353, 372, 411, 431, 578, 584, 630, 634, 646, 737, 779, 781, 797, 818, 871, 874, 875, 882, 907, 911, 914, 930, 931, 936, 937.



- 956, 958, 965, 970, 974, 976, 980, 985, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1016, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055, 1082.
- in conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 7, 25, 27, 29, 34.
- in conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 39, 42, 47, 48.
- navigation com'r, **25.** 98.
- petition on Martinique debt, **21.** 252.
- trustee univ., **25.** 22.
- Grove Academy, act to charter, **24.** 752-3.
- Grove Church, **5.** 1199.
- Grover, James, Swinhow in militia, **15.** 399.
- Grover, Peter, army pay, **17.** 215.
- Grover, Richard, summon to, **22.** 868.
- Groves, Ensign, payment to for troops, **6.** 206.
- Groves, Arthur, army pay, **17.** 215.
- Groves, Richard, in assembly, **2.** 611, 624.
- Groves, Sara, land grant, **4.** 50.
- Groves, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1064.
- lieut., **10.** 518.
- N. P., **20.** 700.
- Grov, Wm., patroler, **10.** 64.
- Growth of Colony, retarded by Johnston, **4.** v.
- slow, reasons, **2.** xi-xiv.
- Grozan, James, in army, **15.** 727.
- Grubbs, Benjamin, regulator, **7.** 733.
- Grubbs, John, Regulator, **7.** 733.
- Grubs, Rev. B. A., settles in N. C., **5.** 1147n.
- Grum. See Croom.
- Grum, Herman, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Grundy, Thos., in militia, **22.** 422.
- Grymes. See Grimes.
- Grymes, Andrew, exempted, **9.** 173.
- Grymes, Charles, takes oath, **22.** 179.
- Grymes, M., deputy auditor, **2.** 338, 340.
- Guadeloupe, imports from, **22.** 744-5.
- prize taken into, **11.** 813.
- Gualtney, Thomas, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62, 99.
- Guardians, act on, **23.** 432, **25.** 319-25, 415-22.
- bill to give power of sale to, **19.** 158, 188, 195, 275, 277, 311, 314, 322.
- chosen by ward, **2.** 84.
- duties, **23.** 577-83.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318.
- ordinance on law of, **23.** 992-6.
- Guards, at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1003, 1004, 1006, 1024.
- report on, **17.** 1009, 1027.
- to governor, **16.** 1057, 1062, 1100, 1144.
- Gubbins, Wm., killed, **18.** 609.
- Gudemis, Juan, jailed, **22.** 262.
- Gudger, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 67.
- Guerard, —, collector of S. C., **1.** 467.
- Guerard (Girard), Benj., admits Hooper as citizen of S. C., **18.** 695.
- Martin to on trade, **17.** 30, 43-48, 67.
- to Martin asking for list of banished Tories and answer, **18.** 858, 878.
- Guerard, Benj., prisoner, **17.** 1045.
- Guerard, Jacob, petition considered, **1.** 242.
- Guerard, John, allowance to for ferriage, **10.** 637.
- Guerard, Peter, prisoner, **17.** 1045.
- Guernsey, Lord, **1.** 802.
- Guernsey, ships of to do Eng. trade, **1.** 498.
- trade to not allowed, **10.** 369.
- vessel from, **4.** 170.
- Guert, John, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Guess, —, claims, **4.** 809.
- Guess, John, asks for resurvey, **4.** 27.
- brought before Leg. of Transylvania, **9.** 1273, 1274.
- land grant to, **4.** 277, 329, 332.
- Guess, Nathaniel, brings letters to Cherokees, **11.** 458.
- Guest, Capt., **10.** 765, 784, 845, 846.
- escapes, **14.** 727.
- Guest, Gen., comes South, **15.** 607.
- Guest, Benj., a J. P., **11.** 653.
- Guest, Nathaniel, to lead Cherokees, **10.** 660.
- Guest, Robert, army pay, **17.** 213.
- Guiguetan, **1.** 968.
- Guilford, instructs that no prisoners be sent to Eng. without evidence, **1.** 868.
- on temporary laws in the colonies, **2.** 142-143.
- Guilford, Collin, Burke to on Tories, **16.** 540.
- Guilford, Issac, a J. P., **23.** 995.
- act to vest land in, **24.** 529-30.
- bill to vest land in, **19.** 147, 155, 161, 263, 272, 274, 279, 281, 308.



Guilford, Jacob, juror, **4.** 519.  
 Guilford, John, juror, **4.** 519.  
   land lapses, **2.** 502.  
 Guilford, Jos., in militia, **22.** 346.  
   juror, **4.** 519; **25.** 187.  
   pensioner, **22.** 66.  
   quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Guilford, **17.** 427, 995, 999, 1001, 1002;  
   **19.** 629, 969; **22.** 93.  
 Guilford Charge, **8.** 757.  
 Guilford Charge (German Reformed),  
   history, **8.** 734-736.  
 Guilford County, **5.** 1167. **8.** xxv, xxx,  
   730, 735, 736; **9.** 25, 26,  
   29, 37, 86, 89, 111, 114, 120, 158,  
   159, 164, 169, 184, 193, 298, 352,  
   405, 458, 490, 515, 593, 809; **10.**  
   xxxiii, 1, 524, 546, 599, 568, 579, 589,  
   598, 599, 600, 625, 668, 706, 731,  
   745; 761, 796, 826, 917, 937, 950,  
   958, 999; **11.** xviii. 410, 548, 635;  
   **13.** 27, 192, 446, 911; **14.** 124, 391,  
   394, 399, 409, 423, 427, 428, 443,  
   449, 521, 655, 872; **15.** 123, 421,  
   501; **16.** 116, 161, 163, 395, 416,  
   500, 627, 637, 643, 645, 676, 687,  
   702, 714, 732; **17.** 393, 655, 722,  
   735, 738, 866, 967; **18.** 52, 54, 209,  
   348, 497; **19.** 116, 171, 221, 223, 358,  
   433, 672, 687; **20.** 8, 10, 224, 414,  
   571, 574; **21.** 141, 207, 236, 237,  
   256, 263, 269, 273, 277, 299, 302,  
   308, 311, 314, 328, 334, 359, 386,  
   393, 431, 603, 615, 621, 625, 627,  
   641, 647, 653, 687, 688, 690, 703,  
   750, 898, 1051; **22.** 95, 100, 112,  
   131, 144, 145, 146, 147, 151, 152,  
   179, 505, 507, 510, 557, 568; **23.**  
   828, 844, 856, 874, 904, 906, 912,  
   946, 991; **24.** 24, 263, 286, 424,  
   466, 467, 521, 837, 846, 847, 874,  
   972, 986; **25.** 44, 48; **26.** 1275,  
   1276.  
 act against hunting in, **24.**  
   862-3; for court, **24.** 36-9, 50,  
   64, 161; for public buildings, **23.**  
   972; **24.** 20-1, 137-9; for road  
   through, **23.** 918-9; for tax for  
   public building, **24.** 149, 523, 692-  
   4, 810-11, 844; **25.** 12, 62; on jur-  
   ors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 452; on mill  
   dams, **24.** 743; on strays in,  
   **23.** 856; on making roads, **23.**  
   851-2; to destroy vermin, **23.**  
   914; to dissolve vestry, **23.** 928;  
   to divide, **24.** 234-6, 260, 745-6,  
   798; to erect, **23.** 823-6; to fix

time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 15-  
 16.  
 allowance for salt, **17.** 767, 769.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1186.  
 bill for C. H. in, **13.** 554, 577, 595,  
   662, 681, 700; and prison in, **9.** 844,  
   850, 858, 862, 898, 899, 900, 907,  
   908, 911, 919, 921, 928, 1014; **12.**  
   51, 56, 57, 68, 88, 111, 172, 178,  
   186; 197, 207, 256, 343, 345, 362,  
   369-370, 391, 404, 452; **13.** 357;  
   and to alter place for prison in,  
   **9.** 111, 113, 156, 157, 162, 175, 180;  
   for road through, **9.** 396, 399, 404,  
   406, 415, 444, 492, 502, 513, 516,  
   529, 532, 584, 659, 715, 726, 728,  
   753, 760, 774, 776, 783; for tax in,  
   **21.** 343, 671, 698; on mill dams,  
   **17.** 361, 366, 403, 406; **20.** 75, 101;  
   to add part to Randolph, and to  
   divide, **19.** 558-559, 565, 577; to  
   alter place for C. H., **9.** 386, 466-  
   467, 468, 479; to change C. H.,  
   **19.** 561, 676, 683; to dissolve vest-  
   ry of Unity parish, **9.** 387, 388,  
   394, 396, 443, 467, 470, 472, 485,  
   493, 497, 583, 622-623, 661, 682;  
   to divide, **13.** 556, 564, 578, 581,  
   657, 665, 682, 844, 858, 934, 941;  
   **17.** 285, 288, 297, 302, 339, 340;  
   **18.** 45, 88, 101-102, 275, 314, 322,  
   328; **19.** 195, 322-323, 425, 740,  
   758, 760, 806; **20.** 15, 57, 540, 557,  
   569; **21.** 73, 79, 106; to erect, **8.**  
   353, 402, 527; to facilitate passage  
   of fish in Deep River, **9.** 716,  
   757, 759, 783; to suspend land  
   grants in, **18.** 205, 221, 393, 435,  
   441.  
 boundary, **19.** 850; surveyed, **8.**  
   673.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 569-591.  
 charter to elect members to assem-  
   bly to, **8.** 543.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.**  
   639, 747.  
 commissioners to inventory proper-  
   ty of loyalists, **10.** 554-555.  
 complaints from against Martin  
   and Hunter, **10.** 541-542.  
 conduct of prisoners inquired into,  
   **12.** 778, 832.  
 contested election in, **10.** 917, 921-  
   922.  
 C. of S. to S. C. of on prisoners  
   and Light Horse, **10.** 348-349.  
 court days, **23.** 874, 885, 932, 946,  
   990.





- disaffected to be disarmed in, **13**. 644, 647.  
 discontent in, **11**. 527, 530.  
 dissenters discontented, **9**. 467, 662.  
 drafts from, **14**. 874.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9**. 574.  
 erected, **5**. 1213.  
 franchise in, **10**. 211.  
 German Reformed Churches in, **8**. 734-736, 738, 739, 740, 744, 757.  
 Germans in, **8**. 729, 734, 737.  
 Hunter returns to, **9**. 268.  
 in Salisbury dist., **15**. 377.  
 iron works in, **10**. 540, 608.  
 J. P's in, **8**. 543; **9**. 71; **23**. 994.  
 jurors for, **22**. 502; from, **10**. 2.  
 land holders to vote, **23**. 987.  
 line with Orange to be run, **8**. 538.  
 loyal address to Martin from, **9**. 1160-1161.  
 Lutherans in, **8**. 765, 772, 774, 776, 782, 792.  
 Martin meets regulators in, **9**. 329.  
 members in assembly, **9**. 137, 448, 734, 1188., 1196; **12**. 2, 12, 286, 568, 588, 655, 770, 813; **13**. 668, 735, 784, 825; **16**. 1, 45; **17**. 264, 269, 722, 794, 877, 944; **13**. 2, 226; **19**. 1, 41, 129, 144, 234, 275, 400, 520, 530, 717; **20**. 2, 119, 301, 475; **21**. 2, 193, 204, 729, 871, 1052.  
 members in conv. 1778-1789, **22**. 2, 37, 46, 49.  
 members in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1179, 1180; **10**. 165, 500, 505, 914, 916, 927.  
 memorial from, **19**. 88; considered, **16**. 128, 129, 131.  
 militia in regulator war, **22**. 478; reviewed, **9**. 349.  
 Nuessman preaches in, **8**. 763.  
 officers, **9**. 293; **14**. 264.  
 organization of troops, **10**. 206, 207, 531.  
 owes State, **21**. 1068, 1074.  
 petition from, **17**. 908; **18**. 348; **21**. 278, 282; for Fields, **10**. 803-804; **19**. 424; for release of Tories from, **10**. 841; on C. H., **9**. 763, 806-809; on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
 poll tax for, **23**. 866.  
 Presbyterians in, **5**. 1194, 1217-1220.  
 regulations of militia, **13**. 415.  
 regulators in, **9**. 313; still active in, **9**. 36.  
 riots in, **10**. 935.  
 Safety Committee to Council of Safety on Tories, **10**. 761-762.  
 sends troops against Chorokees, **8**. 730.  
 tax in, **19**. 706.  
 threatens to mob Cross Creek for salt, **11**. 560.  
 to remain Salisbury Dist., **24**. 451.  
 Tories in, **9**. 1241; **10**. 146, 444, 727; **17**. xvii, 335; active, **10**. 444; **15**. v; arrested in, **10**. 706; disarmed, **14**. iii; embody, **22**. 923; refuse to pay taxes in, **12**. 811-812, 832, 838-839, 877.  
 treatment of outlaws considered, **9**. 362.  
 troops organized in, **13**. 159; troops from with Br. at Moore's Creek, **10**. xxvi; to be raised in, **13**. 411; **14**. 28; **24**. 154, 156.  
 trouble on balloting for soldiers in, **13**. 446-447; over recruiting, **12**. 48, 49.  
 wagon report wanted, **14**. 393.  
 Guilford Court House, **8**. 737; **14**. xv. 395, 409, 423, 473, 580, 581, 587, 648, 657, 698, 711, 713, 722, 735, 779; **15**. v, xii, 66, 117, 460, 500; **16**. 618.  
 act for public buildings, **23**. 972; for town at, **24**. 779-80.  
 bill for town at, **17**. 297, 301, 312, 339, 342; **20**. 30, 57.  
 supplies sent in from, **16**. 272.  
 Guilford Court House battle, **9**. iv; **15**. 241, 486, 553; **16**. viii; **17**. vii; **18**. 497; **19**. 98, 597, 990, 996, 997; **22**. 106, 114, 148, 192, 572; **19**. 962, 974; **22**. 103, 104, 106, 109, 114, 121, 125, 131, 147, 148, 150, 152, 156, 192, 730.  
 Cornwallis on, **17**. 995-1008, 1010-1012, 1014, 1021, 1023-1026.  
 cowards at, to be discharged, **17**. 840, 930-931, 975-976.  
 effects on Br. considered, **17**. viii-x.  
 N. C. militia runs from, **22**. 106.  
 proclamation after, **17**. 1007-1008.  
 reports on, **15**. 395, 396; on estimates of, **15**. 430-431, 434.  
 return of N. C. militia at, **17**. 1038.  
 soldiers run from, **16**. 488; **22**. 148, 156.  
 Guilford District, recruiting officer for **22**. 928.  
 Guillian, Harris, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Guilliams, Geo., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Guimene, Prince of, fees to, **17**. 623.



- Guin.** See Guinn, Gwin, Gwynn, Gwyn.
- Guin, Christopher,** in assembly, **4.** 720.  
land grant asked for, **4.** 440.
- Guin, Edward,** treats with Farming on peace, **22.** 224, 239.
- Guin, Hugh,** petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262.
- Guin, Sam'l,** army rank, **16.** 1070.
- Guinea,** negroes imported from, **1.** 546; **2.** 260-261, 279.  
no negroes from come direct to N. C., **3.** 430.  
ship from captured, **13.** 149; wrecked on Currituck coast, **3.** 225.  
story of resident in, **5.** 3.
- Guinea-man,** a, taken by the Nancy, **11.** 778.
- Guinn.** See Gwin, Gwyn, etc.
- Guinn, Christopher,** land grant asked, **4.** 707.  
land grant to **4.** 761.  
rights proved, **4.** 761.
- Guin's Ferry,** **4.** 809.
- Guion (Guyon), Dr. Isaac,** a prisoner, **14.** 818.  
army pay, **17.** 213.  
army record, **13.** 475.  
at council meeting, **14.** 317-323, 332-334.  
brings in stores, **15.** viii.  
case of ment'd, **13.** 31.  
church warden, **25.** 35.  
fails to settle accounts, **13.** 3.  
in assem., **19.** 12, 16, 21, 42, 69, 71, 78, 82, 87; **21.** 195, 199, 203, 207, 208, 210, 227, 228, 234, 238, 243, 264, 280, 294, 305, 332, 344, 346, 347, 432, 578, 584, 634, 738, 747, 779, 789, 797, 799, 842, 872, 873, 876, 888, 890, 893, 894, 898, 900, 930, 932, 933, 937, 941, 944, 946, 952, 958, 962, 965, 970, 980, 982, 994, 999, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1016, 1021, 1050, 1055.  
in conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 47, 49.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 173.  
member of Council of State, **13.** 738, 788, 789; **15.** 417, 418.  
neglects duty, **10.** 353.  
nom. for C. of State, **17.** 310; **18.** 114, 121, 340, 347.  
on com. of assem., **16.** 35, 51, 105, 151.  
owns schooner, **15.** 70, 71.  
paymaster, **10.** 966.  
payments to be made to, **11.** 748.  
recommends Mrs. Glover for pension, **15.** 188.  
surety, **20.** 52.  
surgeon, **10.** 188, 643.  
to Caswell on efforts to borrow money, etc., **14.** 229-230; on movement north, **11.** 498; on Virginia boundary, **14.** 191.  
to charter vessels for prisoners, **22.** 960.
- Guion, J.,** to Caswell on iron, **15.** 345.
- Guion, Jno.,** in Council of State, **22.** 910, 956, 957, 959, 962, 964, 965, 966, 967.
- Guion, Jo.,** to Caswell on salt, **13.** 330.
- Guirard, David,** asks aid for S. C., **2.** 196-199.
- Guise, —,** **15.** 410.
- Guise, Gen.,** **9.** 697.
- Guise, John,** sells Burrington lands, **6.** 578-580.
- Guiviliams, Geo.,** juror, **25.** 186.
- Gulf.** See following word.
- Gulf of Florida,** **2.** 232; **3.** 9, 11, 50.
- Gulf of Mexico,** **3.** 50.  
English territory on wanted by Spanish, **3.** 9.
- Gulf Stream,** **5.** 597.
- Gulleridges Land,** **2.** 683.
- Gullet, John,** land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- Gullet, Richard,** in military, **22.** 429.
- Gullett, Jonathan,** boundary com'r, **24.** 236.
- Gulley, J.,** clerk and moderator, **5.** 1182.
- Gulley, John,** pensioner, **22.** 66.
- Gulley's Creek Bridge (Tull's?),** inspection at, **25.** 380.
- Gullifer, Henry,** petitions on navigation law, **4.** 506-507.
- Gum Log Ford,** **7.** 1005, 1007.
- Gum Swamp,** **2.** 540; **26.** 439.
- Gumbes, Mathew,** quit rents of, **22.** 256.
- Gumbs, Abraham,** in militia, **22.** 358.
- Gumley, Jas.,** land grant to, **4.** 761, 804.  
rights proved, **4.** 765.
- Gummary, Wm. M.,** in militia, **22.** 419.
- Gums, Isaac,** army rank, **16.** 1068.
- Gums, Matt.,** juror, **2.** 443.
- Gun.** See Gunn, Gunns.
- Gun, Christo,** land grant asked for, **4.** 440.
- Gun factory,** com. to inquire into state of, **10.** 929, 958.  
in New Hanover, **15.** 785, 788.



- memorial of Ramsay, Rochester and Johnston on with items, **13.** 345, 347.  
 Porter petitions on, **22.** 895-6.  
 remains of to be sold, **17.** 673, 674, 753, 754.  
 resolutions on, **13.** 556-557.  
**Gun Rod of Sitigo**, signs treaty, **17.** 586.  
**Gunby**, —, reported k. at Camden, **15.** 65.  
**Gunby, John**, **14.** 475; **15.** 615.  
   field officer, **12.** 541.  
   leather to, **14.** 431.  
   needs clothing, **14.** 682.  
   on Council of War, **14.** 719.  
   position of regt. in army, **12.** 508.  
   relieved, **15.** 422.  
   to Burke on movement of Br. and removal of stores, **15.** 578-579.  
**Gundy (Gandy), Edward**, court martialled, **19.** 433, 765-766.  
**Gunn**. See Gun, Gunns.  
**Gunn, Mr.**, **14.** 702.  
**Gunn, Lieut.**, clothing to, **14.** 715.  
**Gunn, Alexander**, army pay, **17.** 214.  
   petition, **21.** 128.  
   rank, **16.** 1065.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 213.  
**Gunn, Daniel**, army pay, **17.** 215.  
**Gunn, Elijah**, **16.** 1070.  
**Gunn, James**, army pay, **17.** 215.  
   army rank, **16.** 1068.  
**Gunn, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1070.  
**Gunn, John**, army pay, **17.** 213.  
**Gunn, Starling**, pensioner, **22.** 66.  
**Gunnell, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1068.  
**Gunnell, John**, in army, **13.** 527.  
**Gunner, Samuell**, juror, **4.** 521.  
**Gunns**. See Gun, Gunn.  
**Gunns, Isaac**, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.  
**Gunpowder**, bought, **9.** 1266; **10.** 29.  
   bounty offered for, **10.** v.  
   factories for established, **10.** 951.  
   imported, **9.** 1098.  
   manufacture encouraged, **10.** 216, 219.  
   purchased by committees, **10.** 186.  
   regulations on sale and report on amount of, **9.** 1109-1110-1112.  
   sent for from S. C., **10.** 253-254.  
   sold to Indians, **1.** 545.  
   to be reported on and delivered up, **10.** 135-136, 137.  
   to be seized, **10.** 9.  
   trial for selling, **10.** 159.  
   Wilmington unable to supply Wake, **10.** 157.  
   See also Arms and Ammunition.  
**Gunpowder River**, **9.** 1065.  
**Guns**. See Arms and Ammunition.  
**Gunter, James**, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
**Gunter, Joel**, army pay, **17.** 213.  
   army rank, **15.** 720; **16.** 1062.  
**Gunter, John**, claim, **9.** 489.  
**Gupton, Stephen**, exempted, **8.** 112, 394.  
**Gurganis, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Gurganus, Elias**, exempted, **6.** 146.  
**Gurganus, Joseph**, juror, **8.** 509.  
**Gurganus, Reuben**, army rank, **16.** 1068.  
**Gurganus, Reuben**, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
**Gurganus, Willie**, deserter, **11.** 742.  
**Gurlee, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 703.  
**Gurley, Benj.**, in militia, **22.** 275.  
**Gurley, Ephraim**, army pay, **17.** 215.  
**Gurley, Joseph**, army rank, **16.** 1069.  
**Gurley, Simon**, army rank, **16.** 1063.  
**Gurley, Wm.**, captain, **10.** 944, 949.  
   declines to act as capt., **11.** 443; **22.** 912.  
**Gurlin, Capt.**, **11.** 798, 799.  
**Gurling, Capt.**, schooner of capt'd, **15.** 70, 71.  
**Gustans, Peter**, land grant to, **4.** 959.  
**Gustaves, Peter**, land grant to, **4.** 1033.  
**Guston, Henry**, address to king, **3.** 134-135.  
**Guston, Henry**, juror, **4.** 517.  
   land grant to, **4.** 332.  
**Guston, Henry**, quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
**Guthage, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 1246.  
**Guthery, Adam**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
**Guthery, James**, petition, **19.** 604, 655, 658.  
**Guthrie, Levi**, blacksmith, **15.** 619.  
**Guthrie, Benj.**, in militia, **22.** 264, 267.  
**Guthrie (Guthery, Guthrie), Daniel**, appraiser, **2.** 99.  
   collects quit rents, **2.** 727, 729.  
   complaint of resistance to fines, **2.** 59.  
   law suit, **2.** 110, 114-115.  
   pays fine, **2.** 87.  
   power of attorney to proved, **2.** 112.  
   surety, **2.** 467.  
**Guthrie (Guthery), Henry**, army pay, **17.** 214.





- memorial, **19.** 417, 488, 745, 748, 828, 835.  
 Guthrie, Levi, blacksmith, **15.** 477.  
 Guthrie, Mary, trades with slaves, **2.** 114-115.  
 Guthrie, Wm., petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
 Gutray, James, army pay, **17.** 215.  
 Gutrey, John, people killed at house of, **5.** 140.  
 Gutroy, Benj., in militia, **22.** 315.  
 Gutteridge, —, drives vessels into inlets, **13.** 176.  
 Guttery, Hy, army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Guttery, James, army pay, **17.** 214.  
 Guttery, John, army pay, **17.** 213.  
 Guttery, Matthew, in militia, **22.** 417.  
 Guttery, Wm., army pay, **17.** 213.  
 Guy, Mr., ment'd, **1.** 242, 267.  
     Blathwayt to on Culpeper Rebel-lion, **1.** 291.  
     to S. P. G. on missionaries for N. C. **2.** 245-246.  
 Guy, Benj., in militia, **22.** 160.  
     takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Guy, James, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Guy, James, pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Guy, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1067.  
 Guy, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 67.  
 Gwaltney, Michael, in militia, **17.** 1042.  
 Gwaltney, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 710.  
 Gwaltney, Thos., on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62.  
 Gwin. See Guin, Guinn, Gwinn, Gwyn.  
 Gwin, Barnaby, serg. maj., **7.** 830.  
 Gwin, Daniel, charged with passing counterfeits, **10.** 929.  
 Gwin, Daniel, in militia, **22.** 416.  
 Gwin, Edward, lieut., **10.** 753.  
 Gwin, Henry, in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Gwin, Hugh, in militia, **22.** 416.  
 Gwin, John, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 Gwin, John, petition on who are tythe-ables, **9.** 97.  
 Gwinn, Geo., owes state, **21.** 1070.  
 Gwinn, John, com'r to impress horses, **17.** 939-940.  
 Gwinn, Wm., army pay, **17.** 215.  
 Gwinn, Wm., in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Gwyn, —, executed, **8.** 141.  
 Gwyn, Francis, at Board of Trade meeting, **2.** 50-51.  
     on division of C., **1.** 772-773.  
     signs King's order, **1.** 309.  
 Gyaril, **2.** 132.  
 Gyles. See Giles.  
 Gyles, John, land grant asked, **4.** 759.  
 Gyles, John, land grant to, **4.** 761, 798, 801.  
 Gyles, Robert, discharged by court, **2.** 826.  
 Gylls, Ed., in military, **22.** 396.  
 Gylman. See Gilman.  
 Gylman, John, voter, **20.** 159.  
 Gyne, Edwd., in militia, **22.** 162.  
 Gyne, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 162.  
 Gyne, Nath'l, in militia, **22.** 162.

## H

- H., —, **16.** 993.  
 H., —, Lt.-Col., **16.** 659.  
 H., —, refuses to act on Com. of Cor., **8.** 61.  
 H., Mr., **17.** 152.  
 H., Mrs., **18.** 534.  
 H., C., and Co., debts to, **17.** 156.  
 H., D., to Eden on appointment of Newman as missionary, **2.** 432-433.  
 H., J., **8.** 223.  
 H., M. A., **16.** 981.  
 H., Thomas, petitions on outlaws, **11.** 731-732.  
 H. Swamp, **26.** 977.  
 H—d, —, in militia, **22.** 324.  
 H—n, —, **8.** 639.  
 Haaway, settlement at, **1.** 206.  
 Habbamalas, French settlement at, **2.** 383.  
 Habbet, Ezekl., army rank, **16.** 1079.  
 Habby, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 628.  
 Habeas Corpus, ignored in N. C., **2.** 614, 619.  
     proposed by Proprietors, **1.** 231.  
     provision for, **23.** 883; **25.** 284.  
     right of, **22.** 18; **23.** 977; granted, **3.** 104, 105; **5.** 1120-1121, 1122.  
     rule on, **23.** 700.  
     violated in Del., **13.** 103-104; in Johnston act., **8.** 544.  
 Habeas Corpus cum causa, provisions for, **25.** 446.  
 Habella, a negro, imported, **1.** 618.  
 Habersham, Mr., in C. C., **17.** 556, 557.  
 Habersham's estates, Moravians settle on, **5.** 1153.  
 Hable, Abner, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 Hack, Alexr., army rank, **16.** 1083.  
 Hackensack, N. J., **13.** 236, 245.  
 Hacker, Capt., answers Lincoln on de-



- fense of Charleston harbor, **15**. 35-36.  
 on defense of Charleston, **15**. 39-40.  
 Hacket, Thos., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Hackett, James., claims allowed, **10**. 830.  
 Hackett, James, debt to, **20**. 551.  
 Hackett, Redmond, town com'r, **24**. 860.  
 Hackett, Robert, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Hackney, George, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hackney, Jennings, dead, **24**. 313.  
 Hackney, Jos., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Hackney, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hackney, Wm., boundary com'r, **24**. 249.  
 Hackney, Wm., in conv., 1789, **22**. 37. 50.  
 Hackshaw, Rt., on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.  
 Hacoeks, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Haddock, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Hadden, —, ship master, **5**. 757, 792.  
 Hadden, Elisha, petition, **21**. 292, 298. 389, 424, 435, 645, 721.  
 Haddick, Jno., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Haddock, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 216. army rank, **16**. 1072.  
 Haddock, Andrew, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Haddock, Andrew, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.  
 Haddock, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Haddrell's (Hardrel, Hadrell) Point, **11**. 367, 525, 704, 834; **14**. xi; 649, 805; **15**. 7, 29, 36, 368; **16**. 288; **17**. 1047; **19**. 632; **22**. 144, 229.  
 Amer. officers prisoners at, **14**. 622, 821; **16**. 258.  
 Harney wounded at, **16**. 669.  
 supplies to prisoners, **21**. 1044, 1045; used at not paid for, **17**. 466.  
 Hadler, John, land grant to, **4**. 352.  
 Hadley. See Hadly.  
 Hadley, —, **16**. 482.  
 Hadley, Capt., **20**. 703, 788.  
 commands in Wilmington Dist., **16**. 516.  
 rank, **16**. 665.  
 roster of Co., **16**. 1008, 1023, 1048, 1054, 1060, 1070, 1084, 1094, 1098, 1099, 1107, 1121, 1131, 1140, 1150, 1165, 1175, 1192.  
 wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Hadley, Lieut., **11**. 836.  
 Hadley, Ed., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Hadley, Joseph, promoted, **17**. 141.  
 receives pay for soldiers **17**. 191, 235, 237.  
 Hadley, Joshua, destroys Waddell's powder, **8**. 623.  
 pardon asked for, **9**. 57.  
 regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Hadley, Joshua, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Hadley, Joshua, officer, **18**. 450, 459, 486; **22**. 1049.  
 rank, **16**. 71, 576, 608, 1076.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 216, 263.  
 to Sumner on troops. deserters, etc., **16**. 639.  
 Hadley, Joshua, signs Cumberland Co., ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Hadley, Simon, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 269-211.  
 Hadley, Simon, regulator, **7**. 733.  
 Hadley, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 915, 919.  
 to report on accounts of Folsom, **13**. 562, 563, 564, 665; of Folsom's troops, **10**. 957.  
 Hadley, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hadley's quadrant, **14**. 123, 124; **18**. 358.  
 Hadlut, Benj., settler, **1**. 76.  
 Hadly. See Hadley.  
 Hadly, Capt., **16**. 644.  
 return of company, **20**. 769, 773.  
 Hadly, Jesse, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Hadly, Joshua, ensign, **10**. 519.  
 Hadly, Simon, major, **17**. 733.  
 Hadnot, West, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 army rank, **16**. 1076.  
 Hadnot, Wm., in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Hadnot, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 625.  
 Hady, ship, wrecked on coast, **1**. 547.  
 Haerlem, Americans defeated at, **10**. 817.  
 British defeated at, **10**. 865.  
 Hafner, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hagan, John, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Hagan, Martin, exempted, **6**. 104.  
 Hagans, Jno., in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Hagar, Simeon, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hagar, Simon, bribes captor for his release, **17**. 667, 672.  
 Hagenton, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hager (Hagar), George, land grant delayed, **4**. 1047, 1050.  
 Hager, Simon, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hagerstown, Md., **8**. 754, 757.  
 Hagerty, Wm., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Haggains, Thos., disarmed and summoned before S. C., **10**. 593.



- Haggard, John, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Haggerton, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Haggett, John, desposition ment'd, **18**. 414.  
 Haggett, Jos., desposition ment'd, **18**. 414.  
 Haggins, Edward, fined, **9**. 651.  
 Haggis, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Hagin, Martin, in militia, **22**. 321.  
 Hagin, Wm., claims allowed **10**. 954.  
 Hagler (Haglor, Haiglor, Heygler), King, of the Catawbias, **5**. 320; **8**. 44.  
 agrees with Atkins on Catawba lands, **6**. 786-788.  
 complains of encroachment by whites, **5**. 742.  
 conference with, **5**. xxvii.  
 desires English to finish fort, **5**. 902.  
 despised by Indians, **5**. 360.  
 dispossesses settlers, **6**. 58.  
 Glen instructs him as to English settlers, **5**. 358.  
 killed, **22**. 837, 839.  
 makes treaty with N. C., **5**. 141-144b.  
 provisions to, **5**. 1009-1010.  
 report on conference with, **5**. 579, 584, 585.  
 reports on Catawbias, **6**. 616.  
 Haglewood, Roger, fined, **9**. 652.  
 Hagon, Martin, in militia, **22**. 322.  
 Hagood, George, exempted, **6**. 807.  
 Hague, James, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Hague, Wm., imported, **1**. 436.  
 Hague, the, **16**. 757, 773; **19**. 240; **21**. 21. 474, 482.  
 Haig, J. I., to furnish bill in equity, **15**. 674.  
 Haig, John, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Hail. See Haile, Hale.  
 Hail, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Haile, Aris Stipus, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Haile, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 926.  
 Haile, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-11.  
 Haile, Jonathan, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-7.  
 Hailey. See Haley.  
 Haile, Shadrach, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Haile, Williamson, petition on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Hailey, James, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hailey, Richard, claim, **9**. 487.  
 Hailey, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 451.  
 Hailey's, **15**. 356.  
 Haines. See Hains, Haynes.  
 Haines, Margaret, land grant to, **4**. 336.  
 Haines, Mary, marries H. Waddell, **6**. 764, 765.  
 Haines, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hainey, Anthy, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Hainey, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Hainey, Thos., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 Hainline, John, naturalized, **7**. 521.  
 Hains. See Haines, Haynes.  
 Hains, John, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hains, Jonathan, memorial, **21**. 1002, 1005, 1019.  
 Hains, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 452.  
 Hains, Robert, bill for militia service, **22**. 437.  
 Hair. See Haire, Hare.  
 Hair, Ensign, **11**. 684.  
 Hair, David, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hair, Edwd., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Hair, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hair, L. Jno., army rank, **16**. 1072.  
 Hair, Moses, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Hair, Nicholas, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hair, Robert, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 army rank, **16**. 1073.  
 pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hair, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hair, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hair, Wm., army pay, **17**. 217.  
 army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hairbottle, John, fails to appear as witness, **2**. 469.  
 Haire, Thomas, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Hait, Maj., field officer, **12**. 500, 524 to parade, **12**. 530.  
 Halbert, John, com'r on pub. buildings, **25**. 16; on town, **25**. 96.  
 Halburt, Joseph, courtmartialed, **12**. 484.  
 Halcomb. See Holcomb.  
 Halcomb, Benj., in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Halcomb, John, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Halcomb, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Halcomb, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Halcombe, Phil., **20**. 540.  
 Haldimand, Maj.-Gen., to Martin on Indian affairs, **9**. 788.  
 Hale. See Hail, Haile.  
 Hale, Col., position of reg't in army, **12**. 509.





- Hale, Ed., quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
Hale, Edward J., exception to common run of editors, **19**. 977.  
Hale, John, to attend Rowan S. C. **10**. 310.  
Hale, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
Hale, Peter M., help of on colonial records, **1**. viii.  
Hale, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 325.  
Hale, Shadrick, Jr., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
Hale, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1072.  
Haley. See Hailey.  
Haley, Christopher, army pay, **17**. 219.  
Haley, Isam, regulator, **8**. 80.  
Haley, John, petition, **19**. 433, 477, 483, 769, 774, 826.  
Haley, Joshua, captain, **15**. 786.  
Haley, Patrick, tax collector, **20**. 574.  
Haley, Robert, army pay, **17**. 218.  
Haley, Silas, regulator, **8**. 80.  
Haley, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 131.  
Haley, Wm., regulator, **8**. 80.  
Haley, Wm., Jr., regulator, **8**. 80.  
Haley's, **14**. 856, 857.  
Haley's Ferry, **14**. 824, 832, 833; **15**. 786.  
Haley's Ferry Landing (Isom), warehouse needed at, **8**. xvi, 78.  
Half King, Indian Chief, communicates with Washington, **5**. 135.  
signs Indian treaty, **18**. 514.  
to be encouraged, **5**. 127.  
Half pence, act to import, **23**. 779; **25**. 515.  
Halford. See Alford.  
Halford, Edward, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
Halford, Jas., in militia, **22**. 341.  
Halford, John, appraiser, **1**. 451.  
juror, **1**. 408.  
signs remonstrance, **1**. 249.  
witness, **1**. 413, 417.  
Halford (Alford?), John, juror, 428, 430, 446.  
Halfpenny, John, tried by court martial, **12**. 458.  
Halfred, Miles, army pay, **17**. 220.  
Halfway Bluff, **15**. 786, 789.  
Halfway House, on Trent River, **22**. 292.  
Halifax, Earl of, at Board of T. meeting, **1**. 328-329.  
on Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223.  
Halifax (Hallifax), Dunk, Earl of, **4**. 1030; **5**. 156; **6**. 248, 622, 625, 1055; **7**. 133; **8**. 54.  
at Board of Trade meeting, **4**. 883, 936-945, 1030-1031, 1225-1235, 1315-1317; **5**. 26-29, 166-172, 480-488, 649-653, 805-810, 987-989; **6**. 70-75, 327-330.  
Bd. Trade to on leave of absence to Dobbs, **6**. 1044.  
commissions Tryon as lt. gov., **6**. 1043-1044.  
Dinwiddie to on feeling towards French war, **11**. 123.  
Dobbs to on fortifications, **5**. 157-160; on public affairs, **6**. 1319-1320.  
letter of, **5**. 413, 483; **7**. 408, 416, 438; to against Dobbs, **6**. 258; to and from ment'd, **7**. 146, 147, 203; to be sent to, **6**. 413.  
nominates Turner as naval officer, **6**. 41-42.  
on appointment of Henley as chief justice, **5**. 403.  
on McCulloh's quit rents and salary, **5**. 927-928.  
on re-enactment of laws repealed, **5**. 404-407.  
on size of land grants and cultivation, **5**. 443.  
on suspension of Murray and Rutherford, **5**. 959-960.  
ordnance for Fort Johnston discussed, **5**. 399-400.  
prepares commissions and instructions to Dobbs, **6**. 524-532.  
recommends Braddock, **5**. 394; post, **7**. 106; salary for council, **5**. 787-788; suspension of Murray and Rutherford, **5**. 957-958.  
to Bedford on charges against Johnston, **4**. 930-935.  
to Board of Trade on McCulloh's quit rents and time of settlement, **5**. 626-627.  
to Dinwiddie on French War, **5**. 431-436.  
to Dobbs on aid bill, etc., **6**. 54-56; on appointment of Tryon, **6**. 1045; on charters and representations, **6**. 262-263; on French War, **5**. 563-564; on Crymble-Huey grant, **5**. 627-628; on public affairs, **5**. 412-417, 607-608, 748-750, 786-787; **6**. 45-47.  
to king on court acts, **6**. 25-28; on defenceless state of N. C., **5**. 395-396; on instructions to Dobbs, **5**. 1103-1107; on McCulloh's offsetting quit rents with S. C. debts, **11**. 119-120; on McCulloh's quit-



- rent petition, **5.** 122-123; on public bills acts, **6.** 22-24; on representation act, land grant and quit rent acts, etc., **5.** 81-108.
- to lay warrants before King for signature, **11.** 156.
- Tryon to on death of Dobbs, **6.** 1321;
- 7.** 3; on Dobbs's remaining in N. C., **6.** 1053-1054.
- Halifax (Town), **5.** 961; **6.** 563, 578, 741, 744, 859, 929, 993, 1017, 1039, 1065, 1239, 1295; **7.** 102, 199, 200, 201, 426, 432, 444, 507, 706, 710, 714, 753, 755, 802, 835, 869, 886, 996; **8.** 63, 379, 462, 536, 706; **9.** xxix, 342, 345, 346, 349, 356, 357, 641, 826, 827, 1004, 1006, 1023, 1063, 1064, 1069, 1082, 1096, 1101, 1164, 1205, 1245, 1247; **10.** xxvi, xxxviii, 315, 337, 458, 469, 494, 495, 497, 498, 557, 558, 559, 560, 577, 586, 591, 603, 605, 621, 624, 631, 645, 647, 680, 688, 689, 694, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 707, 743, 756, 788, 803, 821, 822, 825, 826, 830, 833, 834, 841, 843, 849, 851, 854, 860, 862, 913, 917, 918, 920, 923, 927, 929, 935, 938, 952, 972, 973, 984, 998, 999, 1032, 1033, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1041; **11.** xiii, xiv, xv, xviii, 282, 286, 294, 295, 296, 297, 300, 303, 308, 310, 312, 316, 317, 318, 319, 321, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 340, 341, 342, 343, 345, 347, 349, 354, 355, 356, 372, 392, 399, 407, 410, 413, 414, 415, 416, 424, 435, 438, 442, 443, 444, 448, 455, 456, 458, 474, 480, 481, 484, 490, 500, 510, 514, 517, 518, 520, 521, 522, 524, 525, 526, 530, 531, 538, 554, 556, 561, 572, 574, 575, 578, 581, 595, 596, 600, 603, 610, 652, 661, 662, 670, 671, 673, 681, 712, 716, 730, 735, 738, 740, 746, 794, 833, 834; **12.** 13, 15, 121, 133, 136, 187, 226, 240, 280, 295, 340, 358, 367, 373, 383, 396, 401, 424, 558, 572, 597, 601, 602, 610, 612, 641, 661, 673, 676, 698, 712, 715, 750, 751, 783, 786, 790, 797, 801, 841, 842, 848, 851, 856, 858; **13.** 4, 51, 52, 68, 69, 82, 92, 139, 141, 143, 146, 149, 151, 153, 155, 160, 164, 166, 168, 169, 179, 191, 192, 233, 245, 277, 298, 299, 304, 309, 317, 331, 341, 380, 397, 398, 448, 460, 462, 465, 466, 469, 471, 490, 491, 492, 497, 499, 545, 546, 572, 574, 600, 632, 661, 676, 685, 708, 727, 754, 755, 756, 770, 783, 807, 808, 811, 855, 901, 908, 909, 910, 921, 933, 948, 963, 984, 987, 992, 933; **14.** iii, vii, viii, x, 7, 13, 15, 16, 28, 30, 31, 41, 80, 133, 142, 143, 144, 172, 182, 201, 226, 254, 255, 256, 258, 262, 265, 266, 274, 342, 345, 349, 351, 386, 391, 394, 398, 399, 405, 409, 410, 424, 448, 457, 459, 460, 464, 466, 467, 471, 472, 480, 481, 502, 504, 507, 510, 571, 582, 596, 630, 641, 655, 665, 701, 702, 728, 756, 792, 826, 843, 844, 845, 862, 866, 870, 871, 872; **15.** ix, 137, 152, 153, 223, 224, 231, 320, 322, 342, 379, facing 380, 382, 389, 408, 414, 419, 424, 425, 426, 427, 435, 442, 443, 444, 448, 450, 452, 456, 457, 459, 467, 469, 472, 475, 476, 482, 483, 484, 486, 493, 501, 507, 518, 545, 558, 571, 593, 599, 601, 602, 608, 609, 612, 617, 621, 622, 624, 628, 630, 633, 634, 648, 655, 659, 661, 662, 664, 670, 673, 682, 699, 700, 702, 714, 715, 764, 765; **16.** vi, vii, 28, 44, 66, 69, 107, 161, 168, 192, 193, 195, 196, 197, 203, 210, 214, 217, 221, 222, 225, 233, 235, 236, 237, 241, 242, 251, 257, 262, 263, 333, 334, 335, 337, 339, 471, 472, 480, 482, 488, 491, 493, 494, 501, 503, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 517, 520, 521, 522, 523, 526, 527, 529, 530, 531, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 545, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 573, 574, 579, 595, 603, 607, 610, 621, 624, 633, 635, 636, 638, 659, 667, 669, 676, 689, 691, 692, 693, 851, 942, 958, 970, 994, 1200; **17.** vi, vii, 82, 132, 134, 303, 375, 408, 490, 578, 680, 682, 704, 781, 783, 857, 881, 890, 891, 941, 1020, 1048, 1049; **18.** vi, 29, 58, 73, 74, 212, 497, 503, 505, 534, 569, 580, 656, 663, 727, 728, 729, 730; **19.** 39, 106, 110, 111, 116, 143, 146, 166, 193, 228, 230, 257, 261, 269, 285, 343, 409, 42, 433, 441, 445, 451, 480, 555, 566, 602, 629, 654, 669, 670, 672, 684, 754, 792, 800, 825, 875, 877, 878, 881, 882, 883, 890, 893, 903, 904, 908, 993, 994, 996, 998, 999; **20.** 100, 103, 144, 176,



- 181, 182, 198, 207, 228, 233, 234, 310, 317, 325, 341, 352, 374, 406, 407, 427, 453, 470, 605, 626, 627, 630, 634, 635, 658, 659, 665, 724, 737, 747, 766; **21.** 31, 97, 168, 186, 339, 343, 362, 363, 445, 450, 451, 458, 467, 490, 521, 525, 540, 543, 544, 550, 551, 553, 554, 566, 597, 623, 670, 677, 703, 723, 820, 822, 841, 854, 912, 976, 1071; **22.** 94, 106, 111, 112, 115, 133, 145, 153, 212, 220, 517, 518, 533, 534, 547, 552, 568, 570, 572, 573, 576, 577, 582, 583, 588, 589, 592, 593, 602, 613, 738, 740, 742, 747, 750, 752, 754, 759, 766, 768, 774, 781, 800, 802, 832, 834, 836, 844, 845, 849, 859, 860, 861, 880, 899, 903, 913, 918, 940, 941, 944, 945, 946, 956, 966, 968, 970, 989, 1012, 1013, 1048; **23.** 553, 626, 874, 996; **24.** 5, 37, 48, 50, 118, 161, 218, 331, 364, 427, 484, 749, 787, 878, 927; **25.** 75, 84.
- act for court in, **23.** 490-2, 946, 947, 990; **25.** 436; for fairs in, **24.** 17-18, 283-5; for repair of public building, **24.** 240; act for tobacco inspection, **23.** 512-14, 950; on jail in, **23.** 619-21, 927, 971; on warehouse in, **23.** 484, 768-9; **25.** 365-7; to incorporate, **25.** 354-5, 398; to increase salary of tobacco inspectors, **23.** 594; **25.** 479; to regulate, **24.** 517-19, 832-6, 963; to save lots in, **23.** 505, 657; **25.** 398-9, 486-7; to tax slaves in, **24.** 934-6.
- allowance for guard of, **12.** 612.
- and post route, **7.** 455.
- arms to be stored at, **13.** 814, 816.
- army settlements at ment'd, **22.** 811.
- asks to be incorporated, **6.** 333.
- assembly meets in, **13.** 532, 734<sup>a</sup>, 825-1000; **16.** v; **17.** 633-793; **19.** 57, 185, 189, 311, 312; **24.** 190, 195, 262, 266, 267, 277, 293, 299, 300, 303, 318, 322, 327, 358, 382, 387, 390, 411, 413, 417, 422, 463, 471, 476, 510, 578, 579, 668, 696, 772, 773, 847, 859, 861; **25.** 52.
- attempted rescue in, **7.** 885.
- bill for fairs in, **12.** 32, 41, 46, 56, 57, 58, 112; **13.** 851, 875, 882, 943, 955, 970; for better regulation of, **18.** 13, 17, 27, 242, 247, 249, 256; for jail in, **6.** 1097, 1098, 1102-1103, 1105, 1107, 1145, 1163, 1164, 1171, 1176, 1179; **9.** 716, 719, 722, 755, 759, 762, 763, 770, 776, 837, 839, 845, 860, 883, 887, 889, 896, 899, 900, 927, 1014; for tax on slaves, **20.** 259, 264, 280, 444; for saving lots in, **6.** 1233, 1234, 1238, 1239, 1252, 1285, 1286, 1287, 1294, 1295, 1297, 1298; **7.** 92; for warehouse in, **7.** 560, 562, 564, 584, 587, 593, 595, 598, 623, 625, 630, 669, 900, 904, 907, 921, 944, 947, 951, 959, 970, 977; on tobacco inspection in, **6.** 351-352, 354, 359, 361, 368, 379, 381, 389, 391, 396, 397, 400, 419; to confirm charter, **6.** 400; to incorporate manufacturers, **21.** 243, 256, 265, 307, 318, 621, 688, 762, 813, 912, 915, 972; to increase pay of tobacco inspectors, **6.** 857, 858, 865, 866, 872, 874, 891, 924, 925, 926, 930, 937, 943, 948; to regulate, **17.** 300, 303, 327; **19.** 142, 154, 156, 253, 255, 269, 273; **20.** 62, 488, 493, 511; **21.** 243; to remove supreme ct. of o. & t. to, **5.** 1053, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1065, 1097; to remove warehouse to, **5.** 1004, 1005, 1006, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011; to repeal act regulating, **21.** 19, 20, 21, 29, 39, 53, 56; to save lots in, **6.** 128, 129, 131, 149, 163, 168, 169, 173, 174, 184, 185, 187, 189, 200; to repair jail in, **9.** 402, 411, 424, 445, 509, 511, 524, 526, 543, 547, 585, 661.
- board of war called to, **14.** 738; meets in, **14.** 471.
- British prisoners jailed in, **10.** 469, 470, 471, 477, 486, 494, 503, 509, 594, 631, 634, 683, 685, 691, 697, 698, 700, 706, 789, 875, 958; **17.** 645, 710.
- Br. threaten, **15.** 143, 448, 449.
- captain of guard appointed, **17.** 808, 809.
- clothing left at, **14.** 551.
- condition of prisoners at, **14.** 322.
- Cont. line accounts settled in, **25.** 75, 76.
- Cornwallis in, **15.** 588.
- council of safety held in, **10.** 682-707, 873-81.
- council of State meets in, **22.** 944, 957-9.
- courts to be held in, **6.** 168.
- Craike on magazine in, **13.** 146-147.





- declaration of I. proclaimed at, **10.** 687-688, 715-16.  
 elects members without writ, **6.** 598.  
 given representative in Gen. Assembly, **10.** 1007.  
 guard for magazine, **22.** 927; discussed, **13.** 26, 35, 36; provided for, **10.** 701; to be appointed at, **13.** 773.  
 inspection at, **23.** 641, 736, 741-4, 792; **24.** 106, 107, 581; **25.** 379.  
 inventory of public stores, **16.** 197-198.  
 lead at, **12.** 556, 663-664.  
 liberty to prisoners and conditions of, **14.** 116.  
 lieutenant for guard, **18.** 813, 814.  
 loan office in, **24.** 130.  
 magazine to be built in, **12.** 854; to be guarded, **11.** 589.  
 mail facilities wanted, **21.** 855, 1029, 1041.  
 medicines in to be seized, **14.** 562.  
 members in Assem., **6.** xxvii, 364-365, 662, 673, 683, 801, 902, 908, 919, 961, 1168; **7.** 284, 342, 473, 566; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 139, 448, 734, 1188; **12.** 656; **13.** 785; **16.** 2; **17.** 265, 269, 877; **18.** 74, 227; **19.** 234, 401, 489, 718; **20.** 120, 186; **21.** 3, 194, 219, 872.  
 members in conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 4, 39.  
 members in Prov. Cong. **9.** 1041, 1043, 1179, 1180; **10.** 166, 501, 502, 915.  
 militia guard at to be discharged, **12.** 187, 194; concentrated at, **16.** vii; military stores to be removed from, **13.** 5.  
 nom. as capital, **16.** 90; as place for next Gen. Assembly, **12.** 59; **17.** 311; **19.** 421, 587, 623; **20.** 29, 207, 388.  
 petition against paper money, **20.** 270; on Fed. Conv. **21.** 48, 59.  
 Pinkney a printer in, **11.** 600, 617.  
 post through, **6.** 1059.  
 power to be removed to, **13.** 548, 647, 650.  
 press carried to, **16.** 196; in, **24.** 476, 477.  
 prisoners in, **11.** 392; escape from, **14.** 187-188; guarded in **22.** 1031; rescued from, **8.** ix; sent to, **11.** 370, 415; **13.** 313-14, 319-20, 321; relieved, **14.** 143; re-  
 moved from, **12.** 80-81, 95.  
 proceedings S. C., **9.** 1101, 1102; **10.** 337; in Rev. affairs, **9.** 1038-1041.  
 Prov. Cong. meets in, **10.** xvii, 288, 473, 476, 499-590, 533, 534, 589, 612, 644, 648, 702, 802, 827, 870a, 870f, 871, 885, 888, 892, 898, 900, 902, 908, 909, 912, 913, 927, 950, 963, 983, 992, 1006; **11.** 317, 320; **12.** 3, 75, 94, 97, 104, 141, 161, 166, 169, 184, 218, 224, 275, 312, 323, 343, 366, 386, 387, 566, 629, 630, 672, 729, 789, 814, 847; **13.** 345, 462, 563, 730; **23.** 977, 980.  
 provisions in, **10.** 697.  
 public printing office established, **12.** 67, 74.  
 public stores moved to, **12.** 422-423.  
 quarrel over representation of, **6.** 245.  
 records to be removed from, **6.** 767-768.  
 recruits sent to, **14.** 116.  
 regulations on guard of, **13.** 987.  
 regulators jailed in, **10.** 469.  
 rendezvous at, **11.** 517-518-519; **13.** 50, 53; **14.** 188.  
 report on army accounts settled at, **17.** 189-263; on stores at, **15.** 484-485.  
 representation of considered, **6.** 752, 985.  
 return of artificers at, **15.** 619-620.  
 salt to be removed to, **15.** 152.  
 saltpeter works erected in, **13.** 717, 731; discontinued, **12.** 200.  
 sick removed from, **14.** 378-379.  
 skirmish near, **22.** 96.  
 smallpox in, **15.** 444; **22.** 1029; near, **11.** 486.  
 stores at guarded, **12.** 417; to be removed from, **15.** 455.  
 subscriptions for D. S. Canal taken in, **25.** 83.  
 tax for jail in, **7.** 772.  
 to send member to H. of C., **23.** 980.  
 tobacco comrs. for, **17.** 413, 416; inspection at, **23.** 641, 736, 741-744, 792; to be delivered at, **24.** 724, 813; tobacco buyer elected, **18.** 189, 200, 201, 420, 429, 449, 450, 459; warehouse in, **23.** 514.  
 Tory prisoners sent to, **14.** 415.  
 troops in, **12.** 849; rendezvous at, **13.** viii, ix, 12, 166, 167, 168, 173, 180, 188, 189, 190, 254, 281, 289,



414, 416, 473; **22.** 581; **24.** 156, 157, 369; Va. troops rendezvous at, **14.** 24.  
 Tryon offers to pay wine license for, **7.** 128.  
 volunteer company from and fortunes, **14.** 555.  
**Halifax, (N. B. or N. S.?)** **22.** 232, 233, 234.  
**Halifax, N. S.,** **5.** 757, 763, 792; **6.** 1058; **7.** 168<sub>c</sub>, 176, 177; **22.** 518, 969, 985.  
 Br. troops to go to, **13.** 240; **14.** 223; in, **10.** 458.  
 naval depot for British, **10.** 454.  
 to be strengthened, **13.** 236.  
 vice admiralty ct. for, **11.** 217, 218.  
**Halifax, Va.,** **10.** 606; **17.** 987.  
**Halifax, the,** **15.** 258.  
**Halifax, ship, at Portsmouth, Va.,** **15.** 157.  
**Halifax Brigade,** **15.** ix.  
 draft from and report on, **22.** 1030-2.  
 officers for, **10.** 626.  
**Halifax County,** **5.** xlii, **6.** 351, 362, 364, 372, 378, 379, 382, 383, 391, 392, 407, 419, 481, 482, 601, 630, 741, 745, 746, 818, 908, 919, 961, 1127, 1267; **7.** 477, 938, 996; **8.** ix, 687; **9.** 146, 173, 298, 349, 592, 968, 1064, 1115; **10.** xxxiv, 66, 349, 524, 558, 624, 647, 683, 685, 691, 692, 698, 699, 796, 830, 880., 917, 936, 943, 999; **11.** 336, 832; **12.** 32, 46, 66, 57, 67, 112; **13.** 50, 168, 641; **14.** 262, 489; **15.** 518, 582, 655; **16.** 77, 600, 652, 954; **17.** 326, 407, 412; **18.** 16, 19, 288, 497, 583, 656, 700, 701, 819, 825; **19.** 132, 175, 249, 365, 672; **20.** 8, 73, 101, 209, 211, 376, 383, 394, 408, 464, 533, 694, 747; **21.** 40, 170, 204, 211, 212, 270, 585, 589, 776, 901, 949, 1005, 1006; **22.** 95, 582, 830, 834, 839, 841, 844, 845; **23.** 488, 508, 511, 514, 553, 564, 575, 585, 618, 620, 626, 633, 658, 661, 692, 705, 723, 814, 855, 874, 904, 912, 946, 964, 965, 991; **24.** 17, 18, 227, 252, 263, 284, 285, 294, 313, 424, 425, 581, 647, 702, 832, 860, 938; **25.** 37, 64, 465, 466, 467, 473, 487, 490, 495; **26.** 1275, 1283.  
 act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 437; for poor house, **24.** 738-9, 949-50; for tax in, **25.** 472-3; for tax for public buildings, **24.**

240, 519, 594, 625, 767; for work on Tar river and Fishing creek, **24.** 702-3; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 442; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; to add part to Edgecombe, **24.** 249-50; to change court days in, **23.** 780-1; to divide, **23.** 976; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18, 837, 946-7; **25.** 406.  
 asks for incorporation of town, **6.** 1269-1270.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1164-1165, 1176, 1177.  
 bill for tax to pay minister, **20.** 152-153, 158-159, 165, 338, 385-386; for tobacco warehouse in, **5.** 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1052, 1056, 1057, 1062, 1065, 1097; on strays, **8.** 100; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part of to Edgecombe, **13.** 545, 548, 568, 578, 641-642, 648, 669; to alter time of courts, **7.** 49, 50, 51, 72-73, 74, 76; **20.** 165, 168, 172, 177, 250, 344, 353, 443; to clear rivers, **19.** 414, 415, 417, 464, 742, 743, 747-748, 791, 799, 816; to divide, **8.** 93, 98, 100, 103, 116, 125, 130, 133, 137, 293, 296, 317, 332, 348, 352, 354, 389, 403, 407; **9.** 107, 110, 112, 114, 147, 151, 152, 160, 163, 167, 222, 258, 383, 388, 393, 401, 406, 443, 446, 459, 460, 475, 482, 506, 514, 584, 586, 637, 663, 683, 717, 719, 723, 758, 760, 762, 770, 776, 839, 846, 861, 889, 895, 904, 908, 909, 910, 927, 1011; to divide Edgecombe parish, **9.** 717, 726, 755, 758, 762, 774, 776, 843, 847, 850, 851, 861, 898, 900, 906, 908, 910, 927, 1012; to erect, **5.** 1054, 1066, 1097; to increase salary of Burgess, **6.** 1223, 1226, 1228, 1253, 1266, 1268, 1269, 1272, 1274, 1276, 1278; **7.** 92.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 591-620.  
 clergy in, **8.** 222.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.  
 court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 court martial held in, **12.** 604, 712, 713.  
 created, **23.** 496-7.  
 cut off from Edgecombe Co., **6.** 292, 293.  
 debts due to, **8.** 280-281.



- dues from sheriffs, **9.** 572.  
 erected, **6.** 6.  
 illegal elections in, **8.** 120.  
 in Halifax dist., **15.** 377.  
 inspection in, **25.** 379.  
 J. P.'s in, **5.** 997; **6.** 340, 637, 762, 1070, 1086; **9.** 71; **23.** 994.  
 lead in, **10.** 698, 927, 956.  
 members of Assm., **6.** 77, 362, 662, 801, 810, 895, 1153, 1259; **7.** 283, 342; **8.** 106, 109, 303; **9.** 448, 451, 734, 1188; **12.** 2, 141, 549, 655; **13.** 735, 784, 794, 914; **16.** 1; **17.** 265, 269, 794, 877, 919; **18.** 2, 226, 475, **19.** 1, 129, 234, 401, 541, 718, 762; **20.** 2, 4, 119, 301, 475, 477; **21.** 2, 193, 729, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 2, 8, 10, 37.  
 members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1179; **10.** 165, 500, 914, 916, 946, 958.  
 militia in regulation, **7.** 718, 722, 740, 741; **8.** 697, 702, 707; **22.** 469, 478; officers, **22.** 966; to be appointed, **12.** 604, 712-713, 777; organization of, **10.** 205, 207, 531, 626, facing 680, 744, 944, 1001; to be equipped, **15.** 618.  
 officers, **9.** 298.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068, 1069, 1074.  
 parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 541.  
 petition for more currency, **7.** 927-928; for town, **17.** 287; on court law, **21.** 217, 223, 259; on lack of money in, **7.** 866-867.  
 population, **18.** iii, 433.  
 records of Lord Granville in to be corrected, **12.** 439-440.  
 report on troops of, **14.** 47.  
 riots in, **5.** lix.  
 salt to **14.** 489.  
 saltpeter factory and powder mill to be built in, **10.** 537.  
 sheriffs, **6.** 741.  
 slaves not to cultivate tobacco, **23.** 952.  
 taken out of Edgecombe, **6.** 227.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 taxables in, **7.** 145, 283, 289, 539, 541.  
 time for inferior ct. **7.** 609, 647.  
 tobacco inspection in, **23.** 641, 792; places, etc., **23.** 736, 741.  
 troops to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154; to stay in N. C., **24.** 405.  
 wagon report wanted, **14.** 393.  
 Webb to procure arms for, **10.** 555.  
 Halifax Co., Va., **5.** 1203.  
 Burke to on movements of Br., **15.** 549.  
 tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.  
 Halifax Convention grants favors to Moravians, **5.** 1153-1154.  
 Halifax Court House, **22.** 147, 148, 152.  
 Halifax District, **7.** 371, 406, 809, 846, **8.** 142, 405, 515; **10.** 214, 355, 581, 584, 925, 958, 966; **11.** 297, 481, 482; **13.** 63, 315, 363, 414, 416, 643, 670, 683, 684, 734*b*, 734*c*, 752, 913, 933; **14.** iv, x, 4, 162, 338, 383, 403, 436, 455, 472, 475, 842; **15.** 8, 426, 427, 435, 449, 450, 476, 479, 530, 548, 599, 649; **16.** 157, 471, 494, 513; **17.** 277, 645, 657, 677, 680, 684, 691, 692, 693, 710, 758, 763, 773, 848, 857, 859, 924, 941, 943, 958; **18.** 12, 25, 81, 92, 96, 105, 169, 180, 239, 243, 253, 277, 284, 331, 402, 439, 804, 81*v*; **19.** 100, 108, 119, 122, 123, 133, 144, 185, 188, 201, 202, 222, 223, 247, 249, 251, 259, 306, 311, 328, 329, 360, 370, 403, 501, 524, 550, 650, 652, 656, 658, 669, 680, 685, 692, 704, 711, 910, 995, 996; **20.** 5, 45, 52, 184, 215, 233, 234, 245, 341, 360, 363, 376, 423, 435, 447, 487; **21.** 49, 56, 173, 206, 270, 316, 673, 763, 822, 916, 994; **22.** 544, 561, 606, 841, 843, 847, 854, 856, 936, 940, 953, 955; **23.** 626, 686, 688, 705, 872, 874, 990, 991; **24.** 37, 48, 50, 132, 140, 161, 229, 273, 477, 749, 787, 813, 946; **25.** 1, 483, 490.  
 act for academy in, **24.** 863-6; for court dist., **25.** 433-49; for tax in, **23.** 592; **25.** 472-3; for public bldg., **24.** 240; for store in, **24.** 323; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 519, 625, 767; on jail of, **23.** 619-21, 927, 971; on jurors, **23.** 575; **25.** 422; to change time of court, **24.** 664-8; to put into Eastern riding, **25.** 65-7.  
 bill for jail in, **6.** 1097, 1098, 1102-1103, 1105, 1107, 1145, 1163, 1164, 1171, 1176, 1179; for public bldgs., etc., **17.** 305, 322, 336, 361, 386, 392; **19.** 148, 157, 159, 263, 266, 272, 275, 277, 551, 586, 602, 660;





- for school in, **18.** 25, 44, 117-118, 259, 276, 292, 328, 345, 367; for tax on, **6.** 855, 856, 862, 868, 869-870, 873, 891, 905, 923, 930, 934, 940, 944-945, 952; for tax for public buildings, **20.** 43; to alter time of court, **19.** 470, 817-818; **21.** 248, 322-323, 610, 793, 797, 812, 957, 966, 998.
- bond of A. Jones as clerk for, **7.** 738-739.
- brig. gen. for, **13.** 734*d*, 734*g*; needed, **13.** 876, 885, 886, 976.
- claims of clerk, **18.** 47.
- com. to inquire into state of gun factory, **10.** 929, 958.
- commissioners on pension claims, **24.** 736.
- com'sr on provisions, **15.** 200.
- confiscation com'r for, **18.** 173, 391; **24.** 662.
- counties included in, **15.** 377; **23.** 692.
- district auditors for, **24.** 373, 374, 387, 422.
- draft to be made in, **17.** 680, 681, 683, 690, 692, 700, 703, 704, 761, 764, 765, 771, 781, 782, 785.
- established for judicial purposes, **23.** 550-63.
- exemptions purchased in, **13.** 876.
- extent, **7.** 476-477.
- gun factory in, **12.** 579, 586-587, 596-597, 694-695, 705-706, 709-710.
- horses impressed in, **17.** 939-940.
- judges for, **12.** 109; **22.** 907.
- light horse organized, **13.** 734*f*; raised in, **14.** 24.
- members of council of safety for, **10.** 619, 632.
- military officers and troops from, **24.** 340, 341; officers elected, **20.** 198, 206, 207, 225, 262, 270, 373, 374, 388, 416, 442, 455.
- military organization of, **10.** 196, 204, 289, 290, 291, 471, 517, 530, 535, 539, 558, 559, 563, 564, 569, 577, 584, 625, 626, 630, 643, 944; **11.** xi; **24.** 1-5, 190, 358.
- militia paid, **13.** 844, 933-934, 936; sent to aid of Gregory, **17.** 806-807, 808.
- money from for Cont. Line, **24.** 567.
- officers for, **10.** 517; **12.** 100, 103, 109; **14.** 263, 265; **16.** 148, 167, 168, 169, 175; **18.** 449, 458.
- orders for, **16.** 634.
- prisoners in paroled, **13.** 963, 974.
- Prov. Council for, **10.** 214, 283, 286.
- provisions to be sold, **24.** 394.
- report on gun factory in, **13.** 383-384; on sales of confiscated property, **21.** 155, 170.
- return of militia, **22.** 1022.
- S. C. organized and duties, **10.** 208, 215.
- staff officers in, **15.** 450.
- time of ct., **7.** 605, 643.
- treasurer for, **13.** 765-766; **18.** 804, 806, 817; **24.** 259.
- troops to be raised in, **24.** 155-6, 157, 199, 369, 372, 415.
- Halifax District (County), recruiting officers for, **22.** 928.
- Halifax Regiment, mutiny in, **14.** 42.
- Halingsworth, Jno., in militia, **22.** 319.
- Halket, Sir Peter, **5.** 330, 441.
- killed, **5.** 431.
- to command troops in Virginia, **5.** 144*d*.
- Hall, —, a J. P., **3.** 418.
- Hall, Miss, **17.** 148.
- Hall, Miss, marries McNair, **9.** 826.
- Hall, Mr., **5.** 1200.
- Hall, Mr., atty. for Bell, **18.** 35.
- Hall, Mr., in Md. Leg., **16.** 794.
- Hall, Mr., salt to, **14.** 477.
- Hall, Mr., secretary to Bishop of London, **3.** 624.
- Hall, Mrs., **8.** 44.
- Hall, Mrs., **22.** 861.
- Hall, Capt., **11.** 740; **14.** 4, 337; **15.** 129.
- and stores, **16.** 498, 500.
- arrives in camp, **16.** 473.
- letter ment'd, **13.** 50.
- on board of re-arrangement, **16.** 575.
- promotion **17.** 132.
- rank, **16.** 664.
- receives no men, **15.** 475.
- reports on troops rec'd, **15.** 516-517.
- roster of Co., **16.** 1007, 1008, 1010, 1022, 1026, 1036, 1037, 1040, 1047, 1048, 1055, 1060, 1062, 1070, 1073, 1077, 1083, 1084, 1086, 1087, 1088, 1093, 1094, 1098, 1107, 1109, 1116, 1120-21, 1123, 1127, 1139, 1140, 1142, 1150-1, 1153, 1164-5, 1168, 1175, 1177, 1179, 1181, 1191.
- to receive drafts, **15.** 562.
- Hall, Capt., orders to, **22.** 588.
- Hall, Capt., return of wrong, **22.** 553.
- Hall, Col., court martial of dissolved, **12.** 534.



- field officer, **12**. 513.  
 position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
**Hall, Col.**, killed, **22**. 116, 117.  
**Hall, Col.** (of Md.), **14**. 710.  
**Hall, Dr.**, Br. near house of, **15**. 143.  
**Hall, Ensign**, dead, **15**. 754, 757.  
**Hall, Lieut.**, wounded, **14**. 345.  
**Hall, Lt. Col.**, killed, **17**. 998.  
**Hall, Maj.**, field officer, **12**. 542.  
   and battle of Stony Point, **14**. 337.  
**Hall, Abner**, land grant asked, **4**. 708.  
**Hall, Alex.**, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
**Hall, Ann**, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
**Hall, Ann**, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
**Hall, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 315.  
**Hall, Clement**, **4**. 791, 795.  
   a J. P., **4**. 346.  
   juror, **4**. 518.  
   letters quoted, **4**. 794.  
**Hall, Rev. Clement**, claims disallowed, **5**. 983.  
   to S. P. G. on church affairs, **4**. 924, 925; on his work, **4**. 752-753, 793-794, 872-873, 875, 1314-1315.  
**Hall, Clement**, and army frauds, **18**. 375.  
   army record, **13**. 480.  
   arrests Pollock, and burns coach, **10**. 1030-1031, 1032.  
   Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
   in assembly, **17**. 290, 293, 304, 317, 351, 355, 359, 364, 365, 387, 391, 394, 395; **19**. 406, 717, 719, 739, 773, 794, 808, 816, 822, 824 (?), 827, 832, 834; **20**. 35.  
   lieut., **10**. 187.  
   officer, **18**. 450, 458, 486.  
   on com. of assem., **17**. 316.  
   rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608, 1073.  
   petition on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
   reports on his company, **13**. 506-508, 528.  
   witness in Clay case, **19**. 785-786.  
**Hall, Clement**, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
**Hall, D.**, field officer, **12**. 538.  
**Hall, Daniel**, imports persons, **1**. 493.  
   juror, **1**. 610, 611.  
   sells land, **1**. 535.  
   stock for, **1**. 493.  
**Hall, Daniel**, juror, **25**. 186.  
**Hall, David**, army pay, **17**. 217.  
   army rank, **16**. 1077.  
**Hall, David**, army rank, **16**. 1085.  
**Hall, David**, building com'r, **25**. 68.  
   com. of forfeited estates, **14**. 303.  
   pres. of court martial, **12**. 524, 532.  
   recommended for paymaster, **13**. 172.  
**Hall, David**, in militia, **22**. 366.  
**Hall, Delany**, army rank, **16**. 1073.  
**Hall, Durham**, allowance to, **19**. 668, 679.  
   boundary com'r, **24**. 838.  
   in assembly, **17**. 264, 266, 278, 293, 304, 351, 354, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 424; **18**. 10, 226, 228, 257, 266, 284, 311, 312, 317, 344, 351, 357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 412, 429, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **19**. 721, 730, 738, 773, 794, 799, 804, 816, 821, 824 (?), 827, 835; **20**. 21, 33.  
   in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 12, 26, 28, 31, 32, 33.  
   major, **20**. 262, 270, 442, 455.  
   officer, **18**. 450, 458.  
   on com. of assem., **17**. 290, 291, 314; **18**. 9, 25, 47, 127, 237, 238, 254, 277, 349.  
   petition, **19**. 530.  
   sells horse, **19**. 928.  
**Hall, E.**, **24**. 469.  
**Hall, E.**, in assembly, **19**. 824.  
**Hall, E.**, salt to, **14**. 489.  
**Hall, Edmund**, act to vest lands in, **25**. 105.  
   bill to vest lots in, **21**. 800, 821, 830, 965, 968, 987, 992, 1000.  
   petition, **21**. 792, 794, 924, 926, 954, 987.  
**Hall, Edward**, **14**. 489.  
**Hall, Edward**, **21**. 55, 467, 1043.  
   a J. P., **17**. 922.  
   act for him to collect debts due McNair, **24**. 761.  
   army rank, **16**. 1080.  
   bill to settle estate of McNair, **20**. 91-92, 98, 112.  
   money from, **21**. 1063.  
   petition, **20**. 80; granted, **17**. 306, 310, 373, 382, 397-398, 401, 403, 419.  
   sheriff, **21**. 1076.  
   to Caswell on letters of administration, **11**. 787.  
   town com'r, **24**. 176, 740.  
   witness, **10**. 926.  
**Hall, Elihu**, in militia, **22**. 392.  
**Hall, Enoch**, absent from N. C., **4**. 1102.  
   action as chief justice, **4**. 1079-1080.  
   arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.  
   bonds deposited with, **4**. 1149.



- Bd. Trade to on his return to N. C., **5**. 27.  
 chief justice, **4**. 982, 996; commission as chief justice **11**. 74, 112-113.  
 com'r to revise laws, **23**. 268.  
 dead, **5**. 403; **11**. 124.  
 deposition on **4**. 1221, 1222-1223; in behalf of, **4**. 1141-1142.  
 does not allow Johnston's letters to be read, **4**. 1109-1110, 1121.  
 Hill to on his return to N. C., **5**. 16.  
 Johnston to on taking of evidence in struggle for representation, **4**. 1203-1204.  
 payment of arrears to, **4**. 982, 996-997.  
 refuses summons, **4**. 1206.  
 takes depositions, **4**. 1177-1178.  
 testimony demanded, **4**. 1108.  
 Hall, Futrill, army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hall, George A., payment to, **17**. 561.  
 Hall, George Abbott, prisoner, **15**. 393.  
 Hall, Giles, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Hall, Hannah, fined, **9**. 652.  
 Hall, Hannah, sales of, **1**. 568.  
 Hall, Helen, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Hall, Henry, juror, **4**. 517.  
 land grant to, **4**. 52.  
 Hall, Henry, petition, **21**. 192.  
 Hall, Hugh, lieut., **10**. 320.  
 to assembly on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.  
 Hall, I., **9**. 1234.  
 Hall, Jacob, touches at C., **1**. 348.  
 Hall, James, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hall, James, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hall, James, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hall, James, army rank, **16**. 1072.  
 Hall, James, army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hall, James, army rank, **16**. 1078.  
 Hall, James, army rank, **16**. 1078.  
 Hall, James, army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hall, James, army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hall, James, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hall, James, building com'r, **25**. 483.  
 Hall, James, clerk, **9**. 298.  
 Hall, James, in army, **15**. 731.  
 Hall, James, in militia, **22**. 285.  
 Hall, James, killed, **20**. 722.  
 Hall, James, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220.  
 Hall, James, petition, **21**. 925, 927.  
 Hall, James, school trustee, **24**. 30, 690.  
 Hall, James, settles in Va., **1**. 226.  
 Hall, James, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Hall, James, work ment'd, **5**. 1194.  
 Hall, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hall, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hall, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hall, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hall, John, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hall, John, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Hall, John, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
 Hall, John, bill to sell land, **21**. 797, 812, 823, 958, 960, 972, 981, 990.  
 Hall, John, dead, **15**. 759.  
 Hall, John, felon, **22**. 837.  
 Hall, John, in conv. 1789; **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
 Hall, John, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Hall, Jno., in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Hall, Jno., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Hall, John, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 344.  
 Hall, John, land grant to, **4**. 1241, 1250.  
 rights proved, **14**. 626.  
 Hall, John, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Hall, John, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hall, John, petition, **21**. 757, 760, 779, 851, 904, 909, 914, 934, 938, 953, 961, 1025, 1026.  
 Hall, John, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Hall, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Hall, Jno. H., money from, **21**. 1063.  
 Hall, John Henry, commissary, **14**. 489.  
 Hall, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hall, Joseph, breaks jail, **5**. 981.  
 Hall, Jos., exempted taxes, **19**. 4.  
 Hall, Joseph, fined, **9**. 652.  
 Hall, Jos., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Hall, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 217, 1241.  
 Hall, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
 Hall, Jos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Hall, Jo. Cavail, to Gates on condition of troops, **14**. 545; on Md. troops, **14**. 687-688.  
 Hall, Joseph O., takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Hall, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hall, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hall, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hall, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hall, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hall, Lyman, Martin to on Tories and Spanish encroachments, **17**. 13-14, 16.





- to Martin on attainted Tories, **16.** 877.
- Hall, Margaret, fined, **9.** 652.
- Hall, Margaret, Sr., fined, **9.** 652.
- Hall, Nath., a J. P., **2.** 572, 638; **3.** 234.
- Hall, Nathan, army pay, **17.** 217.  
army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Hall, Nath., juror, **25.** 187.
- Hall, Nathl., auditor, **2.** 716.  
juror, **2.** 552, 591, 646, 704.  
sales of, **1.** 568.  
surety, **2.** 590.  
witness, **2.** 709.
- Hall, Richard, exempted, **9.** 451.
- Hall, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 393.
- Hall, Richard, in militia, **22.** 421.
- Hall, Robt., in militia, **22.** 351.
- Hall, Robert, surgeon, **10.** 521.
- Hall, Roger, petition, **21.** 909, 914, 1025, 1026.
- Hall, Rose, sells land, **1.** 535.
- Hall, Samuel, in jail, **22.** 862.
- Hall, Samuel, juror, **4.** 517.
- Hall, Samuel, naval officer, **18.** 174, 181, 397, 413.
- Hall, Samuel Robert, pardoned, **7.** 870-871.
- Hall, Shadrick, a J. P., **22.** 918.
- Hall, Shadwick, a J. P., **23.** 995.
- Hall, Spence, in conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.
- Hall, Spencer, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Hall, Steph., juror, **25.** 187.
- Hall, Stephen, land grant asked for, **4.** 634.
- Hall, Thos., **21.** 1025.
- Hall, Thomas, a J. P., **4.** 1243; **6.** 1070.  
commits deserter to prison, **5.** 983.  
land grant asked for, **4.** 440; to **4.** 55, 703, 799.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
rights proved, **4.** 615.
- Hall, Thomas, army rank, **16.** 1074.
- Hall, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Hall, Thos., army record, **13.** 475.
- Hall, Thomas, asks pardon for regulators, **9.** 98-99.
- Hall, Thos., in militia, **22.** 306.
- Hall, Thos., in militia, **22.** 396.
- Hall, Thomas, claims, **9.** 590.
- Hall, Thos., petition, **18.** 254, 256.
- Hall, Thos., prisoner, **15.** 392.
- Hall, Thos., under sheriff, **1.** 516.
- Hall, Thos. H., **21.** 792.
- Hall, Thos. Harminson, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 173.  
on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 180.  
to Caswell on Lewellen, **11.** 776, 777.
- Hall, Willie, juryman, **1.** 534.
- Hall, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Hall, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Hall, Wm., army pay, **17.** 216.
- Hall, Wm., army pay, **17.** 221.
- Hall, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1083.
- Hall, Wm., bill for toll bridge, **19.** 639-640.  
bridge of bought, **19.** 440, 777, 791.  
building coms'r., **24.** 827.
- Hall, Wm., buys land, **1.** 535.  
juror, **1.** 610, 611.  
law suit, **1.** 581, 608.  
sells estate, **1.** 525.  
stock for, **1.** 493.
- Hall, Wm., deserter, **11.** 795.
- Hall, Wm., fined, **9.** 652.
- Hall, Wm., in militia, **22.** 398.
- Hall, Wm., in Prov. Cong., **10.** 931;  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 974.  
on Surry S. C., **10.** 251.  
kills Tory, **18.** 209-210, 224.  
pardoned, **18.** 444-445.
- Hall, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 636, 707, 708, 801, 1247.
- Hall, Wm., major, **10.** 206.
- Hall, Wm., owes state, **21.** 1068.
- Hall, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 68.
- Hall, Wm., petition, **21.** 909, 914, 1025, 1026.
- Hall, Wm., petitions for Wheatfield, **16.** 660.
- Hall, Wm., prisoner, **15.** 392.
- Hall, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Hall, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Hallale, Jas., in militia, **22.** 348.
- Hallard, James, never comes to N. C., **3.** 209.
- Halloway. See Halloway.
- Halloway, John, army pay, **17.** 219.
- Halle, Jno., in militia, **22.** 319.
- Hallet, John, **1.** 179.
- Hallet, Joseph, to N. Y. delegates on arrival of Clinton, **10.** 429.
- Halley, John, land grant to, **4.** 348.
- Halley, Jos., in militia, **22.** 380.
- Halley, Wm., in militia, **22.** 378.
- Hallier, Richard, rights proved, **4.** 595.
- Halling, Solomon, cont. surgeon, **22.** 1049.  
introduced to Caswell, **15.** 328.  
officer, **18.** 486.



- Hallom, Thos., bound out, **1**. 522.  
Halloway. See Hallaway.  
Haljoway, Joseph, road coms'r., **23**. 222.  
Halloway, Taylor, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
Hallows, the, **13**. 50.  
Hall's, Dr., **14**. 94; **16**. 210.  
Hall's Ferry, **23**. 908, 909.  
Hall's Ordinary, **9**. 1064.  
Hallsed, Ed., in militia, **22**. 348.  
Hallum, Eliz., imported, **1**. 395.  
Hallum, John, imported, **1**. 395.  
Hallum, Prudence, imported, **1**. 395.  
witness, **1**. 447.  
Hallums, Wm., protests against regulators, **8**. 273-4.  
Halsey (Halsy), Daniel, appraiser, **1**. 865.  
imports persons, **1**. 435.  
reads writ for assembly, **1**. 696.  
witness, **1**. 430.  
Halsey, Daniel, in militia, **22**. 325.  
Halsey, Ed., quit rents of **22**. 256.  
Halsey, Edd., in militia, **22**. 325.  
Halsey, Henry, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
Halsey, John, claims allowed, **22**. 404-405.  
Halsey, John, juror, **4**. 516.  
land grant, **4**. 710.  
Halsey, John, quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
Halsey, John, road coms'r, **23**. 214.  
Halsey, Malchi, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
Halsey, Mary, imported, **1**. 435.  
Halsey (Hallsey), Miles, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 429.  
land lapses, **2**. 574.  
Halsey, Miles, in militia, **22**. 325.  
Halsey, Miles, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
Halsey, Will, clerk Edenton, S. C., **10**. 671.  
Halsey, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 823.  
Halsey (Hallsey), Wm., appraiser, **2**. 673.  
juror, **2**. 657, 667, 668, 826.  
lapse patent to, **2**. 574.  
tried for theft, **2**. 446.  
Halsey, Wm., claim allowed, **5**. 977.  
Halsey, Wm., county clerk, **5**. 320.  
Halsey, Wm., juror, **4**. 517.  
Halsey, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
Halske, Lawrence, settler, **1**. 76.  
Halstead, Jolly, army rank, **16**. 1078.  
Halstead, Lamuel, in militia, **22**. 333.  
Halstead, Lemuel, army pay, **17**. 219.  
army rank, **16**. 1078; **18**. 797.  
Halstead, Simon, **2**. 803.  
Halten, Brazil, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
Halton, Robt., **3**. 621.  
a J. P., **4**. 4, 46, 218, 346, 447, 683.  
absent from council, **3**. 415.  
agent for Granville, **4**. 1116.  
aids in suspension of Porter, **3**. 325, 326, 329.  
answers charge of usurpation by Smith, **4**. 455-460, 462-470.  
assistant justice, **4**. 637; receiver of quit rents, **4**. 45.  
attends assembly, **3**. 263.  
auditor, **3**. 222.  
bond produced, **3**. 593.  
case against dismissed, **4**. 220.  
claims, **4**. 149; for work on S. C. survey, **4**. 282, 283.  
commands company in Jamacia, **4**. 575.  
comr. of Wilmington, **23**. 134, 148;  
on Carteret's lands, **4**. 639, 799-800; on S. C. line, **4**. viii, 281.  
complaint sent to, **4**. 453.  
consents to erection of new precincts, **3**. 450.  
dead, **4**. 924, 925, 935; **5**. 32; **11**. 115.  
expense in surveying Granville line, **4**. 698-700.  
favors Wilmington bill, **4**. 449, 482, 483, 485; county treasurer's bill, **4**. 480, 484.  
fort coms'r, **23**. 229.  
gives up office of provost marshal, **23**. 126-7.  
grants by on Granville's land declared void, **5**. lvi, 299.  
in Carthagenia expedition, **11**. 115.  
in council, **3**. 85, 86, 91, 197, 209, 212-215, 217-250, 252-257, 398-414, 417-419, 424-429, 435, 472, 476, 517, 536-538; **4**. 1-4, 31, 32-55, 56-60, 72-73, 75-85, 86-92, 95, 216-241, 271-278, 279-281, 283-284, 331-337, 342-350, 351-355-382, 439-461, 470-476, 477-478, 479-492, 534-535, 537-551, 625-651, 674-675, 700, 702-709, 711-714, 759-760, 764-770, 852-855, 884-895, 897-917, 1166.  
in London, **4**. 793.  
land entry under, **5**. 1090-1092.  
land grant asked for, **4**. 440, 701;  
grants to, **4**. 49, 51, 52, 218, 222,



- 336, 632, 651, 675, 710, 764; land offered to, **3.** 209.  
 marshall, **3.** 513, 591.  
 on com. of correspondence with agent, **11.** 111; of council, **3.** 274, 312; **4.** 82, 92, 93; 359, 360, 387, 476, 914; of correspondence, **23.** 304; to inquire into blank patent frauds, **4.** 40.  
 provost marshal and commissioner of musters, **3.** 214.  
 requested to resign office of provost marshal, **4.** 390.  
 re-survey asked for, **4.** 455.  
 reviews history of representation, **4.** 1198-1201.  
 rights proved, **4.** 649.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 220.  
 runs S. C. line, **6.** 776, 793.  
 summoned to and attends Board of Trade, **4.** 798.  
 supports Burrington, **3.** 476.  
 suspended from council, **3.** 627, 628, 629.  
 takes farms from others, **3.** 364.  
 to administer oath to assembly, **4.** 226, 470.  
 usher of court of exchequer, **4.** 44.  
 votes to suspend Porter, **3.** 507, 519, 520, 523.  
 witness, **3.** 401.  
**Halton, Robert**, reports on claims, **22.** 404.  
**Halyon, Willis**, shoe-maker, **15.** 620.  
**Ham.** See **Hamb, Hamm.**  
**Ham, Drury**, in army, **13.** 525.  
**Ham, Jacob**, bill for services, **22.** 436, 437.  
**Ham, James**, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
**Ham, John**, settler, **1.** 76.  
**Ham, Thomas**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-8.  
**Ham, Wm.**, **2.** 809.  
**Ham, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 707; rights proved, **4.** 705.  
**Hamalt, Richard**, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
**Haman, John**, arrested for not going to war, **2.** 125.  
 to take deposition, **1.** 645.  
**Hamar.** See **Hamer.**  
**Hamar, John**, bond as deputy receiver of quit rents, **5.** 438-439.  
**Hamb, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 217.  
 army rank, **16.** 1079.  
**Hambilton.** See **Hamilton.**  
**Hambilton and Co.**, **7.** 773.  
**Hambleton, Mr.**, widow holds naval accounts, **4.** 1284.  
**Hambleton, John**, in army, **13.** 508.  
**Hambleton, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 327.  
**Hambleton, Stewart**, army pay, **17.** 221.  
**Hambleton, Thos.**, **22.** 349.  
**Hambleton, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Hambjin's Old Store**, **22.** 98.  
**Hambrick, Nathan**, petition, **20.** 549.  
**Hambright, Capt. Frederick**, **15.** 689.  
 a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 building coms'r, **24.** 472.  
 goes against Cherokees, **22.** 429.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 89, 166, 173, 191.  
 major, **10.** 206.  
 on Tryon com. of secrecy, etc., **10.** 424; on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 247, 297, 423, 424, 440.  
 signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
 resigns as J. P. and from militia, **19.** 178, 289.  
 thanked for King's Mtn. and sword to, **17.** 696, 697, 704, 710, 739.  
**Hambright, Frederick**, in militia, **22.** 281.  
**Hambro (Hamburg)**, **5.** 318.  
**Hamburg, Germany**, **5.** 1158, 1161; **19.** 564.  
 manufacturing advantages of, **16.** 921, 922.  
 rice exported to, **6.** 1031.  
 trade with, **10.** 695.  
**Hamby, Wm.**, petition on location of C. H., **13.** 352-354.  
**Hamelton.** See **Hamilton.**  
**Hamelton, Margrett**, imported, **1.** 396.  
**Hamer.** See **Hamar.**  
**Hamer, James**, land grant to, **4.** 1037, 1049.  
 rights proved, **4.** 1035.  
**Hamer (Haymer), John**, a J. P., **6.** 799.  
 building coms'r, **25.** 286.  
 claims allowed, **6.** 742.  
 deposition on refusal to pay quit rents, **5.** 938-9.  
 in assembly, **5.** 232, 237, 263, 265, 266, 267, 282, 286, 287, 510, 521, 528, 529, 532, 533, 535, 543, 879, 882, 889, 897, 908, 909, 914, 915.  
 land grant asked, **4.** 708; to, **4.** 803, 1037-8, 1049.  
 on com. of assem., **5.** 240, 523.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 221; **25.** 400.  
 sheriff, **4.** 889.





- Hamer, John, allowance to, **22**. 864.  
Hamer, Michael, pay to, **22**. 1013.  
Hames, Charles, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
Hames, Sam, petition from, **1**. 145-149.  
Hameton, Joshway, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
Hamilton. See Hambilton, Hambleton Hamelton, Hamleton.  
Hamilton, —, **10**. 329.  
Hamilton, —, claims, **4**. 809.  
Hamilton, —, commands troops from N. Y., **14**. 599.  
Hamilton, —, felon, **22**. 400.  
Hamilton, —, land dispute, **5**. 818.  
Hamilton, —, regulator, **8**. 519.  
Hamilton, Messrs., **15**. 661; **19**. 881.  
Hamilton, Mr., **7**. 9.  
Hamilton, Mr., **7**. 166.  
Hamilton, Mr., **8**. 223.  
Hamilton, Mr., **9**. 1063.  
Hamilton, Mr., **10**. 783.  
Hamilton, Mr., **11**. 646, 647.  
Hamilton, Mr., **18**. 690.  
Hamilton, Mr., **20**. 775.  
Hamilton, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting, **5**. 805-810; **6**. 67-75, 327-330.  
Hamilton, Mr., on board of war, **11**. 682.  
Hamilton, Mr., takes fees, **4**. 1126.  
Hamilton, Capt., **7**. 191.  
Hamilton, Capt., wounded, **21**. 547.  
Hamilton, Col., asks parole for Burke, **16**. 185.  
Hamilton, Gov. (of Pa.), **9**. 34.  
Hamilton, Lieut., needs clothing, **14**. 682.  
wounded, **15**. 751.  
Hamilton, Lt. Col., and battle of Camden, **15**. 270.  
killed at Camden, **14**. 869.  
Hamilton, President, **9**. 14.  
Hamilton, Alexander, pays money to U. S., **16**. 928, 929.  
Hamilton, Andrew, gov. of Jersey, **1**. 468, 530.  
Hamilton, Archibald, **20**. 487.  
Hamilton, Archibald, and Co., **21**. 170.  
Hamilton, Arch'd, land grant asked, **4**. 764, 1047.  
posts libel against Smith, **4**. 537-8, 562-3.  
rights proved, **4**. 598.  
witness, **4**. 503, 504.  
Hamilton, Archibald, leaves N. C., **11**. 790.  
petition, **19**. 537.  
property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
sells land, **24**. 467, 874.  
Hamilton, Arch'd, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
Hamilton, Arch'd, regulator, **7**. 737.  
Hamilton, Arch'd, to state accounts of N. C. with United Colonies, **10**. 577.  
Hamilton, Arch'd, vestryman, **23**. 191.  
Hamilton, Arthur, postmaster in Wilmington, **22**. 846.  
Hamilton, D., **10**. 1028.  
Hamilton, David, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
Hamilton, George, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
Hamilton, George, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
Hamilton, Gustavus, Scotch trader, **1**. 467, 469.  
Hamilton, Hance, army rank, **16**. 1077.  
Hamilton, Hance, arrested as loyalist, **10**. 873.  
denounces the congress, **10**. 796.  
Hamilton, Hance, in assembly, **21**. 784, 788, 797, 871, 873, 898, 927, 930, 937, 939, 941, 944, 950, 953, 958, 980, 999, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1049, 1050, 1055.  
owes state, **21**. 948, 1051, 1052, 1074.  
petition, **21**. 236, 249, 334, 641-642, 683, 902.  
Hamilton, James, land grant to, **4**. 588, 641.  
rights proved, **4**. 640.  
Hamilton, James, lapse patent to, **2**. 638.  
Hamilton, James, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
Hamilton, James, petition, **20**. 138, 164, 165.  
Hamilton, James, to bring suit, **10**. 310.  
Hamilton, John, **19**. 881.  
Hamilton, John, **20**. 391, 392.  
Hamilton, John, (Tory colonel), **14**. 680; **16**. 282; **22**. 230.  
captured, **15**. 386.  
commands N. C. Tory reg't. **22**. 191, 194, 231, 235, 237, 239.  
corps of joins Cornwallis's, **15**. 782, 783; meets, **15**. 280.  
exchanged, **14**. 824.  
excites Tories, **14**. xiii, 867; to rise, **15**. 252.



leaves N. C., **11.** 790; **13.** vi, 368.  
 location of corps, **14.** 749.  
 movements, **15.** 277, 279.  
 N. C. regt. of ment'd, **13.** vii; **14.** 652; **22.** 777; with Rawdon, **14.** 599.  
 organizes N. C. loyalists **11.** xviii.  
 property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.  
 returns on parole, **14.** 611.  
 sent to Bell's Mill, **17.** 1002.  
 to Caswell on passports for departing Tories, **11.** 656-657; on permission to Tories to leave N. C., **11.** 596-597.  
 to Fanning on his claims, **22.** 232-3.  
 troops of to invade N. C., **15.** 261.  
**Hamilton, John**, army rank, **16.** 1072.  
**Hamilton, John**, army rank, **16.** 1075.  
**Hamilton, John**, boundary coms'r, **24.** 745.  
 court to be held at house of, **24.** 827.  
**Hamilton, John**, in assembly, **17.** 264, 266, 279, 285, 293, 297, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 376, 387, 391, 394, 406, 425; **18.** 226, 228, 257, 258, 265, 284, 298, 317, 323, 327, 344, 345, 346, 351, 356, 357, 361, 362, 376, 389, 393, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **19.** 717, 719, 769, 773, 794, 804, 808, 821, 824, 827, 835; **20.** 7, 483, 500, 532, 537, 538, 540, 544, 547; **21.** 2, 3, 6, 12, 33, 35, 47, 52, 59, 66, 68, 74, 77, 89, 92, 100, 104, 109, 115, 121, 123, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5, 25, 27, 30, 31, 35.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 48, 49, 51.  
 on com. of assem., **17.** 268, 277, 278; **18.** 8, 15, 28, 47, 145, 207, 235, 243, 258, 277, 292 364, 431.  
 petition on Martinique debt, **21.** 252.  
 sells land, **24.** 467, 874.  
 town coms'r., **24.** 779.  
 trustee Univ., **25.** 22.  
**Hamilton, John (Edenton)**, Collins to on hemp., **22.** 802.  
 in assembly, **21.** 194, 195, 198 199, 201, 202, 207, 208, 215, 216, 217, 219, 223, 225, 226, 229, 232, 234, 238, 241, 243, 245, 247, 251, 253,

254, 261, 238, 241, 243, 245, 247, 251, 253, 254, 261, 264, 268, 271, 278, 279, 287, 288, 289, 292, 294, 303, 305, 306, 311, 319, 320, 321, 325, 327, 328, 329, 332, 353, 367, 370, 372, 375, 376, 382, 392, 402, 412, 432, 578, 581, 587, 592, 596, 597, 599, 604, 608, 609, 614, 620, 624, 638, 650, 651, 660, 665, 936, 937, 939, 941, 944, 946, 950, 953, 958, 961, 965, 970, 973, 976, 980, 985, 999, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1049, 1050, 1055, 1082.  
 to take subscriptions for D. S. canal **25.** 83.

**Hamilton, John (Guilford)**, in assem., **21.** 193, 195, 199, 201, 202, 204, 207, 215, 216, 217, 225, 226, 229, 234, 236, 238, 245, 263, 264, 271, 273, 278, 288, 294, 299, 302, 305, 306, 311, 314, 319, 320, 327, 328, 332, 344, 346, 367, 370, 372, 375, 376, 379, 382, 392, 393, 402, 431, 581, 587, 596, 597, 599, 608, 609, 624, 627, 647, 650, 651, 653, 660, 665.  
 nom. for C. of S., **21.** 386, 399, 703, 711.

**Hamilton, John (of Sullivan)** memorial, **20.** 401.

**Hamilton, John**, in militia, **15.** 399.

**Hamilton, John**, land lapses, **2.** 453.

**Hamilton, John**, officer, **18.** 449.

on S. C. of Edenton, **9.** 1236.

to Council of Safety on the brig William, **10.** 741-742, 745.

**Hamilton, John**, petition, **21.** 812, 977, 980.

**Hamilton, John**, treats Olyphant badly, **15.** 661.

**Hamilton, John, & Co.**, account against brig William, **10.** 742.

appeal in case of the William to Prov. Cong., **10.** 707.

property of to be examined, **10.** 551.

**Hamilton, Joseph**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.

**Hamilton, Joseph**, to petition for admission, **22.** 724.

**Hamilton, Magdaline**, land grant to, **4.** 807.

**Hamilton, Malatia**, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-8.

**Hamilton, Malitia**, to value houses, **10.** 390.



Hamilton, Matthew, bill found against for riot, **8**. 511.  
 exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.  
 in Hillsboro riot, **8**. 245.  
 indicted as regulator, **8**. 531, 532;  
 quashed, **7**. 845.  
 pardon asked for, **9**. 84-5.  
 Hamilton, Moses, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Hamilton, Nimian, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Hamilton, (Hambelton), Ninian, exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.  
 indicted as regulator, **8**. 531, 532;  
 quashed, **7**. 844-845.  
 messenger for regulators, **7**. 731.  
 petitions for pardon, **9**. 38; for protection, **22**. 891.  
 signs regulator's ad., **7**. 716.  
 to Tryon on Regulation, **7**. 801-803.  
 whips Lea, **8**. 26.  
 Hamilton, Ninian, Sr., ready to submit to law, **7**. 863.  
 Hamilton, Ninian Bell (Beall), arrest ordered, **7**. 705, 707.  
 council proposes to exempt from pardon, **9**. 425, 433, 547.  
 exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.  
 in Hillsboro riot, **8**. 245.  
 indicted as regulator, **8**. 531; indictment quashed, **7**. 845.  
 petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88;  
 to Martin for pardon of, **9**. 38, 39.  
 Hamilton, Otto, to attend Board of Trade, **4**. 879.  
 Hamilton, Patrick, **6**. 536.  
 Hamilton, Patrick, **9**. 1234.  
 Hamilton, Robert, a J. P., **4**. 347, 447.  
 auditor, **4**. 445.  
 financial dealings with Thos. Pollock, **2**. 276-278.  
 land grant to, **4**. 280.  
 petition, **4**. 494.  
 Hamilton, Robert, claims allowed, **9**. 439, 514, 566, 578.  
 Hamilton, Robert, exempted, **9**. 495.  
 Hamilton, Stewart, **23**. 976.  
 Hamilton, Stewart, army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hamilton, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hamilton, Thos., regulator, **7**. 737; **8**. 519; indicted, **8**. 531.  
 Hamilton, W. G., nominates Turner as naval officer, **6**. 41-42.  
 on suspension of Murray and Rutherford, **5**. 959-960.  
 prepares new com. and instructions for Dobbs, **6**. 524-532.

recommends salary for council, **5**. 787-788; suspension of Murray and Rutherford, **5**. 957-958.  
 to Dobbs on aid bill, etc., **6**. 54-56;  
 on public affairs, **5**. 607-8.  
 Hamilton, Wm., petitions on law of debts, **4**. 844-5.  
 Hamilton, Wm., to Gates on plundering of troops, **14**. 602-3.  
 Hamilton's Ford, S. C., **17**. 982.  
 Hamleton, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Hamlin, Daniel, poll inspector, **20**. 322.  
 Hamlin, John, on S. C. of Salisbury District, **10**. 215.  
 on Surry S. C., **10**. 228, 251, 255; refuses to serve on Surry S. C., **10**. 251.  
 salt to be delivered to, **10**. 828.  
 Hamm. See Ham, Hamb.  
 Hamm, Fill Jacob, receipts for service, **22**. 468.  
 Hamm, Jacob, receipts for service, **22**. 468.  
 Hamm, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Hamm, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Hammack, Charles, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Hammer, Abram, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Hammer, John, com'r to locate pub. buildings, **24**. 880.  
 Hammerer, Mr., **7**. 268.  
 Hammerton (Hamerton), John, action noted, **4**. 30.  
 opposes Johnston, **4**. 15, 24.  
 receiver general, **4**. 39; commissioned, **11**. 4-6.  
 refuses to do his duty on quit rents, **11**. 73.  
 troubles with as receiver gen. of S. C., **11**. 51-54.  
 Hammock, David, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Hammock, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hammon, Mr., **10**. 651.  
 Hammon, B. Jno., army rank, **10**. 1075.  
 Hammon, Edward, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hammon, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hammon, John, in army, **13**. 506.  
 Hammon, Wm., instigates indictments, **3**. 59.  
 Hammon, Willis, army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Hammond, Mr., **19**. 896.  
 Hammond, Capt., **10**. 745.  
 Hammond, Col., **17**. 558.  
 Hammond, Col., **22**. 159.  
 Hammond, Col., reports on encroach-





- ments on Cherokee, **13.** 184-185.
- Hammond, Alexander, army pay, **17.** 216.
- Hammond, Clement, juror, **2.** 666.  
lapse patent to, **2.** 525, 574.
- Hammond, Geo., **22.** 159.
- Hammond, Hen., juror, **25.** 187.
- Hammond, Jesse, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 196.
- Hammond, Job, takes oath, **22.** 176.
- Hammond, John, inquest on, **6.** 741.
- Hammond, John, pensioner, **22.** 68.
- Hammond, Judah, army rank, **16.** 1076.
- Hammond, LeRoy, peace commissioner with Cherokees, **11.** 417.
- Hammond, Martin, deserter, **11.** 795.
- Hammond, Nathan, in Leg. Transylvania, **9.** 1267, 1273, 1275.
- Hammond, Rawleigh, takes oath **22.** 176.
- Hammond, Samuel, takes oath, **22.** 176.
- Hammond, Thos., in militia, **22.** 324.
- Hammond, Valentine, in Leg. Transylvania, **9.** 1267, 1273, 1275.
- Hammond, Wm., Baptist minister, **5.** 1188.
- Hammond, William, sea captain, **1.** 323.
- Hammonds, Lt., wounded, **15.** 638.
- Hammonds, Edwd, army pay, **17.** 220.  
army rank, **16.** 1076.
- Hammonds, Edward, deserter, **11.** 795.
- Hammond's (Hamond's) Creek, **4.** 60, 278.  
bill for road, **6.** 492.
- Hammons, Benj., pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hammons, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 216.
- Hammons, Jos., pay to, **22.** 1013.
- Hammons, Martin, claims proved, **8.** 517.
- Hammons, Ralph, army pay, **17.** 219.
- Hammontree, Griffin, army pay, **17.** 220.  
army rank, **16.** 1082.
- Hammuck, Charles, in militia, **22.** 160.
- Hammuck, David, in militia, **22.** 160.
- Hammuck, John in militia, **22.** 160.
- Hamon, James, in militia, **22.** 164.
- Hamour, John, in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Hampden, Mr., **6.** 1958.
- Hampshire Co., Va., Baptists in, **5.** 1167.  
titheables in 1756, **5.** 564.
- Hampton. See Hampden, Hamton.
- Hampton, —, **10.** 657.
- Hampton, —, exchange of considered, **16.** 150.
- Hampton, —, killed, **10.** 784.
- Hampton, Capt., **5.** 1208, 1212.
- Hampton, Col., commands N. C. troops, **19.** 980.  
dispute of over seniority, **12.** 470.  
field officer, **12.** 514.  
position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.
- Hampton, Lt. Col. (Br.) exchange of desired, **16.** 319, 326.
- Hampton, Adam, lieutenant, **10.** 519.
- Hampton, Andrew, **22.** 98.
- Hampton, Andrew, allowed to buy gunpowder, **10.** 247.  
asks pay for feeding Indians, **5.** 853.  
building com'r, **24.** 473.  
claim allowed, **5.** 978.  
major, **10.** 532.  
on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 163, 247, 296, 297, 423, 424.  
owes State, **21.** 1069.  
petition, **21.** 817, 849, 858, 984, 1038.  
to Gates on troops for King's Mtn **14.** 663-4.  
vestryman, **23.** 497.
- Hampton, Andrew, in militia, **22.** 308.
- Hampton, Andrew, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-3.  
reports on militia company, **22.** 379-80.
- Hampton, Anthony, boundary com'r, **23.** 907.  
Co. com'r, **23.** 845.
- Hampton, Ephriam, in militia, **22.** 308.
- Hampton, Ephriam, in militia, **22.** 379.
- Hampton, George, army pay, **17.** 218.
- Hampton, James, juror, **22.** 502, 503, 507.
- Hampton, James, on Surry S. C., **10.** 228, 251.
- Hampton, John, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-6.
- Hampton, John, case of, **16.** 684, 685, 694, 699.  
trial, reprieve and protection to, **16.** 263, 266-269, 270.
- Hampton, John, fined, **9.** 651.
- Hampton, John, in militia, **22.** 364.
- Hampton, Jno., in militia, **22.** 394.
- Hampton, John, to be exchanged, **19.**



- 98-99.  
**Hampton, Jonathan**, **9**. 1233.  
 a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 entry taker, **17**. 848, 851.  
 in assem., **9**. 383, 448, 458, 474, 475, 588; on com. of assembly, **9**. 454.  
 owes State, **21**. 1077.  
 petition, **21**. 767, 791, 802, 914, 921, 959.  
**Hampton, Preston**, aids colonies among Cherokees, arrested and escapes, **10**. 771, 772, 774.  
**Hampton, Stephen**, army pay, **17**. 219.  
**Hampton, Thos.**, exempted from taxes, **13**. 931-932.  
**Hampton, Thos.**, resolve in favor of, **13**. 841.  
**Hampton, Col. Wade**, **22**. 144.  
 N. C. troops under, **22**. 731.  
**Hampton, Zacha.**, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
**Hampton, Zachariah**, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
**Hampton, Zekell**, in militia, **22**. 165.  
**Hampton**, **1**. 968; **2**. 18, 54, 310, 397; **8**. 604; **13**. 355.  
 another name for Pamlico, **1**. 803.  
**Hampton, Va.**, **5**. v. 111, 136, 144d, 367, 372, 394, 402; **10**. 321; **11**. 43; **13**. 492; **15**. 752; **17**. 929, 992.  
 Br. at, **14**. 717; burn, **14**. 748.  
 plan of taken, **14**. 689.  
**Hampton Court**, **3**. 499; **4**. 251.  
**Hampton Roads**, **14**. 689; **15**. 300; **25**. 91.  
 Br. fleet at, **15**. 143, 574, 598.  
 Br. to take post in, **15**. 246.  
 French arrive in, **15**. 424; **17**. 987.  
**Hamptons, the**, seized by Indians, **10**. 771.  
**Hamrick, Nathaniel**, petition, **21**. 33, 39, 104, 107, 192.  
**Hamright, Fred'k**, juror, **10**. 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8.  
**Hamrod, Burling**, land grant to, **4**. 892.  
**Hamstead, Capt. Joshua**, **10**. 833.  
 called before Prov. Cong. to answer charges, **10**. 926.  
 commits Heath, **10**. 995.  
 C. of S. to on sailing of privateers, **11**. 336.  
 guilty of gross negligence in voyage for State, **12**. 419, 422.  
 imports powder, **10**. 636.  
 resolve on, **13**. 7.  
 slanders Davis, **10**. 836.  
 to be called to account by assem., **12**. 235.  
**Hamson, John**, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hamton. See Hampton.  
**Hamton, Ephriam**, recommended, **22**. 368.  
 report on militia Co., **22**. 369.  
**Hanau**, troops levied from, **10**. 453.  
**Hanberry, Jesse**, army rank, **16**. 1082.  
**Hanbury, Capel**, **5**. 636.  
**Hanbury J.**, petitions on law of debts, **4**. 844-845.  
**Hanbury, John**, **5**. 636.  
**Hance, Philip**, army pay, **17**. 220.  
**Hanchey, Jacob**, in militia, **22**. 286.  
**Hanchey, Martin**, petition of considered, **16**. 104, 105.  
**Hanchy, Jacob, Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 286.  
**Hancks, Argil**, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
**Hancock**. See Hancock.  
**Hancock (Hancock)**, Indian chief, fort of, **1**. 899, 900.  
 Indian prisoner, **2**. 4.  
 presides at Council, **1**. 928-929.  
 to be captured, **1**. 880, 883, 891, 896.  
 to liberate DeGraffenried and execute Lawson, **1**. 932-933.  
 town of, **1**. 927.  
**Hancock, Mr.**, **6**. 708.  
**Hancock, Mr.**, Indian charges against, **1**. 991.  
**Hancock, Mr.**, sells horse and wagon to N. C., **10**. 852, 855.  
**Hancock, Lt.**, **22**. 112.  
**Hancock, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 264, 267.  
**Hancock, Edward**, to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
**Hancock, Elizabeth**, imported, **1**. 533.  
**Hancock, Hector**, land grant to, **4**. 279.  
**Hancock, Henry**, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 army rank, **16**. 216.  
**Hancock, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 army rank, **15**. 730; **16**. 1072.  
**Hancock, James**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.  
**Hancock, John**, **11**. 804; **13**. 100, 182.  
**Hancock, John**, Caswell to introducing A. Nash, **11**. 565.  
 com. to on prisoners, **11**. 293-295.  
 Council of Safety to on condition of N. C. and its need of aid, **11**. 299-300.  
 gov. of Mass., **14**. 668.



- Howe to on defenceless condition of S. C., **11.** 707-709.  
 letter ment'd. **10.** 947; **13.** 23, 24; laid before Prov. Cong., **10.** 938.  
 president Cont. Cong., **10.** 912; **11.** 291, 292, 755; **17.** 389, 581; **18.** 620; resigns as pres. C. C., **18.** 643.  
 proscribed, **10.** 98.  
 signs address to people of Gt. Brit., **10.** 83.  
 to Caswell on adoption of Fed'l. Court, **21.** 448; on regulation of prices, **11.** 394; on removal of naval and military stores, **11.** 585-586.  
 to Council of Safety on Cherokee war, **10.** 681; on further enlistments of troops, **10.** 807-808.  
 to president of C. C. on redemption of continental bills, Penobscot expedition and bounties, **16.** 988-990; on movements of Br. fleet, **10.** 908, 909; on preservation of Declaration of Independence, **11.** 371; on recruits and provisions for troops, **11.** 361.  
 Washington to on battle of German-town, **11.** 642-644, 779.  
**Hancock, John**, imported, **1.** 533.  
   sells land, **1.** 488.  
**Hancock, John**, in militia, **22.** 317.  
**Hancock, John**, land grant to, **4.** 628.  
**Hancock, John**, road com's'r, **23.** 221.  
**Hancock, Joseph**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
   in assembly, **12.** 369, 399, 408, 430, 442; **13.** 625, 690, 697, 712, 717, 721, 794, 824, 938, 966, 980, 982, 990, 1000; **19.** 375, 382.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 172, 500, 501, 523, 558, 914, 916; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 175, 504, 543, 917.  
**Hancock, Mary**, imported, **1.** 533.  
   orphans bound out, **1.** 577.  
**Hancock, May**, imported, **1.** 533.  
**Hancock, Nath.**, in militia, **22.** 264, 267.  
**Hancock, Nath.**, in militia, **22.** 338.  
**Hancock, Nath.**, in militia, **22.** 342.  
**Hancock, Sam'l.**, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
**Hancock, Steven**, signs Quaker petition, **1.** 252.  
**Hancock, Thos.**, mare appraised, **1.** 613.  
   orphans bound out, **1.** 577.  
**Hancock, Thos.**, transports persons, **1.** 533.  
**Hancock, Wm.**, a J. P., **4.** 47.  
**Hancock, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 218.  
   army rank, **16.** 1076.  
   asks help of Spotswood, **1.** 819-820.  
   juror, **2.** 435, 436, 437.  
   reports persons who refuse to go to Indian war, **2.** 125.  
   to lay out road, **23.** 98.  
   vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 8.  
**Hancock, Wm.**, attorney and town trustee, **25.** 204.  
**Hancock, Wm.**, ensign, **10.** 625.  
**Hancock, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 965.  
   resurvey granted to, **4.** 589.  
**Hancock, Wm.**, Tory officer, **22.** 197.  
**Hancock, Wm., Jr.**, petition, **2.** 429.  
**Hancock, Wm., Sr.**, appraiser, **2.** 71.  
**Hancock, Fort**, **12.** 755.  
   erected by de Chambray, **12.** 638, 741.  
   garrison to be disbanded, **15.** 389.  
   guns for, **13.** 311, 312.  
   money and paymaster needed for, **13.** 172.  
   officers for elected, **12.** 636, 638, 743, 744, 745.  
   regulations on officers and soldiers, **12.** 643, 649, 650, 753, 755, 756, 759, 760.  
   report on expense of erecting, **12.** 827.  
   should be finished and garrisoned, **15.** 233, 234.  
   Tillman reports on, **13.** 327.  
   war stores for, **13.** 185.  
**Hancock's Creek**, **6.** 335; **23.** 12.  
   voting place on, **2.** 214.  
**Hand, Gen.**, **12.** v.  
   appointed a brigadier over Sumner, **13.** 263.  
   opposes dissolution of committees of C. C., **17.** 173.  
   ordered to frontier, **11.** 449.  
   promotion discussed by Burke, **11.** 562-563.  
   protests against appointment of to command N. C. troops, **11.** 750-751.  
**Hand, Jos.**, army rank, **16.** 1084.  
**Hand, M.**, to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.  
**Hand, Peter**, in militia, **22.** 322.  
**Hand, Wm.**, hanged, **22.** 844.  
**Hand saw**, taken by distress and petition for **2.** 66.





- Hancock. See Hancock.  
 Hancock, Mr., toast to, **9**. 1067.  
 Hancock, Maj., offers to capture Indians, **2**. 298.  
 Hancock, Jas., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hancock, John, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hancock, Wm., a J. P., **3**. 244.  
     in assem., **3**. 562, 579, 591; **4**. 115.  
     juror, **3**. 54.  
 Hancock, Wm., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hancock, Wm., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Handing, Will'm, juror, **4**. 516.  
 Handley. See Hanley.  
 Handley, James, in assem., **21**. 2, 4, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 110, 115, 133, 190, 194, 196, 234, 288, 294, 305, 332, 344, 346, 367, 372, 379, 402, 411, 432.  
     in conv. 1778, **22**. 3, 5, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
     in conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 47, 48.  
 Handley, Jesse, payment to, **22**. 457.  
 Handley, Jessie, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Handley, John, in assem., **17**. 265, 266, 285, 307, 354, 365, 366, 368, 387, 394, 395, 406; **19**. 718, 719, 758, 804, 808.  
 Handley, Wm., army rank, **13**. 504, 529; **16**. 1087.  
 Handrey, Thos., gives power of attorney, **2**. 104.  
 Handry, Thos., law suit, **2**. 106.  
 Hands, —, law suit, **4**. 676.  
 Hands, Heseekiah, examination of testimony of, **2**. 345.  
 Handus, Peter, **4**. 799.  
 Handy, Jno., in militia, **22**. 310, 314.  
 Handy, John, to be capt., **5**. 161.  
 Handy, Matthias, in assembly, **21**. 738, 751, 765, 871, 873, 876, 899, 918, 930, 931, 946, 963, 965, 1007, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1032, 1046, 1050.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 Handy, Peter, in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Handy, Peter, juror, **25**. 190.  
 Handy, Peter, land to be resurveyed, **4**. 333.  
 Handys, Peter, **4**. 631.  
 Handyside, Col., Gov. of Jamaica, **2**. 285.  
 Haners, Hilary, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Hanes. See Haines, Hains, Haynes.  
 Hanes, John, pay to, **22**. 457.  
 Haneson (Haison), Mr., in C. C., **18**. 640, 641, 671.  
 Haney, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Haney, Robt., pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hanger, George, Cornwallis on work of, **15**. 261.  
 Hangerford, Maj., **11**. 264.  
 Hanging man. See Hanging maw.  
 Hanging Maw (Hanging man), **17**. 11.  
     actions **16**. 924.  
     and Indian affairs, **22**. 998-999.  
     killed, **22**. 695.  
     makes treaty, **22**. 655-9.  
     signs treaty, **17**. 585; **21**. 535.  
     talk from, **18**. 451; **22**. 492-3; to, **19**. 941-942.  
     treats with whites, **18**. 696-700.  
 Hanging Point, defense ship should be stationed at, **15**. 72.  
     fort at, **10**. 351, 416, 557.  
 Hanging Rock, S. C., **14**. xiv. 515, 556, 570; **15**. 51, 53, 269, 585.  
     attacked by Sumter, **15**. 268.  
     battle at, **15**. 171; **19**. 968, 972, 974, 980; **22**. 730.  
     British at, **14**. 536, 606; attacked at **15**. 50; losses at, **14**. 868; prisoners taken at recaptured, **15**. 272.  
     Davie makes excursion to, **15**. 369; scouts around, **22**. 776.  
     Gates' army followed to, **15**. 271.  
     number British at, **14**. 505, 516.  
     reinforcements sent to, and battle, **15**. 267.  
     report on battle of, **14**. 540-543.  
     Tories attacked at, **16**. 268; **19**. 988, 989-990, 996.  
 Hanging Rock Creek, **19**. 986, 987, 988.  
 Hanging Rock Road, **14**. 822.  
 Hanille, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hanine, John, patents land, **4**. 62.  
 Hanish, Elijah, in army, **13**. 526.  
 Hankey, Martin, petition, **19**. 71-72.  
 Hankins, Danness, **9**. 1239.  
 Hankins, Dennis, petition, **21**. 739, 743, 883, 887, 888-889, 892.  
     resigns as J. P., **21**. 992, 998.  
 Hanks, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hanks, Mott, gun impressed, **22**. 413.  
 Hanley. See Handley.  
 Hanley, Col., commands marksmen, **12**. 530.  
 Hanley, Daniel, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Hanmer (Hammer), Daniel, chief justice, **3**. 628, 629.  
     imprisoned, **4**. 19-20.  
     in council, **3**. 628, 629, 637.



- petition and denial of forgery, **4**. 537-538, 562-563.
- petitions King against Smith, **4**. 623.
- qualifies members of assembly, **3**. 637, 641.
- Hanmer, Sir Thomas, **3**. 628, 629.
- Hann, Peter, in S. C., assembly, **3**. 902.
- messenger to Council, **1**. 824.
- Hanna, McClintock & Co., goods of sold by S. C., **9**. 1103.
- Hanna, Caleb, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hanna, John, recommendation of, **11**. 756.
- Hannah, Henry, in militia, **22**. 391.
- Hannah, James, allowance to, **22**. 845.
- fined, **9**. 652
- Hannah, John, claim, **9**. 487.
- Hannah, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 390.
- Hannah, Jos., in militia, **22**. 390.
- Hannah, Robert, in assembly, **21**. 871, 873, 927, 930, 937, 941, 946, 965, 969, 970, 999, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1031, 1050, 1055.
- Hannah, Robert, receipts for services, **22**. 466.
- Hannah, Wm., petition, **19**. 53.
- Hannah, Wm., petition considered, **16**. 82, 88.
- Hannah, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-7.
- Hannah, vessel, **10**. 976.
- Hannah and Betsy, sloop, **18**. 566.
- Hanner, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 517.
- Hanner, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hanner, Caleb, soldier, **17**. 797.
- Hanners, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Hanners, Joseph, soldier, **18**. 797.
- Hannibal, ship, **17**. 562.
- Hanning, John, land grant to, **4**. 675.
- Hanning (Hannon), Loyal, **5**. xxxi; **15**. 760.
- Hannis, John, a J. P., **4**. 47, 346.
- Hannis, Joseph, in assembly, **3**. 286, 288, 289.
- land grant to, **4**. 1251.
- Hannis, Jos., in militia, **22**. 317.
- Hannis, Jos., in militia, **22**. 323.
- Hanniss, Catharine, land grant to, **4**. 803.
- Hanover (Hannover), House of, **3**. 5, 261, 296, 317, 365; **4**. x; **5**. 683; **6**. 667; **7**. 129; **9**. 1043; **10**. 10, 11, 61, 202, 227.
- Everard not disaffected to, **3**. 19.
- origin of claims to throne, **13**. 434.
- to be defended, **9**. 1043, 1044.
- Hanover, brig. cargo sold, **13**. 369.
- Cook instructed to prosecute case of, **12**. 32, 34.
- Cook's claims allowed for prosecution against, **12**. 100, 102, 104.
- sold with cargo, **12**. 20, 100, 719-720.
- Hanover, brigantine, brings in blankets, **22**. 916.
- Hanover, Germany, **2**. 653, 859; **8**. 632, 633, 763; **10**. 453.
- consistory council asked for pastors, **8**. 762.
- Hanover, Va., **5**. 1213, 1221.
- Hanover Co., Va., **9**. 1065; **13**. 49.
- immigration from, **5**. 1214.
- titheables in 1756, **5**. 564.
- Hanover Court House, Va., **9**. 1065, 1069, 1248; **11**. 368, 373, 392; **14**. 499; **18**. 505.
- Hanover Presbytery, **5**. 1200, 1212, 1214; **5**. 1218, 1219, 1221, 1224, 1226.
- Hanover (Hannover) Square, **3**. 204, 345, 370, 372, 395.
- Hanover Street, London, **6**. 578; **8**. xxxiv.
- Hanoverians, hired by British, **10**. 455.
- Hansell, Charles, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hansell, Hicks, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Hansford, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 46, 346.
- Hanshaw, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 804.
- Hanshey, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 895.
- Hansley, Jno., in militia, **22**. 341.
- Hanson, Adolphus, law suit, **2**. 110, 111.
- Hanson, Daniel, pensioner, **22**. 69.
- Hanson, Erasmus, taxable, **15**. 191.
- voter, **15**. 238.
- Hanson, Eras. M., buys lottery tickets, **11**. 742.
- Hanson, Isaac, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Hanson, John, collects quit rents, **2**. 727.
- Hanson, John, pres. of C. C., **16**. 426.
- to Martin on illicit trade with British, **16**. 343-344, 356-357; on lack of representation in C. C., **16**. 330.
- Hanson, Phil., land grant to, **4**. 217.



Haralson, Herndon, **22**. 120, 121.  
 Harard, E., payment by, **17**. 561.  
 Harback, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Harbaun, Island, **12**. 210.  
 Harbert, Jas., in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Harbert, Wm., in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Harbert, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 651.  
 Harbin, —, wife slandered, **6**. 276.  
 Harbison, James, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s., **7**. 874-875.  
 Harbors, at Cape Lookout, **5**. 597-598.  
   best on coast, **5**. 346.  
   bill to prevent stopping of, **3**. 558, 584, 591.  
   lack of, **2**. 396.  
   of Cape Lookout considered, **5**. 487.  
   report on, **5**. 159.  
   results of bad ones on N. C., **1**. 287.  
   should be fortified, **10**. 869.  
   survey to be made of, **5**. 1142.  
   to be examined by Dobbs, **5**. 333.  
   to be surveyed, **3**. 208.  
   to Neuse River discussed, **5**. 344-345.  
 Harbour Island, **2**. 381; **23**. 671, 672; **24**. 127.  
 Harbourd, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Harbut, Jane, sells land, **1**. 487.  
 Harcor's Island, inspection at, **23**. 641.  
 Harcourt, Lord Viscount, **2**. 680, 732.  
 Harcourt, Earl of, at Privy Council, **11**. 212-215.  
 Harcourt, Samuel, opinion on S. C. church acts, **1**. 642-643.  
 Harcourt's Island, **24**. 127.  
 Harcout's Island, **12**. 210.  
 Hard, Edward, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 638.  
 Hard Labor, S. C., **7**. 461, 997.  
   treaty with Cherokees at, **7**. 851-855; **8**. 25.  
 Hardee. See Hardey, Hardy.  
 Hardee, Abraham, **21**. 274.  
 Hardee, Isaac, in militia, **10**. 100.  
 Hardee, Isaac, on clothes for 10th regt., **11**. 670-671.  
 Hardee, Isaac, patroler, **10**. 243.  
 Hardee, Isaac, Jr., patroler, **10**. 64.  
 Hardee, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Hardee, Jno., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hardee, John, land grant to, **4**. 628.  
   petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.

Hardee, John, chm. S. C. of Pitt Co., **9**. 1079, 1080, 1088.  
   in militia, **9**. 696.  
   company of chooses officers, **10**. 100.  
   on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.  
   on com. of S. C., **9**. 1081.  
   on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1075, 1095, 1126, 1154, 1171, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10**. 14, 62, 261.  
   petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580.  
 Hardee, John, Jr., on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62, 99.  
   relieved as patroler and summoned before S. C., **10**. 243.  
 Hardee, Joseph, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Hardee, Robert, **10**. 243.  
 Hardee, Robert, dropped as J. P., **6**. 762.  
 Hardee, Thomas, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62.  
 Hardee, Thos., Sr., on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 99.  
 Hardell, Charles, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 Harden, Capt., **10**. 895.  
   members of S. Com. from company of, **10**. 423.  
 Harden, Col., **19**. 941.  
 Harden, Col., **22**. 648.  
 Harden, Benj., boundary and building com'r., **24**. 236, 237.  
 Harden, Benjamin, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 247, 423.  
 Harden, Benj., Jr., captain, **6**. 1025.  
 Harden, Benj., Sr., building coms'r., **24**. 973.  
 Harden, Charles, claim, **9**. 490.  
 Harden, Israel, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Harden, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Harden, John, captain, **10**. 320.  
 Harden, John, lieut., **6**. 1025.  
 Harden, Joseph, captain, **10**. 937.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 89, 166, 168, 173, 915, 924.  
   Martin to on intrusion on Indian lands, **19**. 944-945.  
   on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 423, 424.  
   petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
   signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
 Harden, Lemuel, gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Harden, John Nicholas, **21**. 113.  
 Hardeeson, Jas. E., juror, **25**. 186.





Hardey. See Hardee, Hardy.  
 Hardey, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hardey, Benj., a J. P., **6**. 1008.  
 Hardey, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hardey, Isa'h, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hardey, John, juror, **8**. 508.  
 Hardey, Mathew, resurvey granted to, **5**. 815.  
 Hardey, Robt., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hardey, Thos., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Hardges, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Hardgrove, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 638.  
 Hardgrove, Wm., in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Hardham's snuff, **17**. 156.  
 Hardick, Rich'd., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hardie. See Hardee, Hardy.  
 Hardie, John, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
 complaints against, **6**. 1068, 1069.  
 Hardie, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 762.  
 Hardiman. See Hardyman.  
 Hardiman, Thos., in assem., **21**. 1, 3, 6, 47, 52, 53, 66, 68, 74, 109, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.  
 Hardin. See Harden, Hardon.  
 Hardin, Capt., rations for, **13**. 703, 704.  
 Hardin, Benj., signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
 Hardin, John, candidate for captaincy, **10**. 252.  
 Hardin, John, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 186.  
 Hardin (Harden), John, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252, 279, 280.  
 Hardin, John J., sends account of King's M't'n, **15**. 104.  
 Hardin, Jos., allowance to, **19**. 398.  
 and liquor for Indians, **16**. 925.  
 claims allowed, **10**. 949.  
 colonel, **22**. 716.  
 in assembly, **12**. 817, 872, 879; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721; **16**. 2, 3, 104, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19**. 70, 89, 234, 238, 379; **20**. 506; **21**. 44, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 113, 115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 179, 191.  
 major, **10**. 204; **14**. 264; of light house, **13**. 734g.  
 on com. of Assembly, **13**. 642; **16**. 101, 130.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 924.

owes State, **21**. 1068.  
 sent to Cumberland, **22**. 725.  
 signs test, **10**. 297.  
 witness treaty, **22**. 650.  
 Hardin, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hardin, Gen. Martin D., takes notes of Rev. battles, **15**. 104.  
 Hardin, (Harding), Wm., captain, **14**. 246; of light house, **13**. 734g.  
 rations allowed to, **12**. 855-856.  
 Harding, Lt. Col., dead, **15**. 756-757.  
 Harding, Abraham, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Harding, Henry R., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Harding, Israel, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Harding, John, co. com's'r, **24**. 29.  
 Harding, Jos., **21**. 459.  
 Harding, Joseph, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 in assem., **19**. 394.  
 Harding, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Harding, Moses, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Harding, Sam, rights proved, **4**. 640.  
 Harding, Samuel, ship master, **8**. 261, 545.  
 Harding, Thos., appraiser, **2**. 59.  
 asks aid of Va., **1**. 837-838.  
 holds freedman as slave, **2**. 550-551, 555, 557.  
 incorporator of Bath, **23**. 73.  
 juror, **2**. 98, 442, 474.  
 library com's'r, **23**. 78.  
 petitions, **2**. 330.  
 sells land, **2**. 492.  
 vestryman, **23**. 7.  
 witness, **2**. 592, 602.  
 Harding, Thos., in assembly, **25**. 159.  
 Harding, Tos., vestryman, **2**. 209.  
 Harding, Wm., **2**. 751.  
 juror, **2**. 715.  
 Hardinge, (Harding), Mr., sec'y to Lords of T., letter to ment'd, **5**. 652.  
 Hardinge, Nicholas, Pownall to on customs, **5**. 648; on quit rents, **5**. 647-648.  
 Hardison, Benj., a volunteer, **14**. 839.  
 Hardison, Benj., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 Hardison, Charles, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Hardison, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hardison Jasper, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Hardison, Jese, army rank, **14**. 1079.  
 Hardison, Jesse, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 344.



- Hardison, John, a J. P., **15**. 693.  
 Hardison, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Hardison, John, debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
   dues from as sheriff, **9**. 873.  
   in assembly, **6**. 1105, 1148, 1176, 1217.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 915, 960.  
   major of militia, **12**. 600, 708.  
   nom. as major, **13**. 393.  
   on com. of assem., **6**. 1153.  
   on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917.  
 Hardison, John, land grant to, **4**. 631.  
 Hardison, John, quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Hardison, John, report on militia co., **22**. 390.  
 Hardison Joseph, army pay, **17**. 217.  
   army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hardison, Joseph, deposition, **5**. 823.  
 Hardley, Edward, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Hardman, Maj., on council of war, **14**. 719.  
 Hardmand, Maj., clothing to, **14**. 716.  
 Hardon. See Harden, Hardin.  
 Hardon, Capt., on court martial, **15**. 736.  
 Hardson, John, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Hardwick, Capt., robs and plunders, **14**. 468-469.  
 Hardwood, —, **8**. 60.  
 Hardy. See Hardee, Hardey, Hardie.  
 Hardy, Mr., letter ment'd and conduct considered, **7**. 756.  
 Hardy, Mr., Pollock arrested at house of, **10**. 1028-1029, 1030.  
 Hardy, Mr., sells pork, **17**. 767.  
 Hardy, Capt., **8**. 172.  
   trades to Europe, **10**. 695.  
 Hardy, Col., **14**. 172, 827  
 Hardy, Dr., surgeon of troops sent to S. C., **5**. xxix.  
   payment to, **5**. 798.  
 Hardy, Abraham, (Alex), maj., **20**. 272, 461.  
 Hardy, Benj., in assem., **5**. 868; **6**. 1096, 1150, 1170; **7**. 368, 563, 565, 567, 591, 592, 595, 600, 611, 625, 633, 636, 649, 901, 906, 945; **9**. 143, 144, 149, 150, 156, 201, 223; on com. of assem., **6**. 1153, 1263.  
   recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
 Hardy, Edward, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Hardy, Francis, supplies N. C. line, **16**. 484, 496.  
 Hardy, Hugh, jailer, **5**. 977.  
 Hardy, Humphrey, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
   memorial, **21**. 208, 213, 275, 597, 630.  
   petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Hardy, Jacob, land granted to, **1**. 852.  
   land lapses, **2**. 390.  
 Hardy, Jess, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Hardy, (Hardey), John, a J. P., **2**. 264.  
   a justice, **2**. 357-371.  
   a justice of general court, **2**. 264, 265-269, 274-275.  
   appraiser, **2**. 64.  
   asks aid of Va., **1**. 837-838.  
   fails to collect Urmston's salary, **2**. 121.  
   land grant to, **1**. 844, 852; land lapses, **1**. 852; **2**. 454.  
   reports on Indian scare, **2**. 315.  
   tax collector, **2**. 11.  
   to divide estate, **2**. 250.  
   to hear suit as justice, **2**. 289-290.  
   to report on collections, **2**. 151.  
   vestryman, **2**. 151, 208; **23**. 7.  
 Hardy, John, a J. P., **3**. 223, 417; **4**. 346, 813, 966.  
   coms'r on boundary, **23**. 480; on building, **25**. 329, 343, 344; of Co., **23**. 531.  
   C. H. on lands of, **23**. 531, 532, 533.  
   in assembly, **5**. 232, 243, 246, 267, 288, 506, 508, 510, 526, 527, 537, 541, 543, 544, 688, 695, 718, 843, 868, 889, 895, 1070, 1075; **6**. 95, 109, 801, 807, 845, 893, 908, 919.  
   on com. of assem., **5**. 1043; **6**. 812, 817, 913.  
   road comsr., **23**. 222.  
 Hardy, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Hardy, John, bills in favor of, **11**. 409.  
 Hardy, John, exempted as juror, **8**. 510.  
 Hardy, John, land grants to, **4**. 593, 602, 627, 707, 800.  
 Hardy, John, quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
 Hardy, John, rights proved, **4**. 598, 706.  
 Hardy, John, soldier of Cont. Bat., **13**. 150-151, 158-159.  
 Hardy, John, (of Ga.), allowed to recruit in N. C., **22**. 915-16.  
 Hardy, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hardy, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hardy, Jos., captures the Sally, **22**. 894.  
 Hardy, Jos., juror, **4**. 521.  
 Hardy, Lamb, **22**. 287.  
 Hardy, Mat, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Hardy, Mathew, produces accounts, **5**. 969.



- Hardy, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 340.  
 chairman S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134, 1236.  
 C. of S. to appointing him a com. of Edenton, **11**. 314, 415.  
 dropped as J. P., **6**. 80.  
 makes shoes for troops, **11**. 366.  
 navigation coms'r, **24**. 125.  
 on S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134, 1135.  
 petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 receives powder, **10**. 953.  
 school trustee, **23**. 823.  
 seizes the Polly **10**. 876.  
 supplies to be sent to, **11**. 315.  
 to arm vessels, **10**. 352.  
 to buy arms, etc., **10**. 646.  
 to C. of S. on clothes for troops, **10**. 849; on cruise of the King Tammany, **10**. 848-849.  
 Hardy, Robert, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hardy, Robert, dead, **24**. 390.  
 Hardy, Robert, land grant asked for, **4**. 454.  
 Hardy, Samuel, explorer, **1**. 121; signs report, **1**. 139.  
 Hardy, Samuel, in C. C., **17**. 556, 557.  
 Marbois to on open ports for U. S., **17**. 161-162.  
 to Martin on acts received, **17**. 88.  
 Hardy, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1074.  
 Hardy, Thomas, exempted, **5**. 849.  
 Hardy, (Hadley), Thomas, in assem., **8**. 297, 327, 329, 333, 336, 397.  
 Hardy, Thomas, vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.  
 Hardy, Thos., Jr., opposes lapse patent, **2**. 454.  
 Hardy, Wm., juror, **2**. 435, 436, 437.  
 Hardy, Wm., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Hardy, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Hardy, William, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Hardy, William, witnesses will, **22**. 294, 295.  
 Hardygrove, Richard, land grant asked for, **4**. 634.  
 Hardyman. See Hardiman.  
 Hardyman, —, in assem., **20**. 479.  
 Hardyman, Maj., officer of the day, **15**. 430.  
 Hardy's, Col., **15**. 403.  
 Hardy's Chapel, **23**. 531.  
 Hare. See Hair, Haire, Hares.  
 Hare, Edward, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Hare, Edward, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Hare, Edward, recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
 in assem. **8**. 97, 116, 120, 146, 303, 304, 320, 321, 326, 349, 396, 397, 422, 425, 426, 427, 437; **10**. 119, 136, 139, 183, 187, 223.  
 in militia, **9**. 296.  
 on com. of assem., **8**. 111, 118.  
 Hare, Ed., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Hare, Jas., in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Hare, Jesse, a J. P., **6**. 636.  
 Hare, John, administrator, **1**. 581.  
 buys land, **1**. 577.  
 imports persons, **1**. 533.  
 juror, **1**. 582.  
 proves power of attorney, **1**. 626.  
 sells **1**. 625.  
 Hare, John, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hare, John, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hare, John L., on recruiting service, **11**. 595.  
 Hare, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Hare, Moses, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
 in assem., **8**. 106, 107, 108, 119, 145, 290, 303, 309, 317, 323, 324, 326, 349, 396, 397, 422, 425, 426, 427, 444, 455, 467, 476; **9**. 119, 136, 139, 183, 187, 223.  
 juror, **4**. 517.  
 on com. of assem., **8**. 309.  
 petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
 testifies in matter of J. P.'s, **9**. 1019.  
 Hare, Moses, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Hare, Moses, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Hare, Moses, quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Hare, Moses, Jr., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Hare, Nichs, army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hare, Richard, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Hare, Sarah, gives power of attorney, **1**. 626.  
 Hare, Sarah, imported, **1**. 533.  
 Hare (?), Starkey, sheriff, **21**. 1074.  
 Hare, Thos., a J. P., **6**. 1008.  
 Hare, Titus, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Harewell, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 Harefoot, Wm., **4**. 852.  
 Hares. See Hair, Haire, Hare.  
 Hares, Thos., sells land, **1**. 573.  
 Harewood, —, brigade major, **12**. 524.  
 Harfield, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Harfoot, Mark, land grant to, **4**. 852.  
 Harfoot, Robert, exempted, **5**. 527.  
 Harford, Md., **9**. 1065.  
 Harford Co., Md., **9**. 1067.





Hargate, Capt., **11.** 745.

Harget, Capt., **11.** 443; **12.** 489; **22.** 912.

Harget (Hargett), Frederick, **11.** 555; **20.** 548.

captain, **10.** 944, 949.

Caswell to on Fed. Conv., **20.** 634.

in assembly, **13.** 784, 786, 812, 813,

823, 913, 928, 966, 975, 980, 982,

988, 990, 1000; **17.** 268, 391, 877,

878, 947, 948, 953, 963; **18.** 2, 3, 21,

24, 54, 58, 59, 60, 61, 67, 69, 79, 80,

91, 121, 135, 136, 148, 154, 156,

161, 171, 173, 180, 181, 185, 411,

412; **19.** 144, 162, 211, 234, 235,

258, 262, 282, 286, 292, 299, 324,

334, 341, 354, 358, 359, 380, 383,

385, 388, 391, 400, 401, 412, 416,

418, 460, 463, 467, 487, 516, 650,

742, 750; **20.** 2, 3, 4, 5, 8, 15, 39,

46, 47, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83,

88, 89, 92, 102, 103, 183, 226, 252,

254, 278, 279, 360, 370, 372, 378,

380, 390, 410, 416, 426, 427, 431,

432, 434, 437, 455, 459, 462, 469,

473, 476, 477, 478, 488, 508, 510,

514, 516, 517, 519, 520, 523, 534,

536, 543, 544, 546, 547, 550, 554,

555, 562, 567, 587; **21.** 5, 49, 123,

198, 204, 213, 215, 235, 258, 268,

274, 299, 300, 319, 327, 343, 345,

366, 581, 582, 584, 586, 596, 597,

598, 600, 607, 615, 618, 619, 623,

625, 626, 627, 628, 631, 632, 637,

639, 640, 641, 642, 644, 647, 652,

654, 655, 661, 662, 665, 666, 671, 672,

675, 679, 683, 684, 685, 689, 692,

693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 701, 702,

703, 706, 711, 712, 713, 726, 729,

731, 732, 733, 734, 736, 737, 738,

740, 741, 742, 743, 748, 750, 751,

752, 753, 754, 756, 757, 758, 759,

760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766,

768, 772, 773, 776, 777, 780, 781,

782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788,

791, 792, 793, 794, 798, 799, 801, 803,

805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811,

813, 814, 815, 817, 818, 820, 821,

823, 824, 825, 827, 829, 830, 831,

836, 837, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843,

845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 852, 854,

857, 862, 863, 865, 866, 867, 868,

874, 875, 881, 884, 886, 900, 916,

932, 941, 942, 944, 950, 958, 966,

983, 1016, 1020, 1022, 1024, 1046.

in conv. 1788, **22.** 7, 26, 27, 31, 32.

in conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.

nom for C. of S., **18.** 114, 117, 340, 342.

on com. of assem., **13.** 831, 845, 916, 935, 968, 969; **17.** 277, 282, 401; **18.** 4, 9, 51, 53, 55, 58, 64, 71, 76, 100, 101, 109, 127, 132, 150, 151, 212, 220, 237, 283, 286, 292, 293, 312, 335, 353, 371, 386, 412.

receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189, 192, 210, 229, 230, 235, 238, 246, 247.

resigns from council of State, **19.** 1001; from militia, **21.** 747, 748, 896.

to Caswell on movement against Tories, **11.** 554.

trustee of school **24.** 535; of town, **24.** 610; of Univ., **25.** 22.

Hargett, —, in assem., **20.** 410.

Hargett, Daniel, owes State, **21.** 1075.

Hargis, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 221.

Hargis, Ritchard, asks for new county, **9.** 90.

Hargis, Thomas, pensioner, **22.** 68.

Hargrave. See Hargrove, Hargroves.

Hargrave, Lieut., rank, **16.** 664, 666.

Hargrave, Hezk., army rank, **16.** 1085.

Hargrave, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1079.

Hargrave, Saml. juror, **4.** 523.

Hargrave, Samuel, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.

Hargrave, Stephen, takes oath, **22.** 174.

Hargrave, Wm., army record, **13.** 476.

Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.

officer, **18.** 486.

rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.

Hargraves, Ensign, on guard, **12.** 504.

Hargreave, Richd., petitions, **19.** 933.

Hargrofts, William, pay to, **22.** 490.

Hargrove. See Hardgrove, Hargrave, Hargroves.

Hargrove, Ensign, on guard, **12.** 524.

Hargrove, Lieut., a prisoner, **14.** 817.

Hargrove, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 677-678.

Hargrove, Henry, petitions, **19.** 934.

Hargrove, Jno., in militia, **22.** 370.

Hargrove, John, petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.

Hargrove, John, takes oath, **22.** 171.

Hargrove, John, takes oath, **22.** 175.

Hargrove, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 628.



- Hargrove, Rich'd, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
Hargrove, Samuel, land grant to **4**. 677-678.  
Hargrove, Thompson, petitions, **19**. 935.  
Hargrove, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1078.  
Hargrove, Wm., in militia, **22**. 417.  
Hargrove, William, pay to, **22**. 490.  
Hargrove, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 673.  
Hargrove, Wm., report on Read's company, **15**. 730-731.  
Hargroves, Richard, in militia, **22**. 370.  
Harigall, Patric, in militia, **22**. 374.  
Haril. See Harrell.  
Haril, Benj., a J. P., **23**, 994.  
Haritt, James, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
Harker, Mr., **17**. 630.  
Harker, Ebenezer, allowance to, **22**. 832.  
Harker, Ebenezer, petition rejected **6**. 672.  
Harker, Elenzer, a J. P., **3**. 244, 537.  
Harker, James, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
Harker, James, building coms'r, **25**. 68.  
Harker, James, juror, **8**. 528.  
Harker, Zachariah, juror, **8**. 528.  
Harker, Zachariah, quoted on salt making, **10**. 798.  
Harker's Island, **23**. 671.  
Harkey, Rev. Simeon W., **8**. 781.  
Harkins, Aaron, in militia, **17**. 1059.  
Harkooqua, **18**. 799.  
Harlan, Mr., **10**. 95.  
Harlan, Stephen, regulator, **7**. 735.  
Harland, —, reports on Indians, **10**. 842.  
Harland, (Harling), Mr., and Indian affairs, **22**. 996, 997, 998, 1002, 1003, 1004.  
Harland, Aaron, Sr., indicted as regulator, **8**. 532.  
Harlecan, sloop, captured, **13**. 482.  
Harlenton, Maj., **14**. 824.  
Harleston, Maj., **14**. 60.  
Harleston, Isaac, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
Harleston, J., to Caswell on aid to S. C., **14**. 67.  
Harley, John, land grant to, **4**. 625.  
Harling, (Harting), Ellis, **13**. 500.  
apptd supt. of Indian affairs, **13**. 566, 568, 669.  
nom. for Indian superintendent, **14**. 247.  
Harloe, John, imported, **1**. 395.  
Harloe, Mary, imported, **1**. 395.  
Harloe, Thos., imports persons, **1**. 395.  
Harlor, John, witness, **4**. 447, 448.  
Harlot, Robert, exempted, **8**. 313.  
Harlow, —, law suits, **1**. 393.  
Harlow, Eron, regulator, **7**. 733.  
Harlow, (Harlo, Harloe), John, juror, **2**. 262, 263, 439, 592, 593, 657, 686.  
land lapses, **2**. 488.  
road coms'r, **23**. 214.  
Harlow, John, claims, **4**. 750.  
Harlow, Jno., in militia, **22**. 356.  
Harlow, John, juror, **25**. 185.  
Harlow, Jno., juror, **4**. 516.  
messenger to assembly, **4**. 720, 735, 838.  
Harlow, Stephen, recommends Pugh, **9**. 30.  
Harlow, Wm., in militia, **22**. 356.  
Harlow's Creek, **4**. 454, 1041.  
act for canal from, **23**. 684-5; **24**. 538, 634.  
bill for canal from, **7**. 305, 306, 307, 310, 312, 339, 368, 369, 370, 371, 375, 381, 385, 420; **19**. 569, 583, 584, 593, 701.  
canal to, **19**. 153, 157, 163, 273, 274, 275, 278, 283.  
Harman. See Harmon.  
Harman, James, in militia, **15**. 400.  
Harman, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
Harman, John, juror, **4**. 517.  
Harman, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
Harman, Sir. John, burns French ships, **1**. 159.  
Harman, Robert, buys land, **2**. 149.  
constable, **1**. 486.  
witness **1**. 624.  
Harman, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
Harman, Robert, re-enlists, **15**. 749.  
Harman Zachariah, money from, **21**. 1065.  
Harman, Zachariah, owes state, **21**. 1073.  
Harman, Zach., regulator, **7**. 736.  
Harman, Zachariah, town coms'r, **24**. 775, 882.  
Harman's Landg, (Robt.), inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.  
commands marksmen, **12**. 530.  
Harmen, Col., goes to France, **17**. 89.  
Harmer, Col., goes to Europe, **17**. 18.  
Harmon. See Harman.  
Harmon, Henry, takes scalp, **22**. 826.



- Harmon, Henry, claim for scalp allowed, **6.** 690.
- Harmon, Henry, on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.
- Harmon, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1083.
- Harmon, John, army pay, **17.** 216.
- Harmon, John, land grant to, **4.** 587.
- Harmon, John, pensioner, **22.** 68.
- Harmon, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1074.
- Harmon, Zachariah, town coms'r, **24.** 775, 782.
- Harmond, Jno., army rank, **14.** 1081.
- Harmony Hall, ship, reports on J. P. Jones and cargo of, **13.** 461, 462.
- Harnage, Maj., goes to Eng., **15.** 291.
- Harner, Joseph Hinson, drafted, **14.** 839.
- Harnet, —, taxable, **15.** 192.
- Harnet, Mary, land grant to, **4.** 59.
- Harnett, Mr., **15.** 682.
- Harnett, (Harnet), Cornelius, a J. P., **3.** 425; **4.** 4, 46, 275, 346, 447, 1040.
- abused by Burrington, **3.** 365.
- accounts of, **3.** 123.
- asks leave to resign from council, **3.** 424.
- Burrington on character of, **3.** 322; horses of left with, **3.** 617; to, on the assistant justices, **3.** 172-173.
- buys cargo of Tate, **3.** 401.
- delays payment for goods, **3.** 254-255.
- deposition in favor of Porter, **3.** 523-524.
- in council, **3.** 197, 209, 216, 250, 257, 398-414, 476, 517.
- juror, **2.** 508, 543.
- land grant to, **4.** 49, 221, 334, 602.
- land lapses, **2.** 682.
- opposes suspension of Porter, **3.** 326, 330, 476, 507, 513, 516, 519, 520, 523.
- on committee, **3.** 260; of council, **3.** 276, 279, 294, 314, 318.
- payment to, **4.** 460.
- petition about mill lands, **4.** 220; for pine lands, **3.** 427.
- proposed for council, **3.** 85, 86, 91.
- quarrels with Burrington on the assistant judges, **3.** 236-238, 241-242.
- rights proved, **4.** 595.
- resigns from council, **3.** 435, 477, 497, 500.
- sheriff, **4.** 347.
- suit of Capt. Tate against, **3.** 371, 399-403.
- surety, **2.** 469.
- to Burrington, on the assistant justices, **3.** 169-171.
- to keep ferry, **2.** 698.
- tried for riot, **2.** 646, 650, 651, 661, 671, 702, 705, 714, 817, 819, 822, 831.
- vestryman, **23.** 191.
- witness, **4.** 502.
- Harnett, (Harnet), Cornelius, **6.** 324; **8.** xxxii; **11.** xx, 425, 505, 668, 728, 738; **13.** 102, 103, 208, 257, 329, 404, 492, 629; **14.** 231, 352; **15.** 707; **22.** 769, 970, 973; **24.** 848.
- a J. P., **22.** 300, 429; **23.** 995.
- a leader, **10.** 900.
- administrator, **9.** 227, 228.
- age, **13.** 305; **14.** 254.
- allowance to, **22.** 828.
- Amis to resigning as coms'y, **22.** 747-8.
- and Provincial Congress, **9.** 968.
- and stamp act, **7.** 172-173.
- arrives in Phila., **11.** 529.
- building coms'r, **23.** 928.
- Burke to on affairs in C. C., **15.** 367.
- burns Ft. Johnston, **10.** 109.
- buys at Martin sale, **22.** 886.
- Campbell to offering to take oath, **13.** 86-87.
- captured by Tories and dies, **16.** ix.
- carries letter on stamp act, **7.** 169, 178, 179.
- Caswell to on Moore's Creek battle, **10.** 482; on public affairs, **11.** 602-604; **13.** 6-8, 31-32, 43.
- certifies to Burke's defence before C. C., **13.** 89.
- chm. claims com., **22.** 878; com. on public accounts, **6.** 201; S. C. of Wilmington, **9.** 1107, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1118, 1126, 1127, 1135, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1152, 1166, 1168, 1222, 1265; **10.** 12, 15, 24, 50, 64, 68, 72, 93, 112, 121, 124, 141, 151, 157, 262.
- chosen as delegate to C. C., **11.** 470-471, 479.
- claims allowed, **10.** 475.
- collects money for gun-powder, **10.** 29.
- coms'r of lottery, **23.** 535-7; on buildings, **25.** 286; on church, **25.** 348, 349; on town, **25.** 470.
- committee on letter from, **12.** 276, 347.
- congratulates Dobbs, **5.** 334-335.





consults S. C. on slave, **9**. 1150-1151.  
 contributions to S. Com., **10**. 436.  
 delegate to Cont. Cong., **12**. v, 59,  
 65, 66, 67, 774, 831; **13**. vii, 960;  
**14**. vii.  
 elected, **12**. 602, 608, 711, 715, 718;  
**13**. 102, 112-113, 408-409, 754,  
 755, 756, 757, 807, 808, 811, 814,  
 815, 816.  
 Ellis to on salt making, **22**. 744-5.  
 excepted from pardon by Clinton,  
**10**. 592.  
 favors Hepburn, **10**. 793.  
 fit for C. C., **10**. xxxiv.  
 gives 25*¢* for gunpowder, **9**. 1166.  
 goes to C. C., **11**. 500.  
 has not yet set out for C. C., **11**.  
 494, 495.  
 houses of to be valued, **10**. 389,  
 390.  
 Hunter asks him for more liberty,  
**10**. 749-50, 789.  
 in assembly, **5**. 181, 183, 185, 189,  
 192, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 202,  
 203, 205, 207, 209, 212, 229, 232,  
 244, 246, 247, 255, 256, 259, 269,  
 283, 285, 290, 504, 509, 526, 528,  
 529, 543, 552, 665, 668, 673, 678,  
 680, 685, 693, 694, 695, 697, 703,  
 704, 709, 713, 716, 726, 729, 833,  
 835, 837, 845, 847, 848, 849, 852,  
 854, 856, 858, 864, 866, 868, 1002,  
 1008, 1009; **6**. 117, 120, 133, 136,  
 137, 140, 141, 160, 166, 180, 187,  
 191, 194, 350, 363, 365, 372, 376,  
 418, 427, 432, 442, 443, 454, 460,  
 465, 470, 472, 482, 483, 486, 487, 497,  
 506, 507, 514, 662, 663, 664, 665,  
 668, 673, 682, 683, 684, 688, 689,  
 801, 805, 815, 826, 821, 829, 832,  
 845, 846, 847, 850, 853, 860, 882,  
 897, 901, 905, 906, 907, 911, 913,  
 917, 918, 921, 922, 930, 1096, 1106,  
 1125, 1126, 1130, 1131, 1139, 1145,  
 1146, 1150, 1154*b*, 1159, 1160, 1164,  
 1165, 1176, 1177, 1181, 1198, 1199,  
 1200, 1201, 1210, 1215, 1233, 1246,  
 1247, 1250, 1251, 1257, 1258, 1259,  
 1264, 1269, 1285, 1286, 1295, 1302,  
 1308, 1315; **7**. 60, 62, 64, 65, 69,  
 70, 72, 75, 168*b*, 324, 342, 343, 362,  
 364, 380, 381, 394, 395, 396, 402,  
 419, 559, 560, 566, 574, 580, 583,  
 585, 591, 619, 628, 661, 662, 932,  
 941, 950; **8**. 107, 113, 120, 125, 128,  
 135, 147, 304, 316, 320, 325, 326,  
 327, 329, 330, 338, 339, 397, 407,  
 416, 422, 444, 454; **9**. 120, 128, 136,

138, 143, 146, 163, 172, 184, 194,  
 209, 223, 394, 417, 421, 422, 448,  
 457, 476, 484, 514, 530, 538, 540,  
 587, 735, 745, 755, 763, 766, 840,  
 857, 874, 876, 878, 883, 889, 902,  
 903, 910, 919, 930, 951, 1189.  
 in council of State, **10**. 1013; **11**.  
 457; **12**. 24-5, 27.  
 in militia, **22**. 280, 385.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179, 1180, 1181;  
**10**. 141, 152, 166, 167, 173, 282,  
 501, 523, 913, 918, 960.  
 inadvisability of his taking up arms,  
**10**. 722-723.  
 instrumental in limiting power of  
 governor, **13**. v.  
 Johnston to on exports, **22**. 749.  
 land grant to, **4**. 594.  
 letter of laid before assembly, **12**.  
 596; **13**. 400, 734*m*.  
 McNair to, **17**. 427.  
 Mallett to on money, **22**. 749-50.  
 Maxwell seeks release from, **10**.  
 673.  
 Moore to on Cains, **19**. 904-905; on  
 Moore's Creek battle, **10**. 483-  
 484; **11**. 283-285; on powder for  
 Charleston, **22**. 747; on public af-  
 fairs, **22**. 751.  
 nom. as delegate to C. C., **12**. 232,  
 413; for Board of War, **17**. 704,  
 783.  
 not in Phila., **13**. 196.  
 on appointment of N. C. generals,  
**11**. xv.  
 on claims com., **22**. 878, 879.  
 on com. of assembly, **5**. 181, 193,  
 195, 196, 240, 250, 527, 693, 694,  
 1034, 1084; **6**. 119, 135, 136, 140,  
 164, 165, 192, 350, 364, 368, 369,  
 387, 388, 453, 482, 483, 485, 643,  
 668, 689, 693, 812, 817; **6**. 823,  
 825, 832, 899, 949, 1092, 1094, 1099,  
 1126, 1134, 1152, 1153, 1155, 1164,  
 1199, 1201, 1204, 1205, 1214, 1222,  
 1224, 1265, 1278, 1296, 1315; **7**.  
 297, 299, 344, 345, 346, 351, 352,  
 366, 393, 411, 553, 568, 570, 571,  
 897, 936, 944, 977; **8**. 115, 118,  
 288, 306, 308, 309, 388, 389, 453,  
 473; **9**. 105, 141, 152, 212, 213,  
 381, 450, 451, 484, 493, 500, 510,  
 527, 557, 711, 737, 738, 739, 740,  
 746, 747, 755, 756, 767, 785, 787,  
 875, 937, 940, 1197, 1198.  
 on com. of correspondence, **9**. 741;  
**11**. viii, 237; **23**. 541, 854; of Wil-  
 mington S. C., **10**. 72, 74; to in-



- quire into conduct of loyalists, **10**. 594-603.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xvii-xviii, 168, 170, 173, 180, 193, 502, 504, 505, 506, 507, 511, 515, 516, 521, 522, 542, 546, 919, 923, 924, 928, 937, 948, 951, 961, 967, 971, 972, 976, 996.
- on council of safety, **10**. 581, 618*d*, 619, 684.
- on council of State and president, **22**. 906, 909, 910, 914, 917; **23**. 986.
- on Prov. council, **10**. 214, 283, 470.
- on S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1089, 1098, 1107, 1153, 1238; **10**. 69, 334, 335, 336, 393, 418, 436.
- orders arrest of Harrison and Taylor, **11**. 305.
- paid for work against regulators, **9**. 124, 126, 132, 195, 202, 203, 204, 205, 219.
- payments made to, **6**. 1146, 1214, 1215; **13**. 351.
- petitions on issue of paper currency, **7**. 681-683; on trade, **5**. 321-324; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- president council of safety, **10**. 619, 701; of council of State and signs oath, **11**. 363, 364, 379, 380; of Prov. council, **10**. 283, 294, 349, 362, 470, 477.
- produces will of Harnett, **5**. 177.
- reads Declaration of Independence, **10**. 716.
- recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.
- reports on land for Ft. Johnston, **7**. 634; on public accounts, **6**. 201-209; on Rockfish, **6**. 815-816.
- resurvey to, **6**. 1083.
- road coms'r, **23**. 910.
- Sharpe to on powder, **22**. 748.
- should be proscribed, **10**. 98.
- signs credentials of Burke, **11**. 705.
- Smith to on exports, **22**. 748-9.
- surety, **9**. 73, 74, 75.
- takes bond as J. P., **9**. 980.
- thanked by assem. **13**. 552, 554-555, 557-558, 569, 653, 671-672.
- thanks Moore, **10**. xiv.
- the Samuel Adams of N. C., **9**. 611.
- to — on powder, **11**. 310.
- to arm vessels, **10**. 352.
- to Burke on delegation in C. C., **13**. 483, 494; on powder, **11**. 321, 327; on public affairs, **11**. 677-679, 681-683, 693-697; **13**. 470-471; **14**. 254-255, 347-349; **15**. 341-342; on social affairs, **14**. 804.
- to Caswell on battle of Brandywine, **11**. 625-626; on Br. and American movements, etc., **22**. 970-2; on public affairs, **11**. 569-570, 590, 636, 637, 638-639, 647-648, 657-658, 659-660, 666-667; **13**. 3, 4, 20-22, 37-38, 136-137, 211-214, 216, 218-220, 224-226, 237-238, 239-240, 249-251, 270-271, 304-306, 385-386; **14**. 190, 201-203, 205-207, 215-216; **22**. 977-87 (5 letters).
- to Cont. Cong. on iron furnace, **11**. 304.
- to C. of S. on public affairs, **10**. 786-788.
- to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.
- to employ printer, **6**. 1139-1140, 1209-1210.
- to examine counterfeiter, **11**. 347.
- to Johnston on calling a Prov. Cong., **9**. 1285; **11**. 255.
- to make arms, **10**. 354.
- to Moore on militia and exchange of prisoners, **11**. 341; on powder, **11**. 310-311.
- to Newbern S. C. on powder to S. C., **11**. 312.
- to provide for Tuscaroras, **6**. 127, 161, 163.
- to Polk and Phifer on recruiting troops, **11**. 286.
- to Quince on Glasgow ship, **9**. 1152.
- to receive money from Cont. Treasury, **14**. 101.
- to report on accounts of regulator army, **8**. 676.
- to Rutherford on Indians and lead, **11**. 303-304.
- to Rutledge on Cherokee expedition, **11**. 316; on powder, **11**. 313.
- to ship goods to get arms and ammunition, **10**. 288, 292, 353.
- to S. C. and Va. on Boston and other troubles, **11**. 245-246, 247-248.
- to Sumner on promotion of N. C. officers, **13**. 392.
- to Tryon on stamp act proceedings, **7**. 242-243.
- to Va. S. C. on Indian outbreak, **11**. 315-316.
- to Wilkinson on public affairs, **11**. 748-749, 762-763; and private affairs, **11**. 780-781, 785-786, 801-802, 808-810, 813-815, 817-822, 825-



- 827; **13.** 361, 370-371, 374-375, 381-382; on removal of Tories, **11.** 729-730; on smallpox, prices and lottery, **11.** 741-742.  
to write to Cumberland S. C., **10.** 25.  
town coms'r, **23.** 461.  
tries counterfeits, **11.** 336; negro, **7.** 685-686.  
vice pres. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 983, 1003; **23.** 1000.  
Williams to on salt making, **22.** 739-42, 745-6.  
Harnett, Mrs. Cornelius, **11.** 730, 741, 762, 786, 801, 802, 806, 808, 826, 827; **13.** 382; **14.** 804; **15.** 342.  
Harnett, Ephriam, army pay, **17.** 219.  
Harnett (?), Josh., **13.** 375.  
Harnett, Sawney, runs away, **13.** 374, 381.  
Harney, Capt., boats of cared for, **22.** 914.  
Harney, Philip, witness, **10.** 692.  
Harney, (Harvey), Selby, **12.** 523.  
Harney, Selby, army rank, **16.** 1073, 1077.  
and army frauds, **18.** 375.  
army record, **13.** 480.  
captain, **10.** 546, 634, 643.  
commands company, **10.** 691.  
Cont. col., **22.** 1049.  
field officer, **12.** 499.  
in assembly, **17.** 264, 266, 293, 304, 387, 394, 395, 406.  
in Cincinnati, **17.** 134.  
land commissioner, **16.** 621-622.  
major, **10.** 942.  
officer, **18.** 485.  
on com. of assem., **17.** 298.  
pres. of court martial, **12.** 502, 536.  
promoted, **17.** 142.  
rank, **16.** 72, 577, 609.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 192, 195, 198, 200, 201, 204, 205, 206, 208, 210, 211, 213, 214, 219, 222, 223, 227, 232, 235, 238, 244, 246, 248, 251, 253, 255, 259.  
report on company of, **13.** 518-520, 527.  
to Caswell on trouble with recruits, **11.** 522-523; on warrants, **18.** 796-798.  
to Sumner on his health, **16.** 669.  
to superintend debarkation of troops, **12.** 504.  
troops of disbanded, **10.** 927-928.  
Harney, Thos., land grant to, **19.** 573.  
Harold, Maj., in assembly, **6.** 121.  
Harold, Kader, petition to assembly on pension, **15.** 208-209; considered, **17.** 647-648, 673, 730, 736, 753, 754.  
Harolds, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 349.  
Harp, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 221.  
army rank, **16.** 1082.  
Harp, Luke, in militia, **22.** 161.  
Harp, Mattw., army rank, **16.** 1085.  
Harp, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1081.  
Harper, —, Brigade Major, **12.** 495.  
Harper, —, in assembly, **9.** 876.  
Harper, Mr., declines to act as commissioner on iron factory, **11.** 387.  
Harper, Capt., **22.** 981, 983.  
Harper, Capt., driven back by British, **13.** 219, 225.  
Harper, Abraham, regulator, **7.** 809.  
Harper, Ambrose, allowance to, **12.** 136, 137.  
claims to, **7.** 869.  
resolve in favor of, **12.** 290.  
Harper, Benj., to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.  
Harper, Eliz., pensioned, **9.** 130, 131, 199, 200, 214, 220.  
Harper, Frances, petition, **20.** 510.  
Harper, Fran., in militia, **22.** 310.  
Harper, Francis, in militia, **22.** 331.  
Harper, Francis, to inventory loyalists' property, **10.** 554, 706.  
Harper, Frederick, army pay, **17.** 217.  
army rank, **16.** 1080.  
Harper, George, allowance to, **12.** 611; **13.** 910.  
pension to, **17.** 688-689, 691, 770.  
Harper, Geo., wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.  
Harper, J., coms'r to buy lands for iron furnace, **10.** 995, 996.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 948, 952, 965, 972.  
Harper, James, boy paid, **9.** 1266.  
Harper, James, claims paid, **10.** 12, 437, 438, 439.  
Harper, James, contests election, **15.** 189.  
Harper, James, voter, **15.** 237, 238.  
Harper, Jeduthan, **14.** 179.  
coms'r on building, **24.** 942; **25.** 93; on town, **24.** 247, 987.  
in assembly, **17.** 919; **19.** 234, 235, 254, 262, 282, 286, 295, 299, 334, 354, 359, 381, 385, 395.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 500, 523, 543, 914.





- lieut. colonel, **10.** 207, 531.  
 on com. of assem., **13.** 794.  
 to Caswell on bond, **14.** 179.  
 to inventory loyalists property, **10.** 554.  
 to settle claims with iron works, **12.** 325.
- Harper, Jesse, in militia, **22.** 167.  
 Harper, Jesse, sells horse, **19.** 928.  
 Harper, Jesse, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
 Harper, Jett, army rank, **16.** 1084.  
 Harper, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1082.  
 Harper, John, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
 Harper, John, petition ment'd, **13.** 734<sub>n</sub>.  
 Harper, John, reprieved, **22.** 943-4.  
 Harper, Jonathan, **10.** 840.  
 in assembly, **13.** 784, 785, 812, 813, 824; **16.** 2, 3, 75, 127, 165, 167.  
 Harper, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 799.  
 Harper, Nathan, a J. P., **9.** 1169.  
 Harper, Nathan, army pay, **17.** 217.  
 army rank, **16.** 1082.  
 Harper, Nich., in militia, **22.** 315.  
 Harper, Nicholas, land grant to, **4.** 353.  
 Harper, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1078.  
 Harper, Robert, capt. of militia, **5.** 365.  
 Harper, Robert, moves to S. C., **22.** 335.  
 Harper, Robert Goodloe, **22.** 156, 157.  
 Harper, Russell, army rank, **17.** 221.  
 Harper, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 281.  
 Harper, Sam, in militia, **22.** 315.  
 Harper, Samuel, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Harper, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Harper, Thomas, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Harper, Thomas, Jr., regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Harper, Traverse (Francis), charges against as J. P., **20.** 186, 201, 369, 382.  
 Harper, Travis, army pay, **17.** 220.  
 memorial, **21.** 48, 54, 99.  
 Harper, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1082.  
 Harper, William, in militia, **22.** 496.  
 Harper's Canal, act to cut, **23.** 914.  
 Harper's Plantation, **19.** 986.  
 Harphel (Harphet), Peter, land grants to, **4.** 1046, 1240.  
 Harpoon, James, army pay, **17.** 219.  
 Harral. See Harrell.  
 Harral, Jordan, wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.  
 Harrald, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 Harralson, Burgis, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.
- Harralson, Elija, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
 Harran, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 639.  
 Harrard, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1079.  
 Harrard, W., witness to treaty, **17.** 586.  
 Harrard, (Harrel), Wm., arrested for counterfeiting, **10.** 695.  
 Harrard, Wm., witness to treaty, **18.** 495.  
 Harreass, George, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 Harrel. See Harral, Harrell, Harrol.  
 Harrel, Jardin, prisoner, **15.** 169.  
 Harrel, Jesse, in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Harrel, Jethro, in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Harrel, John, drafted, **14.** 839.  
 Harrel, Jno., in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Harrel, Jos., quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Harrel, Josiah, a J. P., **6.** 636.  
 Harrel, Rich'd, quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Harrel, Sam, quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Harrel, Thos., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Harrel, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Harrel, Wm., to be arrested and house searched, **10.** 688-689.  
 Harrell. See Haril, Harral, Harril, Harrill, Herrel, Herrell, Harrelle.  
 Harrell, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Harrell, Abraham, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, Abraham, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Harrell, Abraham, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Harrell, Asa, in militia, **15.** 399.  
 Harrell, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 Harrell, Christ., in militia, **15.** 399.  
 Harrell, Edward, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, Edward, Jr., juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, Holland, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 army rank, **16.** 1075.  
 Harrell, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Harrell, Isaac, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Harrell, Jacob, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, James, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, Jesse, in militia, **9.** 297.  
 Harrell, Jethro, in militia, **9.** 297.  
 Harrell, John, a J. P., **3.** 418; **4.** 800.  
 Harrell, John, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 army rank, **16.** 1072.  
 Harrell, John, bill to collect taxes, **19.** 402, 408, 409, 723, 724, 731.  
 Harrell, John, in militia, **9.** 296.  
 Harrell, John, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, John, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
 Harrell, John, petition, **3.** 637.  
 Harrell, John, Jr., juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, John, Sr., juror, **4.** 522.  
 Harrell, Joseph, juror, **4.** 521.



- Harrell, Joses, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, Josiah, in militia, **15.** 399.  
 Harrell, Josiah, pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Harrell, Kidder, pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Harrell, Peter, in army, **13.** 524.  
 Harrell, Peter, in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Harrell, Richard, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Harrell, Robt., takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Harrell, Samuel, in conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 25, 28, 30, 32.  
     major, **17.** 747.  
     petition, **21.** 732, 761, 767, 880, 916.  
     resigns from militia, **20.** 556; **21.** 124.  
 Harrell, Samuel, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, Shadrack, in militia, **15.** 339.  
 Harrell, Thomas, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Harrell, Wm., in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Harrell, Wm., witness, **11.** 346.  
 Harrelle. See Harrell.  
 Harrelle, John, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 Harrick, Mr., note of refused, **20.** 162.  
 Harrick, Elisha, army rank, **16.** 1079.  
 Harril. See Harrel, Harrell, Harril, Harrelle.  
 Harril, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1078.  
 Harrill. See Harrell.  
 Harrill, Peter, army pay, **17.** 220.  
 Harrill, David, in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Harring. See Herring.  
 Harring, Mr., in C. C., **17.** 556, 557, 591; **18.** 488, 548, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754.  
 Harring, Abraham, land grant to, **4.** 708.  
 Harring, John, land grant to, **4.** 334.  
 Harring, John, Sr., land grant to, **4.** 349.  
 Harring, Sam, land grant to, **4.** 347.  
 Harring, Sam, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 349.  
 Harrington, Lord, petition of Swiss to for transportation to C., **4.** 18.  
 Harrington, —, (writer), **11.** 323.  
 Harrington, Agnes, indicted, **9.** 674-675.  
 Harrington, Charles, pensioned, **9.** 131, 206, 213, 214, 220; **22.** 482, 492.  
     petition, **20.** 252, 429.  
     wounded and pensioned, **22.** 479.  
 Harrington, Edward, juror, **2.** 548.  
 Harrington, Gen. Henry William, **14.** 376, 377, 400, 403, 417, 430, 437, 455, 457, 458, 460, 468, 471, 521, 522, 525, 539, 680, 736, 738, 741, 743, 751, 752; **15.** 786, 787; **18.** 60.  
 allowance to, **13.** 910.  
 ammunition asked from, **14.** 746.  
 arrives at Charleston, **14.** 800.  
 at Charleston, **14.** 344.  
 Bd. war to on aid in driving cattle, **14.** 391; on movement of British, etc., **14.** 467; on movement of troops, **14.** 387-388, 399; on provisions, etc., **14.** 434; and resigning his commission as brig. gen., **15.** 139-141; on Tories in Bladen, **14.** 383-384.  
 brig. gen. protom and resigns, **15.** vii.  
 case of to be tried, **17.** 681, 759.  
 Cogdell to on business, **16.** 930.  
 commands eastern N. C., **15.** vi; troops on Pee Dee, **14.** 431, 432, 475.  
 coms'r on building, **24.** 288; on school, **24.** 979.  
 com. on accounts of, **19.** 225, 362-363.  
 contests election, **20.** 26.  
 does no service with his troops, **14.** 747.  
 Gadsden to on Wise's note, **17.** 129.  
 Gates invites to dinner, **15.** 432; to on report on Br., **14.** 605.  
 Grimke to on Fed. conv'n in N. C., **21.** 521-522; on gin, **21.** 557, 565-566.  
 in assembly, **17.** 391, 715, 726, 727, 744, 747, 785; **19.** 209, 211, 215, 218, **223.** 342, 353, 355, 360, 385, 389; **20.** 27, 28, 31, 35, 39, 40, 41, 46, 47, 48, 50, 53, 54, 57, 60, 61, 66, 68, 70, 72, 75, 76, 81, 82, 83, 88, 83, 102, 416, 426, 427.  
 Kalb to on condition of his troops, **14.** 580.  
 Kershaw to on Br. plundering in S. C., **15.** 644-645.  
 letter of ment'd **14.** 397; **15.** 150, 151; location, **14.** xiv. 512, 666; **15.** 76.  
 McRee to on confiscated lands, **15.** 407.  
 Macay to on public and private affairs, **17.** 181.  
 Martin to on Br. retreat, etc., **15.** 414-415.  
 movements, **15.** ix.  
 nom. to C. C., **20.** 230, 423; for C. of S., **20.** 226, 417; **21.** 386, 703.



- 779, 818, 935, 987; for brig. gen., **20.** 261, 442.
- on com. of assem., **17.** 305, 310, 316, 323, 337, 343, 353, 360, 386, 636, 637, 638, 644, 658, 659, 662, 666, 674, 676, 686, 705, 716, 717, 721, 722, 726, 738, 741, 743, 746, 755, 757, 767, 784.
- orders criticized, **14.** 726.
- Penn to on movements of troops, **15.** 412-413; provisions for army, **15.** 414.
- Pinckney to on private affairs, **17.** 166; on suits, **15.** 674; on Wilson's note, **16.** 987.
- prisoners sent to, **14.** 726.
- reports on drafts from Salisbury District, **14.** 874; troops under, **15.** 73.
- resigns, **15.** 231.
- retreat of ordered and countermanded, **14.** 418-419, 423.
- retreats, **14.** 751.
- Seawell to on Camden battle, **15.** 406.
- settlement of accounts of, **17.** 708, 709, 714, 765, 791.
- Taylor to join, **14.** 771.
- to Caswell on Tories in Anson, **11.** 655.
- to deliver provisions, **14.** 431.
- to Gates on Br. and defeat of Tories, **14.** 609-610; on Br. movements, etc., **14.** 623, 624-625, 633-4, 748-9; and Tories, etc., **14.** 673-674; on Br. strength, **14.** 598-599; on French fleet, **14.** 660-661; on movements of troops, and Br. and Tories, **14.** 651-653; on prisoners and reports, **14.** 697-698; on promotion of Davidson over him, etc. **14.** 635-637.
- to Hopton on flag of truce for Mrs. H., **15.** 405.
- to Mrs. Harrington on aid to S. C., **15.** 402.
- to Nash on Wilson, **15.** 155-156.
- to obey Gates, **14.** 401.
- to Pegues on flag of truce for Mrs. H., **15.** 406.
- trustee of Salisbury Academy, **17.** 185; of Univ., **25.** 22.
- visits Gates, **14.** 515, 516.
- Harrington, Mrs. H. W., a prisoner in S. C., **15.** 405, 406,
- Harrington to on aid to S. C., **15.** 402.
- Pinckney to on powders, **15.** 432.
- Harrington, John, exempted, **4.** 1299.
- Harrington, John, land grant to, **4.** 762.
- Harrington, Wm., army pay, **17.** 219. soldier, **18.** 797.
- Harrington, Wm. H., school trustee, **24.** 690.
- Harris, —, **11.** 304.
- Harris, —, court at house of, **1.** 386-389.
- Harris, —, juror, **1.** 567.
- Harris, —, wounded and prisoner, **20.** 523.
- Harris, Mr., bill paid to, **16.** 657.
- Harris, Mr., payment to disallowed, **5.** 802.
- Harris, Mr., recommended, **22.** 366.
- Harris, Capt., **15.** 703.
- company called out, **9.** 129, 207.
- petition of meritorious, **14.** 441.
- roster of Co., **16.** 1012, 1028, 1041, 1074, 1096, 1110, 1133, 1144, 1155, 1182.
- Harris, Col., **5.** 604; **7.** 744, 825, 826, 828, 832.
- J. P. and arrested, **6.** 781-783.
- makes present to Catawbias, **5.** 581, 582, 583.
- Harris, Col., pres. of court martial, **12.** 470.
- Harris, Col. (of S. C.), **11.** 652.
- Harris, Col. (of Mecklenburg), delivers letter to regulators, **7.** 841.
- Harris, Major, **5.** 1027.
- Harris, Maj., prisoner, **15.** 168.
- Harris, Rev. —, goes North, **5.** 1168. work, **5.** 1184.
- Harris, Sergeant, supplies to, **16.** 265, 270-271, 273.
- Harris, Abner, army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Harris, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 221.
- Harris, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Harris, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 325.
- Harris, Archer, petitions, **19.** 934.
- Harris, Archbal, petitions, **19.** 935.
- Harris, Arthur, a J. P., **4.** 966. juror, **4.** 523.
- Harris, Arthur, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.
- Harris, Arthur, prisoner, **16.** 673.
- Harris, Arthur, imported **2.** 3.
- Harris, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1085.
- Harris, Benj., in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Harris, Britian, in assem., **21.** 1, 3, 47, 66, 68, 74, 110, 115, 160, 178, 189.
- money from **21.** 1065.
- owes State, **21.** 1074.





- Harris, Burwell, widow pensioned, **19**. 402.
- Harris, Caleb, surveyor, **17**. 459.
- Harris, Charles, allowance to, **22**. 820.
- Harris, Charles, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Harris, Chas., in militia, **22**. 375.
- Harris, Chas., in militia, **22**. 397.
- Harris, Chas., takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Harris, Charles, to report on survey, at Cape Fear, **3**. 405.
- Harris, Christr., in militia, **22**. 162.
- Harris, Chris., in militia, **22**. 365.
- Harris, Christopher, in militia, **22**. 376.
- Harris, Claborn, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Harris, Claiborn, in militia, **22**. 376.
- Harris, Daniel, a J. P., **5**. 592.
- Harris, Dan., in militia, **22**. 307.
- Harris, Dan., report on militia co., **22**. 369, 374-5, 380.
- Harris, Daniel, vestryman, **23**. 497.
- Harris, David, army pay, **17**. 216. army rank, **16**. 1085.
- Harris, David, buys land, **1**. 612. estate settled, **2**. 86. juror, **1**. 623. law suit, **1**. 488, 607-608, 610, 612. sells-land, **1**. 652.
- Harris, David, in militia, **17**. 1055.
- Harris, David, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Harris, David, in militia, **22**. 164.
- Harris, David, pay to, **22**. 489.
- Harris, David, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274. regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 237.
- Harris, David, takes oath, **22**. 171.
- Harris, Dennis, buys and sells, **1**. 608.
- Harris, Diana, deposition against Miller, **1**. 316.
- Harris, Edison, claims, **20**. 6, 8, 63.
- Harris, Edwd, army rank, **16**. 1078.
- Harris, Edwd, army rank, **16**. 1085.
- Harris, Edward, boundary coms'r, **24**. 981.
- Harris, Edward, claim considered, **17**. 346, 350.
- Harris, Edward, in army, **15**. 725.
- Harris, Ed., in militia, **22**. 370.
- Harris, Edward, in militia, **22**. 161.
- Harris, Edwd, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Harris, Edward, juror, **4**. 517.
- Harris, Edwin, claim allowed, **20**. 21-22.
- Harris, Edwin, deposition, **17**. 278, 298.
- Harris, Edwin, petition, **21**. 824, 835, 928.
- Harris, Elijah, army pay, **17**. 221. army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Harris, Elisha, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Harris, Elizabeth, murdered, **2**. 434-435. sells, **1**. 608, 652.
- Harris, Elizabeth, pensioned, **19**. 402, 403, 724.
- Harris, Fieldman, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Harris, Francis, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Harris, George, army pay, **17**. 219. army rank, **16**. 1074.
- Harris, George, deputy marshal, **1**. 416. juror, **2**. 80. law suit, **2**. 87. witness, **1**. 433.
- Harris, Geo., in militia, **22**. 396.
- Harris, Geo. Brinn, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Harris, George Brinn, land grant to, **4**. 894.
- Harris, Gibson, army pay, **17**. 216.
- Harris, Gilliam, Jr., in militia, **22**. 162.
- Harris, Goalman, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Harris, Goodman, army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Harris, Goodman, army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Harris, Harry, army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Harris, Henry, a J. P., **6**. 341.
- Harris, Henry, army pay, **17**. 216.
- Harris, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Harris, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Harris, Henry, in army, **15**. 725.
- Harris, Hugh, army pay, **17**. 216. army rank, **15**. 718; **16**. 1079.
- Harris, Isaac, claim, **9**. 489.
- Harris, James, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Harris, James, act for land to, **24**. 629-30. land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Harris, James, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265. army rank, **13**. 506; **16**. 1075. claims allowed, **9**. 224. in assem., **18**. 27, 59, 61, 69, 84, 116, 136, 154, 156, 161, 185, 451; **19**. 408, 460, 463, 467, 487, 512, 521; **20**. 10, 22, 39, 46, 68, 72, 79, 81, 89, 102; on com. of assem., **18**. 31, 55, 70, 194, 218, 223, 265, 292, 315, 431.
- Harris, James, in militia, **22**. 374.
- Harris, Jas., in militia, **22**. 395.



- Harris, Jas., in militia, **22**. 396.  
Harris, Jas., in militia, **22**. 397.  
Harris, James, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
Harris, James, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
Harris, Jane, land grant to, **4**. 343.  
Harris, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 396.  
Harris, Jeremiah, in Indian War, **10**. 759.  
Harris, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1080.  
Harris, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
Harris, Jesse, captain, **10**. 320.  
Harris, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
Harris, Job, in militia, **22**. 355.  
Harris, John, a J. P., **22**. 133.  
Harris, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
Harris, John, army pay, **17**. 217.  
Harris, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1072.  
Harris, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1073.  
Harris, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1076.  
Harris, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1076.  
Harris, John, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-97.  
Harris, John, business partner, **1**. 444, 446.  
    complaints, **1**. 381.  
    estate appraised, **1**. 865.  
    law suit of executors, **2**. 106.  
    robbed by Sothell, **1**. 369.  
    will proved, **1**. 857, 864-865.  
Harris, John, in militia, **22**. 162.  
Harris, John, in militia, **22**. 162.  
Harris, Jno., in militia, **22**. 351.  
Harris, Jno., in militia, **22**. 396.  
Harris, Jno., juror, **4**. 518.  
Harris, John, juror, **4**. 519.  
Harris, John, juror, **25**. 187.  
Harris, John, land grant to, **4**. 799, 965.  
Harris, John, pay to, **22**. 489.  
Harris, John, petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97-98.  
Harris, John, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-275.  
Harris, John, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-275.  
Harris, John, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
Harris, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
Harris, John, relieved from taxes, **2**. 616.  
Harris, John, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
Harris, John, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
Harris, Jos., in militia, **22**. 326.  
Harris, Jos., in militia, **22**. 375.  
Harris, Jos., in militia, **22**. 378.  
Harris, Jos., in militia, **22**. 396.  
Harris, Landren, testifies on election, **10**. 921.  
Harris, Lisha, in militia, **22**. 162.  
Harris, Mathew, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
Harris, Matthew, in militia, **22**. 163.  
Harris, Michael, arrested for counterfeiting, **10**. 689.  
Harris, Michael, in militia, **22**. 374.  
Harris, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 221.  
Harris, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 162.  
Harris, Nathan, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 215, 234.  
Harris, Nathaniel, a J. P., **5**. 592.  
Harris, Nathaniel, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
Harris, Nelson, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
Harris, Newell, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
Harris, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1072.  
Harris, Peter, taxable, **15**. 191.  
Harris, Peter, taxable, **15**. 191.  
Harris, Peter, voter, **15**. 237.  
Harris, Peter, Sr., voter, **15**. 237.  
Harris, Reubin, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
Harris, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 365.  
Harris, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 375.  
Harris, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 344.  
Harris, Richard, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
Harris, Rich'd, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
Harris, Richard, Jr., a J. P., **5**. 592.  
Harris, Rich'd, Jr., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
Harris, Richard, Jr., vestryman, **23**. 497.  
Harris, Richard, Sr., and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
Harris, Robert, **25**. 111.  
Harris, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 343, 799.  
    advises retreat before regulators, **8**. 608.  
    allowance to, **22**. 845, 859.  
    at council of war, **7**. 842.  
    chairman of committee of whole, **6**. 831.  
    commands Granville in Reg. camp, **22**. 871.  
    commisary for Indians, **5**. 835, 853, 854.  
    debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
    delivers letter to regulators, **7**. 841.  
    dropped as J. P., **5**. 493, 590.  
    frauds charged in election of, **5**. 242, 244, 245.  
    in assembly, **4**. 1322, 1323, 1324, 1325, 1326, 1329, 1331, 1336, 1338, 1339, 1342, 1346; **5**. 56, 182, 185, 187, 190, 191, 193, 198, 199, 205,



- 211, 212, 232, 266, 273, 274, 286, 296, 522, 523, 529, 535, 542, 668, 669, 689, 701, 705, 835, 836, 843, 854, 867, 1024, 1026, 1030, 1047, 1048, 1066, 1072, 1073, 1075, 1078; **6.** 122, 124, 125, 135, 138, 144, 145, 152, 153, 154, 157, 166, 174, 175, 180, 186, 187, 188, 195, 200, 399, 405, 421, 427, 454, 458, 463, 470, 475, 482, 487, 495, 502, 512, 514, 517, 519, 662, 664, 668, 673, 690, 800, 801, 815, 824, 847, 855, 866, 910, 911, 912, 921, 1098, 1121, 1134, 1150, 1163, 1194, 1206, 1216; **7.** 300, 302, 309, 315, 323, 342, 343, 352, 355, 357, 363, 367, 373, 379, 387, 400, 401, 411, 423, 561, 588, 599, 632, 642, 661, 896, 932, 935, 939, 940, 945, 952, 957.
- in regulator campaign, **8.** 593, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607.
- juror, **4.** 524.
- land grant to, **4.** 711, 1246.
- on com. of assem., **5.** 240, 284, 523, 690, 694, 1043; **6.** 405, 482, 485, 493, 643, 668, 804, 817, 823, 1092, 1094, 1099, 1152, 1153, 1155, 1164; **7.** 297, 345, 553, 570, 571, 897, 936.
- payment to for troops, **7.** 888.
- pays Granville militia, **22.** 485-92.
- petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.
- referred to by Sallis, **5.** 426.
- reports on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094.
- takes bond, **8.** 396.
- vestryman, **23.** 497.
- Harris, Robert, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Harris, Robt., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Harris, Robert, administers oath of allegiance, **22.** 179.
- Harris, Robert, army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Harris, Robert, clerk, **9.** 298.
- Harris, Robert, clerk of militia, **22.** 398.
- Harris, Robert, colonel, **9.** 298.
- Harris, Robert, county coms'r, **23.** 626, 627.
- Harris, Robert, dues from as sheriff, **9.** 572.
- Harris, Robert, in assembly, **12.** 549, 550, 557, 573, 622, 633, 764; **13.** 532, 533, 534; **19.** 129, 130, 132, 143, 144, 149, 150, 163, 168, 175, 183, 184, 215, 239, 267; on com. of assem., **12.** 563, 580, 669, 687, 768, 825.
- Harris, Robert, in militia, **22.** 364.
- Harris, Robert, in militia, **22.** 364.
- Harris, Robt., in militia, **22.** 374.
- Harris, Robt., in militia, **22.** 396.
- Harris, Robert, in militia, **22.** 397.
- Harris, Robt., in militia, **22.** 398.
- Harris, Robert, juror, **10.** 2.
- Harris, Robert, line coms'r, **23.** 547.
- Harris, Robert, pays Granville militia, **22.** 394-5.
- Harris, Robert, petition, **20.** 9, 13, 52; considered, **17.** 283.
- Harris, Robert, quit rent warehouse should be removed to landing of, **4.** 479.
- register, **9.** 298.
- Harris, Robert, town coms'r, **25.** 113.
- Harris, Robert, wounded, **19.** 969, 991.
- Harris, Robert (Anson Co.), claims allowed, **6.** 744.
- Harris, Col. Robt. (Mecklenburg), order to raise militia, **8.** 698.
- Harris, Robt., Jr., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Harris, Robt., Jr., in militia, **22.** 164.
- Harris, Robt., Jr., takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Harris, Robert, Jr., trustee of Queen's College, **8.** 487; **25.** 519<sub>c</sub>.
- Harris, Robert, Sr., county coms'r, **23.** 590, 591.
- Harris, Robin, pensioner, **22.** 68.
- Harris, Ron., protests against Regulators, **8.** 273-274.
- Harris, Rowland, petition, **19.** 504, 553.
- Harris, S., Baptist minister, **5.** 1183, 1184.
- Harris, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 219.
- Harris, Samuel, asks pardon for regulators, **9.** 98-99.
- Harris, Samuel, coms'r on pub. buildings, **24.** 701.
- Harris, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 164.
- Harris, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 397.
- Harris, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 417.
- Harris, Samuel, juror, **10.** 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8.
- Harris, Samuel, on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252.
- Harris, Sam'l, resigns as J. P., **19.** 466, 812.
- Harris, Sam'l, Jr., in militia, **22.** 395.
- Harris, Sam'l, Sr., in militia, **22.** 395.
- Harris, Sarah, enters mark, **1.** 402.
- estate settled, **1.** 619.
- guardian for, **1.** 563, 576-577.
- Harris, Sherrard, juror, **8.** 72.
- Harris, Sherwood, a J. P., **22.** 395, 486, 488, 490, 492.
- administers oath, **22.** 170.
- army pay, **17.** 221.
- Harris, Sherwood, dead, **22.** 368.





Harris, Sherwood, in militia, **22**. 115.  
 Harris, Sherwood, in militia, **22**. 365.  
 Harris, Sherwood, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Harris, Sherwood, juror, **7**. 842.  
 Harris, Sherwood, vestryman, **23**. 497.  
 Harris, Smith, **19**. 957.  
 Harris, Smith, captain, **22**. 121.  
 Harris, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Harris, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Harris, Susana, enters mark, **1**. 402.  
 Harris, T., **7**. 926.  
 Harris, Thos., **1**. 314, 315.  
 Harris, Thos., allowance to, **19**. 370.  
 Harris, Thos., captain, **10**. 518, 520; **14**. 264; of light house, **13**. 734*g*. major, **10**. 472.  
 memorial of, **17**. 699, 780-781.  
 money received from and burned, **18**. 218.  
 pensioned, **19**. 442, 452, 777, 782, 793, 798.  
 petition, **18**. 84, 88, 119-120, 122, 124, 131, 320, 346; **19**. 638, 644.  
 resolve in favor of, **17**. 869, 969, 972.  
 to pay in taxes, **18**. 353.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 Harris, Thomas., army rank, **16**. 1074.  
 Harris, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Harris, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Harris, Thos., asks for exemption, **4**. 393.  
 Harris, Thos., fails to appear and fined, **10**. 1, 8.  
 Harris, Thos., in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Harris, Thos., in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Harris, Thos., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Harris, Thos., in militia, **22**. 394.  
 Harris, Thos., juror, **2**. 112.  
 law suit, **2**. 82-83, 84.  
 to pay witness, **2**. 84.  
 Harris, Thos., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Harris, Thomas, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Harris, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Harris, Thomas, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Harris, Thompson, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Harris, Timothy, land grant to, **4**. 343, 635.  
 Harris, Timothy, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Harris, Tucker, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Harris, Tyree, a J. P., **5**. 997; **6**. 340.  
 act to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25**. 520-1.  
 and regulators, **7**. 763, 764.  
 announces amount and character of taxes, **7**. 771-773.

asks more time to settle as sheriff, **9**. 802-803.  
 chooses jurors, **8**. 232.  
 debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
 deposition on action of regulators, **7**. 798, 799, 819.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
 escapes regulators, **8**. 242.  
 in assembly, **6**. 374, 427, 429, 433, 454, 458, 463; on com. of assem., **6**. 405.  
 land grant to, **4**. 946, 959, 961, 1033.  
 letter from ment'd, **7**. 934.  
 petition for enlarging time of settlement for sheriffs, **7**. 938.  
 receives warrant to arrest regulators, **7**. 705.  
 sent to collect taxes, **7**. 701, 805, 819.  
 sheriff, **7**. 742.  
 tax receiver, **23**. 628.  
 to Tryon on regulators, **7**. 863-864.  
 warrant for arrest by assembly, **9**. 372, 470, 471.  
 Harris, W., **17**. 476, 509.  
 Harris, Walton, boundary coms'r, **24**. 233.  
 witness, **22**. 752.  
 Harris, West, a J. P., **5**. 591.  
 Harris, West, building coms'r, **24**. 233.  
 Harris, West, lieutenant, **10**. 945.  
 Harris, West, vestryman, **23**. 250.  
 Harris, Will, a J. P., **4**. 224.  
 land grant to, **4**. 344.  
 Harris, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 346, 712.  
 Harris, Wm., a J. P., **6**. 342.  
 Harris, Wm., army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Harris, Wm., army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Harris, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1073.  
 Harris, Wm., company of, **5**. 162.  
 Harris, Wm., estate settled, **2**. 65.  
 Harris, Wm., fined, **9**. 653.  
 Harris, Wm., in army, **13**. 529.  
 Harris, Wm., in militia, **22**. 314.  
 Harris, Wm., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Harris, Wm., in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Harris, Wm., in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Harris, Wm., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Harris, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Harris, Wm., road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Harris, Wm., town coms'r, **25**. 220.  
 Harris, Wm., witness, **10**. 692.  
 Harris, Wm., witness, **11**. 336.  
 Harris, Wm., Jr., canal coms'r, **25**. 50.  
 Harris, Yoleman, in army, **15**. 730.



- Harris and Blackford, bill of paid, **16**. 657.
- Harris Co., Tenn., bill to erect, **19**. 538, 541, 549.
- Harris Creek Church, **5**. 1213.
- Harrisburg, Granville Co., **9**. 356; **10**. 700; **11**. 342, 415; **14**. 672; **15**. 427, 464, 471, 474, 486, 490, 493, 494, 495, 496, 500, 506, 530, 541, 542, 589, 599, 636; **16**. 502, 659; **19**. 910; **22**. 575, 581, 594, 595, 1047.
- militia to rendezvous at, **15**. 640.
- provisions at, **15**. 449; **16**. 961; sent to, **15**. 480, 493-494.
- report on stores at, **15**. 485-486.
- stores at not guarded, **15**. 600.
- troops rendezvous at, **15**. 447, 449, 450, 453, 456, 457, 476.
- Harrisburg (N. C. or Va.?) **14**. 656, 664.
- Harrisburg Post, **10**. 843.
- Harrison, —, **11**. 812.
- Harrison, —, **14**. 630.
- Harrison, —, Q. M., clothing to, **16**. 602-603.
- dead, **15**. 759.
- to Burke on clothes, **22**. 614-15.
- Harrison, Mr., **11**. 734.
- Harrison, Mr., **13**. 145, 146.
- Harrison, Mr., messenger, **4**. 555.
- Harrison, Capt., **14**. 177.
- petition ment'd, **14**. 441.
- Harrison, Col., **12**. 541.
- bad treatment of, **12**. 543-544.
- Burke to on public resources, **15**. 738.
- controls movement of flour, **14**. 561.
- moves South, **14**. 499, 502.
- orders retreat to Hillsboro and carries off ammunition, **14**. 569.
- Harrison, Col., (Br.), commands Tories, **14**. 856.
- troops of to invade N. C., **15**. 261.
- Harrison, Col., sent to Meherrin Indians, **1**. 668.
- Harrison, Gen., **15**. 754.
- Harrison, Maj. (Br.), fails to raise corps, **15**. 275.
- offers to raise troops for Br., **15**. 250, 251.
- raises Tories, **15**. 263, 264.
- Harrison, Abner, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- commissioner to sell loyalists' estates, **10**. 961-962, 976.
- in assem., **19**. 717.
- to seize goods, **10**. 474.
- to take charge of loyalists' property, **10**. 565.
- Harrison, Andrew, claim, **9**. 489.
- Harrison, Andrew, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Harrison, Answorth, in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Harrison, Benj., at Va. Council, **1**. 505.
- on Va. boundary, **1**. 645-646.
- plantation of, **1**. 660, 661.
- to take deposition, **1**. 645.
- to stop N. C. surveyor, **1**. 647.
- Harrison, Benj., coms'r on town, **24**. 777.
- Harrison, Benj., in militia, **22**. 318.
- Harrison, Gov. Benj., **16**. 974.
- Burke to on arms and ammunition, **16**. 553-554; on insult to N. C., **16**. 556-557.
- certifies to Washington's certificate, **17**. 184.
- Martin to on Cherokees, **16**. 460-462; on Cherokees and trade and answer, **16**. 799, 840-841.
- to Burke on public affairs, **11**. 802-804.
- to Hewes on public affairs and public men, **13**. 61-62.
- to Martin on Br. trade, **16**. 925-926; on Cherokees, **16**. 457-458; on imprisoned sailors, **16**. 911-912; on Indian treaty, **16**. 441-442.
- Harrison, Benj., takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Harrison, Benj., Jr., in militia, **22**. 163.
- Harrison, Charles, a J. P., **4**. 46, 348, 683.
- in assembly, **4**. 115.
- land grant asked for, **4**. 454.
- land grant to, **4**. 350, 767, 759, 1248.
- rights proved, **4**. 617.
- Harrison, Charles, surrendered to Md., **1**. 666.
- Harrison, Christopher, land grant to, **4**. 329.
- Harrison, Clifton, in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Harrison, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 220.
- army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Harrison, Dan'l, in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Harrison, Dempsy, army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Harrison, Edward, imported, **1**. 395.
- Harrison, Edward, dead, **15**. 759.
- Harrison, Ed., land grant to, **4**. 57.
- Harrison, Edwd, road coms'r, **23**. 221.
- Harrison, Elijah, in militia, **17**. 1042.



- Harrison, Elizabeth, dismissed by court, **2**. 595, 663.
- Harrison, Francis, army pay, **17**. 216. army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Harrison, Geo., army rank, **15**. 731; **16**. 1074.
- Harrison, Geo., in militia, **15**. 399.
- Harrison, George, letters of ment'd, **13**. 734<sub>n</sub>.
- Harrison, George, set at liberty, **22**. 948.
- Harrison, Hannah, imported, **1**. 395.
- Harrison, Harmon, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Harrison, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Harrison, Henry, in militia, **9**. 59.
- Harrison, James, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Harrison, James, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Harrison, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1072.
- Harrison, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Harrison, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1077.
- Harrison, James, in army, **15**. 733.
- Harrison, James, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Harrison, Jeremiah, allowance to, **10**. 998.
- Harrison, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1078.
- Harrison, Jesse, in army, **15**. 726.
- Harrison, Jesse, regulator, **7**. 734; **8**. 80.
- Harrison, John, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Harrison, John, army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Harrison, John, in militia, **22**. 308.
- Harrison, John, pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Harrison, John, petition on road, **2**. 509-510.
- Harrison, John, quit rents of, **22**. 245.
- Harrison, Joseph, deposition on illegal fees ment'd, **8**. 68, 69. to Husband on extortion and lack of justice in Rowan, **8**. 68-70.
- Harrison, Jos., in militia, **22**. 346.
- Harrison, Jos., juror, **25**. 187.
- Harrison, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Harrison, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1075.
- Harrison, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 346.
- Harrison, Lydia, imported, **1**. 395.
- Harrison, Michael, money from, **21**. 1063, 1066. owes State, **21**. 1078.
- Harrison, Nathaniel, a boundary coms'r, **3**. 22. death of, **2**. 734. ill, **1**. 739. journal as Va. boundary coms'r, **1**. 735-746. letter to N. C. boundary commissioners, **1**. 736, 737-738. letter to on Va. boundary, **1**. 736-737. on Va. boundary survey, **1**. 741, 744, 746.
- Harrison, Nathaniel, council at house of, **1**. 809.
- Harrison, R., auditor for U. S., **22**. 1012.
- Harrison, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 417.
- Harrison, Richard, letter ment'd, **14**. 708.
- Harrison, Robert, in militia, **22**. 346.
- Harrison, Robert, juror, **25**. 187.
- Harrison, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Harrison, Robt. H., to Hogun on enlistments, **13**. 482.
- Harrison, Sam'l, takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Harrison, Seth, in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Harrison, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Harrison, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1075.
- Harrison, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Harrison, Thomas, arrested as loyalist, **10**. 639; by Council of Safety, **11**. 304-305; and estate inventoried, **10**. 689. in prison, **15**. 532.
- Harrison, Thos., bill for tobacco inspection on lands of, **21**. 840, 856, 857, 1011, 1019, 1028, 1033, 1034, 1046. tobacco inspection on land of, **25**. 99.
- Harrison, Thos., co. coms'r, **24**. 25-6, 524.
- Harrison, Thos., in army, **13**. 519.
- Harrison, Thos., major, **10**. 532.
- Harrison, Thos., navigation coms'r, **25**. 107.
- Harrison, Thomas, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.
- Harrison, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 245.
- Harrison, Thomas, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Harrison, Unris, petition about road, **2**. 509-510.
- Harrison, Vincent, pay to, **22**. 486.
- Harrison, Vinson, in militia, **22**. 163.
- Harrison, Walker Vincent, pay to, **22**. 486.
- Harrison, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1077.
- Harrison, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Harrison, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1081.
- Harrison, Wm., ensign, **10**. 626, 965.
- Harrison, Wm., (Md.), in C. C., **18**. 671, 709, 726, 742, 754; **20**. 632.
- Harrison, Wm., in militia, **22**. 346.





- Harrison, Wm., navigation coms'r, **24**. 603.
- Harrison, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Harrison, Wm., petition on road, **2**. 509-510.
- Harrison, Wm., petition on road, **2**. 509-510.
- Harrison, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Harrison, Wm., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 199.
- Harrison, sloop, **8**. 261.
- Harrison's Corps, **14**. 680.
- Harrison's Ferry, **6**. 923.
- Harrison's Levies, strength, **14**. 552.
- Harriss. See Harris.
- Harriss, Capt., **11**. 729.
- Harriss, Geo., deputy marshal, **1**. 584.
- Harriss, James, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Harriss, James, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Harriss, Peter, Jr., contest election, **15**. 189.
- Harriss, Peter, Sr., contests election, **15**. 189.
- Harriss, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 703.
- Harriss, Wm., in army, **13**. 504.
- Harriss, Wm., sheriff, **4**. 347.
- Harriss' Company, report on, **15**. 703.
- Harriss' Landing, inspection at, **25**. 18.
- Harrod, Howell, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Harrod, James, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- in Leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1271, 1273, 1274, 1275.
- land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Harrod, Paul, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Harrod, Turner, army pay, **17**. 216.
- Harrodsburg, Ky., **10**. 383, 384.
- members of Legislature, **9**. 1267.
- Harrol. See Harral, Harrel, Harrell.
- Harrol, Cader, prisoner, **15**. 169; **22**. 523.
- Harrol, Jacob, land patent to, **6**. 1078-1079.
- Harrol, Jno., gun impressed, **22**. 414.
- Harrold, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Harrold, John, dropped as J. P., **6**. 80.
- in assembly, **3**. 612, 613; **4**. 85, 115, 117, 121, 131.
- land grant to, **4**. 618.
- Harrold, John, in army, **15**. 728.
- Harrold, John, Jr., dropped as J. P., **6**. 80.
- Harrold, Sam'l, juror, **4**. 517.
- Harrold, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 1254.
- Harroll. See Harrell.
- Harroll, Nathan, money from, **21**. 1063.
- Harroll, Samuel, money from, **21**. 1063.
- Harron, Joseph, reports on public accounts, **5**. 793-804.
- Harrold, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Harrold, John, a J. P., **3**. 223.
- Harrots, Jas., in militia, **22**. 421.
- Harrow, Joseph, petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.
- Harrow, Wm., **15**. 686.
- Harry, —, deeds Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.
- Harry, David, stops survey, **5**. 494.
- Harseleff (Harsleff), Erasmus, buys land, **2**. 86.
- law suit, **2**. 85.
- Harsell, John, juror, **2**. 80.
- Harsell, John, juror, **4**. 522.
- Harskeil, —, brigade major, **12**. 516.
- Harson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1075.
- Harston, Peter, at council on Tories, **15**. 123-124.
- Harston, Samuel, at council on Tories, **15**. 123-124.
- Hart. See Hartt, Heart, Heartt.
- Hart, Miss, **15**. 58, 93, 342.
- Hart, Mr., **2**. 61.
- Hart, Mr., failure as commissary, **15**. 182.
- Hart, Mr., helps N. C. in S. C. assembly, **1**. 904.
- Hart, Capt., **12**. 396; **20**. 634; **22**. 134.
- brings in prisoners, **14**. 780.
- in N. C., battalion, **13**. 343.
- overcharge for rations, **12**. 226.
- Hart, Col., furloughs cowards, **16**. 488.
- Hart, Lieut., a prisoner, **14**. 817.
- on ct. of inquiry, **11**. 811; **15**. 617.
- Hart, Adam, army pay, **17**. 219.
- army rank, **16**. 1081.
- Hart, Anty, army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Hart, Anty, army rank, **16**. 1074.
- in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.
- rank settled, **15**. 700.
- recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.
- Hart, Benjamin, claims allowed, **6**. 741.
- town coms'r, **25**. 452.
- Hart, Charles, **23**. 589.
- Hart, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 1040; refused, **4**. 1242.



Hart, Charles, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
 Hart, Cornelius. See Harnett, C.  
 Hart, David, a J. P., **5**. 997; **6**. 340.  
 act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.  
 buys Transylvania, **16**. 151-152.  
 captain, **22**. 418.  
 claims, **9**. 486.  
 expenses in regulation war, **22**. 420.  
 joins in memorial from Transylvania to C. C., **10**. 258.  
 pay roll of militia co., **22**. 418-19.  
 receives rations, **22**. 470, 478.  
 to be capt. of militia, **5**. 365.  
 Hart, Henry, colonel, **22**. 956.  
 Hart, Henry, gives certificate to Stringer, **16**. 589, 590.  
 Hart, Henry, resigns as J. P., **19**. 501.  
 Hart, Henry, witness, **10**. 926.  
 Hart, Hezekial, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hart, James, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hart, James, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hart, John, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hart, John, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
 Hart, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Hart, John, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-97.  
 Hart, John, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Hart, Jno., in militia, **22**. 419.  
 Hart, John, juror, **2**. 440.  
 Hart, John, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Hart, John, land grant asked, **4**. 709; grant to, **4**. 602.  
 Hart, John, lieutenant, **10**. 568.  
 Hart, John, petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97-98.  
 Hart, John, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Hart, John, regulator, **7**. 734, 736.  
 Hart, John, takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Hart, John, Jr., **9**. 1232.  
 Hart, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hart, Jos., boundary com's'r, **24**. 647.  
 Hart, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Hart, Joseph, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Hart, Joseph, refuses to take oath, **22**. 177.  
 Hart, Micajah, gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Hart, Nathaniel, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
 act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.  
 agent for Transylvania Co., **10**. 257.  
 buys Transylvania, **16**. 151-152.  
 claim, **9**. 486.

commands co. in regulation, **9**. 93; **22**. 416-417.  
 coroner, **6**. 799.  
 draws contract with people of Transylvania, **9**. 1276-1278.  
 expenses in regulation campaign, **22**. 417-18.  
 joins in memorial from Transylvania to C. C., **10**. 258.  
 juror, **8**. 72.  
 receipts for rations, **22**. 425, 475.  
 settles Transylvania, **10**. 259.  
 Hart, Oliver, prisoner, **16**. 674.  
 Hart, Pleasant, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Hart, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 320, 321.  
 Hart, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 704, 952.  
 Hart, Saml, army rank, **16**. 1076.  
 Hart, Saml, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hart, Samuel, lieutenant, **10**. 944.  
 Hart, Samuel, owes state, **21**. 1071.  
 Hart (Heart), Thos., **7**. 773; **15**. 93, 180; **24**. 285.  
 a J. P., **22**. 455, 461, 478; **23**. 995.  
 act to release from tax, **25**. 492, 493; to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.  
 at meeting of Transylvania Proprietors, **10**. 256-261.  
 army contractor, **13**. 415.  
 bill for relief of, **7**. 68.  
 building com's'r, **23**. 869.  
 Burke to on his service in Cont. Cong., **14**. 22.  
 buys Transylvania, **16**. 151-152.  
 commends Jones, **8**. 23.  
 commissary, **10**. 536; **13**. 276, 278; **24**. 157; in Tryon's army, **8**. 659.  
 exorbitant fees taken by, **7**. 774.  
 fails to collect taxes, **7**. 52, 81.  
 fit for C. C., **10**. xxxiii.  
 funds of Transylvania Co. to be delivered to, **10**. 260.  
 in assembly, **9**. 734, 836, 838, 845, 872, 874, 882, 885, 886, 902, 903, 930, 948, 951, 1189; **12**. 2, 34, 35, 53, 56, 58, 62, 196, 197, 198, 201, 219, 251.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1179; **10**. 166, 167, 173.  
 instructions to as representative of Orange Co., **9**. 699-706.  
 money to, **15**. 8.  
 name to be dropped from com. on iron works, **12**. 87.  
 on com. of assembly, **9**. 711, 739, 740; **12**. 7, 10, 11, 17, 131, 136, 138, 142, 150, 221, 236, 237, 291.



- 301, 302, 310, 314, 322, 400, 427.  
 payment to for troops, **7**. 888.  
 protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 quoted on regulation spirit, **7**. 714.  
 school trustee, **24**. 250.  
 settles his accounts as sheriff, **8**. 233.  
 to Caswell on provisions for troops and answer, **13**. 282, 293; resigning as commissary, **11**. 369.  
 to council of safety on claims of Rice, **10**. 792.  
 to Fanning on regulators, **7**. 710-712, 714, 721.  
 to raise men against regulators, **7**. 707.  
 to take depositions, **13**. 890.  
 to victuals troops against regulators, **8**. 707.  
 to Tryon regulators, **8**. 246-247.  
 Tryon to on furnishing provisions to army, **8**. 696; on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 678.  
 whipped by regulators, **8**. 242.  
 Hart, Thos., a J. P., **2**. 565.  
 Hart, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1074.  
 Hart, Thos., exempted, **6**. 1299.  
 Hart, Thomas, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Hart, Thomas, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Hart, Thomas, juror, **8**. 72.  
 Hart, Thos., land grant asked for, **4**. 454; land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Hart, Watkins, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
 Hart, Wm., in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Hart, Wm., juror, **4**. 524.  
 Hart, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Hart, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Harte, Samuel, in army, **15**. 728.  
 Harter, Rev. W. G., pastor of St. James Luth. church, **8**. 780.  
 sketch of, **8**. 795.  
 Hartfield, James, army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Hartford, **11**. 369; **13**. 282; **14**. 611.  
 Hartford, Conn., **9**. 1231; **13**. 496; **14**. 214; **22**. 514.  
 Hartgrove. See Hardgrove, Hargrave, Hargrove.  
 Hartgrove, Howell, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hartgrove, Wm., army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Harthorn, John, in army, **15**. 739.  
 Harthsfield, John, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hartley, —, law suit, **2**. 93.  
 Hartley, Mr., and commercial and general treaty, **16**. 861, 862, 904, 915, 916.  
 Hartley, Mrs. law suit, **1**. 393.  
 Hartley, Col., **12**. 461.  
 Hartley, Archibald, appraiser, **2**. 246.  
 law suit, **2**. 105, 108.  
 Hartley, David, letter to on creditors and the war, **16**. 914.  
 negotiates treaty, **17**. 5-9, 89.  
 Hartley (Heartley), Francis, administration on estate of, **1**. 451.  
 estate of, **1**. 410; sued, **1**. 427-428.  
 Hartley, John, in militia, **22**. 320, 321.  
 Hartley, Joseph, in army, **13**. 516; **16**. 1078.  
 Hartley (Heartley), Susanah, attached, **1**. 410.  
 attaches estate, **1**. 399, 405.  
 boy bound to, **1**. 398.  
 law suit, **1**. 392, 427-8, 430.  
 squanders estate of Slaughter, **1**. 413, 414.  
 Hartley's regt., **14**. 360.  
 Hartley's (Hartles) Point, **1**. 562, 582.  
 Hartly, —, law suits, **1**. 398.  
 Hartly, Francis, made secretary, **1**. 349.  
 Hartly, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hartman, Philip, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Harton, John, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Harton, Thos., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Harton, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Hart's Mill, **19**. 840, 842; **22**. 461, 462.  
 battle at, **19**. 969, 990-991; **22**. 123.  
 provisions at to be guarded, **8**. 741.  
 Hartsel, Michael, petition rejected, **18**. 18.  
 Hartsfield, John, deposition ment'd, **26**. 119.  
 Hartso. See Hartzo.  
 Hartso, John Philip, indictment against quashed, **7**. 844-845.  
 trial of, **7**. 846, 885.  
 Hartsoe, Phillip, distraint on, **7**. 864.  
 Hartt. See Hart, Heart, Heartt.  
 Hartt, Geo., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-11.  
 Hartt, James, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Hartwell, Henry, clerk of Va. Council, **1**. 290.  
 Hartzlead, **16**. 923.  
 Hartzo, John Phillip. See Hartso.  
 Hartzo, Philip, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Harvard College, **8**. xl; **10**. xli.  
 Harvel, Moses, in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Harvell (well), James, beaten, **13**. 888, 897, 926, 931, 945, 988-989.  
 bill to indemnify beaters of, **13**. 835, 839.





- Harvey, —, negro, to be delivered to Bateman, **1.** 871.
- Harvey, Capt., **1.** 850.
- Harvey, Capt., **2.** 54.
- Harvey, Col. (1759), **22.** 736.
- Harvey, Col., takes militia, **14.** 850.
- Harvey, Lt., **1.** 133:
- visits Indians, **1.** 124-125.
  - signs report, **1.** 139.
- Harvey, Lt. Col., a prisoner, **14.** 817.
- Harvey, Major, in assem., **6.** 122, 131, 143, 146, 161, 162, 169, 171, 377.
- Harvey, Absolom, army rank, **16.** 1083.
- Harvey, Alex., **11.** 833.
- claims allowed, **9.** 953.
- Harvey, Benj., a J. P., **4.** 1252.
- in assembly, **5.** 232, 233, 508, 521, 528, 530, 538, 540, 546, 556, 558, 559, 667, 672, 673, 689, 692, 716, 723, 843, 877, 889, 903, 905, 918, 1004, 1005, 1032, 1046, 1047, 1072. **6.** 95, 109, 133, 191, 362, 363, 375, 381, 661, 673, 800, 847, 850, 852, 860, 890, 893, 899, 901, 910, 911, 913, 921, 928, 930, 963, 1152; **7.** 63, 64, 342, 343, 562, 590, 620, 626, 661; **8.** 106, 147, 295, 303; **9.** 392, 393, 397, 399, 401, 407, 409, 412, 417, 422, 431, 433, 448, 457, 481, 485, 495, 501, 505, 517, 520, 525, 530, 540, 556, 587, 723, 726, 734, 768, 845, 852, 863, 869, 873, 874, 885, 895, 899, 902, 903, 914, 930, 939, 949, 951; **12.** 331, 346, 347, 348, 368, 380, 399, 408, 422, 430, 439, 441.
  - in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1049, 1179; **10.** 166, 167, 172, 914, 915.
  - on com. of assem., **5.** 523, 690, 709, 873, 892, 1017, 1043; **6.** 119, 135, 136, 350, 364, 368, 369, 896; **9.** 838, 884.
  - on com. of correspondence, **11.** 229; **25.** 518.
  - on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 169, 175, 919.
  - reports on public accounts, **5.** 793-805, 965-975; **6.** 201-209.
  - surety, **5.** 441.
- Harvey, Benj., a J. P., **23.** 995.
- Harvey, Benj., in assem., **19.** 375.
- Harvey, Benj., in militia, **22.** 361.
- Harvey, Benj., in militia, **22.** 308.
- Harvey, Benj. (Onslow), exempted, **8.** 394.
- Harvey, Benj., Jr., to procure arms, **10.** 525.
- Harvey, Eleason, in militia, **22.** 166.
- Harvey, Francis, voter, **15.** 237.
- Harvey, James, army pay, **17.** 221.
- Harvey, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1077.
- Harvey, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1085.
- Harvey, James, dead, **12.** 364; **22.** 923.
- ill, **11.** 513.
- Harvey, James, paymaster, **10.** 966.
- Harvey, Mrs. James, sick, **11.** 513.
- Harvey, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1073.
- Harvey, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1083.
- Harvey, Jno., in militia, **22.** 308.
- Harvey, John, dies, **1.** 316, 327.
- governor, **1.** 316, 321, 327.
  - grants away Norfolk Co., **1.** 528, 530; patent for land, **1.** 253-4.
  - instructions to as governor of Albemarle, **1.** 235-239, 336.
  - made president of Council and instructions, **1.** 283-284.
  - recognizes Biggs, **1.** 318.
  - suit against estate, **1.** 584.
  - takes testimony, **1.** 315.
- Harvey (Harvy), John, **22.** 514.
- a J. P., **4.** 813, 1252.
  - allowance to, **22.** 815, 817.
  - in assembly, **4.** 818, 829, 830, 1182; **5.** 232, 233, 244, 246, 264, 268, 269, 270, 272, 289, 292, 290, 295, 500, 501, 502, 503, 506, 508, 509, 516, 517, 518, 519, 663, 664, 669, 677, 688, 695, 700, 705, 706, 713, 833, 834, 836, 843, 845, 849, 852, 853, 868, 878, 889, 890, 892, 894, 898, 905, 906, 908, 909, 998, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1012, 1017, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1024, 1025, 1026, 1028, 1029, 1033, 1035, 1043, 1045, 1049, 1050, 1051, 1054, 1065, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1077, 1081, 1082, 1088, 1100; **6.** 122, 141, 146, 153, 157, 185, 189, 372; on com. of assem., **5.** 219, 240, 284, 500, 522, 523, 660, 873, 892, 921, 1000, 1017, 1034, 1039, 1043, 1051, 1084, 1088; **6.** 108, 119, 135, 136, 158, 159, 160, 350, 368, 369, 401, 841, 896, 1222, 1259, 1263, 1315, 1316.
  - petition on trade, **5.** 321-4.
  - quit rents of, **22.** 252, 256.
- Harvey, John, **10.** xxxvi, 117.
- allowance to, **9.** 441, 442, 571, 580; **20.** 867, 868, 934-935, 936, 937.
  - asked to call Prov. Cong., **9.** 1280.
  - authorized to call future meetings of Prov. Cong., **9.** 1048, 1184.
  - bond as commissioner to sign and stamps debenture bills, **9.** 72.



- calls convention of people, **9.** xxix, xxxii, xxxiii; new convention, **9.** xxxii; Prov. Cong., **9.** 1125-6, 1145.
- chairman of com., **5.** 965; com. of whole, **5.** 526, 695, 847, 907, 1061, 1070; **6.** 920; **7.** 74; **9.** 169, 170; com. on public accounts, **5.** 793.
- colonel, **9.** 298.
- coms'r on public accounts, **25.** 165; to issue bills, **23.** 850-1.
- dead, **5.** xxiv; **9.** 1285; **10.** 14, 85, 88.
- demands a convention of the people, **11.** ix.
- dropped as J. P., **9.** 1216.
- employs tutor, **7.** 689.
- has confidence in the people, **10.** xxxiii.
- in assembly, **5.** 530, 532, 542, 543, 688, 693, 706, 843, 848, 856, 867, 1045, 1046, 1057, 1059, 1060, 1098; **6.** 112, 113, 120, 125, 128, 133, 135, 137, 140, 141, 146, 150, 155, 158, 172, 191, 351, 362, 367, 375, 381, 384, 400, 661, 673, 800, 847, 850, 852, 860, 890, 893, 895, 897, 899, 901, 904, 910, 911, 913, 917, 921, 928, 930, 1152, 1223, 1231, 1246, 1250, 1251, 1259, 1268, 1269, 1282, 1283, 1284, 1286, 1306, 1315; **7.** 48, 56, 57, 62, 65, 67, 71, 72, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 342, 345; **8.** 106, 107, 145, 295, 303, 304, 324, 326, 327, 352, 398, 402, 433; **9.** 139, 143, 157, 168, 176, 183, 190, 197, 207, 223, 448, 734, 735, 1189; on com. of assembly, **5.** 240, 527, 690, 693, 694, 709, 716, 838, 844, 859, 1042; **6.** 108, 166; **7.** 55, 78, 79; **8.** 309; **9.** 105, 141, 152, 787, 940.
- in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1179, 1180, 1181.
- Iredell to on bills against regulators, **8.** 270-271.
- issues warrant for arrest of Harris, **9.** 372.
- leader of republicans, **9.** xxxv.
- leads in movement for Prov. Cong., **9.** 968.
- McCulloh (H. E.) to on agency and English politics, **7.** 516-18; **8.** 171-173, 181-184; on currency, agency, etc., **7.** 516-18; **8.** 58-61; on need of agent and public affairs, **7.** 754, 755-758.
- moderator of conv., **9.** xxxiv; **9.** 1043, 1049, 1177, 1180, 1185, 1212, 1215, 1244.
- nominated for speaker, **5.** 689.
- on com. of correspondence, **7.** 918, 973; **9.** 741; **11.** viii, 229, 237; **23.** 854; **25.** 518.
- petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.
- recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.
- reports on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094; on public accounts, **5.** 793-804, 965-975; **6.** 201-209.
- signs act as S. H. C., **25.** 513, 517; address to king, **8.** 124.
- sketch of, **9.** xlv-xlvii.
- speaker of House of Commons, **7.** 297, 299, 302, 303, 308, 309, 313, 314, 317, 318, 321, 323, 325, 327, 328, 330, 331, 332, 336, 338, 340, 341, 343, 344, 345, 347, 350, 351, 362, 369, 375, 378, 384, 388, 389, 390, 392, 393, 395, 397, 400, 403, 405, 408, 410, 412, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 422, 423, 553, 559, 564, 566, 570, 571, 583, 589, 593, 599, 602, 603, 608, 609, 611, 612, 613, 616, 617, 618, 619, 621, 622, 632, 633, 638, 640, 641, 645, 647, 648, 649, 650, 652, 654, 656, 657, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 682, 898, 902, 905, 908, 909, 910, 913, 914, 917, 918, 919, 920, 922, 923, 926, 932, 933, 936, 947, 948, 950, 952, 956, 958, 961, 962, 965, 966, 968, 969, 972, 974, 975, 979, 982, 983, 984, 985; **8.** 90, 98, 99, 102, 107, 109, 115, 120, 125, 128, 129, 135, 136, 138, 143, 144, 145, 148; **9.** xxxiv, 381, 383, 390, 391, 392, 394, 397, 398, 403, 408, 409, 412, 414, 415, 418, 421, 422, 423, 426, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 449, 451, 452, 456, 460, 461, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 484, 496, 497, 502, 504, 511, 512, 514, 518, 520, 521, 525, 528, 532, 534, 536, 538, 539, 542, 545, 546, 547, 550, 552, 554, 555, 557, 558, 560, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 581, 582, 587, 595, 596, 711, 715, 718, 724, 725, 727, 735, 739, 743, 754, 757, 759, 761, 771, 772, 773, 778, 782, 838, 841, 846, 854, 857, 858, 859, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 872, 873, 880, 885, 886, 887, 888, 895, 904, 916, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 933, 934, 935, 936, 938, 939, 942, 943, 948, 949, 950, 951, 1190, 1196, 1205, 1212; **22.** 847, 852; **23.** 687, 758, 783, 930, 976.



- surety, **5.** 441; **6.** 768; **9.** 592, 593.  
 thanks delegates to C. C., **9.** 1183.  
 to — on Prov. Cong., **9.** 1125-1126.  
 to McCulloh on his employment as agent, **7.** 877-879.  
 to, S. C. and Va. on Boston and other troubles, **11.** 245-246, 247-248.  
 town coms'r, **23.** 752; **25.** 367.  
 Tryon on his movements against regulators, **8.** 697-698.  
 warrant to, **8.** 706, 707.  
 would lessen his dignity by taking seat in council, **8.** 184.  
**Harvey, John**, in army, **13.** 521.  
**Harvey, Jno.**, in assem., **19.** 383.  
**Harvey, John**, in militia, **22.** 361.  
**Harvey, John**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Harvey, John**, land grant to, **1.** 61-62-63.  
**Harvey, John (Capt.)** recommended as major, **15.** 145.  
**Harvey, John (Lt. Col.)**, to make draft, **17.** 807-8.  
**Harvey, John (Hyde)**, dead, **6.** 109, 135.  
 in assembly, **5.** 232, 233, 243, 246, 282.  
**Harvey, Sir John**, assigns land to Lord Matravers, **1.** 14.  
**Harvey, Mrs. John**, **8.** 271.  
**Harvey, Jos.**, in assem., **21.** 2, 4, 6, 50, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 100, 109, 115, 121, 133, 154, 157, 159, 160, 168, 178, 179, 190.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 38.  
**Harvey, Joshua**, army pay, **16.** 216.  
 army rank, **16.** 1081.  
**Harvey, Joshua**, army rank, **16.** 1073.  
**Harvey, Joshua**, in army, **13.** 524.  
**Harvey, Joshua**, shoes to, **14.** 437.  
**Harvey (Harvey)**, Margaret, buys land, **1.** 607.  
 sells, **1.** 608.  
**Harvey, Matthias**, advertises for horse, **13.** 499.  
**Harvey, Miles**, clerk of court and clerk of the peace, **5.** 338-339.  
 gives bond as county clerk, **5.** 441.  
**Harvey, Miles**, clerk, **9.** 298.  
**Harvey, Miles**, colonel, **10.** 205, 532.  
 in militia, **22.** 308.  
 report on militia co., **22.** 361.  
**Harvey, Miles**, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 167, 172, 192, 501, 523, 914, 915.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 504, 505, 522, 524, 543, 917, 935.  
 on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10.** 594-603.  
 on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10.** 215.  
**Harvey, Miles**, dead, **10.** 1001.  
**Harvey, Philip**, witness, **11.** 336.  
**Harvey, Richard**, a J. P., **2.** 526.  
**Harvey, Richard**, a J. P., **6.** 342.  
**Harvey, Richard**, a J. P., **8.** 37.  
**Harvey, Richard**, a J. P., **9.** 293.  
**Harvey, Rich'd**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
**Harvey, Rich.**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Harvey, Richard**, precinct judge, **3.** 255.  
**Harvey, Richard**, vestryman, **2.** 209.  
**Harvey, Rich'd**, vestryman, **23.** 8.  
**Harvey, Rich., Jr.**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Harvey, Sarah**, boy bound to, **1.** 448.  
**Harvey (Harney?)**, Silby, troops of disbanded, **10.** 927-928.  
**Harvey (Hovey)**, Seth, in conv. 1788, **22.** 12, 25, 29, 32.  
**Harvey, Thomas** (governor), **2.** 391.  
 a justice, **1.** 408, 410, 413, 415, 420, 423, 424, 427, 428, 434, 435, 437, 438, 442, 444, 448, 451, 454.  
 a witness, **1.** 404.  
 abused by Clapper, **1.** 453.  
 Amy to on admiralty courts, **1.** 491.  
 Andros's letter to, **1.** 460.  
 appoints boundary commissioners, **1.** 506, 507-508.  
 arbitrator, **1.** 410.  
 boy bound to, **1.** 448, 495.  
 buys land, **1.** 434, 549, 595, 607, 608.  
 communicates with Va. on boundary question, **1.** 505-508.  
 death of, **1.** 511, 530.  
 deputy gov., **1.** 405.  
 enters caveat, **1.** 401.  
 executors of, **2.** 241.  
 law suit, **1.** 481, 521.  
 letter to Gov. Nicholson, **1.** 507-508; to on Dr. Bray, **1.** 520.  
 makes indenture, **1.** 488.  
 Nicholson to on Va. boundary, **1.** 508-510.  
 proof of boundary sent to, **1.** 478.  
 Randolph's charges against, **1.** 546-547.  
 relations of, **1.** 414.  
 signs acts, **23.** 111.  
 Va. proceedings on boundary communicated to, **1.** 507, 508-510.  
**Harvey, Thomas**, a justice, **3.** 28; of general court, **2.** 204, 261-269, 274-275, 357-364, 645-655.





- a J. P., **2**. 204, 526.  
 at court of chancery, **3**. 13.  
 case against executors, **3**. 224, 227-229.  
 claims lands, **2**. 139.  
 dead, **3**. 147, 245.  
 Everard proposes to remove him from office, **2**. 725, 767.  
 grant to, **2**. 569.  
 in Council, **2**. 516, 518, 521-530, 532-533-535-542, 552, 556, 562-565-568-575, 603-604-606-608, 622, 637-640, 664, 675-683, 730-749, 764-768, 770-773, 817-818, 830-831.  
 indicted for swearing, **2**. 443.  
 judge of admiralty, **3**. 227.  
 juror, **2**. 83, 88, 89, 93, 95, 96.  
 on Va. boundary commission, **2**. 518.  
 pays quit rents, **2**. 727.  
 provost marshal, **2**. 468, 472.  
 road overseer, **1**. 576, 582.  
 sells land, **1**. 563, 608.  
 surety, **2**. 667.  
 to administer oath, **2**. 515.  
 to king on Everard, **3**. 2-5.  
 to settle dispute, **2**. 574.  
**Harvey, Thos., a J. P., 23**. 995.  
 appointed commissioner, **12**. 256-257.  
 Atkinson to pay public money to, **12**. 802-803, 860, 867.  
 Caswell to on case of drafted Quakers, **13**. 289, 290.  
 commissioner to sell effects of Martin, **12**. 439, 443.  
 declines to sign bills, **22**. 937.  
 in assembly, **8**. 106, 146, 295, 303, 304; **9**. 448, 481, 517, 734, 735, 768, 777, 1189; **12**. 331, 346, 347, 348, 368, 380, 399, 422, 430, 441, 723, 736, 816, 879; **13**. 532, 535, 556, 625, 871, 883, 894.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1179; **10**. 166, 167, 172, 192, 501, 509, 523, 914, 936.  
 on com. of assem., **8**. 111; **9**. 740; **12**. 727, 823; **13**. 534, 540, 541, 626, 627, 635, 636, 638, 875, 968.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 522, 527, 948.  
 petition of Quakers on drafting, **13**. 274-275.  
 quarter master, **13**. 166.  
 recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 register, **9**. 298.  
 reports on Blount, **22**. 529.  
 to Nash on Blount affair, **15**. 142.  
 to pay money to Armstrong, **12**. 610, 803, 807.  
 to sign bills, **24**. 184.  
 to take subs. for D. S. Canal, **25**. 83.  
 town coms'r, **23**. 895.  
**Harvey, Thos.,** does not make draft and court martialled, **17**. 807-808.  
 in assem., **19**. 375, 378, 379, 384, 388, 490, 502, 508, 509, 613, 614, 622, 643, 671, 675, 676, 688; **20**. 120, 121, 122, 124, 156, 163, 167, 181, 238, 239, 240, 306, 360, 476, 477, 479, 506, 514, 516, 519, 520, 522, 523, 527, 536, 539, 544, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 580, 587.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 25, 27, 30, 32.  
 major, **10**. 205, 532.  
 nom. for major, **21**. 780, 938, 946.  
 petition, **22**. 138, 317.  
**Harvey, Toney,** trial of, **20**. 317.  
**Harvey, Wm.,** extempted, **5**. 895.  
**Harvey, Wm.,** prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
**Harvey** (countersign), **8**. 606.  
**Harvey family,** history, **9**. xiv.  
**Harvey Haven River,** explored, **1**. 126, 135, 137, 138.  
 See also Haven River.  
**Harvey's, The,** fit for cont. cong., **10**. xxxv.  
**Harvey's Landing (Benj.),** tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 313, 379.  
**Harvey's Neck,** **9**. xlvii.  
**Harvie, George,** leaves state, **22**. 929.  
**Harvy, Lucy,** imported, **1**. 396.  
**Harwich,** **1**. 975.  
**Harwick, Robert,** petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
**Harwood, Absalom,** in militia, **22**. 333.  
**Harwood, Benj.,** pays for Md., **17**. 560.  
**Harwood, Benjamin J.,** pays money to U. S., **16**. 928, 929.  
**Harwood, Howal,** in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
**Harwood, James,** pensioner, **22**. 70.  
**Harwood, Jo.,** clerk Md. Ho. of Del., **16**. 796.  
**Harwood, John,** **4**. 453.  
**Harwood, Joseph,** messenger, **1**. 515, 516.  
**Harwood, Thomas,** pays in bills of credit, **16**. 306.  
**Haryon, M.,** arrested for contempt and in Clay trial, **19**. 775, 776, 777, 778, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787.



**Hasard, Ebeen**, to Caswell on post-office resolve, **11**. 471.  
**Hase, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 328.  
**Hasel**. See **Hasell, Hassel, Hassell, Hazel, Hazell, Hazle**.  
**Hasel, Aaron**, land grant to, **4**. 66.  
**Hasel, James, a J. P.**, **4**. 346.  
**Hasel, James, vestryman**, **23**. 191.  
**Hasel, Thos.**, debts of, **1**. 479. law suit, **1**. 479.  
**Hasell (Hassell), Benj.**, in assem., **8**. 110, 147, 304.  
**Hasell (Hassell), James**, **6**. 244; **7**. 290; **8**. 163; **9**. 17, 20; **10**. 427. a J. P., **6**. 775.  
 ability, **5**. 146.  
 advises against new Legislature, **9**. xii, xiii.  
 acting governor, **6**. 1014; **8**. 626.  
 allowance for asked, **9**. 867, 868, 936, 938.  
 appointment as chief justice considered, **6**. 303-304.  
 arrears of salary to, **9**. 654.  
 asks salary for council, **9**. 375-376.  
 bill to allow him to sell lands, **5**. 834, 835, 853; to empower him to sell lands of N. Rice, **5**. 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 720, 725, 726, 728, 729.  
 certificate coms'r, **23**. 781, 782.  
 ch. com. of whole, **5**. 185; **6**. 1227, 1229; of council, **6**. 1112.  
 charges against as C. J., **6**. 412.  
 chief baron of exchequer, **5**. 35; **6**. 620; **7**. 160, 168; **9**. 55, 672.  
 chief justice, **4**. 1090; **5**. 991; **7**. 160, 168; **22**. 405; pro tem, **9**. 1028.  
 claims allowed, **6**. 211; **9**. 130, 210, 213, 214, 220.  
 clerk S. C., **22**. 290.  
 commission as member of council, **11**. 114, 117; as chief justice, **5**. 760, 962.  
 coms'r on church, **25**. 245.  
 dispute with Murray over rank in council, **6**. 1015-1016.  
 gov't to be left in hands of, **9**. 1061.  
 hostile to Prov. Cong., **9**. 1056.  
 in council, **4**. 844, 925, 961-971, 1000-1010, 1032-1039, 1041-1051, 1051-1064, 1064-1068, 1237-1255, 1256-1274, 1315, 1317-1325; **5**. iii, 18, 29-32, 33-38, 38-48, 172-177, 177-191, 212-231, 226-281, 488-489, 493,

495-507, 653-657, 658-688, 810-818, 820-829, 829-843, 869-889, 990-994, 1107; **6**. 75-79, 81-82, 84, 85, 117-132, 172-184, 330-345-362, 420-427, 439-469, 512-513, 628-661, 755-799, 838-892, 1007-1020, 1064-1071, 1072-1076, 1077-1089, 1089-1164, 1218-1254; **7**. 4-7, 10-31, 34-35, 37-39, 41-61, 105, 118-120, 133-137, 160, 168, 227-232, 271-273, 292-306, 449, 451-454, 501-506, 525-528, 532-535, 549-568, 672-676, 690, 720-722, 729-731, 750-752, 783, 784-785, 792-794, 870-871, 872-874, 875-876, 890-924; **8**. 25-27, 36-38, 86-105, 148-150, 160-164, 191-193, 199-201, 262, 268-270, 272, 282-302, 347-384, 480-481, 490-493, 497-498, 499-502, 513, 536-540, 543, 549-551, 623; **9**. 3, 4, 15, 16, 24, 27-29, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 75, 78, 101-136, 293-295, 372, 376-404, 407-447, 594-596, 601-607, 706-733, 788-791, 830-831, 837-874, 954-955, 981-983, 1018-1020, 1027-1030, 1041, 1056, 1078-1079, 1132-1133, 1136, 1144-1146, 1168, 1169, 1171, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211, 1215-1216, 1221, 1229; **10**. 38-40, 106-107.  
 judge chancery ct., **6**. 1042.  
 justice of supreme ct. of o. & t., **5**. 569-570.  
 land grants asked, **4**. 454, 759; grants to, **4**. 59, 218, 221, 332, 616, 627, 1046, 1242.  
 Martin on, **9**. 50; visits, **10**. 14.  
 negroes baptized, **6**. 729.  
 on com. to correspond with agent, **23**. 363.  
 on com. of council, **4**. 1002, 1014, 1053, 1056, 1061, 1257, 1258, 1277, 1318, 1319, 1333; **5**. 39, 40, 57, 178, 181, 197, 219, 220, 241, 501, 529, 654, 661, 692, 834, 836, 857, 873; **6**. 119, 137, 441, 452, 1091, 1092, 1095, 1156, 1158, 1225, 1273; **7**. 46, 299.  
 on feeling of assembly, **9**. 1114.  
 on precedence in council, **8**. 625-626.  
 opinion on conduct of war, **10**. 107.  
 opposes court bill, **9**. 830, 975; inferior courts, **9**. 822.  
 payment to, **9**. 648; **22**. 442.  
 petition against, **6**. 245-246.  
 presents address to Dobbs, **6**. 349, 642, 842; to Tryon, **7**. 554.  
 president of council, **6**. 200, 215, 420, 432, 436, 437, 484, 497, 510,



519, 671, 672, 688, 690, 692, 693, 694, 696, 697, 744, 763, 810, 819, 824, 833, 835, 887, 889, 953, 960, 963, 964, 1014; **7.** 53, 55, 83, 84, 88, 560, 583, 616, 618, 619, 621, 622, 663, 665, 667, 683, 895, 902, 909, 923, 949, 952, 968, 976, 980, 985; **8.** 92, 98, 99, 102, 105, 124, 128, 136, 139, 143, 144, 148, 351, 355, 358, 368, 369, 370, 375, 378, 380, 381, 382, 385, 401, 410, 414, 417, 435, 440, 445, 448, 449, 456, 463, 467, 474, 475; **9.** 109, 116, 118, 121, 124, 125, 130, 131, 132, 154, 157, 161, 176, 391, 392, 408, 409, 415, 439, 440, 441, 442, 461, 479, 482, 504, 520, 536, 564, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 582, 615, 617, 711, 715, 718, 724, 761, 841, 858, 859, 867, 869, 872, 873, 887, 894, 922, 923, 936, 938, 943, 948, 950; **22.** 424, 823, 829, 852, 863, **23.** 509, 514, 515, 522, 538, 549, 595, 659, 687, 758, 783, 849, 871, 930, 976.  
 presides at court, **7.** 255-256.  
 produces commission as C. J. and qualifies, **7.** 191-192.  
 prorogues assembly, **9.** 1225;  
 quoted on stamp act on frontier, **7.** xii.  
 recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-2;  
 Turner for mercy, **7.** 273.  
 report on as governor, **9.** 1115; as Chief Justice, **7.** 199, 200, 201.  
 reports on public accounts, **5.** 793-804; **6.** 201-209.  
 restored to place of Baron of exchequer, **9.** 798-799.  
 rights proved, **4.** 596.  
 signs act against regulators, **8.** 486; signs acts as S. S., **25.** 517; for agent, **11.** 238; land warrants, **7.** 118; memorial on S. C. line, **6.** 779; Queen's College charter, **8.** 490.  
 subscribes to test, **7.** 522.  
 surety of Innes, **22.** 363.  
 takes depositions, **4.** 1090, 1091-1092, 1092-1093, 1095, 1098, 1102, 1127; oath, **6.** 1087; as acting governor, **9.** 1078; as pres't of council and proclamation, **9.** 3, 4.  
 to Board of Trade on tar treatise, **9.** 13.  
 to Hillsboro on regulators and Husband, **9.** 13, 14; on his acces-

sion to office, Tryon and the regulators, **9.** 9.  
 to king on salary for council, **5.** 760-761.  
 to tax bills of costs, **6.** 75.  
 vestryman, **23.** 191.  
 wants to be lieut. gov., **9.** 277.  
 witness, **7.** 671.  
 witnesses will, **22.** 303.  
 See also Hazell.  
**Hasell, James, Jr.,** a J. P., **6.** 1070.  
 in militia, **22.** 280.  
 land grant to, **4.** 803.  
 road coms'r, **25.** 264, 863.  
**Hasell, T. P.,** for James Hasell, **22.** 863.  
**Hasel's Line,** **25.** 46.  
**Haskell, —,** brigade major, **12.** 529, 539.  
**Haskett, Anthony,** buys land, **1.** 608.  
**Haskett, Anthony, Jr.,** buys, **1.** 611.  
**Haskett (Hasket), Anthony, Sr.,** sells, **1.** 523, 611.  
**Haskett (Hasket), Tabitha,** imports persons, **1.** 395.  
 sells, **1.** 523, 611.  
**Haskey, Adams,** court martialled, **12.** 473.  
**Haskins, Mr., (Hoskins?),** in Assem., **20.** 46.  
**Haskins, Aaron,** captain, **10.** 620.  
**Haskins, Hanaball,** a magistrate, **1.** 449.  
 attorney, **1.** 430, 451.  
 juror, **1.** 446.  
 witness, **1.** 429, 430.  
**Haskins, James,** pensioner, **22.** 69.  
**Haskins, James,** takes oath, **22.** 171.  
**Haskins, Thos.,** resigns as J. P., **20.** 154.  
**Haslan, T.,** takes deposition, **13.** 334.  
**Haslan, Wm.,** deposition on movements of Br., **13.** 332-334.  
**Hasle, James,** a J. P., **4.** 683.  
**Haslen, John,** and Armida case, **9.** 42, 43, 44.  
**Haslen, Thos.,** a J. P., **22.** 436.  
**Haslen, Thomas,** petition on cattle and hides, **5.** 745-746.  
**Haslin, Ellis,** quoted, **18.** 605.  
**Haslin, Thos.,** **21.** 994.  
 church warden, **25.** 35.  
 contests election, **21.** 767, 827, 885, 890, 915, 922.  
 in regulator campaign, **8.** 584.  
 memorial, **21.** 308, 355, 386-7, 682, 705, 994-5, 998.





- port coms'r, **23**. 667.  
 surgeon in Tryon's army, **8**. 659.
- Haslin, Thomas, juror, **8**. 528.
- Haslip, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Hass, David, army pay, **17**. 216.
- Hassel. See Hasel, Hasell, Hazel, Hazell, Hazle.
- Hassel, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 346.
- Hassel, Joseph, in militia, **17**. 1059.
- Hassell, Abraham, prosecutes, **2**. 511.
- Hassell, Edward, dismissed by court, **2**. 511.
- land lapses, **2**. 641.
- Hassell, Elizabeth, raped, **2**. 827.
- Hassell, James, **5**. 144 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 146.
- Hassell, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Hassell, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hassell, John, indicted, **2**. 400-1, 405; for swearing, **2**. 405; for adultery, **2**. 363, 370-371, 436-437. prosecutes, **2**. 511. put under bond, **2**. 262. tried for blasphemy, etc., **2**. 412-413, 436, 444, 447, 470.
- Hassell, Wm., prosecutes, **2**. 511.
- Hassle, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1081.
- Hassold, Thos., appraiser, **1**. 421. boy bound to, **1**. 398. enters land, **1**. 398. law suit of, **1**. 413, 417, 418, 450. sued, **1**. 409-410. sues, **1**. 412. surety, **1**. 443. witness, **1**. 432.
- Hasten, Dr., **13**. 178. losses of by storm, **8**. 74.
- Hasten, Thos., school trustee, **25**. 484.
- Hasten, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 920-1.
- Haster & Co., property confiscated, **19**. 672.
- Hastie, Buchanan & Co., property confiscated, **24**. 264, 425.
- Hastin, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 69.
- Hastings, Carter, army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hastings, Elizabeth, quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Hastings, John, **16**. 264.
- Hastings, Jno., in militia, **22**. 347.
- Hastings, John, Tory officer, **22**. 197.
- Hastings, Joseph, **16**. 264.
- Hastings, Jos., protection to, **16**. 586.
- Hastings, Rich., juror, **25**. 187.
- Hastings, Richard, refuses to pay Indian war fine, **2**. 113.
- Hastings, Theophilus, **2**. 260.
- commands troops from S. C., **2**. 258, 259.
- journal of, **2**. 259.
- law suit, **2**. 108, 110.
- officer in Cherokee expedition, **2**. 258.
- petition allowed, **2**. 417.
- to command troops sent to S. C., **2**. 180.
- Hastings, Thos., in militia, **22**. 346.
- Hastings, Willis, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hastings, Willis, in army, **13**. 519; **16**. 1073.
- Hastings, Zachariah, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hastins, Richard, resists payment of fines, **2**. 59.
- Haston, Murloch, wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.
- Hasty, James, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Haswell, Andrew, certificate lost, **19**. 297.
- Haswell, John, imported, **1**. 413.
- Haswell, John, imported, **1**. 418.
- Haswell, Sam'l, on Va. debtor law, **2**. 279-280.
- Hataway, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hatch, Mr., **14**. 96.
- Hatch, Alex., pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Hatch, Anthony, a justice of the General Court, **2**. 80-106, 148-150. buys land, **2**. 87. commends Adams, **1**. 730. juror, **2**. 646. vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.
- Hatch, Anthony, juror, **4**. 518.
- Hatch, Anth., juror, **25**. 186.
- Hatch, Edmund, building coms'r, **24**. 226; **25**. 401. canal coms'r, **23**. 814. horse delivered to, **10**. 970. in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164. on Safety Committee of Craven, **9**. 1144.
- Hatch, Elizabeth, petitions for thirds, **2**. 677.
- Hatch, John, cited to appear before assembly to report on horses, **13**. 897, 900, 990.
- Hatch, Lemuel, canal coms'r, **23**. 914. in assembly, **9**. 385, 388, 389, 408, 415, 420, 422, 428, 432, 441, 447, 448, 453, 466, 471, 472, 518, 529, 531, 537, 542, 549, 555, 568, 587, 718, 719, 726, 729, 734, 735, 758, 762, 775, 783, 836, 839, 840, 843, 846, 859, 874, 882, 888, 890, 897, 902.



- 903, 904, 923, 931, 945, 950, 951, 1188, 1189, 1196.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 500.  
 lieut. col., **10**. 530.  
 on com. of assembly, **9**. 451, 711, 739, 740.  
 recommends Read, **6**. 230.  
 surety, **9**. 592-593.  
 Hatch, Lemuel, Sr., navigation coms'r, **24**. 603.  
 Hatch, Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 970.  
 Hatch, Wm., claim, **9**. 488; allowed, **9**. 414, 527, 528, 536; **22**. 879.  
 Hatch, Wm., pay to, **22**. 499.  
 Hatchcock, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hatchcock, Isom, army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hatchcock, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hatchel, Richard, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
 Hatcher, David, army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hatcher, Isham, land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
 Hatcher, John, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Hatcher, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 595, 761, 886, 890, 947.  
 Hatcher, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 350.  
 Hatches, David, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hatch's Point, **21**. 786.  
 Hatck, Lemuel, land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 Hatcock, Edward, army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hatfield, Mrs., to board Aitchison, **10**. 463.  
 Hatfield, Miles, in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 Hatfield, Richard, in militia, **15**. 400.  
 Hatfield's Tavern, **10**. 305.  
 Hath, John, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Hathaway, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hathaway, Woolsey, town coms'r, **25**. 34.  
 Hathcock, Amos, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hathcock, Frederick, army pay, **13**. 518; **17**. 215.  
 Hathcock, Holliday, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hathcock, Isham, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hathcock, John, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hathcock, Wm., in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Hathcock, Zachariah, in army, **13**. 519.  
 Hathcock, Zachariah, in army, **13**. 527.  
 Hats, act to allow Quakers to wear in court, **24**. 593-4.  
 manufacture of, **5**. xlii, 317.  
 Hatsock, Peter, in army, **15**. 725.  
 re-enlists, **15**. 749.  
 Hatson, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Hatten, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Hatten, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hatteras, **13**. 734<sub>n</sub>; **16**. 593.  
 petition from on new county, **16**. 75.  
 baptism at, **7**. 522.  
 Hatteras Banks, joined to Carteret Co., **23**. 809.  
 petition from, **22**. 939.  
 Hatteras Cape, **1**. 57; **4**. 639; **6**. 606, 609, 772; **7**. 785; **11**. 624; **13**. 364; **14**. 139; **15**. 326, 380; **18**. 497.  
 explorers off, **1**. 68.  
 Spanish wreck at, **4**. 1305.  
 Hatteras Indians(?), **22**. iv.  
 Hatteras Indians, admitted into the church, **6**. 563.  
 petition for relief, **2**. 171.  
 remains of, **6**. 995-996.  
 size, **3**. 153.  
 supplied with provisions, **2**. 129.  
 Hatteras Inlet, **23**. 809.  
 closed, **6**. 1027.  
 often closed, **5**. 316.  
 Hatteras Island, **7**. 156, 157.  
 distress on, **14**. 135.  
 Hatteras (Hatteress) Point, **6**. 635.  
 Hatton, John, has indentured servant, **1**. 402.  
 petitions, **1**. 402.  
 Hatton, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37.  
 Hatton, Robert, arrears of salary due to, **9**. 653.  
 payment to, **9**. 649.  
 salary as provost marshal, **22**. 259.  
 Hatton, Sally, security for, **22**. 606.  
 Hauck, Rev. Wm., forms classis, **8**. 757.  
 pastor of German Reformed Churches, **8**. 742.  
 visits N. C. churches, **8**. 737.  
 Haudrey, Thomas, merchant, **2**. 220.  
 Haufford, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 580, 590.  
 Haughton, —, law suit, **1**. 587.  
 Haughton, —, law suit, **2**. 112.  
 Haughton, Charles, resigns as major, **21**. 899.  
 Haughton, David, juror, **4**. 516.



- Haughton, Henry, asks for new road, **2**. 509-510.
- Haughton, Joseph, debts due by, **8**. 280-281.
- Haughton, Joshua, allowance to, **22**. 836.
- Haughton, Joshua, juror, **4**. 516.
- Haughton, Joshua, petition, **19**. 520, 525, 527.
- Haughton, Mary, raped, **2**. 442. tried for adultery, **2**. 443; 472.
- Haughton, Richard, juror, **4**. 516.
- Haughton, Ter., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Haughton, Thos., in assembly, **16**. 2, 3, 49, 127, 165, 167. petition, **19**. 520, 525, 527. to take deposition on lands, **17**. 666-667, 749.
- Haughton, Thomas, juror, **4**. 516.
- Haughton, Thos. H., a J. P., **11**. 653.
- Haughton, Wm., appears for wife, **2**. 472. juror, **2**. 399, 464, 466, 467, 704. petition, **2**. 353, 390-391. wife raped, **2**. 442.
- Haughton, Wm., juror, **4**. 516.
- Haughton, Wm., juror, **25**. 185.
- Haughton, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Haughton, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Haughton, Wm., Jr., juror, **4**. 516.
- Haul, Jno., in militia, **22**. 283.
- Haul, Ormerger, in militia, **22**. 282.
- Haulborn, David, in army, **13**. 525.
- Haulover, The, **2**. 698; **23**. 119.
- Haulsey. See Halsey.
- Haulsey, Wm., juror, **25**. 185.
- Haus, Marx, **8**. 762.
- Hausz, Marcus, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.
- Hauton, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 1043.
- Havanna, Cuba, **2**. 763; **6**. 785; **9**. 33, 321, 1145; **13**. 354; **14**. 623; **15**. 253; **17**. 179. captured, **6**. 838. conquest of considered, **6**. 699. fleet sails from, **14**. 781. Spanish expedition from plunders N. C., **4**. 1306. threatened invasion from, **4**. 272. trade with, **6**. 618; illegal trade with, **5**. xlv; **6**. 1021.
- Havannah, (N. Y.), signs association, **10**. 57.
- Haven, Harry, river named for, **1**. 122; ment'd, **1**. 133.
- Haven, James, clothing to for troops, **14**. 714.
- Haven River, named, **1**. 122, 126, 135.
- Haveth, (Havett), Wm., juror, **2**. 399, 433.
- Havigrooves, John, in army, **13**. 522.
- Havin, James, com. of mil. stores, **14**. 379.
- Havoid, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Havord, Thos., in militia, **22**. 344.
- Havre de Grace, France, **13**. 19, 23, 28; **20**. 738, 739; **22**. 107. tobacco trade, **18**. 630, 631.
- Havre Locks, **14**. 811.
- Haw, Henry Phillip, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Haw, Wm., in militia, **22**. 166.
- Haw Fields, **5**. 1205, 1212; **9**. 12; **15**. 408; **16**. 206; **17**. 661; **22**. 217, 1047. and regulators, **7**. 712, 814. Burrington's lands on bought by Strudwick, **15**. 212. petition from, **19**. 211, 341, 342. proposed grant to McCulloh at, **4**. 162, 163. requisition from, **8**. 715.
- Haw Fields Church, **5**. 1213, 1215, 1216, 1217, 1218.
- Haw old fields, **3**. 471. fertility, **3**. 194. lands taken up, **3**. 220; gotten by fraud, **3**. 518. sold to Strudwick, **6**. 578-580.
- Haw River, **4**. xl, 888, 889; **7**. 827; **8**. 500, 620, 621, 693, 712, 755; **9**. 12, 488, 490, 527; **13**. 276, 278; **14**. 620, 856; **15**. 431; **19**. 840, 852, 960, 970, 972, 975, 979, 993; **22**. 100, 123, 124, 141, 142, 148, 568, 879. act on passage of fish, **24**. 297-8, 460, 849-50. bill to prevent stopping of, **12**. 735; stopping of fish in, **13**. 890, 981, 985; **17**. 317, 327, 336, 385; to keep open, **18**. 133, 191, 204, 356, 359, 418, 430; on fish, **20**. 44, 87. British cross, **15**. 428; and Americans on, **17**. 1001, 1010. Butler on, **16**. 12. Germans on, **8**. 734, 737. Granville's line run to, **7**. 157. McCulloh's lands on, **5**. 622. Presbyterians on, **5**. 1193, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1217. regulators on, **7**. 792, 884; **8**. 260. request of inhabitants of to Orange





authorities about taxes, **7.** 699-700.  
 requisition from, **8.** 715.  
 Tories on, **15.** 778; **16.** viii, 559;  
**22.** 1047; and Br. on, **17.** 1000.  
 Tryon to regulators on, **7.** 801, 821.  
 Haw River Bridge, **24.** 745.  
 Haw (Hor) River Camp, **8.** 581, 668.  
 Haw River Fork, nom. for capital, **22.** 29.  
 Haw Tree Creek, **2.** 777, 785, 811.  
 Hawcatt, Edward, **20.** 431.  
 Hawell's Mill, **12.** 459.  
 Hawes. See Haws.  
 Hawes, Capt., **14.** 597.  
 Hawes, Ezekiel, pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Hawes, **3.** 36.  
 Hawfields. See Haw Fields.  
 Hawk. See Hawkes, Hawks.  
 Hawk, Dominicus, surgeon, **7.** 829.  
 Hawk, Sir Edward, at Privy Council, **11.** 213-215.  
 Hawk, sloop, **10.** 364.  
 Hawkeings, John, appraiser, **2.** 43.  
 Hawkes. See Hawk, Hawks.  
 Hawkes, John, **18.** 652.  
 Hawkes, John, **22.** 991.  
 Hawkes, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1196.  
   coms'r on building, **23.** 744; on school, **24.** 867.  
   elected maritime judge, **20.** 230, 244, 423, 430.  
   juror, **8.** 528.  
 Hawkes, Thos., bills to be burnt at house of, **8.** 373, 453, 454.  
   mace bearer, **8.** 105.  
 Hawkins, —, **14.** 468.  
 Hawkins, Mr., **14.** 126.  
 Hawkins, Mr., **14.** 854.  
 Hawkins, Mr., **17.** 141.  
 Hawkins, Mr., **20.** 630.  
 Hawkins, Mr., on com. of assem., **15.** 219.  
 Hawkins, Capt., reports on Br. cruelty, **16.** 417.  
 Hawkins, Maj., aide to Caswell, **15.** 426.  
 Hawkins, Benjamin, **14.** 379, 664, 665, 701; **15.** 67, 70, 450, 457, 563, 595; **17.** 27; **19.** 804; **20.** 605; **21.** 158, 436; **22.** 493, 533.  
   accounts of, **19.** 667; **20.** 216, 394.  
   acts in Boritz case, **19.** 711.  
   address on public printer, **19.** 654, 657, 662.  
   advances money to Young, **15.** 23.  
   agent for State, **14.** iv-v.  
   and matter of W. I. trade, **15.** 72.

and sale of public tobacco and answer, etc., **20.** 620-621, 626-627, 635, 639-641, 644-646, 660, 679, 698, 728.  
 and Speed impress vessel, **20.** 229, 231, 291.  
 Blount protests against Hopewell treaty, **18.** 491; to on Hopewell treaty, **17.** 578-580.  
 Board of war on salt, etc., **14.** 476, 477, 478-480, 495.  
 buys provisions of Parker, **18.** 401; tobacco, **22.** 597.  
 called to assem. to settle accounts, **17.** 638, 641, 704, 725, 726.  
 Caswell to on Bridgen, **18.** 643; on tobacco for cannon, **14.** 108-109.  
 commercial agent for N. C., **13.** 605-606.  
 coms'r on boundary, **24.** 866; of trade, **24.** 322; on school, **24.** 863; on navigation coms'r, **24.** 600; to sell granary, **24.** 626; to sign bills, **24.** 184.  
 consulted, **16.** 303.  
 controls salt, **15.** 641.  
 corn to be delivered, **14.** 414.  
 delivers tobacco, **22.** 994; to Borwitz, **14.** 457.  
 elected Indian coms'r and letters on same, **17.** 431, 473-475, 479, 485, 487, 489, 490, 493, 510, 516-518, 522, 536, 538, 566, 567, 568, 582-586.  
 extract from letter of on arms, **16.** 503-504.  
 holds public tobacco, **13.** 776.  
 in assembly, **12.** 655, 656, 686, 698, 704, 736, 773, 816, 822, 823, 830, 873, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 708, 709, 712, 717; **19.** 376, 379, 489, 490, 491, 494, 499, 504, 505, 507, 512, 514, 517, 520, 522, 526, 527, 528, 532, 533, 557, 573, 575, 577, 588, 594, 601, 603, 605, 606, 608, 613, 614, 616, 622, 624, 634, 639, 643, 646, 647, 650, 654, 657, 667, 670, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 690, 699.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 40, 47, 48.  
 in C. C., **15.** 533, 607, 608; **16.** 90, 95, 959; **17.** 856, 870, 872, 941, 970, 972, 975, 976, 977; **18.** 106, 114, 117, 334, 337, 340, 342; **19.** 57, 59, 136, 152, 245, 269, 876, 959; **20.** 13, 230, 244, 245, 629, 630, 637, 763, 764; **21.** 494, 495, 500.  
 instruction to as U. S. Senator, **21.** 902, 923, 953, 961, 962, 992, 1028-



1030, 1040-1041, 1044, 1048-1049, 1055-1056; on purchase of provisions, **13.** 889, 890, 931.  
 letter ment'd, **14.** 474, 483; **15.** 195; **17.** 22, 274; **19.** 458; **20.** 394, 419, 597; **21.** 153, 172-173, 186; considered and com. on accounts, **17.** 824, 826-827, 914-915, 916; and instructions, **22.** 910.  
 Likely to on tobacco, **20.** 605-606.  
 Martin to on new officers, peace, etc., **16.** 783; to on public affairs, **19.** 938; on trade and lands, **16.** 919-920; on trade and public affairs, **16.** 729-739.  
 misunderstanding with Ellis on arms, **14.** 810-811.  
 money to, **22.** 957.  
 nom. as agent to settle accounts with U. S., **21.** 150; as delegate in Cont. Cong., **13.** 585, 691; as delegate to Fed. Conv., **21.** 125; for U. S. Conv., **20.** 567; for C. of S., **19.** 465, 813.  
 on com. of assem., **13.** 540, 542, 543, 547, 576, 577, 586, 626, 627, 628, 635, 637, 639, 646, 679, 680, 691, 692, 699, 700, 732, 734.  
 opposes confiscation, **17.** 145.  
 pay to, **22.** 1016.  
 payment to, **15.** 552.  
 position,, **22.** 1025.  
 procures arms, **20.** 108.  
 reports on State of Union, etc., **20.** 241-243; on needs of S. C., **15.** 417.  
 resigns office, **20.** 436.  
 sec'y to Burke, **15.** 595.  
 ships tobacco on account of State, **13.** 979, 982.  
 summoned to assem. to report on transactions of Savage, **13.** 891-892.  
 thanked, **19.** 641, 642.  
 to barter pork for salt, **13.** 838, 841.  
 to borrow money and buy supplies, **14.** 204.  
 to Burke on bills, French fleet, etc., **15.** 374.  
 to Caswell on inportation of arms and European views, **15.** 337-339; on money for Indian treaty, etc., **17.** 514-515, 523-525; on Indian affairs, **18.** 544; on public affairs and answers, **20.** 676, 679, 680-681, 716-717, 735-6, 761, 775; to deliver salts to Person, **17.** 971, 974.  
 to Martin on location of federal

capital, **16.** 908-910; on Tenn. cession, Martinique debt and State debts, **22.** 794-5, 798; on mutiny, **16.** 852-855, 895; on peace and trade, **16.** 864-866; on Patterson, **16.** 835; on post route to South, **16.** 736-737; on seizure of Spicer's flag, **16.** 823-826; on treaty, trade, money, duties and lands, **16.** 882-889; on treaty and trade, **16.** 845, 861, 894-896, 900-906; on treaties and mutiny, **16.** 836-837.  
 to Nash on impressing wagons, **15.** 63-64; on provisions, Br. movements, etc., **14.** 863-4; on public affairs, **16.** 478-80, 942-943; on supplies, **14.** 839-840.  
 to pay specie to Armstrong, **17.** 640, 641, 724-725, 729.  
 to return to N. C., **20.** 733, 734.  
 to send troops to Wake C. H., **17.** 804, 887-888, 890.  
 treats with Chickasaws, **18.** 493-495; with Choctaws, **18.** 799-802.  
 trustee Univ., **25.** 22.  
 U. S. Senator, **21.** iv, 253, 282, 330, 333, 334, 614, 630, 666, 669, 672.  
 Hawkins, Dennis, building coms'r, **24.** 942.  
 in assem., **16.** 1; **19.** 233, 251, 280, 282, 334, 338, 341, 352, 354, 358, 359; **20.** 7, 39, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81-82, 83, 89, 102, 480, 500, 501, 506, 511, 519, 520, 536.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 36.  
 Hawkins, Rev. Elijah, sketch of, **8.** 793.  
 Hawkins, Eliz., gift to, **22.** 296.  
 Hawkins, Eliz., quit rents of, **22.** 260.  
 Hawkins, Eliz., witness, **4.** 443.  
 Hawkins, Epm., army rank, **16.** 1084.  
 Hawkins, Ephraim, pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Hawkins, George, **21.** 436.  
 Hawkins, Gideon, in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Hawkins, H. (?), in assembly, **13.** 990.  
 Hawkins, Henry, army pay, **17.** 216.  
 army rank, **16.** 1084.  
 Hawkins, J., Nash to on magazine, etc., **15.** 68.  
 Hawkins, Jam., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Hawkins, Jason, in assembly, **17.** 878, 879, 906.  
 Hawkins, John, a justice, **1.** 443, 566, 588-591.  
 attorney, **1.** 403-404.  
 buys, **1.** 609.  
 sells land, **1.** 399, 480; **2.** 483.  
 stock marks, **1.** 495.



- wife of has bastards, **2**. 264.  
Hawkins, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
Hawkins, John, attends Board of Trade, **4**. 437.  
Hawkins, John, coroner, **9**. 298.  
Hawkins, (Hawkes?), John, elected maritime judge, **20**. 230, 244, 423, 430.  
Hawkins, John, in militia, **22**. 307.  
Hawkins, John, in militia, **22**. 314.  
Hawkins, Jno., in militia, **22**. 367.  
Hawkins, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.  
Hawkins, John, land grant, **4**. 625, 894.  
Hawkins, Jno., lt. col., **20**. 273, 461.  
Hawkins, John, memorial, **19**. 588, 591, 655, 658.  
Hawkins, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982.  
Hawkins, John, private sec'y. to gov., **22**. 212.  
Hawkins, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 752.  
Hawkins, John, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
Hawkins, John, school trustee, **24**. 863.  
Hawkins, John, to be captain, **5**. 162.  
Hawkins, John, to Burke on sheriff's com's'n, **22**. 1046.  
Hawkins, John, to Sumner on case of men court martialled, **15**. 662-663; on troopers, **19**. 882-883.  
Hawkins, John, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
Hawkins, John, vestryman, **23**. 497.  
Hawkins, Joseph, in assembly, **13**. 785, 812, 824, 913, 915, 925, 937, 947, 966, 975, 980, 982, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **16**. 2, 3, 34, 43, 44, 49, 61, 127, 152, 156, 165; **17**. 716, 906, 943; **19**. 6, 8, 10, 15, 18, 20, 78, 87, 162, 168, 207, 211, 218, 234, 249, 251, 280, 334, 338, 341, 352, 354, 358, 359, 381, 383, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393, 394, 397.  
lt. col., **17**. 965, 968.  
nom. for major, **17**. 952, 954; and appd. lt. col., **17**. 858, 868; for com. of confiscated property, **16**. 148.  
on com. of assem., **13**. 740, 742, 790, 791, 794, 795, 831, 832, 834, 840, 866, 875, 916, 921, 924, 929, 958, 967, 968, 969; **16**. 21, 27, 34, 43, 44, 117, 128; **17**. 636, 644, 662, 677, 716, 717, 726, 727, 743, 755, 758, 905.  
sec'y to Gov., **17**. 1050.  
to Nash on movement of troops, etc., **15**. 487-8.  
Hawkins, Jos., in militia, **22**. 338.  
Hawkins, Joseph, sadler, **15**. 620.  
Hawkins, Joshua, certificate lost, **19**. 297.  
Hawkins, Leweston, army rank, **16**. 1079.  
Hawkins, Locton, army pay, **17**. 219.  
Hawkins, Lorton, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
Hawkins, Mary, hireling, **2**. 267.  
Hawkins, Matt., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
Hawkins, Philemon, **15**. 441, 461, 466; **18**. iii.  
a J. P., **22**. 481; **23**. 993.  
allowance to on Martin's account, **10**. 975.  
claims allowed, **8**. 468; **22**. 830; **9**. 125, 198, 203, 204, 219, 718; **10**. 571.  
comr. of trade, etc., **18**. 650, 658, 659, 660, 661, 681, 682.  
complains against J. P., **9**. 274; against justices of Bute, **9**. 70-1.  
counsellor, **17**. 143.  
fails to substantiate charges, **9**. 372.  
in assembly, **16**. 1, 2, 38, 49, 66, 96, 116, 121, 127, 130, 152, 156, 165, 166; **17**. 265, 266, 276, 283, 284, 287, 290, 297, 303, 304, 323, 364, 365, 366, 368, 424; **17**. 387, 394, 395, 406, 425; **18**. 229, 242, 248, 250, 266, 267, 284, 297, 298, 302, 311, 312, 314, 317, 344, 345, 346, 356, 357, 361, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 469, 470, 471, 808, 811; **19**. 13, 18, 24, 34, 35, 42, 69, 70, 74, 89, 101, 162, 168, 207, 211, 217, 234, 244, 248, 249, 251, 262, 280, 285, 287, 292, 324, 334, 338, 341, 352, 354, 358, 359, 381, 383, 386, 387, 389, 394, 489, 491, 494, 499, 510, 522, 523, 525, 528, 550, 557, 571, 577, 588, 601, 603, 605, 606, 613, 614, 616, 622, 624, 626, 643, 647, 648, 665, 670, 674, 676, 677, 684, 685, 688, 689; **20**. 4, 6, 7, 8, 16, 21, 33, 38, 55, 126, 127, 130, 134, 136, 143, 146, 147, 150, 155, 157, 165, 167, 168, 181, 182, 185, 195, 227, 229, 231, 239, 245, 246, 248, 250, 275, 287, 288, 310, 312, 313, 318, 330, 331, 333, 340, 356, 363, 417, 434; **21**. 194, 196, 198, 202, 207, 209, 222, 224, 230, 232, 234, 245, 263, 268, 294, 296, 301, 303, 308, 310, 432, 578, 584, 590, 597, 599.





- 609, 624, 634, 647, 650, 738, 797;  
on com. of assem., **13.** 740, 741,  
742, 769, 787, 790, 791, 793, 794,  
831, 832, 834, 840, 866, 875, 916,  
921, 924, 929, 935, 958, 967, 968,  
969; **16.** 5, 23, 32, 38, 49, 59, 60,  
61, 68, 101, 104, 114, 130, 144; **17.**  
268, 269, 276, 277, 278, 280, 284,  
288, 322, 340, 364, 637, 716, 717,  
721, 755, 812, 821, 829, 833, 840,  
895, 905, 914, 916, 923, 933; **18.** 13,  
28, 33, 38, 41, 74, 96, 104, 106, 161,  
166, 187, 230, 235, 237, 240, 258,  
262, 266, 306, 328, 336, 382, 383,  
412.  
in conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 43, 47, 48.  
in C. of State, **16.** 90, 95; **19.** 57,  
59, 188, 202, 312, 331, 540, 571.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 502, 523, 547,  
913, 915; on com. Prov. Cong., **10.**  
522, 925.  
in regulator campaign, **8.** 670; **19.**  
848; taken by regulators, **7.** 705.  
land grant to, **4.** 350.  
lieut. col., **10.** 205.  
Nash to on magazine, etc., **15.** 68.  
nom. for entry taker, **19.** 225, 362.  
on com. of assem., **12.** 554, 560, 563,  
583, 586, 588, 660, 665, 667, 668,  
687, 691, 695, 766, 768, 770, 772,  
777, 788, 790, 821, 824, 827, 828,  
834, 846, 847, 848, 851, 852; **13.**  
534, 536.  
ordered to raise King's standard,  
**10.** 441-443.  
petition for repeal of tax on free  
negroes, **6.** 982.  
recommended as J. P., **5.** 592.  
recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-2.  
school trustee, **13.** 809-810; **24.** 863.  
sells horse, **19.** 928.  
sergeant of assembly, **6.** 400, 401.  
Sumner to on impressment, **16.** 490.  
to Nash on land grant, **14.** 836.  
town coms'r, **24.** 293.  
vestryman, **23.** 497.  
Hawkins, Philemon, in militia, **22.**  
306.  
Hawkins, Philemon, in militia, **22.**  
308.  
Hawkins, Philn., in militia, **22.** 367.  
Hawkins, Philemon, in militia, **22.** 367.  
Hawkins, Philemon, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
Hawkins, Philemon, Jr., colonel, **10.**  
559; resigns as col., **10.** 584.  
coms'r on school, **13.** 809; **24.** 297,  
863; on town, **24.** 878.  
in assembly, **13.** 784, 786, 812, 813,  
824, 913, 915, 925, 937, 947, 966,  
975, 980, 982, 990 (?) 1000; **17.**  
715, 906, 931, 936.  
in C. of S., **17.** 810, 812, 858, 859,  
893, 895, 896, 900, 954; **21.** 778,  
787, 935, 945.  
nom. for C. C., **13.** 853, 945; **17.** 856,  
858, 941, 954.  
ordered to raise king's standard,  
**10.** 441-433.  
Hawkins, Pinketham, claims allowed,  
**8.** 468; **9.** 718, 757.  
Hawkins, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1080.  
Hawkins, Richd., in militia, **22.** 366.  
Hawkins, Ruth, petition, **20.** 138, 319.  
Hawkins, Samuel, petitions Burke for  
pardon and commendation, **16.**  
276-277.  
Hawkins, Saml., petitions, **19.** 932.  
Hawkins, Stephen, in militia, **22.** 275.  
Hawkins, Stephen, in militia, **22.** 338.  
Hawkins, Thos., arrested, **1.** 408.  
juror, **2.** 262.  
law suit, **1.** 424-425, 435.  
suit against estate of, **1.** 452, 453.  
Hawkins, Thos., gift to wife, **22.** 296.  
Hawkins, Thos., juror, **4.** 525.  
Hawkins, Thos., juror, **25.** 186.  
Hawkins, Thos., resigns as J. P., **20.**  
147, 333.  
Hawkins, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 994.  
Hawkins, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1078.  
Hawkins, Wm., in army, **15.** 724.  
re-enlists, **15.** 749.  
Hawkins, Wm., in Indian war, **10.** 754.  
Hawkins, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 635.  
Hawkins, Wm., to be made capt., **5.**  
162.  
Hawkins, Wyatt, in assembly, **17.** 265,  
266, 293, 297, 304, 354, 359, 365,  
366, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425;  
**18.** 20, 227, 229, 250, 284, 292, 298,  
302, 312, 317, 329, 344, 345, 346,  
351, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412,  
429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470,  
471; **20.** 125, 147, 157, 165, 179,  
181, 182, 191, 195, 211, 222, 223,  
227, 239, 240, 246, 248, 275, 285,  
287, 331, 344, 356, 360, 363, 417,  
434; **21.** 2, 4, 7, 15, 33, 36, 37, 44,  
47, 51, 52, 60, 61, 68, 74, 77, 84, 89,  
102, 103, 110, 112, 115, 121, 126,  
127, 130, 133, 160, 179, 190, 194,  
196, 199, 220, 222, 230, 232, 234,  
245, 263, 264, 269, 270, 271, 272,  
273, 274, 275, 284, 288, 289, 290,  
291, 294, 303, 305, 308, 310, 316,  
324, 330, 332, 335, 336, 337, 338.



- 339, 341, 345, 346, 360, 361, 362, 363, 367, 368, 369, 370, 372, 379, 383, 384, 387, 388, 389, 391, 392, 399, 400, 401, 402, 410, 411, 412, 417, 418, 432, 590, 599, 609, 634, 650, 738, 797, 872, 873, 876, 899, 913, 927, 930, 931, 933, 934, 937, 941, 950, 951, 952, 958, 965, 970, 980, 989, 990, 994, 995, 999, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1028, 1031, 1032, 1039, 1040, 1051.
- in conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 27, 30, 32, 33.
- in conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 46, 49.
- maj., **20**. 273, 461.
- nom. for C. of S., **18**. 179, 398; **21**. 386, 399, 703, 711.
- on com. of assem., **17**. 277, 278, 314; **18**. 8, 9, 31, 33, 38, 41, 74, 96, 106, 127, 187, 235, 237, 263, 268, 272, 282, 283, 287, 288, 289, 299, 300, 326, 330, 331, 332, 336, 349, 354, 396, 402, 403, 405, 406, 412, 413, 414, 433, 435, 473, 474, 475.
- resigns from C. of S. and from militia, **21**. 908, 1046.
- school trustee, **24**. 863.
- Hawkins Co., Tenn.**, **20**. 130, 268, 396, 401, 525, 572, 622, 646, 656, 679, 680, 689; **21**. 138, 144, 183, 267, 326, 358, 373, 386, 387, 396, 401, 429, 638, 699, 700, 710, 715; **22**. 678, 680, 695, 696, 715; **24**. 968; **25**. 3, 46.
- act for new station, **24**. 974-5; **25**. 63; for provision store in, **25**. 45; for town in, **25**. 49; to create, **24**. 830-2; to pardon Franklinites, **24**. 820, 915, 955; **25**. 10.
- bill for fort in, **20**. 569, 585-6, 593; **21**. 123, 128, 129, 173; for pardon of Franklin leaders, **20**. 169, 171, 223, 235, 273, 277, 284, 346, 409, 444-445, 459-460, 465, 503, 512, 553-4; **21**. 42, 43, 56, 64, 73, 72, 110, 114-115, 218, 221, 222, 230, 231-232, 239, 256, 285-286, 586, 588, 594, 598-599; **22**. 728-9; for provision store in, **21**. 376, 383; on suits, **20**. 577; to divide, **20**. 530; **21**. 59, 76, 103, 107, 212, 216, 235, 236, 239, 248, 253, 254, 258, 268, 301, 303, 320, 321, 342, 583, 587, 601, 606, 607, 610, 611, 618, 639, 652, 659, 670, 683.
- Caswell to officers of on Franklin State, **20**. 707-9, 712; on Franklin, **22**. 685-7, 688.
- certificates of Indian service good for taxes, **21**. 722.
- court held in, **22**. 671.
- members in assem., **20**. 119, 124, 302, 322, 324, 475; **21**. 2, 21, 110, 194.
- members in conv. 1788 and 89, **22**. 2, 7, 37, 43.
- militia fines remitted, **20**. 598, 599.
- murders in, **22**. 693.
- owes State, **21**. 1074.
- paid for Indian service, **21**. 184-185.
- time for sheriff to settle, **20**. 591, 595.
- Hawkins Court House**, act for town at, **25**. 49.
- bill for town at, **21**. 217, 223, 245, 261, 329, 582, 589, 617.
- Hawkins' Horse**, **22**. 539.
- Hawks**. Hawkes, Hawk.
- Hawks**, —, auditor, **21**. 289.
- Hawks**, —, mace bearer, **7**. 292.
- Hawks, Mr.**, **14**. 836; **15**. 9.
- furnishes list of rents of county clerks, **9**. 265.
- Hawks, Francis L.**, cited, **1**. xv, xvi, xxxiii.
- appointed to edit documents, **1**. vi; history of N. C. quoted, **1**. 18-19; on appearance of Quakers, **1**. xix-xx; on Cary and Tuscarora war, **1**. xxix; on Culpeper Rebellion, **1**. xxii; reprints from, **1**. 36-39, 43-46, 825-827.
- Hawks, John**, **8**. 75.
- Hawks, John**, **21**. 686.
- administrator, **24**. 697.
- allowance to, **13**. 912; **19**. 108.
- balance due to, **16**. 119.
- Caswell to on council meeting, **17**. 482; on Fed. Conv., **20**. 634.
- clerk of council, **9**. 370, 380, 425, 711, 712, 715, 718, 722, 724, 834, 839, 841, 844, 857, 858, 859, 864, 865, 867, 869, 872, 873; and quarrel over same, **9**. 613-618; of pleas, **8**. 254.
- collector of Beaufort, **7**. 535.
- coms'r on accts., **24**. 484; on building, **24**. 522, 699; on depreciation, **24**. 420; on school, **24**. 754.
- dist. auditor, **24**. 373, 387, 423.
- estimates cost of palace, **7**. 542-543.
- holds books and accounts of Palace, **8**. 472, 474.
- in C. of S., **19**. 465, 466, 468, 809, 813, 815; **20**. 49.



- nominated for comptroller, **7.** 499;  
 for C. of State, **17.** 310, 335; **18.**  
 114, 117, 340, 342.  
 pays bills for Tryon, **22.** 495-6, 498-  
 500; expenses of Craven regt., **22.**  
 427.  
 receives money for disbursement,  
**22.** 440.  
 recommended for comptroller of  
 Beaufort, **7.** 548.  
 reports on finances of the Palace, **8.**  
 626.  
 superintends palace, **7.** 431.  
 to be trustee of Newbern jail, **7.**  
 564, 593.  
 to hire house for recruiting service,  
**8.** 626.  
 to Johnston resigning as judge, **21.**  
 516.  
 Hawksworth, Wm., **4.** 60.  
 Hawley, Caleb, army pay, **17.** 220.  
 deserter, **14.** 182, 183.  
 Hawley, Edward, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 Hawley, Henry, gov. Barbadoes, **1.**  
 151, 157-8, 176-177.  
 on Barbadoes council, **1.** 157  
 on Barbadoes trade, **1.** 149-150.  
 Hawley, Lemuel, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 Hawley, Wm., army pay, **17.** 220.  
 army rank, **16.** 1079.  
 Hawlover Inlet, **6.** 607.  
 Hawnes, England, **6.** 21, 29, 541, 545,  
 546, 573.  
 Hawns, act to incorporate, **23.** 346;  
**25.** 240.  
 Hawns, county Bedford, **6.** 310.  
 Haws. See Hawes.  
 Haws, Maj., **12.** 523.  
 on court martial, **12.** 534.  
 Haws, Ezekial, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 Haws, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1084.  
 Haws, John, imported, **1.** 395.  
 Haws, Jno., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Haws, John, land grant to, **4.** 277.  
 Hawthorn, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1080.  
 Hawthorn, John, claims allowed, **6.**  
 213.  
 Hawthorn, Jno., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Hawtry (Harvey?) Neck, suit over,  
**1.** 419.  
 Hay. See Hayes. Hays.  
 Hay, Dr., Williamson to on condition  
 of hospital at Camden, **15.** 61-62.  
 Hay, Lt. Col., field officer, **12.** 533.  
 to parade, **12.** 518.  
 wounded at Stoney Point, **14.** 329.  
 Hay, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1078.  
 Hay, Charles, in militia, **22.** 339.  
 Hay, David, owes State, **21.** 1073.  
 Hay, J., payment to, **13.** 350.  
 Hay, James, petition against marriage  
 act, **9.** 623-624.  
 Hay, Jesse, act to alter name to  
 Spaight, **24.** 939.  
 bill to change name, **19.** 445, 762,  
 780; **20.** 155, 159, 179, 190, 191,  
 339, 357, 366, 377.  
 Hay (Hays), John, **17.** 166; **21.** 575; **22.**  
 624.  
 act to vest lands in, **24.** 469.  
 allowance to, **19.** 118.  
 and Smiths land law, **22.** 618-19, 620.  
 bill to vest lands in, **16.** 27, 29, 31,  
 34, 35, 44, 45, 50, 58, 59, 63, 87, 92;  
**17.** 696, 777, 780, 838, 861, 931, 964.  
 coms'r on school, **24.** 511; on town,  
**24.** 513.  
 in assembly, **17.** 146, 186, 265, 269,  
 279, 280, 281, 282, 285, 293, 296,  
 304, 313, 338, 343, 349, 351, 352,  
 354, 358, 359, 363, 364, 365, 366,  
 368, 380, 387, 391, 394, 395, 399,  
 400, 406, 410, 412, 421, 424; **18.**  
 23, 226, 228, 247, 250, 258, 311, 312,  
 317, 318, 336, 341, 344, 345, 346,  
 350, 360, 361, 376, 389, 399, 412,  
 429, 440, 443, 444, 445, 469, 470,  
 471, 477, 478, 483; **19.** 408, 422,  
 444, 459, 462, 718, 719, 732, 751,  
 753, 758, 761, 762, 770, 773, 776,  
 794, 795, 797, 801, 804, 805, 808,  
 812, 816, 821, 824, 827, 832, 835;  
**20.** 6, 7, 14, 16, 21, 31, 38; **21.**  
 209, 737, 738, 751, 763, 779, 783,  
 784, 788, 797, 799, 872, 874, 876,  
 882, 888, 890, 895, 897, 907, 913,  
 919, 927, 930, 931, 932, 937, 939,  
 940, 950, 958, 962, 963, 965, 970,  
 978, 996, 999, 1007, 1012, 1013, 1015,  
 1021, 1024, 1031, 1032, 1038, 1047,  
 1049, 1050, 1055, 1080.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 42, 43, 47, 48,  
 50.  
 nom. for C. of S., **19.** 188, 312; for  
 judge, **21.** 850, 1024.  
 on com. of assem., **17.** 276, 277, 278,  
 284, 290, 291, 303, 317, 358, 361,  
 374; **18.** 8, 28, 58, 74, 127, 235,  
 258, 282, 283, 290, 306, 348, 414,  
 415.  
 petition and bill in favor of, **19.** S.  
 9-10, 13, 15, 21, 22, 25, 30, 33, 34, 55.  
 protests, **18.** vii.  
 quoted, **18.** 534.  
 trustee Univ., **25.** 22.  
 Hay, John, asso. against regulators.





8. 273-4.  
 Hay, John, & Co., case of, **18**. 215.  
 Hay, John, Jr., petition to assembly on Dobbs's lands, **15**. 201-202.  
 Hay, Jos., act for land to, **24**. 629-30. land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Hay, Peter, bailed, **10**. 559. land to, **10**. 260. loyalist, **10**. 602.  
 Hay, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992. case of, **18**. 215, 481.  
 Hay, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Haycraft, Mark, army rank, **16**. 479.  
 Haycraft, Mark, army rank, **16**. 1076.  
 Haycraft, Mark, in army, **13**. 527.  
 Haydensen, James, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Hayes. See Hay, Hays.  
 Hayes, Dr., **15**. 275.  
 Hayes, Lieut., a prisoner, **14**. 817. petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Hayes, Henry, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hayes, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1078.  
 Hayes, Jacob, master of the Constant, **1**. 269, 289. ship master, **1**. 235.  
 Hayes, James, buys and sells C., **1**. 519.  
 Hayes, Jas., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Hayes, John, army pay, **17**. 221. army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hayes, Jos., in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Hayes, Nicholas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Hayes, Robert, army rank, **16**. 1079. in assem., **20**. 127, 132, 133, 229, 239, 240, 246, 285, 287, 288, 293, 314. nom. for col., **20**. 565, 568. rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608. reports on Summers' Company, **15**. 728-729.  
 Hayes, Robert, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Hayes, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hayes, Samuel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Hayes, Southy, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hayes, Theo., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hayes, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hayes, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hayes, Wm., **20**. 98. a J. P., **17**. 409. in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368. in conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 47, 48.  
 Hayes (Hays), Chowan Co. (Johnston's seat), **11**. 366, 453, 640, 711; **16**. 953, 970; **20**. 790, 791; **21**. 438, 462, 555, 567.  
 Haygood, John, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Haygood, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hayl. See Hail, Haile, Hale.  
 Hayl, Dan, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Hayler, John, petition on rent, **9**. 46-7.  
 Hayles, Chapman, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hayls, John, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Hayls, Martha, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Hayls, Wm., militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Hayman, Henny, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Hayman, Henry, land lapses, **2**. 452.  
 Hayman, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hayman's Island, **2**. 452.  
 Haymer, Roger, land grant to, **4**. 59.  
 Hayne, Fincher, presented for counterfeiting, **2**. 827.  
 Hayne (Haynes), Isaac, **22**. 607. case cited by Burke, **16**. 253. effort to recover property of, **16**. 640-641. executed, **16**. 274; **19**. 915.  
 Haynes. See Haines, Hains.  
 Haynes, —, payment to, **22**. 441.  
 Haynes, Col., escorts prisoners and money to, and leaves Phila., **22**. 969, 970.  
 Haynes, Dr., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Haynes, Alex., wounded, **19**. 988.  
 Haynes, Bythell, army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Haynes, Chris'r, army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Haynes, Eaton, a J. P., **23**. 995. clerk of ct., **13**. 363-364; of Northampton S. C., **10**. 140. coms'r on navigation, **24**. 600; on prisoners, **10**. 542. in Prov. Cong., **10**. 515, 523. money from, **21**. 1064; 1066. nom. for C. of S., **19**. 185, 188, 311, 312. owes state, **21**. 1068. to learn to make saltpeter, **10**. 537. to make arms, **10**. 354.  
 Haynes, Ed., witness, **7**. 739.  
 Haynes, Herbert, in assembly, **17**. 635, 705; **19**. 148, 168, 208, 215.  
 Haynes, Herbert, suspended, **17**. 965, 968.  
 Haynes, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1072.  
 Haynes, Jos., in Prov., Cong., **10**. 916; on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917.  
 Haynes, Joseph, sentenced for murder, **3**. 427-428.  
 Haynes, Margaret, land grant to, **4**. 641.  
 Haynes, Mary, marries Waddell, **5**. xxiv; **9**. xlv.



- Haynes (Hayns), Capt. Roger, **9**. xliv. a J. P., **3**. 418.  
 daughter marries Waddell, **5**. xxiv. land grant to, **4**. 59; **6**. 766.  
 Haynes, Sam'l, rum of impressed, **19**. 668.  
 Haynes, Thos., on S. C. of Halifax, **9**. 1101.  
 Haynes, W., Baptist minister, **5**. 1192.  
 Haynes, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1071.  
 Haynes's, camp at, **8**. 672.  
 Hayns, Thos., in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Haynsworth, Richd., quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
 Hays. See Hay, Hayes.  
 Hays, Mr., **16**. 947.  
 Hays, Ensign, **12**. 517.  
   in command, **12**. 519.  
   on court martial, **12**. 502.  
   on guard, **12**. 503, 539.  
 Hays, Lieut., rank, **16**. 664, 666.  
   supplies to, **16**. 241.  
 Hays, Abraham, exempted, **9**. 495.  
 Hays, Abraham, in army, **13**. 516.  
 Hays, Alexander, army pay, **7**. 220.  
 Hays, Alice, holds negro, **16**. 984.  
 Hays, David, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hays, David, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Hays, Edmund, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hays, Geo., in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Hays, Hugh, school trustee, **24**. 876.  
 Hays, Isaac, in army, **13**. 525.  
 Hays, J., in assem., **19**. 9.  
 Hays, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hays, James, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Hays, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Hays, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Hays, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1078.  
 Hays, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hays, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hays, John, arrested, **18**. 873, 964, 965, 966.  
 Hays, John, land grant to, **4**. 618, 631.  
 Hays, John McNamara, and treatment of Amer. prisoners, **17**. 627.  
 Hays, Jonathan, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hays, Jos., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Hays, Joseph, petition against Marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Hays, Nathaniel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Hays, Patrick, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85; for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
 Hays, Peter, feeds wagoners, **10**. 854, 857.  
 Hays, Price, forfeits bond, **20**. 335.  
 Hays, Richard, exempted from taxes, **13**. 833, 923, 926.  
 Hays, Robert, and army frauß, **18**. 375.  
   army record, **13**. 476.  
   Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
   colonel, **22**. 262, 270, 276, 442, 462.  
   enlists troops, **11**. 557.  
   nom. for colonel, **21**. 123, 127.  
   officer, **18**. 486.  
   petition, **21**. 301, 355, 424, 723.  
   school trustee, **24**. 751.  
 Hays, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 352, 1247.  
 Hays, Robert, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Hays, Robert, recommended for ensign, **11**. 574.  
 Hays, Sampson, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 192, 217, 222.  
 Hays, Theophilus, in army, **13**. 522.  
 Hays, Thos., army rank, **15**. 730; **16**. 1076.  
 Hays, Thomas, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Hays, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hays, Wm., juror, **4**. 517.  
 Hays, Wm., petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
 Hayse, John, allowance to, **10**. 998.  
 Haysey, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Hayti, trade with, **13**. 57-58.  
 Hayward. See Haywood, Heyward.  
 Hayward, Capt., on desertions, **7**. 630.  
 Hayward, James, army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Hayward, John, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Hayward, Thos., a delegate from S. C., **10**. 801, 804.  
   debates in C. C., **11**. 385.  
 Hayward, Capt. Thomas, allowed to raise seamen, **8**. 549-550.  
   commands sloop Martin, **7**. 795.  
 Haywood. See Hayward, Heyward.  
 Haywood, Mr., **20**. 726, 729.  
 Haywood, Mr., brigade major, **12**. 535.  
 Haywood, Mr., in assem., **18**. 817.  
 Haywood, Mr., in assem., **19**. 762.  
 Haywood, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Haywood, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Haywood, Egbert, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
   accounts as tobacco inspector, **21**. 97.  
   coms'r on boundary, **23**. 966; on building, **23**. 927.  
   correspondence with Johnston on



- tobacco, **21.** 521, 525, 541, 559, 560, 566, 567.  
 delivers tobacco, **22.** 809.  
 in assembly, **12.** 265, 368, 380, 399, 405, 655, 656, 736, 818, 873, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721; **19.** 372, 374, 377, 379.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 8, 26, 28, 31, 32.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 958.  
 major, **10.** 205.  
 nom. for tobacco buyer, **18.** 200-201, 429, 450, 459.  
 on com. of assembly, **12.** 301, 658; **13.** 717.  
 on S. C. of Halifax, **9.** 1101.  
 owes state, **21.** 1071.  
 report as tobacco com's'r, **21.** 912, 916.  
 tax collector, **19.** 706.  
 to buy tobacco, **20.** 281, 289, 453, 472.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 tobacco com's'r, **21.** 510.  
 tobacco sales of, etc., **21.** 723, 724.  
**Haywood, J., 21.** 192.  
**Haywood, James,** petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
**Haywood (Hayward, Heywood), John,** a J. P., **4.** 813, 966.  
 agent of Corbin, and charges against, **6.** 294.  
 body dug up by mob, **5.** lvii; **8.** ix.  
 com's'r on building, **23.** 255; on fortifications, **23.** 293.  
 exorbitant fees as entry taker, **5.** 1089, 1090, 1091.  
 in assembly, **4.** 815, 819, 822, 823, 828, 830, 840, 855, 864, 903, 905, 906, 914, 979, 980, 981, 984, 993, 994, 997, 1000, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1008, 1011, 1016, 1018, 1023, 1053, 1056, 1059, 1065, 1066, 1069, 1071, 1176, 1178, 1323, 1325, 1338, 1343; **5.** 45, 61, 65, 66, 72, 875.  
 land grant to, **4.** 703.  
 on com. of assembly, **4.** 816, 817, 864, 900, 975, 988, 1002, 1012, 1013, 1052, 1318, 1331, 1340; **5.** 39, 54, 55.  
 on com. to examine and compare revision, **4.** 1000, 1011.  
 report on reg't. of, **5.** 162; **22.** 313.  
 suit against nolli-prosequed, **5.** 33.  
 treasurer, **5.** 982.  
**Haywood, John,** asst. clerk of House of Com., **13.** 578, 631, 786; **16.** 3, 301, 610, 612; **17.** 267, 635, 714, 795, 879; **19.** 490, 719, 789; **20.** 122; and allowances to, **18.** 229; **19.** 235, 382, 385, 386, 388, 389, 390, 392, 394, 397, 398, 399; **21.** 4, 38, 196, 353, 433, 874, 905, 1046, 1047.  
 asst. sec'y Senate, **12.** 3, 549; **13.** 736.  
 clerk House of Com., **14.** 613; **15.** 206, 207, 208; **17.** 78.  
 clerk Senate, **15.** 534; **18.** 3, 224; **19.** 2, 128, 130, 232, 401, 488; **20.** 3, 117; **22.** 654, 728, 729, 994, 1008; **24.** 648, 649, 709.  
 journals of quoted, **13.** 910, 912.  
 money paid with hands of, **13.** 910.  
**Haywood, John (Judge),** defends regulators, **7.** xiv.  
 history of Tenn. cited, **10.** 883; on emigration from regulation troubles, **7.** xxxii-xxxiii; **8.** 652-654; on official extortion, **7.** xx.  
 judge for Tenn., **18.** viii.  
 nom. for solic. gen., **21.** 850, 854, 858, 860, 1024, 1036, 1044.  
 to Caswell on courts and troubles in western country and answer, **18.** 663-665.  
**Haywood, John, (Treasurer),** act to make him treasurer, **23.** 378-380.  
 allowance to, **19.** 368, 371; **20.** 292, 293; **21.** 412, 413, 415, 435, 718, 1059.  
 and State tobacco, **20.** 136, 217, 250, 267, 274, 318, 452, 453, 456, 457.  
 com. to settle accounts of, **16.** 164, 171, 172, 176; **19.** 123-124.  
 com's'r to buy tobacco, **21.** 135.  
 delivers public tobacco, **20.** 699.  
 extra salary to, **21.** 180, 182, 192.  
 instruction to as treas. on payment of assem. **20.** 163.  
 payments to as sec'y Board of War, **12.** 611; for Board of War, **17.** 739.  
 report as treasurer, **20.** 286, 462, 467; **21.** 164-166, 188, 192, 261, 266, 379-382, 413, 414, 423, 679-680, 883, 887, 890, 892, 915, 923; of comptroller on accts. of as treasurer, **21.** 869-870, 1059-1079; on customs receipts, **20.** 258.  
 representation of, **20.** 273, 277, 462, 463; report on representation of, **21.** 119.  
 resolution on accounts, **21.** 868.  
 sec'y Board of War, **17.** 657, 660.  
 to Caswell on State tobacco, and answer, **18.** 567, 568, 576, 577, 579.





- 580, 585, 586, 603, 624, 623, 637, 678, 723, 751; **20.** 650, 680, 687, 688.
- treasurer, **18.** v, 174, 181, 224, 397, 413, 444, 446; **20.** 207, 225, 388, 416, 518, 538; **21.** 64, 91, 251, 273, 278, 611, 627, 628, 749, 772, 777, 927, 934.
- treasury affairs, **20.** 548-549.
- Haywood, John, town coms'r, **24.** 740.
- Haywood, John, Jr., allowance to, **19.** 137, 138, 139, 231, 247, 249.
- clerk H. C., **22.** 994.
- judge, **20.** 100, 103.
- nom. as judge, **17.** 413, 415.
- resolves in favor of, **17.** 870, 970, 972.
- Haywood, John, Sr., nom. as tobacco coms'r, **17.** 413, 416.
- tobacco coms'r, **20.** 100, 103.
- trustee Univ., **25.** 22.
- Haywood, Robert, debts due by, **8.** 280-281.
- Haywood, Sherwood, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- allowance to, **19.** 201, 329, 331.
- asst. clerk of senate, **17.** 635, 795.
- coms'r on boundary, **23.** 968; on building, **25.** 483.
- clerk S. S., **18.** 3, 224; **19.** 2, 130, 401; **20.** 3, 303, 477; **21.** 728, 731, 869; **22.** 54, 1005; **24.** 951.
- debts due by, **8.** 278-279.
- lieut. col., **10.** 205.
- secures land for Ward, **5.** 1093.
- Haywood (Hayword), Thos., communicates instructions from coms'rs of admiralty on cruiser for N. C., **7.** 784, 785.
- communications on deserting of seamen, **7.** 534-535.
- Haywood (Hayword), Wm., a J. P., **6.** 340; **23.** 993.
- attends council of State, **11.** 537.
- building coms'r, **25.** 483.
- Caswell to on movements of British, **11.** 584.
- chairman com. of whole, **8.** 306; **9.** 456, 476, 875, 876.
- colonel, **9.** 298; **10.** 205.
- declines to act on Council of State, **12.** 783, 786, 841, 842, 851.
- elected to Council of State, **12.** 25, 27, 562, 569, 570, 667, 670, 676, 682; **13.** 402.
- exorbitant fees as surveyor, **5.** 1093.
- fit for Cont. Cong., **10.** xxxv.
- in assembly, **6.** 367, 393, 463, 466, 470, 481, 482, 487, 502, 508, 514, 662, 663, 673, 801, 821; **7.** 304, 310, 322, 342, 343, 365, 380, 381, 398, 557, 559, 580, 582, 586, 896, 907, 917, 933, 950, 959, 973; **8.** 106, 107, 314, 323, 326, 350, 370, 398, 399, 422, 444, 447, 455; **9.** 154, 157, 158, 170, 171, 172, 173, 178, 223, 410, 448, 457, 462, 522, 550, 587, 720, 734, 741, 762, 764, 874, 898, 902, 903, 930, 952, 1205; **13.** 784, 785, 812, 813, 824, 913, 925, 966, 975, 980, 982, 1000.
- in council of State, **10.** 1013; **22.** 906, 909, 910, 914, 917, 922, 926, 929, 931, 932, 947; **11.** 363, 364, 379, 380, 457; **23.** 986.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 501, 523, 914, 915.
- on claims com., **22.** 840, 847, 855.
- on com. of assembly, **6.** 486, 805, 817; **7.** 297, 345, 553, 570, 571, 897, 936; **8.** 288, 308, 317; **9.** 838, 884; **13.** 741, 742, 793, 795, 800, 804, 806, 915, 928, 929.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** xxiii, 504, 515, 917, 918, 919, 922, 923, 948, 951.
- on S. C. of Halifax Dist. **10.** 215.
- recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-2.
- summoned to the Council, **11.** 683.
- to sign bills of credit, **10.** 534, 574.
- Tryon to on spirit opposed to enlistments in Edgecombe, **8.** 702.
- warrant to, **8.** 706-707.
- Haywood, Wm., in assem., **19.** 380.
- Haywood Co., Baptists in, **5.** 1192.
- formed, **5.** 1190.
- Haywood Co., Tenn., **22.** 120.
- Haywood's church, **5.** 1181.
- Hazard, Col., letter of quoted, **11.** 433.
- Hazard, Ebenezer, memorial of to assem. on post office laws, etc., **13.** 395-396; for certain laws, **12.** 672.
- Hazard, Roger, complaint dismissed, **2.** 511.
- dismissed, **2.** 512.
- tried, **2.** 443.
- Hazard, Sarah, complaint dismissed, **2.** 512.
- Hazard, The, takes stamps back to England, **7.** 436.
- Hazel. See Hasel, Hasell, Hassell.
- Hazel, Rev. Mr., rector of St. Thomas, **3.** 391, 529.
- Hazell, Edward, in militia, **17.** 1059.
- Hazell, James, arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.



- Hazell, James, land grant to, **4.** 711-712, 762.
- Hazen, Col., pres. of court martial, **12.** 534.  
regiment of ment'd, **15.** 95.
- Hazen, Moses, credits of, **16.** 355.
- Hazen's Corps, payment to, **16.** 354.
- Hazen's Regiment, **15.** 669; **17.** 570; **19.** 889.
- Hazewood, Griffin, horseman, **15.** 509.
- Hazewood, Wm., horseman, **15.** 509.
- Hazle, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1073.
- Hazlewood (Haselwood), Mr., **8.** 172, 182.
- Hazzlewig, James, takes oath, **22.** 175.
- Head, Geo., takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Head, Isaac, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97-98.
- Head, James, exempted from taxation, **13.** 834.
- Head, John, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.
- Head, Richd., quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Head, Richd., takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Head, Robert, exempted, **6.** 818.
- Head, Thomas, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.
- Head, Thos., petitions, **19.** 934.  
petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.
- Head, Thos., takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Head, Wm., ask relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97-98.
- Head, of negro exposed, **7.** 686.
- Head Warrior, The, treats with Franklin State, **22.** 649.
- Headings, act to inspect, **23.** 432, 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24.** 580-6, 658-61; **25.** 313-19, 378-87, 499-500.  
bill for inspection of, **5.** 505, 508, 510, 512, 513, 519, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550, 551, 558, 898, 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1079; to continue inspection act, **6.** 844, 847, 863, 866, 879, 880, 883, 884, 901, 902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954.
- Headly, —, **11.** 323.
- Headpath, Ozinben, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- Headrick, Peter, pensioner, **22.** 70.
- Headright, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1082.
- Headwright, John, army pay, **17.** 216.
- Heady, Daniel, and Son, payment to, **22.** 457.
- Heal, Elisha, army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Heals, Zachariah, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Health, act on, **23.** 651-4.  
See also Diseases, Quarantine.
- Healy, Wm., asks exemption, **4.** 497.
- Heank, (parole), **8.** 606.
- Heans, James, army pay, **17.** 217.
- Hear, Mr., **2.** 273.
- Hear, Chas., in militia, **22.** 412.
- Hear, Charles, land grant to, **4.** 962, 1242.
- Hear, Lake, army pay, **17.** 218.
- Hear, Micajah, in militia, **17.** 1058.
- Hear, Nathaniel, **9.** 1233.
- Hearn, Armwell, **11.** 753.
- Hearn, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Hearn, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Hearn, John, army pay, **17.** 221.
- Hearn, Michael, petition, **19.** 618, 622, 647, 648, 651.  
town coms'r, **24.** 740.
- Hearndon, Benj., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Hearndon, James, indicted as regulator, **8.** 532.
- Hearne, Ebenezer, pensioner, **22.** 70.
- Hearney, Thos., commissioner of Indian trade, **3.** 414.
- Hearn's Bridge, Br. move to, **22.** 593.
- Hearny, Thos., a J. P., **4.** 813.
- Hearon (Heron), Capt., **15.** 639; **17.** 139.  
roster of Co., **16.** 1006, 1033, 1045, 1067, 1079, 1092, 1116, 1147, 1159, 1172.
- Hearon (Heron?), Capt., **22.** 592.
- Hearon, Jas., gun impressed, **22.** 414.
- Hearson, Capt., **17.** 143.
- Hearst, Samuel, imports persons, **1.** 494.
- Heart. See Hart, Heartt.
- Heart, Barnum, petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.
- Heart, David, commends Jones, **8.** 23.
- Heart, Wm., petitions for Tyson, **6.** 580-581.
- Heart of Oak, a privateer, **10.** 637.
- Heart of Oak, sloop, **13.** 354, 355.  
arrives, **11.** 759.  
brings in goods, **22.** 744.
- Heartgrave, Francis, co. coms'r, **24.** 178.
- Heartt. See Hart, Heart.



- Heartt, John, town coms'r, **25**. 248.  
 Heat, Nathaniel, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Heat, in Newbern, **7**. 154.  
 Heath, Mr., **5**. 747.  
 Heath, Col., position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
 Heath, Gen., **11**. 383; **14**. 331.  
   captures prisoners in R. I., **13**. 263.  
   location, **14**. 563.  
 Heath, Benoin, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Heath, Henry, in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Heath, James, house of, **2**. 802.  
 Heath, James, house of, **2**. 802.  
 Heath, Jno., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Heath, Jno., juror, **4**. 520.  
 Heath, John, land grant to, **4**. 1244.  
 Heath, Matthew, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Heath, Nehemiah, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Heath, Robt., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Heath, Robert, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Heath, Sir Robert, allowed to take  
   goods to Carolina, **1**. 10.  
   attorney general of England, **1**. 5.  
   charter to, **1**. 5-13, 52-53, 519; re-  
   voked, **1**. 42-43.  
   Duke of Norfolk claims C. under  
   charter to, **1**. 34-35-36.  
   interpretation of courts to favor, **1**.  
   13.  
   military powers, **1**. 10.  
   powers, **1**. 8-12; over rebellion, **1**.  
   11; to confer special favors, **1**. 11;  
   to make laws, **1**. 8-9.  
   right to import goods into England,  
   **1**. 12.  
   to lead out colony, **1**. 6.  
   to make payment for Carolina, **1**. 7.  
 Heath, Thos., assault on, **2**. 557, 585.  
 Heath, Thos., court martialled, **22**.  
   956.  
 Heath, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1061.  
 Heath, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Heath, W., signs address of officers to  
   Washington and his answer, **16**.  
   828-832.  
 Heath, Wm., advertises for horse, **12**.  
   473.  
   allowance to for horse, **10**. 575.  
   army rank, **16**. 1084.  
   brought before Prov. Cong., **10**.  
   954.  
   case of referred to com. of inquiry,  
   **10**. 974, 977.  
   committed for Toryism, **10**. 955.  
   to be allowed to return to Wilming-  
   ton, **22**. 908.  
 Heath, Wm., pay to, **22**. 495.  
 Heathcoat, Col., Urmston sends bill  
   of exchange to, **2**. 417.  
 Heathcock, Aaron, army rank, **16**.  
   1080.  
 Heathcock, James, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Heathcote, Caleb, to Lord Townsend  
   on the French and the Indian  
   wars, **2**. 190-191.  
 Heathen, admitted to C., **1**. 203.  
   danger of increase in, **1**. 572.  
   Moravian society for propagating  
   gospel among, **5**. 1156.  
   number, **4**. 604.  
 Heatherson, John, pay to, **22**. 485, 488.  
 Heath's Plantations, **2**. 802.  
 Heaton, Amos., act for land to, **24**.  
   629-30.  
   land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Heaton, Henry, land grant asked, **4**.  
   1045; grant to, **4**. 703, 759.  
 Heaton's Lick, **25**. 32.  
 Heave Away Boys Shoal, **25**. 194.  
 Heays, John, land grant to, **4**. 636.  
 Hebburn, Lieut., dead, **15**. 757.  
 Hebrew Language, **8**. 487; **25**. 519d.  
 Hebrew Psalter, **2**. 584.  
 Hebron, Va., **5**. 1201.  
 Hebron Lutheran church, **8**. 776.  
 Heck, Samuel, a J. P., **9**. 61.  
 Heckerman, Systema S. S. Theologica,  
   **2**. 584.  
 Heckey, Henry, petition on separation,  
   **22**. 705-12.  
 Hecklefield, Elizabeth, witness, **2**. 98.  
 Hecklefield (Hacklefield, Heckenfele),  
   Capt. John, **23**. 73.  
   administrator, **1**. 551, 625.  
   assembly meets at house of, **1**. iii,  
   697.  
   council held at house of, **1**. 855-857;  
   **2**. 69-73, 123-125, 129-130, 139-142,  
   146-147, 296-297.  
   court at house of, **1**. 566-568, 583-  
   596; **2**. 3, 98.  
   female servant of, **1**. 576.  
   general court at house of, **2**. 148-  
   150.  
   gives power of attorney, **1**. 583.  
   law suit, **1**. 576, 593.  
   petition of servant against, **1**. 579.  
   proves account, **1**. 623.  
   to make rent roll, **2**. 35.  
   vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.  
 Heckwaelder, Christian, asks relief  
   from oath, **5**. 1153-1154.  
 Heddleburgh, Christopher, land grant  
   to, **4**. 222.  
 Heddy, Elisha, ensign, **10**. 937.  
 Hedford, Wm., in militia, **22**. 453.





- Hedgebeth, Carter, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
 Hedgecock Creek, **10**. 125.  
 Hedgeman. Hedgman.  
 Hedgeman, George, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hedgeman, Lewis, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hedgepeth. See Hedgpeth, Hedsbeth.  
 Hedgepeth, Abraham. pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hedgepeth, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hedgepeth, Wm., army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hedges, Sir Charles, appoints admiralty officers, **1**. 491.  
 letter on quo warranto matter ment'd, **1**. 641.  
 on C. affairs, **1**. 634.  
 Hedges, act against putting in rivers, **23**. 909-10.  
 Hedgman. See Hedgeman.  
 Hedgman, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hedgman, Nath., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Hedgpeth. See Hedgepeth, Hedsbeth.  
 Hedgpeth, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hedgpeth, Carter, in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Hedgpeth, Giles, in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Hedgpeth, John, in militia, **22**. 495.  
 Hedgpeth, Osborn, in militia, **22**. 366, 376.  
 Hedgpeth, —, killed, **14**. 667, 782.  
 Hedreck, Andrew, **8**. 753.  
 Hedrick, Francis, fined, **22**. 512, 513.  
 Hedrick, M. L., pastor of German Reformed churches, **8**. 742.  
 Hedrick, Peter, lieut., **10**. 320.  
 Hedrick, Philip, forms classis, **8**. 757.  
 Hedrick family, **8**. 741, 742.  
 Hedsbeth. See Hedgepeth, Hedgpeth.  
 Hedsbeth, Giles, juror, **22**. 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
 Hedsbeth, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hedsbeth, Marmaduke, army rank, **16**. 1072.  
 Hedsbeth, Marmaduke, in army, **15**. 721.  
 Hedsbeth, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hees, Wm., resurvey to, **6**. 764.  
 Hefflen, Charles, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Hefflen, James, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Hefflen, John, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Hefflen, Wm., in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Heger, Geo., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Heger, Wm., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Heggins, Mich., land grant to, **4**. 336.  
 Hegler family, **8**. 745.  
 Heidelberg's Ferry, quit rents paid at, **25**. 218.  
 Heidelberg Catechism, **8**. 731.  
 Heidelberg (Heidleburgh), Christian, a J. P., **4**. 46.  
 assault on, **2**. 590, 594.  
 tried for swearing, **2**. 443.  
 Heidelberg, Jno., in militia, **22**. 339.  
 Heigh. See Heith, Hiegh, High.  
 Heigh, Jas., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Heigh (Heighe), Samuel, sheriff, **4**. 681, 1182.  
 See also Heith.  
 Heighe, Capt., in militia, **22**. 313.  
 Heilman family, **8**. 747.  
 Heimberg, F., army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Heimbürg, Federick, army record, **13**. 475.  
 Heinsius (Henry), Daniel, Exertationes Sacrae, etc., **2**. 583.  
 Heirn, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Heith. See Heigh, Heighe, High.  
 Heith, Eborn, in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Heith, (Heighe) Samuel, dead, **22**. 345, 350.  
 See also Heigh, Hiegh, High.  
 Helderman, Nich., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Helfenstein, —, a patriot, **8**. 733.  
 Helier, Anne, **17**. 43.  
 claims land, **19**. 505.  
 Hell of a Hole, Urnston's characterization of N. C., **2**. 417.  
 Heller, Rev. C. B., pastor of German Reformed church, **8**. 745.  
 Heller, Richard, land grant to **4**. 56, 59, 218, 628.  
 Helley, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 1248.  
 Hellgate, N. Y., batteries to be erected near, **10**. 431.  
 Hellier, Richard, land grant asked for, **4**. 596.  
 Hellstedt, Chas., to Martin on appt. as consul, **17**. 600-1.  
 Helm, John, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Helmes, George, land grant to, **4**. 965.  
 Helms, Jonathan, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Helms, Tilmon, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Helms, Youn, regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Helmstaedt, Brunswick, **8**. 765, 766.  
 Helmstaedt Catechism, description of **8**. 765.  
 Helmstaedt Mission Society, **8**. 772.  
 sends missionary to N. C., **8**. 765.



766.  
Helmstaedt Reports, cited, **8.** 767, 772.  
Helmuth, Rev. Mr., **8.** 777.  
Heltzheimer, Mr., **15.** 694.  
Hember, Thos., payments by estate of, **5.** 972.  
Hembree, Abraham, pensioner, **22.** 68.  
Hembree, David, in militia, **22.** 365.  
Hembree, Jas., in militia, **22.** 365.  
Hembro, Farmer, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
Hembry, Jas., in militia, **22.** 376.  
Hemp., **3.** 338.  
    act to inspect **23.** 639-49, 741-4, 768-9, 790-801; to put in rated list, **25.** 205-206; to encourage cultivation of, **23.** 613-4, 649.  
    bill for inspection of, **7.** 560, 562, 564, 587, 593, 595, 598, 623, 900, 904, 907, 921, 944, 947, 951, 959, 970, 977; to encourage raising of, **6.** 856, 863, 922, 934, 942, 1096, 1101, 1108, 1111, 1144, 1159, 1160, 1169, 1181, 1183, 1186, 1293; to repeal act on, **7.** 598, 601, 603, 607, 632, 636, 637, 640.  
    bounty on, **6.** 1237; on export of needed, **6.** 1090, 1154; in S. C., **8.** 559.  
    Collins to Hamilton on, **22.** 802.  
    culture should be encouraged, **6.** 839; **9.** 911; in S. C., **11.** 225.  
    exported from Cape Fear, **6.** 1030; should be encouraged, **6.** 449, 473, 477.  
    made a rated commodity, **4.** 292-3.  
    petition for inspection of in Hillsboro, **8.** 80a.  
    premium on, **5.** xlii; considered, **6.** 1219, 1261.  
    report on, **4.** 6.  
    to be cultivated, **4.** 156.  
    to be received for taxes, **23.** 782; for quit rents, **4.** 205.  
Hemp Notes, issued, **23.** 742-3.  
Hemphill, James, to bring suit, **10.** 310.  
Hemphill, Thos., holds mare and colt, **12.** 764.  
Hempstead, Joshua, commands the Pa. Farmer, and to cruise, **10.** 875, 878.  
    to Caswell recommending Turner, **11.** 506.  
Hemton. See Hampton.  
Hemton, And., in militia, **22.** 251.  
Henbey. See Henby, Hendby.  
Henbey, Judey, buys land, **1.** 523.  
Henby, Jas., gun impressed, **22.** 414.  
Henby, John, land grant to, **4.** 591.  
Hancock. See Hancock, Handcock.  
Hancock, Indian Chief, see Hancock.  
Hancock, James, patroler, **10.** 63.  
Hancock, John, law suit, **1.** 452.  
Hancock, Stephen, heir of, **1.** 452.  
Hancock, Wm., law suit, **1.** 430.  
Hancock Town, or Catechna, **1.** 927, 938.  
    See also Contentney.  
Hendby. See Henbey, Henby.  
Hendby, James Dunbar, asks for new county, **9.** 90.  
Hendel, —, a patriot, **8.** 733.  
Henderson, —, **20.** 757.  
Henderson, —, taxable, **15.** 191.  
Henderson, Miss, **15.** 672; **19.** 892.  
Henderson Mr., **15.** 672; **19.** 892.  
    offers cattle to gov't., **15.** 64.  
    witness, **20.** 322, 323.  
Henderson, Mr., on com. of defence, **22.** 722.  
Henderson, Mr., **15.** 672; **19.** 892.  
Henderson, Capt., **2.** 276.  
Henderson, Capt., **15.** 780.  
    ordered on forage duty, **15.** 781.  
Henderson, Col., **15.** 186, 571.  
    better, **15.** 77.  
    prisoner, **15.** 393.  
    recommended to Board of War, **15.** 152.  
Henderson, Lieut-Col., attacks Br., **14.** 803.  
    in battle of Stono, **14.** 312-313.  
    wounded, **15.** 638.  
Henderson, Andrew, exempted, **6.** 1194.  
Henderson, Arch'd, army rank, **13.** 523; **16.** 1079.  
    owes State, **21.** 1067.  
Henderson, Argulus, regulator, **7.** 736.  
Henderson, Dan, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
Henderson, David, **1.** 728.  
    appraiser, **2.** 43, 44.  
    asks for lapse patent, **2.** 606.  
    canoe stolen from landing of, **2.** 717.  
    helps hire minister, **1.** 616.  
    juror, **2.** 477.  
    to divide estate, **2.** 250.  
    vestryman, **2.** 12, 151.  
Henderson, David, quit rents of, **22.** 245.



- Henderson, David, trouble over property, **4**. 225.
- Henderson, David, witness, **2**. 42.
- Henderson, David, witnesses will, **22**. 294, 295.
- Henderson, Capt. David, **22**. 291, 294.
- Henderson, George, gives trouble over estate, **4**. 225.
- Henderson, George, quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Henderson, Herndon, lieut., **17**. 966.
- Henderson, James, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Henderson, James, in militia, **22**. 339.
- Henderson, James, in militia, **22**. 399.
- Henderson, James, makes affidavit on Toryism of Moore, **15**. 687, 689.
- Henderson, James, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Henderson, James, petition on county bounds, **9**. 633-5.
- Henderson, James, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Henderson, James, to leave county, **11**. 553-4.
- Henderson, James, voter, **15**. 237.
- Henderson, John, **9**. 363.
- Henderson, John, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Henderson, John, brought before Prov. Cong. over estate of Alston, **10**. 503, 507-8, 514, 519, 552, 553.
- gives security, **10**. 796.
- waits on Caswell, **11**. 635.
- Henderson, John, in militia, **22**. 399.
- Henderson, John, pay to, **22**. 496.
- Henderson, John, regulator, **7**. 733.
- Henderson, Joseph, petition on division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Henderson, Michael, captain, **10**. 945, 949.
- deposed as ranger, **10**. 690.
- provisions furnished to, **13**. 906, 998.
- Henderson, Nathaniel, witness, **8**. 468; **9**. 757; **22**. 844.
- collector, **24**. 831.
- entry taker for Transylvania, **10**. 383.
- in assem., **20**. 124, 125, 168, 169, 180, 229, 238, 240, 246, 275, 285, 287, 288, 300, 308.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.
- rescues horse, **15**. 617.
- Henderson, Nath., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Henderson, Nath., regulator, **7**. 734.
- Henderson, Nathaniel, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Henderson, P., **21**. 192.
- Henderson, P., quoted on tobacco, **22**. 602.
- Henderson, Pleasant, **22**. 155, 156, 157.
- allowance to, **19**. 700-701, 705.
- clerk, **18**. 6, 10, 231, 238, 385, 430, 476; of assembly, **20**. 123, 125, 305, 306, 480, 483; **21**. 7, 15, 200, 202, 433, 733, 735, 875, 882, 1047; of com. on army accounts, **23**. 163, 206; of Council of State, **19**. 855, 868, 869, 875.
- com'r on boundary, **24**. 866.
- major, **17**. vii, 693, 772, 776.
- memorial on R. Henderson, **18**. 15, 48, 55, 242, 248, 287.
- owes State, **21**. 1068.
- petition, **20**. 202, 380, 382.
- private secretary to Martin, **16**. 425.
- resigns as lieut., **10**. 568.
- revolutionary services of, **22**. 128-131.
- Henderson (Herndon), Richard, **7**. xx, 826; **8**. 280; **9**. 680, 1024, 1117; **10**. 383; **13**. 50, 52; **16**. 193, 222; **19**. 939; **22**. 495.
- act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.
- agent for Transylvania Co., **10**. 257.
- allowance to, **22**. 861.
- and Virginia boundary, **14**. 191.
- arrives in Hillsboro, **8**. 613.
- asso. justice, **7**. 690, 691, 697.
- at meeting of Transylvania Proprietors and chm. of same, **10**. 256-261.
- atty for King, **7**. 521.
- bill to amend act vesting land in, **20**. 530, 558, 576; **21**. 55, 76, 85, 116, 118.
- boundary coms'r, **24**. 223.
- bounds according to deed, **9**. 1276.
- buys Transylvania, **16**. 151-152.
- Caswell to on additional guards for Va. boundary survey, **14**. 193, 194; on grant to Yancey, **14**. 81-82.
- certifies to personal danger at Hillsboro ct., **8**. 538-539.
- claims allowed, **9**. 132, 209, 210, 213, 214, 220; for witnesses not allowed, **9**. 196.
- declines to act on Council of State, **12**. 783, 786, 841, 842, 851; **22**. 947.
- denounced by regulators, **8**. 519.
- distrusted by regulators, **8**. 534.
- draws contract with people of Transylvania, **9**. 1276-1278.
- Dunmore issues proc. against, **9**. 1169-1170.





Fanning indicted before, **8**. 225.  
 given temporary commission as judge, **12**. 821.  
 helps get out militia, **22**. 594.  
 history, **7**. 697.  
 Hogg to on reception of Transylvania in Cont. Cong., **10**. 373-376.  
 in assembly, **17**. 877, 878, 897, 922, 927, 936, 946, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 391; C. of S., **12**. 562, 569, 570, 668, 670, 676, 682; **13**. 402; **16**. 90, 95; **19**. 57, 59, 185, 311, 312.  
 judge, **12**. 784, 786, 790, 851.  
 land purchases of discussed, **9**. 1175-1176.  
 letter on regulators ment'd, **8**. 307.  
 line coms'r, **23**. 547.  
 Martin's proclamation against Transylvania purchase, **9**. 1122-1125; reports on progress of settlement of, **10**. 246.  
 memorial and bill on Transylvania, **19**. 164, 169, 178, 179, 186, 192, 196, 197, 200, 201, 208, 213, 214, 283, 287, 288, 301, 308, 320, 324, 325, 326, 327, 329, 330, 339, 342, 344, 347, 351, 354.  
 memorial on estate of, **18**. 15, 48, 55, 242, 248, 287.  
 militia colonel, **22**. 162.  
 money from, **21**. 1066.  
 nom. as delegate to C. C., **12**. 625; as judge, **13**. 755, 808; as member of Bd. of War, **14**. 459; for C. of S., **17**. 810, 894.  
 on com. of assembly, **17**. 797, 799, 812, 829, 831, 837, 861, 870, 884, 885, 895, 916, 921, 922, 929, 938, 946, 961, 969, 970.  
 on regulators, **7**. xxv.  
 on Virginia boundary survey, **18**. 358.  
 opinion on case of regulators, **9**. 334-335.  
 payment to for Va. boundary survey, **17**. 396, 401.  
 petition of, 603, 605, 631, 639; on C. H., **14**. 806-807; petition to ment'd, **8**. xxx; from Orange Co. on juries and illegal taxes and fees, **8**. 231-234.  
 presides at Hillsboro ct., **8**. 184; and escapes from regulators, **8**. 235; at Salisbury ct., **7**. 838; **8**. 227-228; at trial of regulators, **7**. 842-847; **8**. 528-530.  
 proc. of Dunmore against, **9**. 1243.

prosecutes Person, **8**. 449.  
 purchase of Transylvania criticised, **9**. 1159; ment'd, **10**. 763, 768, 772, 782.  
 report on Hillsboro riots ment'd, **8**. 679; on losses by fire, **8**. 258-260; on movement of regulators, **8**. 687.  
 resigns as judge, **22**. 950.  
 resolve in favor of heirs, **20**. 92.  
 runs away from Hillsboro, **8**. 245, 248.  
 school trustee, **13**. 809.  
 settles Transylvania, **10**. 259.  
 should attend Hillsboro ct., **8**. 695.  
 sick, **8**. 694, 695.  
 signs laws of Transylvania, **9**. 1278-1279.  
 size of purchase, **10**. 323, 324.  
 speeches to Legislature of Transylvania, and answer, **9**. 1268-1273, 1275-1276.  
 Stuart on Transylvania, **9**. 1173.  
 summoned to Hillsboro ct. and subsequent orders, **8**. 712, 713; to trial of regulators, **8**. 680-681.  
 threatened by regulators, **8**. 245, 251, 257, 273.  
 to Bennehan on small pox, etc., **9**. 328.  
 to Burke on case of Bryan, **16**. 523; **22**. 614.  
 to Caswell on Va. boundary dispute, **14**. 353-355; on tents for Va. boundary survey, **14**. 195-196; on Va. boundary and answer, **14**. 121-125, 139-140, 144, 147.  
 to pay costs of witness in T. Person's trial, **8**. 467-468.  
 to Penn. (?) on public affairs, **14**. 266-268.  
 to survey land for Proprietors, **10**. 260.  
 to Tryon on counterfeiting, **8**. 539-540; on regulator riot in Hillsboro, **8**. 241-249, 251.  
 to Williams (Judge John) on Transylvania, etc., **13**. 490-494.  
 Tryon on resolves against in Person matter, **8**. 524-525; on calling out troops for defence of Legislature, **8**. 688; on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 678.  
 vestryman, **23**. 497.  
 warrant to, **8**. 706-7.  
 witness and swears in Frobock, **8**. 19.



- Henderson, Richard, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Henderson, Richard, and Company, **20**. 583.
- buy Transylvania, **11**. 606.
- memorial and bill, **19**. 523, 527, 570, 603, 605, 613-14, 615, 641, 651, 688, 703.
- proposals of for settlement of Transylvania, **9**. 1129-31.
- See also Henderson, Richard.
- Henderson, Robert, army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Henderson, Samuel, **22**. 637, 640, 642.
- Henderson, Samuel, a J. P., **5**. 591; **6**. 343.
- Henderson, Samuel, appointment asked for, **14**. 124-125; at Council on Tories, **15**. 123-124.
- boundary coms'r, **14**. 139-140, 144, 145, 146, 147; **24**. 745, 798.
- commissary to Va. boundary commissioners, **14**. 318.
- in Leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1271, 1273, 1274.
- instructions to on Franklin State, etc., **19**. 937-938, 940.
- major, **17**. 601, 623.
- owes State, **21**. 1070.
- petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- road coms'r, **23**. 919.
- tax collector, **19**. 706.
- Henderson, Samuel, land grant asked, **4**. 708.
- Henderson, Sam'l, pay to, **22**. 485, 490.
- Henderson, Samuel, Jr., pay to, **22**. 490.
- Henderson, Shadrick, **21**. 420.
- Henderson, Simon, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Henderson, Thos., act for town on lands of, **24**. 779-80.
- building coms'r, **24**. 746.
- clerk, **9**. 298.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 172.
- petition on C. H., **9**. 806-8.
- protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.
- reports on losses by fire, **8**. 258-260.
- to Caswell on balloting troubles in Guilford Co., **13**. 446-447; on licences, etc., **11**. 635.
- witness, **8**. 196.
- Henderson, Thos., in N. J. assem., **16**. 842, 843.
- Henderson, Thos., juror, **25**. 189.
- Henderson, Thos., lieut., **10**. 518.
- owes State, **21**. 1068.
- petition on C. H., **9**. 806-809.
- taxable, **15**. 191.
- voter, **15**. 237, 238.
- Henderson, Thos., to raise militia, **22**. 716.
- Henderson, Wm., **22**. 129.
- Henderson, Wm., gets grant surreptitiously, **4**. 959-960.
- land grant, **4**. 333, 595, 761, 892, 947; **5**. 657.
- rights proved, **4**. 594.
- Henderson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 399.
- Henderson, Wm., regulator, **7**. 734.
- Henderson, Zachariah, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Henderson Co., N. C., **1**. 986.
- Baptists in, **5**. 1192.
- Henderson District, Granville Co., tax payers in, **26**. 1271-1272.
- Henderson River, **18**. 710.
- Henderson's Company (Transylvania), **16**. 959.
- Henderson's Va. boundary line, **21**. 350-351.
- Hendie, Mr., **9**. 1064.
- Hendley. See also Henley, Henly.
- Hendley, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hendley, James, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Hendly (Henly, Hinly), Jesse, in assembly, **20**. 176, 206, 302, 303, 328, 348, 350, 369, 372, 378, 380, 386, 390, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437; **21**. 927.
- town coms'r, **24**. 987.
- Hendley, Tom, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hendley, Wm., in militia, **22**. 161.
- Hendly, Darby, in militia, **22**. 450.
- Hendly, Darby, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-275.
- Hendly, David, in assembly, **9**. 968.
- Hendly, Edm'd, in militia, **22**. 450.
- Hendly, Edmund, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-5.
- Hendly, James Dunbar, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-275.
- Hendly, Jno., in militia, **22**. 451.
- Hendor (Henden), Isham, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.
- Hendrey. See Hendrie, Hendry.
- Hendrey, George, regulator, **7**. 735.
- draws petition of regulators, **7**. 758-767.
- Hendrey, Thos., Jr., regulator, **7**. 735.
- Hendrey, Thomas, Sr., regulator, **7**. 735.
- Hendrick. See Hendrix.



- Hendrick, Albert, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
Hendrick, Benjamin, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
Hendrick, Dan, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
Hendrick, Francis, attorney, **1**. 434.  
juror, **1**. 406, 407, 409, 445, 447; **2**. 80.  
law suit, **1**. 432.  
proves power of attorney, **1**. 432.  
Hendrick, James, land grant to, **4**. 703.  
Hendrick, Peter, lieut., **10**. 937.  
Hendrick, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
Hendricks, Col., wounded, **11**. 782.  
Hendricks, Albert, army pay, **17**. 221.  
Hendricks, Benjamin, petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
Hendricks, Jas., petitions, **19**. 927.  
Hendricks, John, land of lapses, **2**. 317.  
Hendricks, John, petitions, **19**. 927.  
Hendricks, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 220.  
army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1079.  
Hendrick's Creek, **2**. 488.  
inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.  
Hendrick's Mill, Tory rendezvous, **22**. 183.  
Hendrickson, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 353.  
Hendrickson, Isaac, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
Hendrie. See Hendrey, Hendry.  
Hendrie, Muir and Co., estimate on transportation, **16**. 539.  
supply N. C. line, **16**. 486.  
Hendrie, Mr., regulator, **7**. 826.  
Hendrie, Wm., bill to vest land in, **19**. 548, 551, 556, 558, 566, 683.  
Hendrix. See Hendricks.  
Hendrix, Lolo, juror, **4**. 518.  
Hendron, Samuel, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
Hendry. See Hendrie, Hendrey.  
Hendry, George, repudiates regulation to Tryon, **7**. 816-817.  
submits to gov., **7**. 927.  
Hendry, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 1238.  
county clerk, **5**. 320.  
Hendry, John, petition, **21**. 812, 839, 977, 980, 1012-1013.  
Hendry, John Hawnsen, **24**. 646.  
Hendry, Thos., deposition on illegal fees, **7**. 779.  
Hendry, Wm., in militia, **22**. 281.  
Hendry, Wm., petition, **21**. 977, 980, 1012-13.  
Henegan, Jos., petitions for relief because of wound, **5**. 894, 896-897, 901.  
Henepin, P., an authority on America, **1**. 978.  
Henery, David, grant to, **4**. 631.  
Henesey, David, road coms'r, **25**. 264.  
Henesey, John, in militia, **22**. 275.  
Hening's Statutes of Va., quoted, **1**. 17, 261-2, 628; **2**. 835-6.  
Henkel, Rev. David, **8**. 782.  
licensed, **8**. 778.  
work in N. C., **8**. 781.  
Henkel, Rev. Paul, **8**. 772, 773.  
attends N. C. Synod, **8**. 773.  
helps organize Tenn. Synod, **8**. 782.  
pastor of Lutheran churches, **8**. 774.  
quoted on condition of Lutheran Church in N. C., **8**. 773-4.  
Henkel, Rev. Philip, licensed, **8**. 775.  
helps organize Tenn. Synod, **8**. 782.  
missionary report by, **8**. 777.  
pastor of Lutheran churches, **8**. 772.  
pastorates, **8**. 776.  
work, **8**. 774, 775, 776, 781.  
Henley. See Hendley, Henly.  
Henley, Capt., fights Fanning, **16**. 211.  
Henley, Darby, witness, **8**. 532.  
Henley, Elizabeth, marries, **1**. 813.  
Henley, Jeffe, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 8, 32, 33, 35.  
Henley, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 354.  
Henley, John, protests against regulators, **3**. 273-4.  
Henley, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
Henley, John, witness, **8**. 532.  
Henley, Patrick, arrested, **1**. 409.  
Henley, Peter, chief justice, **5**. 403-404, 483, 484, 486; **6**. 275; **11**. 124; commissioned, **5**. 444-445.  
claims of executor allowed, **6**. 740.  
conference with Catawbas ment'd, **6**. 651.  
dead, **5**. 963, 989, 991; **6**. 58, 173, 304, 327, 620; **11**. 133.  
good example set by, **6**. 173, 174, 186-187.  
holds correspondence with Catawbas, **5**. xxvii.  
recommended for Council, **5**. 947.  
report on conference with Catawbas, **5**. 579-584, 585.  
Henley, Sarah, law suits, **1**. 447, 451, 452, 453, 455.  
Henlock, Mrs. **15**. 156.





- Henlopen (Len Lopen) Cape, **1.** 441; **5.** 317, 572; **6.** 1030.
- Henly. See Hendley, Henley.
- Henly, Mr., **11.** 13.
- Henly, Darby, asks for new county, **9.** 89.
- protests against regulators, **8.** 273-5.
- witness, **8.** 399; **22.** 428.
- Henly, Jas. D., in militia, **22.** 453.
- Henly, John, land grant to, **4.** 590.
- Henly, John, complains of impressment, **10.** 785-786.
- Henly, Jno., witness, **22.** 428.
- Henly (Henley) Patrick, juror, **1.** 392, 397, 399, 433, 434.
- law suit, **1.** 387, 415-416, 418, 420, 421, 423, 427-428, 435, 437, 447, 451, 452-3, 454, 455.
- petitions, **1.** 405.
- power of attorney to, **1.** 450.
- sues, **1.** 410.
- to appraise land, **1.** 399.
- Henly, Peter, asks for new county, **9.** 92.
- Henman, Mr., **2.** 289.
- Henman, Thomas, asks for lapse patent, **2.** 353.
- attorney, **2.** 370, 402-3.
- Henmant, John, quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Hennard, John, land grant to, **4.** 710, 761.
- Hennenden, Mathew, in militia, **22.** 346.
- Hennegan, Joseph, payment to, **5.** 876.
- Hennen, John, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-5.
- Hennepy, Wm., on patrol, **10.** 25.
- Henny, James, affidavit, **4.** 886.
- Henny, Jas., petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Hennidge, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Henning, Diah, army pay, **17.** 220.
- Hennis, Jos., asks for resurvey, **4.** 331.
- enters caveat, **5.** 811.
- Henrico Co., Va., **9.** 1065.
- titheables in 1756, **5.** 564.
- Henrion, Mr., **18.** 694, 695.
- Henry II, gift by ment'd, **16.** 677, 678.
- Henry III, law of quoted, **5.** 452, 453.
- statutes of in force in N. C., **23.** 317-318.
- Henry VI, statutes of in force in N. C., **23.** 320, 323.
- Henry VII, **2.** 764.
- statutes of in force in N. C., **23.** 321, 323.
- Henry VIII, **3.** 72, 170, 173; **6.** 530; **25.** 140.
- statutes of in force in N. C., **23.** 321-2.
- Henry, Mr., **20.** 754.
- Henry, Mr., in assembly, **8.** 369.
- Henry, Mr., Presby. minister, **5.** 1202, 1203.
- Henry, Capt., **15.** 254, 257.
- commands naval forces, **15.** 249.
- Henry, Col., goes against Dunmore, **10.** 371.
- Henry, Maj., with Marion, **14.** 666.
- Henry, Widow, **14.** 586.
- Henry, Archibald, shoemaker, **15.** 358.
- Henry, Arthur, army pay, **17.** 221.
- Henry, Burrel, army rank, **16.** 1084.
- Henry, Caesar, act to emancipate, **24.** 850.
- Henry, Catherine, claims, **9.** 590.
- Henry, Charles, witness for Devane, **15.** 787.
- Henry, David, land grant to, **4.** 768.
- Henry, Geo., on com. of regulators, **7.** 731-732.
- Henry, George, robbed, **10.** 935.
- Henry, Henry, land grant asked, **4.** 1240.
- Henry, Isham, army pay, **17.** 219.
- Henry, Jacobs, prisoner, **17.** 1045.
- Henry, James, coms'r on pub. buildings, **24.** 701.
- Henry, James, land grant to, **4.** 684, 1250.
- Henry, James, pensioner, **22.** 68.
- Henry, Jenkin, **23.** 164, 168.
- Henry, John, army pay, **17.** 216.
- Henry, John, army rank, **16.** 1072.
- Henry, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1074.
- Henry, John (Md.) in C. C., **18.** 671, 709, 754.
- Henry, John, pensioner, **22.** 70.
- Henry, Jonathan, army pay, **17.** 220.
- Henry, Jos., money from, **21.** 1063.
- sheriff, **21.** 1075.
- Henry, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Henry, Michl., army rank, **16.** 1077.
- Henry, Michael, released from jail, **10.** 696.
- Henry, Patrick, **8.** xxxii; **11.** 455; **12.** 534, 687; **13.** 125, 129, 214, 279, 734<sub>n</sub>; **14.** 79, 113.
- Caswell to introducing Oneall, **13.** 222; on aid to Va., **14.** 87; on arrival of French officers in N. C., **11.** 493; on Chariol, **13.** 122; on Cherokees, stores and galleys, **11.** 447-448; on Cherokee treaty, etc., **11.** 484-485, 498-9; on commissary affairs, **13.** 14-15, 17; on D.



- S. Canal, **18**. 573; on drafts in N. C. by Va., **11**. 663; on prisoners sent to Va., **14**. 36; on the Caswell and expedition against Fla., **13**. 309-310.
- Christian to on Cherokee campaign, **10**. 837-839, 844-847.
- Council of Safety to on Cherokee campaign, **10**. 860-861.
- in Philadelphia conv., **18**. 792.
- letter of ment'd, **11**. 718; **18**. 810, 811, 814; **22**. 761; laid before assembly, **11**. 452; **13**. 401; on canal, **18**. 234; referred to com- of assem., **13**. 745, 746, 748, 771-772, 799, 801-802.
- Lewis to on Cherokee campaign, **10**. 842-843.
- successor to elected, **14**. 309.
- to Caswell on Cherokee affairs, **11**. 428-429, 439, 444-445, 496; on encroachments on Cherokees and answer, **13**. 128-129, 135-136; on Cherokee treaty, **11**. 402, 405-406; on defense of Ocracoke and Br. prisoners, **14**. 19-20; on galleys and goods, **11**. 438-439; on iron works, **18**. 787; on movements of British, **11**. 594; on quarrel of La-Port, **11**. 516; on public affairs, **11**. 446-447; on recruiting for Va. in N. C., **11**. 479; on reduction of Chickamauga settlements of Cherokees, **14**. 243-246; on sending the Caswell to East Florida, **13**. 296; on Va. resolutions and answer, **18**. 509, 511, 536, 542, 658.
- to Martin on Ramsey's steamboat, **17**. 182, 183-184.
- Washington to on movements of British, **11**. 436-437.
- Henry, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 684.
- Henry, Robert, minister, **5**. 1221.
- Henry, Silas, shipmaster, **10**. 549, 550.
- Henry, Solomon, quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Henry, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 221.
- Henry, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Henry, Wm., agent to get shoes, **13**. 200.
- Henry, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Henry, Wm., delivers leather, **22**. 1011-12.
- Henry (parole), **15**. 372.
- Henry Cape, **5**. 149; **6**. 1023; **14**. 688, 689, 853; **15**. 216.
- fort needed at, **5**. 477.
- Henry and Mary, ship, **4**. 464, 465.
- Henry Co., Va., **15**. 123; **17**. 15; **18**. 604.
- aid from wanted, **14**. 676.
- Burke to on movements of Br., **15**. 549.
- Henshaw, Jacob, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.
- Henslee, Benjamin, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Hensley, Charles, soldiers pay for, **17**. 263.
- Hensley, Jno., in militia, **22**. 418.
- Hensley, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1085.
- Henson, Adolphus, land lapses, **2**. 452.
- Henson, Charles, regulator, **7**. 808.
- Henson, David, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Henson, Dormond, **7**. 779.
- Henson, Elijah, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Henson, John, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Henson, Joseph, regulator, **7**. 735.
- Henson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Henson, Wm., regulator, **7**. 735.
- Henter, Isaac, land grant to, **4**. 710.
- Hentzler (Hentzley), Joseph, school master, **8**. 748, 749.
- Henyon, Roger, a J. P., **3**. 252.
- Hepburn, Mr., **15**. 667; **16**. 658; **19**. 887.
- Hepburn, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 218.
- Hepburn (Hepborn), James, a prisoner, **10**. 486; **11**. 392.
- denounced as enemy of America, **10**. 72-3.
- loyalist, **10**. 595.
- paroled, **10**. 586.
- recants and signs ass'n, **10**. 141.
- removed to Salisbury and paroled, **10**. 827.
- to Council of Safety asking for removal, **10**. 792-3; asking liberty of moving to Salisbury, **10**. 758.
- Hepburn, James, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 167, 173; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 173, 175.
- Hepburn, Nelson, and Co., petition for new charter, **9**. 79-80.
- surrender charter of Campbelton, **9**. 270-1.
- Hepburn, Ronalds, land grant to, **4**. 349.
- Hepworth, Joseph, imported, **1**. 394.
- Hepworth, Joshua, imported, **1**. 396.
- Hepworth, Thos., in S. C. Council, **1**. 897, 898, 902.



- instructs S. C. agents, **2**. 448-449.  
 messenger, **1**. 821, 824, 825.  
 Hepzibah Church, **5**. 1182.  
 Heraldry, Burke on use and meaning  
 of, **15**. 676, 678, 680.  
 Herbert, —, **13**. 18.  
 Herbert, —, brigade major, **12**.  
 541.  
 Herbert, —, on debtor law, **1**. 671-  
 673.  
 Herbert, Lieut., brigade major, **12**.  
 529.  
 Herbert, James, land grant asked for,  
**4**. 440; grant to, **4**. 349, 635.  
 Herbert, John, officer in Cherokee ex-  
 pedition, **2**. 258.  
 Herbert, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1076.  
 Herberts (Herbert), James, land  
 grants to, **4**. 890, 891.  
 Herbuson, Jas., in militia, **22**. 417.  
 Herebanks, Richard, suit against, **10**.  
 618.  
 Hereditary emoluments, not be grant-  
 ed, **23**. 978.  
 Hereman, Henry, petitions for Wind-  
 sor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Herin. See Herring.  
 Herin, Philip, signs Cumberland Co.  
 Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Herin, Wm., signs Cumberland Co.  
 Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Hering, Mr., in C. C. (N. Y.), **20**. 603.  
 Herington. See Harrington.  
 Herington, John, asks for lapse pat-  
 ent, **2**. 352.  
 Heriotts, Col., **15**. 381.  
 Heritage. See Herritage.  
 Heritage, John, army record, **13**.  
 480.  
 captain, **10**. 559.  
 Caswell to on deserters and pris-  
 oners, **14**. 198; on prisoners and  
 draft riots, **14**. 169-170; on re-  
 port on troops, etc., **14**. 163-164.  
 gives leave of absence, **14**. 295; to  
 Bass, **14**. 186.  
 prisoners delivered to, **14**. 177,  
 326.  
 Heritage, W., claims land, **13**. 99.  
 Heritage, Wm., **19**. 67.  
 Caswell to on movement of troops,  
 arms and ammunition, **14**. 149.  
 Herman, Dr., **8**. 733.  
 Herman, Robert, in army, **15**. 718.  
 Herman family, pioneers, **8**. 751.  
 Hermit, —, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Hermit, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hermitage, plantation, **22**. 952.  
 Hermitage, The, **13**. 255, 306.  
 Hern. See Hearn.  
 Hern, Dennis, in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Hern, Drury, army rank, **16**. 1074.  
 Hern, Edward, a J. P., **3**. 418; **4**. 4.  
 Hern, Howell, army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hern, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hern, John, in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Hernden, Matthew, in militia, **22**.  
 347.  
 Herndon, Capt., commands militia,  
**10**. 839.  
 desertions from, **15**. 510.  
 to report on hose, **15**. 510.  
 Herndon, Benj., **22**. 100, 141.  
 col. of militia, **18**. 22.  
 coms'r on school, **24**. 690.  
 in assembly, **18**. 2, 3, 10, 118, 135,  
 136, 154, 156, 160, 161, 188, 432,  
 451; **19**. 8, 22, 87, 139, 178, 190,  
 205, 244, 249, 263, 282, 294, 295,  
 300, 325, 334, 354, 359, 383, 386;  
 728, 729, 740, 773, 794, 804,  
 822, 824, 835; **20**. 2, 3, 6, 7, 32,  
 39, 43, 46, 67, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81,  
 82, 83, 89, 102; on com. of assem.,  
**18**. 127, 132, 177, 222, 223, 353,  
 411.  
 on Surry S. C., **10**. 228, 230.  
 pardon asked for and bill to in-  
 demnify, **13**. 888, 897, 926, 931,  
 945, 988-989.  
 testimony taken, **17**. 406.  
 Herndon, James, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Herndon, James, prisoner, **22**. 551.  
 Herndon, John, deserter, **15**. 510.  
 Herndon, Jas., captain, **22**. 136.  
 commands fort, **22**. 99.  
 coms'r on building, **24**. 143; on  
 captured arms, **17**. 654, 672, 747,  
 748, 749, 752.  
 in assembly, **16**. 2, 3, 50, 62, 104;  
**17**. 715, 878, 879; **19**. 389, 395,  
 398; **21**. 2, 4, 14, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74,  
 115, 121, 155, 160, 178, 179, 190.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 4, 5, 26, 27, 30, 32,  
 35.  
 in conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 46, 49.  
 on com. of assembly, **16**. 27, 47,  
 130; **17**. 281, 359, 385, 649, 727,  
 732, 755.  
 resigns as major, **16**. 110, 111, 112;  
 from militia, **19**. 74.  
 Herndon, Pomfret, in militia, **22**.  
 165.  
 petitions, **19**. 933.  
 HERNNHUT, **5**. 1158.  
 Moravian settlement, **5**. 1150.





synod of M. held in, **5.** 1156, 1157.  
**Herrnhutters**, transplanted to N. C.,  
**7.** 285.

**Heron.** See **Herron**.

**Heron, Miss**, and Gov. Martin, **16.**  
 999.

**Heron, Mr.**, **7.** 112.

deputy auditor, **6.** 605.

**Heron, Mrs.**, Martin to on pardon for  
 Mawbly, **16.** 337-8.

**Heron, Capt.**, **6.** 236, 238, 552, 553, 567,  
 733.

**Heron, Alice**, petitions for compensa-  
 tion, **9.** 5.

**Heron, Alias**, taxable, **15.** 191.

**Heron, Benj.**, **6.** 1064, 1088; **8.** 257.

act for him to build bridge, **23.**  
 687; **25.** 506-7.

administers oath, **6.** 1258.

allowance to executors, **22.** 857.

and rent roll, **22.** 877.

appointed deputy auditor gen., **6.**  
 523; deputy naval officer, **6.** 703-  
 705; naval officer, **6.** 734.

arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.

asks authority to remove records,  
**6.** 767-8.

assignment and debenture by, **9.**  
 609.

at council of war, **7.** 842.

attorney for Sir Thomas Frankland,  
**6.** 550-1.

bill to amend act on bridge, **13.**  
 850, 871, 942, 959, 975; to encour-  
 age him to build bridge, **7.** 301,  
 303, 311, 313, 339, 359, 360, 364,  
 365, 380, 383, 384, 388, 420.

claims allowed, **8.** 143; **22.** 838,  
 843, 849, 855.

claims right to appoint court clerks,  
**6.** 1001.

clerk of pleas, **6.** 970, 981, 993; **7.**  
 114.

commissioned as clerk of the crown,  
**6.** 732; as clerk of pleas, **6.** 564,  
 698, 699; as deputy auditor, **6.**  
 731-732.

coms'r of pilotage, **23.** 650.

dead, **8.** 254, 493.

debentures granted by paid, **9.** 648-  
 650.

deputy auditor, **8.** 163, 167.

empowered to receive grant by  
 parliament, **6.** 1245, 1304, 1305,  
 1306.

goes to England, **8.** 38.

in council, **6.** 1077-1081, 1082-1089,  
 1218-1220, 1224-1229, 1241-1257,

1322; **7.** 4-7, 8-9, 10-31, 34-35, 37-  
 39, 41-61, 105, 133-137, 160,  
 187-188, 227-232, 258-259, 271-279,  
 292-341, 427-428, 446-447, 449-454,  
 501-506, 523-529, 532-535, 549-568,  
 672-676, 690, 702, 720-723, 729-730,  
 750-752, 783, 784-785, 792-794, 850-  
 851, 870-871, 872-874, 875-876, 883-  
 884, 890-924; **8.** 25-27, 36-38.

induces Dobbs to make him clerk  
 of pleas, **9.** 264, 265.

lieut. gen., **7.** 831, 833; **22.** 870, 871.  
 makes abstract of land patents, **9.**  
 5.

memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-  
 60; on condition of rent roll, **7.**  
 523-525; **22.** 890-1.

nominated for council, **6.** 1005.

on claims com., **22.** 847, 852.

on com. of council, **6.** 1222, 1247,  
 1261, 1262; **7.** 44, 296, 555, 573,  
 898, 940.

petition to Hillsborough on pay for  
 land grant abstracts, **8.** 157-158.

recommended for council, **6.** 968,  
 992.

regulations on record books, **6.**  
 1008.

resurvey to, **6.** 1087; **6.** 737, 970,  
 981, 990; **7.** 5, 11, 38, 231, 232,  
 428, 444, 447, 503, 504, 544, 719,  
 731, 796, 851; **8.** 191; **22.** 304.

takes oath, **6.** 1087; as councillor,  
**6.** 1077.

to return to N. C., **8.** 168.

to S. P. G. on character of Smith,  
**6.** 312-313.

witness, **6.** 1056.

**Heron, Charles**, auditor, **8.** 254.

**Heron, Daniel**, dropped as J. P., **6.**  
 762.

**Heron, E.**, to Burke asking for flag to  
 Charleston, **16.** 189.

**Heron, Miss E.**, Burke to on flag to  
 Charleston, etc., **16.** 551-552.

**Heron, Elizabeth**, taxable, **15.** 191.

**Heron, F.**, taxable, **15.** 191.

**Heron (Harron, Herren, Herron),  
 Joseph**, dropped as J. P., **6.** 762.

in assembly, **5.** 232, 233, 243, 246,  
 249, 268, 269, 270, 272, 277, 289,  
 290, 291, 304, 305, 307, 308, 501,  
 508, 516, 518, 521, 522, 524, 530,  
 540, 545, 553, 555, 556, 847, 848,  
 858, 868, 890, 894, 1034; on com.  
 of assem., **5.** 240, 262, 276, 500,  
 523, 873, 892, 1017, 1034, 1043.



- 1084; **6.** 108, 119, 136, 158, 159, 160.  
 report on public accounts, **5.** 965-975.
- Heron, ship, 7.** 159.
- Heron's Bridge, 10.** 468; **23.** 910.  
 British capture, **22.** 534.
- Herrage, Geo., in militia, 22.** 307.
- Herran, Joseph, rights proved, 4.** 639.
- Herrard, James, in army, 13.** 513.
- Herrel. See Harrell.**
- Herrel, Abraham, quit rents of, 22.** 241.
- Herrel, Ed., quit rents of, 22.** 241.  
 town coms'r, **24.** 775, 882.
- Herrel, Francis, quit rents of, 22.** 241.
- Herrel, John, quit rents of, 22.** 241.
- Herren, Sam, juror, 25.** 188.
- Herrenden, Thos., quit rents of, 22.** 256.
- Herrendon, Peter, army pay, 17.** 219.
- Herrick, Capt., pursues Tories, 14.** 611-612.
- Herrin. See Hering, Herring.**
- Herriera, Lucia de, kind to American prisoners, 15.** 394.
- Herriesburgh, 9.** 1023.
- Herrin, John, dropped as a J. P., 5.** 828.
- Herrin, John, quit rents of, 22.** 241.
- Herrin, John, Jr., quit rents of, 22.** 241.
- Herrin, Mathew, in army, 13.** 527.
- Herrin, Sam., quit rents of, 22.** 241.
- Herrin, Simon, quit rents of, 22.** 241.
- Herring. See Haring, Herin, Herrin.**
- Herring, Mr., Sr., 5.** 1211.
- Herring, Anthony, asks for lapse patent, 2.** 488.
- Herring, Anthony, in militia, 22.** 310.
- Herring, Anthony, in militia, 22.** 331.
- Herring, Anthony, land grants to, 4.** 764, 767, 798, 947, 965.  
 opposes land grant, **4.** 1036.
- Herring, Anthony, juror, 9.** 692.
- Herring, Ben., in militia, 22.** 309.
- Herring, Benj., in militia, 22.** 331.
- Herring, Benj., payment to, 22.** 457.
- Herring, Charles, road inspector, 24.** 299.
- Herring, Daniel, a J. P., 6.** 340.  
 land grant to, **4.** 798.
- Herring, David, in militia, 22.** 324.
- Herring, Delany, regulator, 7.** 809.
- Herring, Henry, army pay, 17.** 218.
- Herring, Jacob, land grant to, 4.** 709.
- Herring, Jas., in militia, 22.** 324.
- Herring, Job, army pay, 17.** 219.
- Herring, Joel, lieut., 10.** 625.
- Herring, John, a J. P., 4.** 354, 1039; **5.** 657.  
 in assembly, **4.** 855, 859, 860, 984, 986, 1260, 1279, 1282; **5.** 56.  
 land grants to, **4.** 675, 709, 804, 1046, 1249.  
 on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 1000, 1011.
- Herring, John, juror, 2.** 477.
- Herring, John, to make arms, 10.** 539.
- Herring, John, vestryman, 23.** 343.
- Herring, John, Jr., land grant to, 4.** 642.
- Herring, John, Jr., road coms'r, 23.** 222.
- Herring, John, Sr., a J. P., 4.** 1038.
- Herring, John, Sr., vestryman, 23.** 249.
- Herring (Hearring, Hewing), Jonathan, a J. P., 23.** 995.  
 in assembly, **8.** 107, 146, 303, 320, 325, 326, 422, 438, 444, 454; **9.** 448, 449, 453, 588, 734, 735, 841, 843, 888, 898, 902, 930, 938, 951, 1189, 1196, 1205.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179, 1180, 1181.  
 on com. of assembly, **9.** 451, 740.  
 road inspector, **24.** 298.
- Herring, Jos., act to vest lands in, 24.** 527.  
 bill to vest lands in, **19.** 205, 214, 218, 332, 333, 343, 347, 349.  
 petition, **19.** 25, 34, 68, 72; considered, **16.** 50, 63, 105, 106.
- Herring, Joseph, army pay, 17.** 220.
- Herring, Jos., land grants to, 4.** 709, 894.
- Herring, Joshua, 5.** 1211.
- Herring, Joshua, a J. P., 23.** 993.
- Herring, Josh., in militia, 22.** 310.
- Herring, Joshua, in militia, 22.** 331.
- Herring, Joshua, land grant to, 4.** 969.
- Herring, Matchet, lieut., 10.** 625.  
 resigns as J. P., **21.** 409.
- Herring, Matthew, army pay, 17.** 217.
- Herring, Richd., a J. P., 23.** 993.  
 coms'r on building, **24.** 643; on town, **24.** 776.  
 petition, **20.** 548, 589; **21.** 108, 168-169, 177.  
 report on, **21.** 436.
- Herring, Sam'l, in militia, 22.** 324.
- Herring, Samuel, juror, 4.** 522.



- land grant to, **4.** 447, 1043; to son, **4.** 764.
- Herring, Samuel, land lapses, **2.** 488.
- Herring, Sim'n, in militia, **22.** 309.
- Herring, Simon, in militia, **22.** 331.
- Herring, Simon, land grant to, **4.** 343, 447, 767, 1251.  
rights proved, **4.** 763.
- Herring, Stephen, trial, **10.** 4, 8, 9.
- Herring, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- Herring, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 710.  
rights proved, **4.** 644.
- Herrings, trade in, **8.** 153-154.
- Herrington. See Harrington, Herington.
- Herrington, Charles, pensioned, **22.** 482, 492.
- Herrington, Giles, army rank, **16.** 1084.
- Herrington, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 219.
- Herrington, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1077.
- Herrington, Samuel, army rank, **16.** 1084.
- Herrington, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1082.
- Herrington, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1084.
- Herrington, Thomas, juror, **4.** 516.
- Heritage. See Heritate.
- Heritage, Mr., **4.** 801.
- Heritage, Mr., **10.** 497, 498; **15.** 685, 686.
- Heritage, Capt., **10.** 622.
- Heritage, Col., reports on Williams, **22.** 957.
- Heritage, John, **10.** 497, 498; **15.** 687; **21.** 371.
- Heritage, John, coms'r on boundary, **24.** 958; on building, **24.** 291; on school, **24.** 754; on town, **24.** 614.  
in assem., **17.** 268; **18.** 4, 6, 10, 19, 53, 78, 86, 90, 91, 117, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 179, 185, 451, 462; **19.** 233, 235, 247, 263, 280, 282, 286, 295, 299, 334, 354, 359, 489, 516, 548, 613, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688; **20.** 1, 3, 4, 10, 15, 27, 39, 44, 46, 68, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 103; **21.** 303, 638, 639, 641, 679, 694, 696, 697, 716, 726; on com. of assembly, **18.** 54, 79, 109, 177, 220, 321, 411.  
petition, **20.** 509, 516-517, 520; **21.** 47, 49, 60, 366, 410, 421, 689, 708, 721, 722, 773, 800, 802, 928, 968.  
sells lan<sup>d</sup>, **24.** 468.
- See also Heritage, John.
- Heritage, John, juror, **9.** 692.
- Heritage, John, lieut., **10.** 187.
- Heritage, John, surety, **9.** 592-593.
- Heritage, Sarah, land patent to, **6.** 629.
- Heritage, Wm., **4.** 1204; **23.** 507.  
act for town on lands of, **23.** 592; **24.** 613-16; **25.** 468-70.  
argues land grant, **4.** 1253.  
appears as attorney, **6.** 1066.  
asks for new land grant, **4.** 967-968; for resurvey, **4.** 222.  
attorney, **4.** 676.  
bill for town on lands of, **6.** 864, 865, 868, 874, 876, 883, 891, 935, 937, 940, 947, 948, 953; **19.** 548, 550, 557, 592, 661.  
bond as trustee to erect public offices, **5.** 567-568.  
borrows table, **6.** 743.  
caveat entered against, **5.** 813.  
church coms'r, **25.** 231.  
claims, **4.** 531, 557; allowed, **22.** 402, 850.  
clerk of assembly, **4.** 383, 493, 655, 732, 752, 791, 834, 843, 862, 868, 1174, 1175; **5.** 189, 207, 209, 210, 211, 219, 240, 263, 265, 268, 271, 273, 275, 276, 277, 278, 281, 289, 300, 500, 507, 509, 511, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 661, 663, 664, 665, 667, 679, 681, 684, 685, 686, 688, 727, 731, 732, 733, 734, 805, 835, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 854, 858, 859, 861, 862, 867, 897, 899, 916, 919, 922, 975, 986, 1043, 1058, 1069, 1075, 1077, 1079, 1085, 1088; **6.** 76, 98, 102, 107, 108, 109, 110, 113, 136, 143, 151, 154, 166, 194, 197, 198, 199, 209, 215, 368, 387, 389, 390, 394, 416, 418, 420, 432, 435, 436, 438, 445, 462, 467, 513, 643, 651, 653, 656, 657, 658, 659, 661, 663, 744, 763, 805, 841, 851, 852, 854, 860, 863, 867, 870, 871, 876, 882, 884, 885, 887, 889, 890, 892, 916, 919, 939, 1097, 1099, 1101, 1106, 1109, 1111, 1114, 1115, 1119, 1121, 1124, 1126, 1127, 1130, 1131, 1133, 1134, 1136, 1137, 1139, 1140, 1142, 1143, 1144, 1146, 1147, 1148, 1149, 1151, 1222, 1232, 1236, 1237, 1241, 1242, 1244, 1245, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1251, 1255; **7.** 53, 55, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 297, 299,





- 302, 303, 308, 309, 313, 314, 317, 318, 321, 325, 327, 328, 330, 331, 332, 336, 338, 340, 341, 344, 553, 559, 571, 583, 593, 599, 600, 602, 603, 608, 609, 611, 612, 613, 616, 618, 619, 622, 633, 638, 640, 645, 647, 648, 649, 650, 652, 654, 657, 659, 661, 662, 663, 664, 666, 670, 682, 898, 902, 905, 908, 909, 910, 913, 914, 917, 918, 919, 920, 922, 923; **22.** 818, 823, 829, 835, 840, 847, 852; of com. on public accounts, **6.** 201, 208.
- coms'r of Newbern, **23.** 142.
- deposition ment'd, **4.** 1233; on methods of procedure in assembly, etc., **4.** 1174-1176.
- examined on land patent, **6.** 332
- executors of to surrender records, **8.** 125.
- extra pay to as clerk, **4.** 412.
- injunction against granted, **7.** 39.
- land grant asked for, **4.** 454; grant to, **4.** 273, 274, 279, 328, 344, 355, 708; **5.** 821; **6.** 629; patent corrected, **6.** 1079.
- opposes land grant, **4.** 964, 1037.
- rights proved, **4.** 598.
- salary as clerk of assem., etc., **5.** 307, 308.
- surety, **7.** 677-678.
- tax receiver, **25.** 286.
- to make copy of laws, **4.** 376-377, 405-406, 410.
- witness, **4.** 503.
- Herritage, Wm.,** house burned by Br. and he burns Tory houses, **15.** 627.
- Herron.** See Heron.
- Herron, Mr.,** post passes home of, **5.** 1038, 1101.
- Herron, Capt.,** **13.** 82.
- Herron, Allen,** pensioner, **22.** 71.
- Herron, Armwell,** army rank, **16.** 1079.
- Herron (Heron), John,** in assembly, **5.** 1036, 1046, 1085; **6.** 97, 133.
- Herron, Joseph,** land case of, **5.** 1092.
- reports on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094; on public accounts, **6.** 201-209.
- warehouse coms'r, **23.** 444.
- Herron, Matt.,** army rank, **16.** 1079.
- Herron's, Mr.,** **5.** 886, 920.
- Herst, Samuel,** juror, **1.** 582.
- law suit, **1.** 655.
- Hertford, Lord,** **9.** 1210.
- recommends Stewart, **7.** 493.
- Hertford,** act for ferry, **23.** 752-3; **24.** 769; to incorporate, **25.** 367-9, 477-8; to regulate, **23.** 892-6; to save lots in, **23.** 593, 752-3; **25.** 477-8.
- bill for erection of, **5.** 1004, 1005, 1007, 1009, 1010; for ferry from, **7.** 561, 562, 587, 651; to regulate, **9.** 397, 399, 401, 407, 443, 495, 502, 505, 507, 517, 520, 584, 656; to save lots in, **6.** 846, 852, 854, 863, 891, 910-11, 916, 924, 931, 948; **7.** 561, 562, 587, 588, 589, 590, 611, 623, 651, 668.
- inspection at, **23.** 792; **25.** 379.
- Hertford (Hartford) Co.,** **6.** 980, 1194, **7.** 476, 626; **8.** 45, 50; **9.** 298, 592; **10.** 525, 558, 792, 936; **11.** 524, 688, 823; **14.** 862; **15.** 364, 450, 524, 561, 586; **16.** 108, 109, 641; **18.** 497; **19.** 73, 140, 256, 559, 560; **20.** 268, 556; **21.** 124, 802, 817, 840, 1063; **22.** 839, 841, 963; **23.** 553, 564, 575, 618, 683, 692, 705, 723, 814, 855, 874, 904, 912, 929, 957, 991; **24.** 581; **25.** 64.
- act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50-64, 161; **25.** 436; for poor house, **24.** 949-50; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 145, 239, 456, 594, 873-4; act for town in, **23.** 773-5; **24.** 859-61; on boundary, **23.** 658; on bridges and ferries, **23.** 785-6; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 422; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; to change court days in, **23.** 780-1; to create, **23.** 503-4; to divide, **24.** 230-2; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 406.
- baptism in, **6.** 994.
- bill for free ferries and bridges in, **8.** 93, 98, 116, 119, 121; for town in, **6.** 1105, 1112, 1115, 1175, 1178, 1185, 1227, 1229, 1269, 1274, 1279, 1281-1282; **6.** 1269-1270, 1275, 1278, 1281, 1282; **18.** 30, 39, 46, 260, 265, 267, 276; on ferries, **17.** 301, 302-303, 327, 339, 342; **20.** 41, 64; on poor, **20.** 163, 345; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to alter line of, **6.** 1232, 1234, 1238, 1240, 1253, 1284, 1287, 1294, 1296, 1299; **7.** 92; to alter time of courts, **7.** 50, 51, 72-73, 74, 76; to collect tax, **18.** 40, 271, 274, 276, 291; **19.** 402, 408, 409, 723, 724, 731; to divide, **13.** 541.



- 555, 564, 578, 635, 656, 665.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 621-634.  
 clergy in, **8**. 222.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12**.  
 639, 749.  
 court days, **23**. 703, 704, 874, 885,  
 932, 946, 990.  
 debts due to, **8**. 280-281.  
 drafts from, **15**. 591.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9**. 572.  
 established, **6**. 227, 302.  
 field officers for, **17**. 670, 747, 748,  
 750.  
 French in, **15**. 561.  
 in Edenton dist., **15**. 377.  
 J. P.'s in, **6**. 334, 636, 762; **9**. 71;  
**23**. 994.  
 members in assembly, **6**. 390, 474,  
 801, 810, 916, 1173-4, 1266; **7**. 283,  
 364, 575; **8**. 303, 320; **9**. 170, 458,  
 734, 738, 1188; **12**. 2, 352, 549,  
 655, 697, 818; **13**. 556, 735, 784,  
 794, 862, 919; **16**. 1; **17**. 265, 794,  
 877; **18**. 2, 76, 226, 307, 407; **19**.  
 1, 129, 234, 401, 493, 718; **20**. 2,  
 119, 126, 301, 475; **21**. 2, 9, 10,  
 193, 729, 871, 887, 905, 1006.  
 members in conv. 1788 and 89, **22**.  
 2, 15, 37, 47.  
 members in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042,  
 1179, 1180; **10**. 165, 500, 506, 516,  
 519, 914, 916.  
 militia in regulator campaign, **8**.  
 697, 698, 702, 707; **22**. 469, 470;  
 officers, **22**. 963-964; organiza-  
 tion of, **10**. 625, facing 680.  
 officers, **9**. 298.  
 organization of troops, **10**. 205,  
 207, 531, 625, facing 680.  
 owes State, **21**. 1068, 1074.  
 parishes in, **7**. 541.  
 petition on Fed. Conv., **21**. 31, 51.  
 recruiting in, **11**. 574.  
 report on militia, **9**. 296-297; on  
 troops from, **14**. 55.  
 sends aid to Va., **15**. 143.  
 tax in, **19**. 706.  
 taxables in, **7**. 145, 283, 289, 539,  
 541.  
 tobacco inspection places, **23**. 641,  
 736, 792.  
 troops from, **14**. 7; **15**. 73; move,  
**15**. 483; to be raised in, **13**. 412;  
**14**. 154.  
 Hertford District, recruiting officer  
 for, **22**. 928.  
 Hertherly, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Hertsock, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Hertzel, Longharts, petition on rents,  
**9**. 46-47.  
 Hervey. See Harvey.  
 Hervey, Mr., **15**. 149.  
 Hervey, Capt., **15**. 156.  
 Hervey (Harvey?), John, pay roll of  
 militia company of, **15**. 400.  
 Hervey, Col. Thomas, unable to  
 march with troops, **15**. 353.  
 Hervin, John, inquisition over, **6**.  
 743.  
 Heslett (Harslett), William, surveys  
 boundary, **1**. 385-386.  
 Hesse Casel, Landgravine of dies,  
**9**. 292, 295.  
 Hessens, **16**. 922.  
 Hessian, Peter, wagoner, **15**. 478.  
 Hessians, **22**. 132.  
 at Guilford C. H., **17**. 1003, 1004,  
 1006.  
 at Ramsay's Mills, **22**. 157, 158.  
 burn N. Y., **10**. 819.  
 conduct of, **15**. 301.  
 desert British army and settle in  
 N. C., **8**. 760.  
 deserters not accepted as substi-  
 tutes, **14**. 336, 362, 386.  
 embark on Br. fleet, **13**. 326.  
 garrison N. Y., **13**. 299.  
 go to N. Y., **15**. 537.  
 hired by British, **10**. 453.  
 in British army, **10**. 458.  
 in Charleston, **14**. 748.  
 in Ga. **14**. 749.  
 in S. C., **14**. 553, 746, 748; **15**. 243.  
 invade Ga., **15**. 326.  
 number in Va., **15**. 157.  
 officers confined for retaliation, **11**.  
 381.  
 on Port Royal Island, **14**. 340.  
 privileges to as prisoners, **11**. 416.  
 report on, **17**. 1026.  
 sent over Scuykill, **11**. 782; to Fla.,  
**15**. 255.  
 skirmishes with, **10**. 910.  
 threaten the Chesapeake, **11**. 430-  
 437.  
 Hester, Abraham, takes oath, **22**  
 178.  
 Hester, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 court martialled, **15**. 736.  
 pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 revolutionary services of, **22**. 131-2.  
 Hester, Benj., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Hester, Francis, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Hester, Francis, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Hester, Henry, takes oath, **22**. 178.



Hester, James, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hester, James, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95, 97.  
 Hester, James, claims allowed, **8**. 467; **9**. 717, 756.  
 Hester, James, petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
 Hester, James, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Hester, James, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Hester, Jo., **22**. 132.  
 Hester, John, **22**. 132.  
 Hester, John, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hester, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hester, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hester, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Hester, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Hester, Stephen, takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Hester, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 336.  
 Hester, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hester, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 336, 764.  
 Hester, Zachariah, in militia, **22**. 167. pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hester, Zach., takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Hestler, Alex., building coms'r, **24**. 694.  
 Hete Abram, pensioner, **16**. 672.  
 Heth, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Hetterter, John, imported, **1**. 582.  
 Heuff, Timothy, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Heuston. See Houston.  
 Heuston, James, school trustee, **24**. 536.  
 Heuston, Wm., school trustee, **22**. 536.  
 Hevring, Mathew, in army, **13**. 522.  
 Hewan, Robert, petition about navigation, **4**. 384.  
 Heward, James, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Hewell. See Howell.  
 Hewell, Caleb, army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hewell, John, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hewell, Wm., army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hewes. See Hews, Hughes.  
 Hewes, Col. (S. C.), **15**. 368.  
 Hewes, Lieut., a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 Hewes, Donald, a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 Hewes, Gabriel, certificate lost, **19**. 297.  
 Hewes, Henry, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hewes, James, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hewes, James, juror, **1**. 588.  
 Hewes, John, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hewes (Hews, Hughes), Joseph (signer), **9**. 1247; **10**. x, 66, 92, 117, 144, 813, 815, 818, 819, 822, 840, 864, 891, 1032; **11**. 553.

a J. P., **5**. 824; **23**. 99.  
 act for him to collect taxes, **23**. 922-3.  
 address to people of N. C., **10**. 20-23.  
 advocate of popular measures, **10**. xxxvi.  
 and recognition of Transylvania by Cont. Congress, **10**. 373, 375.  
 alarmed by Martin's letter to White, **10**. 86.  
 at Prov. Cong., **10**. xxxv.  
 bill to for goods for N. C., **10**. 852.  
 boxes sent to, **10**. 756.  
 brings in cannon, **11**. 538.  
 buys Pa. farmer and trouble over same, **12**. 796-797, 853, 855.  
 calls Hooper to Congress, **9**. 1281.  
 Caswell to on invasion of Va., **14**. 84; on lottery tickets, **13**. 100-101; on public affairs, **13**. 308-309.  
 ch. com. of whole, **8**. 344, 391.  
 charters the King Tammany, **11**. 674.  
 coms'r on building, **23**. 683; **24**. 144, 238; on navigation, **24**. 125; on town, **24**. 152; **25**. 505; to get arms and clothes, **12**. 420, 422, 426.  
 committee on complaints of in case of brig Joseph, **10**. 973, 996-997.  
 conduct approved, **9**. 1205; on Pa. Farmer investigated, **13**. 543, 564-565, 639-640, 641, 665-666, 667.  
 Council of Safety to on Cherokee war, etc., **11**. 343-345, 349-351; on Mills, **11**. 336; on public affairs, **11**. 300-302.  
 dead, **14**. 223; **24**. 390.  
 delivers arms to Lamb, **13**. 300, 301, 302, 309; lottery tickets, **13**. 110, 111.  
 discharged by assem. from bond, **12**. 121, 125, 280.  
 dropped as delegate to C. C., **11**. 470, 479.  
 equals of, **10**. xxxiv-xxxv.  
 fair judge, **24**. 284.  
 falsehoods used against, **11**. 504.  
 Harrison to on public affairs and public men, **13**. 61-62.  
 in assembly, **6**. 351, 352, 363, 376, 381, 421, 428, 430, 460, 462, 470, 482, 485, 497, 501, 514; **7**. 303, 304, 343, 357, 364, 365, 368, 374, 378, 381, 563, 586, 588, 590, 634, 635, 661, 664, 665, 901, 908, 910, 913, 914, 942, 943, 946, 948, 951.





952, 960, 961, 965, 966, 969, 974;  
**8.** 106, 107, 305, 318, 326, 345, 381,  
 406, 407, 411, 418, 419, 433, 444,  
 454, 473; **9.** 108, 128, 143, 144, 146,  
 209, 223, 394, 407, 408, 417, 422,  
 464, 484, 503, 512, 513, 514, 530,  
 540, 589, 734, 735, 744, 745, 777,  
 837, 874, 876, 882, 883, 896, 951,  
 1188, 1189; **13.** 626, 679, 690.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1049,  
 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 166, 168,  
 173, 501, 915, 919.  
 in Continental Congress, **9.** 1047,  
 1061, 1183; **10.** 190, 204, 553, 977-  
 978; **11.** 337, 453, 457, 705; **12.**  
 v; **13.** vii, 584, 689, 691, 814; **14.**  
 vii.  
 introduces preachers to Bennehan,  
**7.** 149-150.  
 Iredell to on British ministry, etc.,  
 and captures by privateers, **10.**  
 1035-1037; on movements of Bri-  
 tish and independence, **10.** 1038-  
 1040; on work of Cont. Cong., etc.,  
**10.** 1026-1027.  
 Johnston to on raising troops and  
 invasion of Clinton, **10.** 494-495.  
 nominated for C. C., **12.** 26, 59.  
 not a native and ignorant of feel-  
 ing in N. C., **10.** xxvii-xxviii, xxx,  
 xxxii, xxxiii.  
 on clothing troops, **11.** 345-346.  
 on com. of assembly, **6.** 350, 364,  
 368, 369, 453, 482, 483, 485; **7.**  
 297, 344, 345, 347, 366, 577, 649,  
 663, 897, 936, 944; **8.** 288, 306, 308,  
 309; **9.** 146, 152, 465, 484, 493, 502,  
 711, 738, 739, 740, 787, 875, 940,  
 1197, 1198, 1201; **13.** 535, 543,  
 563, 576, 577, 586, 589, 627, 630,  
 632, 638, 639, 663, 664, 678, 679,  
 680, 691, 692, 696, 697.  
 on com. of correspondence, **7.** 918,  
 973; **9.** 741, 1043; **11.** viii.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 173,  
 174, 919, 924, 925, 937, 942, 953,  
 971, 972.  
 on S. C. of Edenton, **9.** 1134, 1135.  
 owns brig Fanny, **10.** 409-410.  
 pays part of bill for goods, **10.** 854,  
 856.  
 petition of executors of, **18.** 12, 56,  
 57, 61, 239, 243, 293, 295.  
 Pollock (Mrs. A.) to on attack on  
 husband as loyalist, **10.** 1027-1032.  
 port coms'r, **23.** 667.  
 recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.

resigns from Cont. Cong., **13.** 853,  
 945  
 returns to N. C., **10.** 806, 810.  
 salary to as delegate, **13.** 347.  
 school trustee, **23.** 823.  
 seal coms'r, **23.** 988.  
 sends newspapers to N. C., **9.** 1281.  
 sick, **14.** 219.  
 surety, **7.** 717.  
 thanked by Chowan S. C., **9.** 1134;  
 by Prov. Cong. and answer, **10.**  
 189-190; for services in C. C., **9.**  
 1181-1183.  
 to — on powder, etc., **15.** 681.  
 to a House in Edinburgh on situa-  
 tion in N. C., **10.** 122-123.  
 to be informed of disposition of  
 prisoners, **10.** 542.  
 to Caswell on Br. invasion of Va.,  
 etc., **14.** 82-83, 94-5; on buying  
 vessels for foreign trade, **11.** 435-  
 436; on commissions for priva-  
 teers, **11.** 473; on disposition of  
 arms and ammunition, **13.** 300-301,  
 307-308; on galleys, etc.; **11.** 441-  
 443; on movement of British, **13.**  
 299; on public affairs, **13.** 84;  
**14.** 128-129; on wreck of French  
 vessel, **13.** 147.  
 to consult with Caswell on ship-  
 ping clothing north, **13.** 17.  
 to Council of Safety on ammuni-  
 tion, etc., for N. C., **10.** 754-757;  
 on Cherokee war and public mat-  
 ters, **10.** 679-680; on clothing for  
 soldiers, ammunition, etc., **10.**  
 718-722; on more troops and iron  
 workers, **10.** 804-807; on N. C.  
 troops for N. Y., **10.** 790-791; on  
 pay and bounties for troops, **10.**  
 740-741; on powder, **10.** 727-728.  
 to fit out vessels, **12.** 237, 244-245.  
 to Iredell on his sickness and the  
 Br. army, **10.** 457-458.  
 to Johnston ment'd, **11.** 300; on act  
 prohibiting trade and discord in  
 C. C., **11.** 288-289; on affairs in  
 Cont. Cong. and in N. Y., **9.** 1246-  
 1247; on affairs in N. C. and  
 Cont. Cong., **10.** 85-6; on appoint-  
 ment of brigadiers, **10.** 482-483;  
 on arms and ammunition, etc.,  
**10.** 604-606; on public affairs, **10.**  
 390-391, 445-448; **22.** 752-4; and  
 troops, **22.** 514-518; on raising  
 and arming troops, **10.** 314-316;  
 on troops, supplies, prisoners,  
 etc., **22.** 968-70.



- to N. Y. Prov. Cong. on powder, **10**. 84.  
 to Prov. Council on Cherokee war, **10**. 730-732; on regulators, **8**. xxii-xxiii.  
 to receive money from Cont. Treasury, **14**. 101; wagons, **13**. 114, 121.  
 to run against Penn for Cont. Cong., **11**. 720.  
 to S. C. and Va. on Boston and other troubles, **11**. 245-246, 247-248.  
 to send war stores to N. C., **10**. 355.  
 Hewes, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 220.  
   army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hewes, Josiah, **9**. 1068.  
 Hewes and Smith, **22**. 632.  
 Hewet, Charles, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Hewet, Ebenzl., army rank, **16**. 1076.  
 Hewet, Wm., in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Hewet of Cedar, sloop, **13**. 95.  
 Hewett, Edward, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Hewett, James, constable, **22**. 502.  
 Hewett, Jeremiah, army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hewett, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Hewings, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1076.  
 Hewitt, Wm., voter, **15**. 237.  
 Hewitt, Mr., to make cartridges, **10**. 426.  
 Hewitt, Bartholomew, juror, **1**. 567.  
   witness, **1**. 566.  
 Hewitt, Ebenezer, in army, **15**. 724.  
 Hewitt, Solomon, to mould balls and deliver guns, **10**. 337.  
 Hewlett, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hewlett, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hewling, Jacob, in army, **13**. 519.  
 Hews. See Hewes, Hughes.  
 Hews, Burrel, army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hews, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Hews, John, saddler, **15**. 620.  
 Hews, Solomon, tried for adultery, **2**. 704, 710-711.  
 Hews, Willis, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hews, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hewtower, Oystan, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Hex, Joseph, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Hext, Capt., wounded, **15**. 751.  
 Hext, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Heylin, Henry, a J. P., **4**. 953, 970.  
 Heylin's Cosmography, **22**. 734.  
 Heylyn, Hen., attends Board of Trade, **4**. 437.  
 Heysselbein's (Hyselbein) Theoria Logica, **2**. 584.  
 Heyward. See Hayward, Haywood.  
 Heyward, Mr., **10**. 791.  
 Heyward, Capt., writes poem, **15**. 394.  
 Heyward, Thos., prisoner, **15**. 392.  
 Heywood, John, report on regt., **22**. 313.  
 Hiat. See Hyat.  
 Hiat, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Hiawassee (Highwasa, Highwassa, Hywassee), **5**. 321; **7**. 866; **17**. 585; **22**. 996, 998.  
   Indians to be assembled, **10**. 846.  
   Sevier attacks Indians on, **22**. 695, 696, 718.  
 Hiawassee Towns, **22**. 137.  
 Hibbins, Eliz., sells land, **1**. 490.  
 Hibbs, Jonathan, juror, **4**. 519.  
 Hibbs, Jonathan, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Hibins, James, sells land, **1**. 487.  
 Hickes. See Hicks.  
 Hickes, Robert, juror, **2**. 104.  
 Hickey, David, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Hickey, Wm., in militia, **22**. 417.  
 Hickman, Lieut., recruiting money for, **11**. 476, 485.  
 Hickman, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hickman, Corbin, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hickman, Corbin, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hickman, Corbin, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hickman, Corbin, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hickman, Edward, nom. for colonel, **20**. 565; **21**. 123.  
   officer, **18**. 450, 458.  
 Hickman, Edwin, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hickman, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1085.  
 Hickman, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hickman, John, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hickman, John, witness, **4**. 760.  
 Hickman, Joseph, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 Hickman, Jos., to bring suit, **10**. 670.  
 Hickman, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hickman, Thos., owes state, **21**. 1073.  
 Hickman, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1074.  
 Hickman, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 628.  
 Hickman, Wm., on Surry S. C., **10**. 251.  
 Hickman, Wm., regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Hickman, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Hickman, Wm., in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Hickory, N. C., **8**. 732, 756.  
 Hickory Charge, history, **8**. 756-757.  
 Hickory Church, **8**. 759, 760.  
   history, **8**. 756.



- Hickory Creek, **24**. 286.  
Hicks. See Hickes.  
Hicks, —, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 217.  
Hicks, Mr., **14**. 26.  
Hicks, Capt., **2**. 778.  
Hicks, Capt., **22**. 595.  
Hicks, Benj., claims for negro executed, **17**. 278.  
slave tried, **19**. 413, 738, 739, 741; **20**. 8.  
Hicks, C. Tubal, army rank, **16**. 1078.  
Hicks, Charles, army pay, **17**. 221.  
army rank, **16**. 1085.  
Hicks, Daniel, building coms'r, **24**. 642.  
Hicks, Dan, in militia, **22**. 339.  
Hicks, David, in militia, **22**. 266.  
Hicks, David, juror, **2**. 358, 477, 646, 686.  
Hicks, David, juror, **25**. 188.  
Hicks, David, land grant to, **4**. 1032.  
Hicks, Dempsey, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
Hicks, Elizabeth, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
Hicks, G., leads public meeting, **10**. 125.  
Hicks, Geo., claims, **20**. 57, 63; considered, **17**. 347.  
to Gates on prisoners and Tories, **14**. 537-538.  
to Nash on prisoners, **15**. 63.  
Hicks, Giles, land grant to, **4**. 57.  
Hicks, Harris, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
Hicks, Hassell, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
Hicks, Henry, army pay, **17**. 217.  
army rank, **16**. 1076.  
Hicks, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
Hicks, Hugh, church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
Hicks, Isaac, land warrant to, **18**. 164, 406.  
Hicks, James, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
Hicks, James, exempted, **7**. 353.  
Hicks, John, a J. P., **4**. 889.  
land grant to, **4**. 595; warrant to, **4**. 852.  
Hicks, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1075.  
Hicks, John, juror, **2**. 80.  
Hicks, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
Hicks, John Harris, **18**. 755, 763.  
Hicks, Lewis, army pay, **17**. 216.  
ensign, **22**. 925.  
petition considered, **16**. 96-97.  
sheriff, **21**. 1076.  
to Caswell on resigning his commission, **11**. 672-673.  
Hicks, Micaja, army rank, **16**. 1082.  
Hicks, Micaja, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
Hicks, Micajah, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
Hicks, Miles, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
Hicks, Patrick, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
Hicks, Robert, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 354.  
clerk, **2**. 609, 610, 612, 616, 620, 621.; of assem., **2**. 1, 527, 575; of court, **2**. 265.  
collects quit rents, **2**. 727, 729.  
juror, **2**. 477, 543, 655, 664, 666, 821, 826, 830; **3**. 53.  
land lapses, **2**. 489.  
patents land, **2**. 181, 673, 678.  
resisted by Allen, **2**. 719.  
tries to get lapsed land, **2**. 451-452.  
witness, **2**. 101, 521.  
Hicks, Robert, caveat against, **6**. 759.  
Hicks, Robert, in militia, **22**. 314.  
Hicks, Robt., in militia, **22**. 365.  
Hicks, Robert, wants to be militia captain, **5**. 425.  
Hicks, Robert, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
Hicks, Simon, tried, **20**. 8.  
Hicks, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 161.  
Hicks, Stephen, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
Hicks, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1078.  
Hicks, Thos., building coms'r, **24**. 151.  
Hicks, Thomas, juror, **2**. 80.  
Hicks, Thos., in assembly, **9**. 1188, 1189; **12**. 655, 656, 666, 698, 736, 816, 873, 879; **13**. 625, 674; **17**. 888, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 376, 378, 392.  
Hicks, Thomas, report on militia, **22**. 337, 339-41.  
Hicks, Thomas, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
Hicks, Trubel, army pay, **17**. 220.  
Hicks, Wm., ensign, **10**. 944.  
Hicks, Wm., in militia, **22**. 365.  
Hicks, Wm., in militia, **22**. 367.  
Hicks, Wm., in militia, **22**. 375.  
Hicks, Wm., wants to be militia captain, **5**. 425.  
Hicks' Ford, Va., **11**. 835; **15**. 379, 382.  
Br. at, **15**. 545, 550.  
Hickson, —, in assembly, **21**. 331.  
Hickson, Walter, felon, **7**. 654; **22**. 862.  
Hickson, Wm., juror, **4**. 519.  
Hico, requisition from, **8**. 715.  
Hico Creek, **23**. 383, 391.  
Hico River, Presbyterians on, **5**. 1193, 1197, 1203, 1204, 1212, 1213, 1217.  
Hicoottomony Creek, **2**. 786, 790.





- Hide. See Hyde.
- Hide, Andrew, in army, **15**. 728.
- Hide, Edward. See Hyde, Edward.
- Hide, Sat., army rank, **16**. 1081.
- Hide, Wm., petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Hider, Michael, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.
- Hides, act against exportation, **23**. 286-7, 339, 614; **25**. 10-11, 238; to repeal act on exportation, **23**. 419-20.
- bill to forbid exportation, **4**. 902, 903, 904, 905, 916; **20**. 569; **21**. 127, 128; **21**. 217, 223, 226, 240, 283-284, 288, 289-290, 582, 589, 602.
- duty on exports asked, **5**. 745-746.
- Hiegh. See Heigh, Heith, High.
- Hiegh, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 351.
- Hieghe, Samuel, report on militia co., **22**. 344, 350-1.
- Hiembergh, Fred., army rank, **16**. 1072.
- Hiffarnen, John, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hifferman, James, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Higdon, John, land grant to, **4**. 801.
- Higgans' Bridge, **22**. 319.
- Higgard, Moses, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Higgenbottom, Lt. Col., a gentleman of Barbadoes, **1**. 151.
- Higgins, Michael, claims allowed, **22**. 403.
- Higginbottom, George, land grant to, **4**. 1253.
- Higgins, Mr., claims, **4**. 751.
- Higgins, Lieut., court martialed, **12**. 485.
- Higgins, Benj., lieut., **22**. 921, 926.
- Higgins, James, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Higgins, John, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Higgins, Michael, act for him to build bridge, **23**. 346; **25**. 240.
- bill to have bridge built by, **4**. 1055, 1056, 1057, 1061, 1064.
- gives land for church, **25**. 243.
- land grant to, **4**. 950, 1034, 1037.
- petitions for bridge, **4**. 783, 785.
- rights proved, **4**. 596, 1033.
- Higgins, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Higgins, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Higgins, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Higgins, Wm., regulator, **7**. 809.
- Higginson, Richard, against sale of arms to Indians, **2**. 201-202.
- Higginson, Richard, asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.
- High. See Heigh, Heith, Hiegh.
- High, Alsop, lieut., **10**. 517.
- High, Gardner, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- High, John, murders Walton and securities, **18**. 174-5.
- High, Samuel, act for gap in dam of, **25**. 109.
- bill on mill dam, **21**. 800, 837, 964, 968, 989, 995, 1001.
- petition, **21**. 964.
- resigns as J. P., **18**. 23, 24, 253.
- High Constable of Carolina, first, **1**. 179, 180.
- High Germany, **4**. 278.
- High Hill Creek, S. C., **8**. 776.
- High Hills of Randolph Co., **22**. 152.
- High Hills of Santee, S. C., **14**. 188.
- 335, 726; **15**. 277, 279, 534, 566, 603, 637, 656; **16**. 631, 668, 881; **22**. 93, 95, 96, 102, 104, 105.
- battle at, **22**. 730.
- British go to, **14**. 542, 553; movements about, **15**. 655; on, **14**. 748.
- Caswell on, **14**. 830.
- Tarleton destroys property on, **14**. 746.
- Tories on, **15**. 288; defeated on, **15**. 303.
- High Land Point on Cape Fear, named, **1**. 70.
- High Rider, Indian, asked for as trader, **11**. 184, 192.
- High Rock, **13**. 115; **15**. 473; **22**. 101.
- British cross Haw River at, **15**. 428.
- High Rock Ford, **15**. 473; **22**. 142, 148.
- High Rock Mountain, **24**. 160.
- High Rocky Ford, **19**. 852.
- High Schools, of Baptists, **5**. 1185.
- High Steward of Carolina, first, **1**. 179.
- second, **1**. 180.
- High Steward's Court, organization and powers, **1**. 192, 195; **25**. 128.
- High treason, definition and punishment, **24**. 9-12, 85-89, 124, 213, 329, 395, 427, 490.
- High. See Heigh, Heith, Hiegh.
- Highe, Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 895.
- Highfield, Hezk., army rank, **16**. 1085.
- Highland Fortifications, threatened, **11**. 437.
- Highland gentlemen, protect Burke as prisoner, **16**. 13.
- Highland Regiment, in Br. service, **14**. 822.
- Highland settlements, **15**. 286.
- Highlanders, accompany Clinton to N. C., **10**. 412.



- arrive in N. C., and loyal to gov't, **10.** 324-326.  
 attached to British to be secured, **10.** 421.  
 banished to Cape Fear, **5.** 1195-1196, 1209.  
 captured, **22.** iv, 751.  
 com. to confer with and explain troubles to, **10.** 173-174.  
 conspiracies of ment'd, **11.** 603.  
 Cornwallis depends on, **15.** 282.  
 declare for neutrality, **10.** 266, 268.  
 defeated at Moore's Creek, **11.** 279, 280, 281, 286-287.  
 disappoint Cornwallis, **17.** 1011, 1015-1016.  
 dispersed, **10.** 469; **11.** 283.  
 driven into their works at Stono, **14.** 313, 315.  
 efforts to cause a rising among, **13.** 368.  
 embark on Br. fleet, **13.** 326, 327.  
 expedition against, **10.** 950; **11.** 299; **12.** 707.  
 follow Pretender, **5.** 1195.  
 in arms, **10.** 465, 466, 468.  
 in battle of Moore's Creek, **10.** xxvi, xxxiv; of Stono, **14.** 121, 130.  
 in expedition against Charleston, **22.** 617.  
 in regulation war, **19.** 846.  
 incensed by Alston, **22.** 550.  
 incited against Americans, **10.** 714.  
 insurrection of, **10.** 475, 477, 479, 481, 485, 488, 491, 492, 581, 588; **13.** 57; suppressed, **10.** xiv.  
 join McNeil, **15.** 610.  
 loyal, **9.** 1167, 1174; **10.** 45-7.  
 Maclean to raise regt. of, **10.** 89-90.  
 Martin on position of in N. C., **22.** 616-18.  
 Moores' Creek prisoners removed from State, **10.** 544-545, 547-549.  
 number in Va., **15.** 157.  
 offer to enter service, **10.** 13; to form regt. for Cornwallis, **15.** 260.  
 organized in British service, **13.** vi-vii.  
 preacher to be employed to travel among, **8.** xxiii; to be sent to explain American cause, **10.** 338.  
 prisoners of war, **11.** 392.  
 reasons for delay in calling them out, **10.** 98.  
 recruiting of considered, **14.** 465.  
 regiments of desired, **10.** 267.  
 to be arrested, **14.** iii.  
 to be disarmed, **13.** 644, 647.  
 to be passed on to N. C., **10.** 346.  
 to be recruited for Br. army, **10.** 248.  
 to be sent to S. C., **5.** 766.  
 with Br., **14.** 865.  
 Highlands, N. Y., to be fortified, **10.** 431.  
 Highlands, Ti (Maine), **16.** 749, 750; **17.** 5.  
 Highlands of Scotland, Presbyterians from, **5.** 1194, 1198.  
 Highlands of the Hudson River, **11.** 668; **12.** 506, 543.  
 Highman, Abel, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 Highman, Hugh, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Highsmith, Moses, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
 Hightowa, **17.** 586.  
 Hightower, George, in Indian War, **10.** 760.  
 Hightower, Oldham, Wautauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
 Hightower, Robert, allowance to, **19.** 371; **20.** 17, 23; **22.** 842.  
 certificate of returned, **16.** 507.  
 claims allowed, **17.** 292.  
 payment to for paper, **17.** 959, 961.  
 tobacco furnished to, **17.** 860.  
 Hightown, **18.** 605.  
 Higlár, John, claim allowed, **5.** 981.  
 Higoon, John, petition of discussed, **13.** 150-151, 158-159.  
 Hilbert, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1081.  
 Hilbert, Nich, law suit, **1.** 584.  
 Hilborn, Vann, in militia, **22.** 282.  
 Hildibrand, Conrad (Comrade), petition rejected, **18.** 20.  
 powder of to be seized, **10.** 9, 137.  
 Hilger, John, petition of considered, **12.** 235.  
 Hilgore, Benj., witness, **10.** 593.  
 Hill, —, asked for by Gamble, **15.** 567.  
 Hill, Mr., **11.** 809.  
 Hill, Mr., **25.** 237.  
 Hill, Mr., buys state tobacco, **20.** 407.  
 Hill, Mr., dead and character, **16.** 975, 976.  
 Hill, Mr., denied a vote, **16.** 945.  
 Hill, Mr., in assembly, **4.** 651.  
 Hill, Mr., letter ment'd, **4.** 1155.  
 Hill, Mr., on com. of assem., **17.** 295, 329, 343.  
 Hill, Capt., commands company, **10.** 680.  
 court martialled, **10.** 744.



reports on Tories, **15**. 555.  
troops from, **15**. 73.  
Hill, Col., **22**. 106.  
commands N. C. troops, **19**. 980;  
**22**. 731.  
headquarters at house of, **12**. 480.  
Hill, Col. (Amer.), **22**. 565.  
Hill, Ensign, stores to, **15**. 597.  
Hill, Justice, takes deposition, **7**. 94.  
Hill, Lt., **15**. 472; **16**. 344.  
bad treatment of, **12**. 543-544.  
rank, **16**. 665, 666.  
Hill, Maj., **14**. 96.  
Hill, Aaron, administers oath, **17**. 293.  
building coms'r, **24**. 541.  
in assembly, **17**. 269, 283, 287, 293,  
301, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366,  
368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 409, 425;  
**19**. 718, 719, 722, 773, 794, 804,  
808, 816, 821, 824, 835; **21**. 194,  
196, 198, 226, 234, 257, 432, 606.  
resigns as J. P., **21**. 213, 580, 585.  
Hill, Aaron, declares independence,  
**10**. 612.  
petition against as captain, **10**. 847.  
Hill, Aaron, in militia, **22**. 353.  
Hill, Aaron, in militia, **22**. 357.  
Hill, Aaron, land grant to, **4**. 587, 638.  
rights proved, **4**. 625.  
Hill, Abraham, **2**. 805.  
on att'y's gen. for colonies, **1**. 463-  
464.  
on boundary dispute, **1**. 525-526.  
on pirates, **1**. 475-6.  
on proprietary colonies, **1**. 535, 537-  
8, 539-40.  
Hill, Abraham, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
Hill, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 357.  
Hill, Abraham, juror, **4**. 517.  
land grant to, **4**. 588.  
Hill, Abraham, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
Hill, Abraham, petitions on county  
bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
Hill, Abraham, Jr., in militia, **22**. 355.  
Hill, Absey, slave, **24**. 528.  
Hill, Aggy, slave, **24**. 528.  
Hill, Ambrose, in militia, **22**. 340.  
Hill, Bacchus, executed, **22**. 850.  
Hill, Benj., **9**. 71.  
Hill, Benj., a J. P., **2**. 676; **3**. 418; **4**.  
346, 800.  
advises members not to attend as-  
sembly, **4**. 1196-1197.  
agrees not to attend assembly, **4**.  
1190, 1191, 1193, 1194, 1201-1202.  
binds out free negroes, **3**. 556-557,  
585.  
defeats work of assembly, **4**. 1186.

deposition ment'd, **4**. 1233; on de-  
feat of impeachment of Smith, **4**.  
1207-1208, 1215-1216.  
gathers evidence, **4**. 1102.  
in assembly, **4**. 360, 377, 381, 387,  
414, 493, 498, 503, 508, 560, 564,  
651, 714, 716, 719, 724, 726, 729,  
730, 732, 771, 773, 777, 781, 816,  
818, 820, 827, 828, 830, 1181.  
in council, **3**. 628, 629.  
injures Journakin by a road, **4**. 138.  
juror, **2**. 666, 686; **3**. 53; **4**. 521.  
land grant asked, **4**. 631; grant to,  
**4**. 75, 631, 766.  
letter to ment'd, **4**. 1030; to Mc-  
Culloh ment'd, **4**. 1237.  
nominates Hodgson for speaker, **4**.  
493.  
obstructs assembly, **4**. 1215.  
on committee of assembly, **4**. 233,  
381, 389, 393, 409, 476, 494,  
495, 502, 555, 722, 816, 817.  
petition and land grant to, **4**. 629-  
30.  
quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
struggle over representation act,  
**4**. 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-1169,  
1183-1188, 1203-1204.  
summons refused to, **4**. 1206.  
terms for payment of quit rents, **4**.  
247-8.  
to McCulloh on depositions and  
evidence against Gov. Johnston,  
**4**. 1097-1100.  
tries to induce sheriff to return 5  
members, **4**. 1194-5.  
vestryman, **25**. 210.  
Hill, Benj., in militia, **22**. 353.  
Hill, Benj., juror, **4**. 522.  
Hill, Benj., quoted, **22**. 588.  
Hill, Benj., Jr., dead, **4**. 1100.  
Hill, Bennit, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
commissioner to sell church land,  
**24**. 872.  
Hill, Cadar, petitions on county  
bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
Hill, D., in assembly, **17**. 304, 354, 359,  
364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394,  
395, 424.  
Hill, David, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
Hill, Edward, at Virginia council, **1**.  
505.  
judge, **1**. 490; of admiralty, **1**. 510,  
515.  
to be judge, **1**. 462.  
Hill, Edward, staff officer, **15**. 450.  
Hill, Elisha, slave, **24**. 528.  
Hill, Elizabeth, land grant to, **4**. 217.





890, 968.  
 Hill, Eliz. Henry, act for guardian to convey slaves, **24.** 527-8.  
 slaves sold, **19.** 158, 188, 195, 275, 277, 311, 314, 322.  
 Hill, Ephriam, **5.** 1203.  
 Hill, Dr. F. J., delegate to Lutheran Synod, **8.** 791.  
 Hill, Fra., asks help of Va., **1.** 819-20.  
 Hill, Francis, arrested for not going to war, **2.** 125.  
 Hill, Francis, exempted, **4.** 742.  
 Hill, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1081.  
 Hill, Geo., in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Hill, George, Indian slave, **3.** 218.  
 Hill, Green, **14.** 162; **19.** 144.  
 a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 accounts as treasurer, **19.** 652, 653, 669, 680, 684, 685.  
 army rank, **16.** 1082.  
 Caswell to on Council of State, **18.** 510.  
 in assembly, **9.** 1188, 1189; **12.** 272, 285, 305, 310, 316, 320, 322, 325, 326, 328, 329, 330, 331, 354, 368, 377, 378, 380, 399, 408, 424, 429, 433, 441; **13.** 755, 784, 786, 802, 808, 811, 812, 813, 824, 913; **19.** 371, 375, 381.  
 in C. of S., **20.** 49, 50.  
 in Prov. Cong., **5.** 1214; **9.** 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10.** 164, 166, 172, 500, 502.  
 letter on money ment'd, **14.** 439.  
 major, **10.** 530.  
 nom. for C. C., **20.** 29; for C. C. and C. of State, **17.** 310, 318, 337, 338.  
 on com. of assem., **9.** 1197; **12.** 11, 126, 129, 142, 156, 258, 284, 287, 304, 319, 333, 340, 424, 439, 440, 445; **13.** 740, 741, 787, 790, 791, 793, 794, 795; of Prov. Cong., **10.** 180, 502, 504, 515, 555.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068.  
 pays over worn out bills, **20.** 45.  
 report in favor of, **21.** 324, 368, 643, 672-673, 694.  
 reports on accounts, **18.** 92, 96, 105, 326, 338.  
 sells horse, **19.** 928.  
 to advance money to Blount, **13.** 844, 933-934, 936.  
 to sign bills of credit, **10.** 578.  
 treasurer, **13.** 765, 766; **16.** 148, 168, 175; **17.** 857, 859, 941, 956; **18.** 804, 806, 817; **19.** 119, 123, 184, 188, 202, 259, 311, 312, 331, 637.  
 trouble as clerk of court, **18.** 81-2.

vestryman, **23.** 499.  
 Hill, Green, land grant to, **4.** 627.  
 Hill, Guy, in militia, **22.** 357.  
 Hill, Har, land grant to, **4.** 344.  
 Hill, Harman, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Hill, Harman, juror, **25.** 189.  
 Hill (Hills), Henry, a J. P., **6.** 636.  
 buys land of Indians, **4.** 630-631, 713-714, 802.  
 juror, **4.** 517.  
 land grant to, **4.** 619.  
 petition for approval of land purchase from Indians, **4.** 1254.  
 witness, **5.** 329.  
 Hill, Henry, a J. P., **18.** 82; **23.** 993.  
 act for slaves of to be sold, **24.** 527-8.  
 army pay, **17.** 218.  
 errs on assessment, **19.** 302.  
 in assembly, **17.** 635, 648, 705, 707, 785, 794, 795, 935; **18.** 15, 23, 24, 31, 37, 39, 53, 90, 112, 120, 134, 135, 136, 154, 155, 156, 161, 166, 171, 185; **19.** 1, 2, 3, 9, 29, 30, 36, 59, 82, 87, 89, 97, 105, 115, 116, 120; **20.** 10, 13, 16, 18, 20, 21, 24, 25, 26, 30, 38, 39, 46, 48, 55, 57, 135, 176, 183, 229, 277, 301, 302, 305, 313, 328, 336, 346, 347, 351, 355, 357, 360, 363, 364, 366, 369, 372, 378, 280, 382, 388, 390, 416, 420, 455, 462; **21.** 2, 9, 10, 31, 47, 52, 60, 66, 68, 74, 77, 110, 115, 121, 130, 133, 160, 168, 179, 183, 184, 190, 657, 658, 667, 668, 671, 673, 674, 680, 682, 694, 695, 696, 697, 700, 726, 727, 729, 731, 732, 733, 746, 750, 753, 755, 763, 765, 770, 780, 781, 784, 787, 794, 797, 798, 799, 801, 802, 806, 815, 831, 834, 839, 845, 846, 852, 856, 860, 862, 867, 868, 916, 943, 944, 966.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 8, 26, 28, 31, 32.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 47, 48, 49, on com. of assem., **17.** 294, 314, 329, 343, 648, 736, 799, 888; **18.** 54, 80, 91, 151, 159, 160, 172, 177, 208, 316, 334, 374, 411.  
 petition, **20.** 200, 215, 383, 389-390, 518, 521, 534; **21.** 62, 82, 89, 192(?)  
 resigns as J. P., **21.** 747.  
 tax actions wrong, **19.** 177.  
 town com's'r, **23.** 774.  
 Hill, Henry, acquitted as J. P., **9.** 372.  
 complaints against as J. P., **9.** 70, 71, 274.



- claim, **9**. 489.
- Hill, Henry, dead, **9**. 296.
- Hill, Henry, in assembly, **21**. 871, 873, 887, 899, 905, 925, 927, 929, 930, 931, 943, 945, 953, 958, 985, 993, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1032.
- Hill, Henry, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 47, 48, 49.
- Hill, Henry, in militia, **22**. 355.
- Hill, Henry, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hill, Henry, poll holder, **13**. 676.
- Hill, Herman, land grant to, **4**. 443, 590.
- Hill, Hugh, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Hill, Hugh, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hill, Isaac, a justice, **2**. 535, 555, 558, 585-590; **3**. 215, 251.  
a J. P., **2**. 526, 818.
- commission as assistant justice, **3**. 491-2.
- in assembly, **2**. 575; **3**. 275, 285, 286, 291, 562, 579, 612.
- juror, **2**. 398, 433, 477, 552.
- on com. of House, **3**. 590, 604, 609.
- petitions for return of slave from Indians, **3**. 218.
- Hill, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 355.
- Hill, Isaac, juror, **4**. 523.
- Hill, Isaac, land grant to, **4**. 619.
- Hill, Isaiah (Isaac?), in assem., **2**. 608, 623.
- Hill, James, a judge, **1**. 316.
- aids Miller to escape prison, **1**. 316.
- causes trouble in Albemarle, **1**. 327.
- deputy to Duke of Albemarle, **1**. 250, 253.
- guarded by soldiers and seized, **1**. 250.
- refuses to sign paper, **1**. 251.
- Hill, James, pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Hill, James, petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.
- Hill, James, town coms'r, **24**. 176.
- Hill, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hill, John, **2**. 776, 783.
- Hill, John, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hill, John, army rank, **16**. 749.
- Hill, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Hill, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Hill, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1081.
- Hill, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hill, John, claim, **21**. 218, 226, 591.
- Hill, John, coms'r on pub. buildings, **23**. 964; **24**. 19; on school, **24**. 984; on town, **24**. 846; **25**. 248.
- Hill, John, Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.
- Hill, John, in army, **13**. 519.
- Hill, John, in army, **15**. 726.
- Hill, John, in assem., **6**. 427; on com. of assem., **6**. 364.
- Hill, Jno., in militia, **22**. 307.
- Hill, John, in militia, **22**. 317.
- Hill, John, in militia, **22**. 320, 321.
- Hill, John, Indian commissioner, **5**. 31.
- Hill, John, juror, **2**. 556.
- Hill, John, juror, **4**. 523.
- Hill, John, juror, **22**. 502.
- Hill, Jno., juror, **25**. 188.
- Hill, Jno., juror, **25**. 189.
- Hill, John, land grant to, **4**. 56, 271, 650, 1250.
- Hill, John, officer, **18**. 486.
- Hill, John, patrolor, **10**. 63.
- Hill, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Hill, John, promoted, **17**. 142.
- Hill, John, rank, **16**. 609.
- Hill, John, trustee of Church, **24**. 757.
- Hill, Jordan, building coms'r, **24**. 836.
- in assem., **20**. 119, 121, 142, 148, 155, 157, 168, 180, 229, 239, 240, 246, 276, 287, 288, 327, 520, 592, 597; **21**. 1, 3, 31, 47, 52, 60, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 154, 160, 168, 179, 180, 184, 189, 193, 195, 198, 226, 233, 264, 273, 288, 294, 332, 344, 345, 366, 367, 372, 379, 382, 398, 403, 404, 411, 412, 431, 627, 709, 714, 784, 818, 871, 873, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46.
- school trustee, **24**. 876.
- Hill, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 221.
- army rank, **16**. 1081.
- in assem., **20**. 475, 496, 507, 514, 516, 517, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 543, 545, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 559, 563, 567, 571, 574, 586, 591.
- petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97-98.
- Hill, Joseph, exempted, **9**. 878.
- Hill, Jos. Blount, town coms'r, **24**. 773.
- Hill, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 321.
- Hill, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 322.
- Hill, Joshua, land grant to, **4**. 1245.
- Hill, Joshua, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hill, Jse., tried for swearing, **2**. 443.
- Hill, Martha, slave of executed, **22**. 850.
- Hill, Mary, property for, **1**. 400.
- Hill, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 329.



- Hill, Michael, deserts land, **5**. 227.  
Hill, Moses, army pay, **17**. 217.  
    army rank, **16**. 1080.  
Hill, Moses, juror, **4**. 517.  
Hill, Moses, juror, **25**. 186.  
Hill, Moses, quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
Hill, Moss, juror, **2**. 366.  
Hill, Nat, juror, **4**. 522.  
Hill, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 399.  
Hill, Nath'l, a J. P., **2**. 540.  
Hill, Nathaniel, a J. P., **4**. 1039.  
Hill, Owen, land grant to, **4**. 277.  
Hill, Reuben, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
Hill, Richard, **23**. 820.  
Hill, Richard, appraiser, **2**. 105.  
    asks help of Va., **1**. 819-820.  
Hill, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
Hill, Rich, juror, **25**. 190.  
Hill, Robert, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
Hill, Robert, claims, **4**. 149.  
Hill, Robert, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
Hill, Robert, juror, **4**. 524.  
Hill, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 331.  
    619, 767.  
Hill, Robert, quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
Hill, Robert, Jr., land grant asked, **4**.  
    709.  
Hill, Robert, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 70.  
Hill, Roger, asks help of Va., **1**. 819-  
    820.  
Hill, Samuel, act for town on land of,  
    **24**. 609-11.  
    in assembly, **13**. 784, 786, 802, 812,  
    813, 824; **19**. 380, 385.  
    lieut. col., **14**. 320; **22**. 965.  
Hill, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
Hill, Samuel, property for, **1**. 400.  
Hill, Samuel, signs commission of  
    McCulloh as commissary, **5**. 617-  
    621.  
Hill, Scipio (or Hill Scipio?), army  
    rank, **16**. 1164.  
Hill, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1085.  
Hill, Stephen, executed, **22**. 862.  
Hill, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 322.  
Hill, Thos(?), **4**. 1223.  
Hill, Thos., act for him to convey  
    slaves, **24**. 527-8.  
    bill to give power of sale to, **19**. 158,  
    188, 195, 275, 277, 311, 314, 322.  
    memorial, **20**. 383-384, 394, 518, 521.  
Hill, Thos., allowance to, **20**. 209.  
Hill, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 216.  
Hill, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1075.  
Hill, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
Hill, Thos., in militia, **22**. 358.  
Hill, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 616,  
    628, 638.  
Hill, Thos., McCulloh to on failure of  
    Board of Trade to support him,  
    **11**. 103-104; to on S. C. act to  
    remedy rent roll, **11**. 102-103.  
    to Enoch Hall on his return to N.  
    C., **5**. 16.  
    to Johnston on McCulloh's memor-  
    ial, **4**. 1081-1082.  
Hill, Thomas, petition on cattle and  
    hides, **5**. 745-746.  
    rights proved, **4**. 598.  
Hill, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 737.  
Hill, Thos., resigns as J. P., **19**. 230,  
    366.  
Hill, W., **14**. 10, 11, 254, 348.  
Hill, W., a J. P., **22**. 431, 470.  
Hill, W., in assem., **20**. 500, 505,  
    507, 513, 514, 516, 517, 519, 520,  
    523, 525, 526, 527, 528, 536, 543,  
    545, 546, 547, 550, 551, 554, 555,  
    559, 563, 564, 567, 571, 573, 574,  
    576, 586, 588, 591.  
Hill, W., on confiscation act, **15**. 203-  
    5.  
Hill, W. H., **16**. 964.  
Hill, W. H., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 47, 49.  
Hill, Whitmell (Whitmill), **13**. 306,  
    329, 483, 494; **14**. 859.  
    a J. P., **15**. 693; **23**. 994.  
    act for town on lands of, **24**. 773-4.  
    allowance to, **13**. 610, 612, 724, 909;  
    for money advanced, **12**. 611.  
    bill for town on lands of, **17**. 287,  
    291, 339, 381, 392; **20**. 20, 55, 90.  
    colonel of militia, **12**. 600, 708, 777,  
    832.  
    coms'r on navigation, **24**. 931, 966.  
    committee on accts of, **19**. 100, 103,  
    291, 292, 294; on Barrity case, **17**.  
    775.  
    ill, **21**. 545.  
    in assembly, **12**. 282, 316, 328, 329,  
    330, 331, 354, 368, 377, 378, 424,  
    433, 549, 788; **19**. 138, 141, 149,  
    157, 158, 162, 168, 175, 176, 184,  
    205, 211, 215, 216, 218, 249, 251,  
    257, 267, 275, 276, 282, 298, 308,  
    335, 342, 351, 353, 372, 375, 418,  
    422, 481, 482, 487, 510, 586, 605, 755,  
    778, 806; **21**. 35, 37, 46, 51, 60,  
    81, 103, 140, 148, 204, 270, 274,  
    311, 598, 599, 619, 622, 641, 643,  
    647, 649, 650, 680.  
    in Cont. Cong., **12**. 772, 774, 830,  
    831; **13**. 218, 219, 814, 853, 855,  
    945, 948, 960; **14**. vii; **15**. 119;  
    **19**. 465, 809, 907, 908; **22**. 519,  
    520, 981.





in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 12, 25, 30, 32.  
 in C. of State, **16**. 90; **17**. 859, 956;  
**19**. 57, 869, 875, 878; **22**. 226,  
 228, 417, 421, 491, 500; **21**. 19,  
 37, 251, 611.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173,  
 501, 523, 914, 924.  
 letter from ment'd, **14**. 460; con-  
 sidered, **17**. 674, 675.  
 lieut. col., **10**. 205, 531.  
 Miller to on capture of sons, **15**.  
 415.  
 movements, **15**. 427.  
 Nash to declining to serve as dele-  
 gate to C. C., **13**. 402.  
 nom. as colonel, **13**. 393; for Cont.  
 Cong., **12**. 59.  
 on com. of assembly, **12**. 9, 11, 39,  
 126, 142, 146, 147, 284, 300, 304,  
 306, 340, 560, 666; **13**. 742.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 175, 504,  
 521, 522, 527, 567, 924, 942, 951,  
 953, 954.  
 on com. to inquire into conduct of  
 loyalists, **10**. 594-603.  
 on Council of Safety, **10**. 581, 619,  
 684.  
 on Prov. Council, **10**. 214, 283, 349,  
 470.  
 on public debts and public faith,  
**19**. 894-897.  
 opposes choice of Clark as briga-  
 dier, **15**. 746-748.  
 pays for firewood, **15**. 745.  
 reports accounts in procuring arms  
 and ammunition, **10**. 642-643; on  
 conspiracy, **11**. 510.  
 resigns as colonel of militia, **17**.  
 362.  
 resolve in favor of, **19**. 174, 176;  
 on settlement of accounts of, **16**.  
 145-146.  
 signs act as speaker of senate, **12**.  
 654; **24**. 183.  
 speaker of Senate, **12**. 549, 551, 552,  
 553, 556, 560, 563, 565, 567, 568,  
 570, 571, 574, 579, 581, 583, 586,  
 597, 599, 601, 603, 606, 607, 609,  
 612, 613, 615, 616, 619, 621, 623,  
 630, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 641,  
 642, 646, 650, 652, 654, 764, 765,  
 774; **13**. 408, 452.  
 summoned before assem. to report  
 on C. C., **13**. 833, 922, 926.  
 support of in C. C., **17**. 706-707, 709,  
 714, 755, 765, 791.  
 thanked, **13**. 854, 945-947.  
 to Burke on Arnold's treason, **15**.

91-94; on movements of Br., etc.,  
**22**. 533-4; on public affairs, **14**.  
 1-4; **15**. 56-8, 91-4; on Va. and  
 N. C. troops, **14**. 75-77.  
 to Caswell on clothing and curren-  
 cy, **22**. 987-9; on public affairs,  
**14**. 204-205.  
 to make arms, **10**. 354.  
 to receive money from - Cont.  
 Treas'y, **14**. 101.  
 to ship goods to get arms and am-  
 munition, **10**. 289, 292, 353.  
 Hill, Mrs. Whitmell, **15**. 58.  
 Hill, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 47, 1070.  
 and post route, **7**. 454.  
 bill to authorize executors to col-  
 lect tax, **18**. 343, 398; to empower  
 executors to act, **18**. 112.  
 bond as receiver of duties, **6**. 1056.  
 coms'r on arms, **24**. 381; on nav-  
 igation, **24**. 506; on school, **24**.  
 511, 690; on town, **24**. 303; to  
 sell granery, **24**. 626.  
 condemns land for Fort Johnston,  
**7**. 703-704.  
 election contested, **15**. 189.  
 estate made over to, **16**. 347.  
 in assembly, **6**. 359, 362, 397, 398,  
 399.  
 in Prov. Cong., **5**. 1214; **10**. 166,  
 167, 173.  
 letter to on importation of tea and  
 answer, **9**. 1089-90.  
 number of votes for, **15**. 190.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 185.  
 owns furnace, **16**. 640; mortgage,  
**16**. 597.  
 paid for ammunition, **10**. 357-358.  
 petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Quincy on, **9**. 610.  
 summoned before assembly, **15**.  
 193.  
 taxable, **15**. 191.  
 to Johnston on his suspension from  
 naval office, **15**. 682; on naval  
 fees, **15**. 681.  
 to Person on contested election, **14**.  
 803-804.  
 to value houses, **10**. 337.  
 voter, **15**. 237.  
 Hill, Wm., army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Hill, Wm., army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hill, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1079.  
 Hill, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hill, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hill, Wm., buys land, **4**. 35.  
 land grant to, **4**. 1043.  
 Hill, William, in assembly, **18**. 226.



- 228, 284, 287, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 360, 362, 407, 19. 405, 418, 440, 458, 460, 463, 489, 613, 614, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 714, 718, 719, 728, 774; 21. 872, 874, 941, 946, 965, 970, 999, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1054; on com. of assembly, 16. 21, 29, 56, 58, 143, 314, 329, 343; 18. 292.
- owes state, 21. 1070.
- Hill, Wm., in militia, 22. 340.
- Hill, Wm., in militia, 22. 358.
- Hill, Wm., juror, 4. 517.
- Hill, Wm., juror, 4. 524.
- Hill, Wm., lieut., 10. 187, 626.
- Hill, Wm., on S. C. of Salisbury dist., 10. 215.
- Hill, Wm., pay to, 22. 485.
- Hill, William, pay to, 22. 488.
- Hill, William, petition on separation, 22. 705-10.
- Hill, Wm., quit rents of, 22. 256.
- Hill, Wm., sec'y of State, 22. 111, 117, 118.
- Hill, Wm., staff officer, 15. 451.
- Hill, Wm., to open Catawba, 24. 961.
- Hill, Wm. (of S. C.), petitions to clear river, 21. 92, 99.
- Hill, Wm. N., in Conv. 1789, 22. 39, 47, 49.
- Hill, Zion, exempted, 7. 575.
- Hill (place), 14. 523.
- Hill, The, 21. 557.
- Hillabasunaga, at Indian Congress, 11. 179.
- Hilliard, Jas., army rank, 16. 1075.
- Hiller, Stephen, in assembly, 13. 636.
- Hillerman, Nicholas, regulator, 7. 737.
- Hillery, —, prisoner, 16. 673.
- Hilliard. See Hillyard.
- Hilliard, Abraham, a J. P., 4. 47.
- Hilliard, Benj., in militia, 12. 343.
- Hilliard, Benj., land grant to, 4. 50.
- Hilliard, Jeremiah, in Conv. 1789, 22. 37, 47, 48.
- Hilliard, Jer., juror, 4. 524.
- land grant asked for, 4. 440.
- Hilliard, John, juror, 4. 521.
- land grant asked, 4. 707, 768; grant to, 4. 446, 884.
- rights proved, 4. 1034.
- Hilliard, Philemon, takes oath, 22. 176.
- Hilliard, Richard, 4. 71.
- Hilliard, Robert, juror, 4. 524.
- land grant asked, 4. 764; grant to, 4. 587, 619.
- Hilliard, Thomas, land grant to, 4. 800.
- Hilliard, Thos., pensioner, 22. 68.
- Hilliard, Wm., juror, 4. 521.
- land grant to, 4. 587, 627, 764.
- Hillies, Sampson, army pay, 17. 217.
- Hilligas (Hilligrass), Michael, 14. 565; 19. 694.
- Caswell to on loan office certificate, 13. 72; on money for troops and supplies, 13. 109, 110, 113, 114, 200; on pay for transportation of clothing, 13. 79.
- corrects error, 22. 1017.
- money paid to for U. S., 16. 928.
- order on, 14. 295.
- ordered to forward money to N. C., 11. 733, 736.
- sends loan certificates to N. C., 12. 272.
- to Caswell delivering money from Cont. Treasury, 11. 440-441; on emission of currency, 14. 81; on loan office certificates, 11. 634; 13. 58-59.
- Hillis, Samuel, to seize goods, 10. 316.
- Hillis, Wm., Tory officer, 22. 196.
- Hillis, Wilson, to seize goods, 10. 316.
- Hills. See Hill.
- Hills, Aaron, petitions on county bound, 9. 633-634.
- Hills, Saml., army rank, 16. 1082.
- Hills, 15. 640.
- Hill's Ferry, inspection on, 23. 641, 792; 25. 313, 379.
- Hill's Ferry (Whitmels) Br. threaten, 15. 631.
- Hill's Iron Works, 14. 764; 15. 304; 19. 984, 985.
- Hill's Landing, tobacco inspection at, 23. 641, 192.
- Hills of Despair, 9. 1065.
- Hill's plantation (Whitmell), tobacco inspection at, 23. 641, 792.
- Hillsborough, Earl of, 6. 1060; 8. 182, 183, 191, 318, 442, 512, 554, 563, 573, 626, 633; 9. 5, 13, 289, 290, 351, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 597, 619, 620, 818, 960, 1209; 11. 220, 230; 19. 853.
- asks for complete collection of laws, 7. 783.
- at Board of Trade meetings, 6. 1062-1064; 7. 146-148, 290-291; 8. 276-277, 628-629; 9. 365-367.



at Privy Council, **11**. 236-237.  
 circular from on Mass. address to  
 N. C. on Stamp Act, **7**. 712-713.  
 enemy of America, **8**. 172.  
 Hasell to on his accession to office,  
 Tryon and the regulators, **9**. 9;  
 on regulators and Husband, **9**.  
 13, 14.  
 Heron's petition to on land grants,  
**8**. 157-158.  
 letters and papers to and from  
 ment'd, **7**. 872, 873, 874, 883, 893,  
 926, 988, 989; **8**. 164, 165, 166, 167,  
 275, 628.  
 McCulloh (H. E.) to resigning from  
 council, **8**. 220.  
 Martin to on acts of 1771, **9**.  
 252-259; on Armida case, **9**. 41-  
 44; on assembly, **9**. 32; on case  
 of ship Catharina, **9**. 33-36; on  
 causes and condition of regula-  
 tors, **9**. 329-333; on constitution of  
 courts, **9**. 315-317; on death of  
 Princess of Wales and attach-  
 ment law, **9**. 292, 295; on em-  
 bargo on grain and trade, **9**. 323-  
 324; on his appointment as gov.,  
**8**. 518; **9**. 2; on his western trip  
 and public affairs, **9**. 347-350; on  
 history and extortion of clerk of  
 pleas, **9**. 263-268; on Hunter, salt  
 and manufacturers, **9**. 268-270;  
 on land patents and S. C. bound-  
 ary, **9**. 299-300; on payment for  
 regulator campaign and need of  
 currency, **9**. 66-69, 75-78; on pub-  
 lic affairs, **9**. 16-20, 277-281, 339-  
 341; on quit rents and purchase  
 of Granville's claim, **9**. 260-263;  
 on repeal of poll tax and liquor  
 duties for sinking fund, **9**. 230-  
 235; on regulators, **9**. 16-20, 36-  
 37, 311-314; on S. C. boundary,  
**9**. 48-50, 311-314.  
 memorial to on improvement of  
 naval stores, **8**. 186-190.  
 Montague to on S. C. boundary, **8**.  
 554-555; and report on same, **11**.  
 221-227, 230.  
 objects to salary to council, **9**. 646.  
 on debenture notes, **9**. xv.  
 on leave of absence to Dobbs, **6**.  
 1044.  
 opposes grant to Scotch, **8**. 621-  
 622.  
 petition from assem. presented to,  
**8**. 55, 56, 58, 59, 62.

prepares warrant for Martin as  
 gov., **8**. 267.  
 signs commission of Mercer, **11**.  
 220.  
 Stuart to on Indian affairs, **7**. 839-  
 840; **8**. 1-3; on land cessions by  
 Cherokees, **8**. 553-554; on rank  
 of Indian superintendent, **8**. 62.  
 to Dobbs on parliamentary grant,  
**6**. 998.  
 to governors of Ga., etc., on silk  
 culture, **8**. 38.  
 to King on N. C. acts, **9**. 248-252;  
 on N. C. post act, **9**. 282-283.  
 to Martin on action on Spanish  
 snow, **9**. 227; on disallowance of  
 laws, **11**. 235-237; on paper cur-  
 rency, **9**. 64-66; on public affairs,  
**9**. 307-310; on regulation, **9**. 1,  
 64-66, 274-277; on repeal of poll  
 tax law, **9**. 300-301; on S. C.  
 boundary, etc., **9**. 274-277; on Try-  
 on's work and the quit rent bill,  
**9**. 2, 3.  
 to prepare warrant for King's sig-  
 nature, **11**. 217, 228, 231, 233, 234,  
 239.  
 to Stuart on Indian affairs, **9**. 8;  
 on rank of Indian supt., **8**. 21.  
 to Tryon on assembly, **7**. 788-789;  
 on authority of Parliament, **8**.  
 39; on collection of quit rents, **8**.  
 45-49; on currency, **7**. 799-800;  
**8**. 16-18, 247; and agent, **8**. 51;  
 on emission of paper money, **7**.  
 709; on Indian affairs, **7**. 707-  
 709; on insult by governor of  
 Buenos Ayres, **8**. 229-230; on laws  
 of 1768 and 1769, **8**. 264-267; on  
 post and palace, **8**. 21-22; on pub-  
 lic affairs, **7**. 867-868; **8**. 61-62,  
 190-191; on regulators, **8**. 16-18,  
 498-499; and salary of council,  
**7**. 799-800; on resolves of assem-  
 bly, **8**. 170-171; on troops for  
 King, **8**. 264.  
 Tryon to on Assembly, **7**. 880-881;  
**8**. 194; on acts of 1769, **8**. 153-  
 154; on battle of Alamance, **8**.  
 609-610, 648-51, 652; on Collet,  
**7**. 863; **8**. 65-6; on council and  
 quit rents, **8**. 167-168; on defenses  
 of N. C., **8**. 30-31; on Dobbs's re-  
 maining in N. C., etc., **6**. 1055; on  
 emissions of public bills and  
 sinking fund, **8**. 211-215; on for-  
 tifications and currency, **8**. 168-  
 169; his ambitions, **8**. 169-170; on





his appointment as Sec'y of State, **7.** 787-788; on his promotion, **8.** 54-55; on Henderson-Person affairs and regulators, **8.** 524-525; on King's instructions, **7.** 790-791; on land grants, **8.** 10; laws of 1768, **8.** 4-7, 10; on laws passed and bills rejected, **8.** 522-524, 525-527; on lotteries, **8.** 185-186; to manufacturers, **8.** 154, 496; on maps and boundary lines, **7.** 860-863; on need of and report on currency, **8.** 11-12; on nominations for council, **8.** 493-494; on number of troops and cost of regulation, **7.** 887-889; on operations against regulators, **8.** 546-549; on petition of council, **8.** 152-153; on post, **8.** 4, 65-6, 72-73; on progress of palace, **8.** 7-8; on public accounts, **8.** 152; on public affairs, **7.** 881-883; **8.** 627-628; on quit rents, etc., **8.** 53-54, 175-178; and rent roll, **8.** 195-196; on reasons for dissolving assembly, **8.** 151-152; on regulator riots in Hillsboro, **8.** 255; on regulation, **7.** xxiii, 791-792, 859-860, 884-886; **8.** 195, 248, 494-495, 499; on Regulators whose execution was suspended, **8.** 635; on release of McCulloh from quit rents, **8.** 63; on repeal of law against emission of currency, **8.** 495-496; on salary for council, **8.** 211; on S. C. boundary, **7.** 879-880; and palace, **8.** 210-211; on storm, **8.** 71, 73, 194; on supremacy of Great Britain, etc., **8.** 24-25; on taxables and regulators, **8.** 31-32; on tonnage act, etc., **8.** 532-533.

Hillsborough (Hillsboro), **5.** xxxix, xli; **7.** xv, xvi, xxii, xxv, xxx, xxxiii, 506, 519, 693, 697, 705, 710, 713, 721, 728, 741, 744, 745, 762, 764, 765, 766, 779, 780, 794, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 804, 806, 811, 816, 819, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 827, 828, 830, 837, 847, 856, 859, 864, 869, 870, 884, 885, 887, 888, 890, 891, 919, 926, 927, 930, 934, 935, 936, 937, 939, 974, 976, 979, 983; **8.** vii, xxvii, xxviii, xxix, xxxiv, xxxvi, xli, 9, 15, 27, 32, 33, 37, 49, 67, 72, 165, 184, 212, 225, 231, 235, 244, 273, 282, 362, 363, 364, 367, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 430, 432, 434, 437, 439, 477, 478,

497, 525, 526, 538, 539, 547, 578, 579, 580, 582, 596, 609, 612, 614, 620, 627, 635, 650, 678, 679, 686, 687, 688, 691, 696, 698, 703, 704, 714, 724, 735; **9.** iv, v, 38, 39, 40, 41, 84, 85, 109, 113, 129, 149, 153, 163, 207, 250, 274, 300, 307, 311, 315, 323, 326, 328, 329, 333, 334, 335, 339, 348, 349, 356, 363, 615, 697, 725, 746, 771, 827, 1024, 1063, 1082, 1097, 1164, 1245; **10.** iii, xviii, xxx, xxxi, xxxv, xxxvii, xl, 66, 140, 168, 243, 354, 360, 450, 566, 648, 669, 683, 760, 945, 953; **11.** 288, 347, 434, 435, 462, 479, 486, 526, 575, 576, 596, 801, 830, 831, 833; **12.** iii, 27, 112, 224, 255, 413, 416, 602, 712, 715, 764, 784, 786, 841, 842; **13.** ix, 188, 193, 206, 207, 214, 224, 260, 269, 281, 284, 303, 337, 371, 455, 460, 463, 471, 478, 483, 494, 501, 584, 665, 680, 690, 704, 705, 754, 755, 778, 807, 808, 816, 855, 908, 911, 912, 948, 950; **14.** xii, xiii, xiv, xv, 22, 28, 29, 30, 31, 136, 164, 179, 225, 255, 384, 388, 408, 414, 419, 432, 433, 437, 442, 444, 460, 471, 478, 479, 481, 500, 503, 504, 508, 513, 514, 520, 530, 533, 545, 561, 562, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 591, 595, 596, 602, 603, 612, 613, 623, 625, 631, 632, 633, 640, 644, 648, 654, 656, 657, 658, 660, 664, 671, 672, 678, 681, 700, 702, 703, 711, 716, 718, 720, 722, 723, 724, 729, 732, 735, 737, 739, 752, 753, 757, 761, 781, 824, 828, 829, 843, 856, 859; **15.** iv, vi, ix, xii, xiii, 3, 4, 11, 12, 17, 18, 19, 49, 59, 60, 63, 65, 67, 69, 71, 76, 77, 86, 97, 99, 115, 117, 119, 136, 139, 141, 150, 173, 180, 181, 185, 186, 227, 275, 279, 314, 329, 343, 357, 390, 407, 408, 412, 413, 414, 416, 422, 423, 433, 435, 444, 446, 457, 464, 465, 468, 473, 476, 485, 495, 496, 500, 503, 506, 513, 530, 552, 557, 609, 612, 615, 623, 633, 642, 644, 649, 657, 658, 668, 687, 712, 714, 769, 775, 780; **16.** vi, vii, ix, x, 12, 143, 177, 191, 222, 244, 263, 266, 269, 270, 272, 273, 278, 286, 292, 229, 300, 302, 312, 319, 327, 334, 339, 345, 399, 401, 425, 459, 460, 462, 463, 471, 477, 500, 501, 510, 511, 526, 534, 538, 543, 544, 557, 582, 585, 586, 588, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 600, 601, 602, 603, 607, 610, 613,



618, 626, 637, 642, 643, 659, 668, 669, 681, 682, 683, 686, 702, 706, 707, 708, 716, 718, 720, 722, 726, 727, 729, 730, 732, 777, 780, 783, 785, 797, 810, 855, 879, 900, 911, 912, 934, 935, 938, 946, 948, 949, 951, 954, 956, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 964, 970, 981, 986, 994; **17.** iii, v, vii, ix, 10, 31, 49, 63, 74, 75, 76, 78, 82, 97, 125, 133, 134, 135, 138, 139, 141, 142, 147, 151, 153, 169, 300, 313, 317, 327, 328, 329, 335, 363, 381, 392, 394, 417, 436, 439, 445, 483, 492, 493, 540, 666, 671, 675, 682, 686, 687, 693, 694, 696, 718, 722, 746, 755, 756, 767, 768, 771, 772, 775, 776, 777, 788, 1047; **18.** viii, 54, 78, 112, 129, 149, 157, 204, 211, 214, 286, 312, 329, 341, 374, 378, 379, 398, 413, 418, 422, 436, 438, 440, 446, 448, 454, 460, 474, 497, 568, 588, 598, 624, 636; **19.** 101, 128, 129, 134, 147, 155, 160, 172, 188, 193, 202, 219, 245, 246, 260, 263, 272, 274, 278, 284, 314, 321, 328, 331, 351, 356, 368, 390, 397, 399, 428, 430, 434, 435, 444, 445, 448, 449, 450, 452, 453, 454, 458, 459, 462, 473, 474, 475, 479, 484, 555, 566, 576, 584, 593, 602, 624, 625, 629, 641, 653, 656, 669, 677, 678, 682, 684, 686, 740, 749, 753, 759, 762, 764, 767, 768, 770, 771, 773, 780, 781, 788, 789, 790, 792, 796, 797, 798, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 829, 837, 839, 840, 841, 842, 852, 854, 888, 914, 949, 960, 962, 969, 977, 978, 990, 991, 999; **20.** v, vi, 35, 40, 62, 85, 90, 104, 109, 170, 176, 184, 189, 195, 198, 201, 231, 251, 255, 282, 290, 293, 335, 352, 363, 367, 412, 446, 491, 518, 571, 590, 650, 655, 657, 658, 736, 749, 750, 757; **21.** iii, 10, 21, 28, 33, 34, 38, 43, 46, 63, 69, 73, 74, 105, 132, 134, 167, 191, 214, 219, 220, 221, 223, 231, 233, 268, 277, 278, 287, 294, 323, 325, 333, 341, 342, 343, 346, 352, 354, 356, 369, 371, 375, 381, 384, 385, 393, 394, 395, 401, 410, 411, 434, 440, 442, 444, 445, 446, 447, 450, 451, 452, 455, 463, 480, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 500, 501, 517, 539, 549, 570, 584, 589, 599, 626, 636, 641, 667, 674, 683, 684, 701, 710, 711, 715, 716, 717, 719,

720, 754, 758, 767, 771, 772, 774, 790, 793, 799, 800, 801, 813, 817, 830, 838, 852, 860, 861, 903, 904, 910, 918, 919, 923, 924, 925, 926, 928, 929, 948, 949, 953, 956, 963, 964, 965, 967, 968, 982, 984, 987, 993, 995, 1000, 1009, 1049, 1068; **22.** v, 97, 100, 101, 102, 103, 121, 123, 124, 125, 127, 129, 131, 132, 141, 147, 155, 191, 192, 196, 199, 206, 207, 238, 394, 418, 425, 433, 443, 448, 462, 464, 465, 468, 470, 473, 475, 478, 495, 525, 528, 551, 561, 567, 571, 572, 576, 580, 581, 582, 584, 590, 595, 601, 602, 610, 620, 633, 647, 677, 694, 761, 762, 784, 857, 859, 860, 861, 875, 918, 1023, 1046, 1047, 1048; **23.** 691, 823, 824, 827, 828, 829, 830, 856, 874; **24.** 24, 37, 48, 50, 161, 218, 331, 334, 427, 566, 749, 812, 878; **25.** 30, 66; **26.** 463.  
academy of, **20.** 412.  
act directed against riots, **8.** 485; for academy near, **24.** 250-1, 605-7; for assembly to meet in, **24.** 448, 510-11; for public buildings in, **23.** 869-70; **24.** 177, 461-2, 692-4, 844-5, 942-3; **25.** 93-4; to establish, **23.** 509, 677; **25.** 402-4, 500-3; to regulate, **23.** 924-5; **24.** 22-24, 294-5, 462, 622-3, 828-30, 976-8.  
action of regulators in, **7.** 705-706.  
address to Tryon at from regulators, **7.** 812-813.  
ammunition sent to, **15.** 471.  
arms and stores sent to, **16.** 263; removed to and from, **17.** 665, 771; army settlements at ment'd, **22.** 811; assembly in, **12.** 718-719, 816-880; **14.** 876; **15.** vi; **16.** 96; **19.** 1, 57, 61, 116, 128, 129, 185, 189, 202, 232, 233, 311, 312, 331, 368, 904; **24.** 184, 185, 217, 333, 344, 377, 382, 413, 475, 492, 500, 510, 525, 543, 571, 578, 579, 624, 651, 654, 658, 661, 669, 678, 682, 686, 689, 694, 695, 703, 705, 732, 734, 757, 797, 808, 844, 851, 874, 902, 953, 984, 991; **25.** 8, 31, 37, 46, 56, 58, 103, 105, 107.  
beseiged by regulators, **7.** 791.  
bill for academy in and for support of, **18.** 52, 112-113, 278, 297-298; **19.** 590, 609, 610, 627, 677; for C. H. in, **12.** 561, 565, 570, 582, 583-584, 654, 666, 667, 671, 680, 683; for prison, **9.** 115, 121, 122.



135, 168, 187, 189, 190, 196, 222, 256; for school near, **13.** 565, 566, 581, 669, 687, 699, 876, 958; for tobacco inspection, **19.** 408, 419, 422, 470, 729, 732, 749, 762, 814; on public buildings in, **16.** 79, 81, 130, 139, 144; **19.** 49, 90, 101-102, 447, 449, 471, 615, 640, 651, 684, 763, 791, 795, 807, 820, 822-823; **20.** 155, 164, 168, 176, 181, 340, 352, 360; **21.** 746, 756, 782, 892, 895, 900, 904, 905-906, 935, 937, 939; to alter act to repair pub. buildings, **18.** 54, 129, 201, 286, 294, 329, 355, 366; to amend act for, **7.** 314, 317, 319, 320, 321, 338, 377, 384, 388, 390, 396, 397, 399, 421, 432; to erect, **6.** 122, 123, 126, 127, 145, 147, 158, 159, 160, 165, 184, 200; to make it the capitol, **17.** 354; to regulate, **9.** 411, 416, 425, 445, 523, 524, 530, 535, 540, 547, 585, 660; **12.** 41, 42, 47, 58, 112; **13.** 846, 852, 867, 937, 944, 950; **18.** 38, 104, 167, 191, 323, 338, 386, 393, 399; **19.** 590, 609, 610, 642, 695; **20.** 492, 509, 532, 541; **21.** 22, 24, 38, 78, 86, 811, 976; to remove superior court from, **9.** 116, 172, 175, 187.

Board of War meets in, **14.** 376, 769.

British at, **15.** 426, 428; post to be established at, **15.** 294; prisoners removed from, **17.** 645, 710.

capital, **16.** 90; **17.** 143; **18.** 451; **19.** iv.

captured by Fanning, **22.** 206-7, 208, 210, 231.

charter to from Tryon, **8.** 215-217, 251, 255.

church in used as hospital, **14.** 413.

commissioners for, **18.** 803; to be elected for, **13.** 765, 823.

condition of troops in, **15.** 3-4.

contested election in, **10.** 918.

convention of 1788 meets in, **20.** 198, 199, 373, 374, 378; **22.** 1.

Cornwallis in, **16.** vii; **17.** 986, 987, 1000, 1020; leaves, **16.** viii; not to attempt, **15.** 292, 293.

council held in, **7.** 800-806, 850-851; **9.** 325, 327-328.

council of State held in, **22.** 934-5.

court for, **23.** 946, 990.

court house to be built in, **13.** 452; to be repaired, **14.** 418.

DeKalb commands troops at, **15.** 265.

description of, **9.** 313.

effect of retreat to, **14.** 773.

Gates and Caswell retreat to, **15.** vi.

given representation in Gen. Assem., **10.** 1007.

Greene crosses Dan River near and Cornwallis at, **16.** v.

guard needed for, **22.** 557.

guns at, **8.** 30.

land office in, **24.** 480.

loan office in, **24.** 130.

made a borough, **7.** xxiv, xxv.

mail facilities wanted, **21.** 855, 1029, 1041.

members in assem., **8.** 106; **9.** 448, 469, 470, 734, 1188; **12.** 656; **13.** 785; **15.** 488; **16.** 2; **17.** 265, 877, 897; **18.** 227, 817; **19.** 234, 489, 718; **20.** 120; **21.** 3, 194, 872.

members in conv. 1788-89, **22.** 4, 39.

members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1043, 1179; **10.** 166, 501, 505, 915.

militia assembles in, **15.** vi, 65; protect, **22.** 485, 486, 488; and troops rendezvous in, **14.** 573, 574, 576, 579, 581, 582, 587, 594, 627, 638, 651, 654, 670, 687, 696, 792, 807; **17.** 1041; drafted for Cherokee war, **11.** 328, 329, 333, 335, 343, 350.

newspaper in, **17.** 491.

nom. as place for Gen. Assem., **12.** 59, 234; **17.** 311; **19.** 421, 578, 587, 623; **20.** 29, 198, 207, 374, 388, 518; **21.** 64, 215, 585, 773, 778, 818, 927, 935, 987; for capital, **22.** 29.

on 36th parallel, **1.** xxiii.

paper factory established in, **11.** 804-805.

patriotism of, **5.** 1217.

people of refuse to sell provisions to army, **14.** 641.

petition for inspection warehouse in, **8.** 80a.

post to, **8.** 209; to be established with Richmond, **16.** 164.

preparation for trial of regulators at, **8.** 694-696, 712.

Presbyterians in, **5.** 1216.

press in, **19.** 116, 127; **24.** 724.

printer in, **22.** 12, 13.

provisions (Br.) gathered at, **15.** 442, 450, 630.

prosecution for riots in, **8.** 501.





protection of court at provided for, **8.** 501-502.

Prov. Cong. meets in, **9.** 1184; **10.** iii, v, vi, vii, viii, ix, x, xi, 88, 121, 122, 141, 146, 148, 149, 150, 152, 161, 164, 180, 194, 231, 235, 236, 245, 255, 256, 261, 262, 263, 265, 266, 268, 269, 270, 295, 299, 318, 325, 332, 333, 356, 362, 464, 573, 584, 585, 641, 644, 826, 829, 951, 955, 987; **11.** 258, 265, 317, 320.

public offices at, **18.** 444.

records of trials of regulators and others in, **7.** 842-847.

regulators in, **7.** xxi-xxii, xxiii, xxv; **8.** 695-6; and threats against, **7.** 819-820, 821; convicted at, **8.** 635; entries of on court records, **8.** 235-240; executed in, **7.** xxxii; **8.** 636; tried at, **9.** 36; and executed at, **8.** 642-643; riot in, **8.** 235-249, 251-255, 257-258, 283, 284, 289, 306-307, 312, 494, 530, 542, 546, 548, 552, 645, 652, 678, 693, 695, 721; to be sent to, **7.** 716.

report on stores at, **15.** 479.

return of troops assembled at against regulators, **7.** 889.

Safety Com. meets in, **10.** 785.

salt to, **14.** 468.

shoe factory, **14.** 435, 443, 444, 448.

smallpox in, **15.** 449.

stores sent to, **16.** 554; to be removed from, **15.** 455.

supplies sent to, **14.** 726-727.

Tarleton threatens, **15.** 527.

tax payers in, **16.** 1313.

temperature in 1768, **7.** 797, 818, 849; **8.** 32.

to be surrounded by regulators, **7.** 714.

to send member to H. of C., **23.** 980; troops to meet Cotton, **10.** 181, 182.

tobacco inspection at, **24.** 695.

traitors and felons executed, **16.** 511, 522.

treasurer to have his office in, **24.** 653, 655.

troops in, **7.** xxii-xxiii; **14.** 867; **15.** 252, 256, 265; sent to protect assembly in, **16.** 558; troops to remain at, **14.** 719; to rendezvous at, **13.** 278; **15.** 357, 433, 441; **24.** 369, 415.

Tryon to various persons on regulator riots, **8.** 678-679.

Hillsborough Brigade, not filled up, **15.** 329.

Hillsborough Camp, **7.** 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 840; **8.** 596, 597, 598, 599, 675; **22.** 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875.

Hillsborough Campaign, cost, **8.** 544.

Hillsborough district, **7.** 841, 843, 847;

**8.** 72, 225, 530; **9.** 29, 404, 405, 515; **10.** 214, 350, 581, 584, 586, 878, 925, 953; **11.** 687; **12.** 358, 566, 791, 798; **13.** 168, 276, 282, 290, 294, 316, 363, 414, 415, 469, 643, 734b, 752, 763; **14.** vi, vii, 4, 27, 30, 165, 170, 338, 384, 403, 458, 472, 475, 573; **15.** 151, 435, 440, 449, 453, 547, 715; **16.** 77, 78, 129, 146, 193, 194, 299, 345, 417, 494, 547, 618, 636, 704; **17.** vii, 277, 372, 373, 657, 667, 677, 684, 685, 694, 745, 751, 758, 763, 823, 857, 859, 941; **18.** 19, 99, 168, 414, 415, 474, 647, 804; **19.** 101, 104, 119, 122, 123, 137, 165, 166, 185, 188, 202, 208, 231, 273, 297, 298, 311, 335, 367, 411, 419, 454, 468, 473, 475, 506, 526, 528, 550, 574, 591, 625, 642, 650, 653, 657, 665, 668, 684, 685, 689, 690, 693, 697, 698, 711, 734, 751, 796, 816, 855, 910, 914, 931, 933; **20.** 5, 25, 52, 109, 191, 251, 258, 335, 412, 418, 419, 422, 426, 437, 505, 517, 749, 750; **21.** 40, 65, 70, 173, 175, 291, 321, 323, 361, 416, 417, 420, 437, 484, 662, 665, 776, 856, 899, 953, 984, 1034, 1046, 1054, 1056, 1068, 1069; **22.** 214, 219, 220, 561, 610, 694, 947, 953, 955, 962, 1019; **23.** 688, 705, 820, 829, 846, 872, 874, 990, 991; **24.** 26, 37, 48, 50, 132, 161, 236, 273, 311, 523, 705, 749, 761, 762; **25.** 1, 64.

act for academy in, **24.** 605-7; for draft in, **24.** 405; for public buildings for, **23.** 869-70; **24.** 177, 692-4, 844-5, 942-3; **25.** 93-4; for store in, **24.** 323; to put into Western riding, **25.** 65-7.

allowance to be made in, **17.** 766, 769.

bill for academy in, **19.** 950, 609, 610, 627, 677; for C. H., **12.** 561, 565, 570, 582, 583-584, 654, 666, 667, 671, 680, 683; for public buildings, **19.** 427, 449, 471, 763, 791, 795, 807, 820, 822-823; **20.** 155, 164, 168, 176, 181, 340, 352,



360; **21.** 746, 756, 782, 892, 895, 900, 904, 905-6, 935, 937, 939; to add Rockingham Co. to, **21.** 240, 257, 328, 602, 623; to add Moore Co. to, **20.** 154, 338, 339; to alter act for tax for public buildings, **18.** 54, 129, 201, 286, 294, 329, 355, 366. brig. gen. for, **13.** 734*d*, 734*g*, 763, 820-821, 822.  
 coms'r of confiscated property elected, **21.** 385-386, 703, 704; **24.** 662; on pension claims, **24.** 736; on provisions for, **15.** 200.  
 contractor appointed for, **12.** 792, 853.  
 counties included in, **15.** 377; **23.** 691.  
 court broken up, **8.** 542.  
 created, **7.** 693.  
 disaffection in, **15.** 599-600.  
 district auditor for, **24.** 373, 374, 387, 388, 422, 537, 686.  
 gun factory in, **12.** 106; **13.** 345, 346; suspended, **12.** 566-567, 672, 673.  
 horses impressed, **17.** 939-940.  
 Johnston resigns as treasurer, **14.** 208.  
 judges of, **12.** 109; **22.** 907.  
 light horse organized in, **13.** 734*f*.  
 members of Council of Safety for, **10.** 619, 624.  
 men needed from against Cherokees, **10.** 727.  
 militia of court martialled, **10.** 703-704.  
 military officers and troops from, **24.** 340, 341; organization of, **10.** 196, 203, 205, 289, 291, 471, 518, 530, 535, 539, 543, 563, 567, 568, 584, 669, 703, 786, 944, 1001; **11.** xvi, xvii, xix, 319; **24.** 1-5, 190, 358; to be called out, **17.** 686, 688, 689-690, 692, 693, 694, 698, 768, 769, 770, 771-772, 774, 776, 777.  
 money from for Cont. line, **24.** 567.  
 officers, **10.** 518; **12.** 100, 103, 109; **14.** 264, 265; **16.** 148, 167, 168, 169, 175; **18.** 449, 458; **20.** 579, 580; **21.** 154, 157, 160, 326, 327, 328, 330, 400, 403, 662, 665, 666, 712, 779, 780, 787, 935, 936, 938, 945, 946.  
 powder to, **10.** 683; **11.** 321, 327.  
 Prov. Council for, **10.** 214, 283.  
 report of confiscation coms'rs, **21.** 54, 63, 155, 156; on militia wanted,

**19.** 43, 47; on troops, arms, etc., **17.** 797, 883-884.  
 return of militia, **22.** 1022.  
 riots at court, **25.** 519*c*.  
 Safety Committee of organized and duties, **10.** 208, 215.  
 soldiers ask bounty money, **15.** 635-6.  
 surgeon appointed to raise levies in, **12.** 801, 858-859.  
 tax payers in, **26.** 1309-1312.  
 time of court, **7.** 605, 643.  
 treasurer for, **13.** 765-766, 853, 855, 860, 874, 881, 916, 945, 948, 949, 953, 966, 967, 971-972, 973; **18.** 804, 806; **24.** 259.  
 troops from sent to aid of Rutherford, **10.** 694; raised in, **12.** 849; to be raised in, **24.** 156, 157, 199, 369, 372, 415.  
 Hillsborough(?) Recorder, **19.** 977.  
 Hillsborough Riots. See Regulators.  
 Hillsburgh, **14.** 656.  
 Hillyard. See Hilliard.  
 Hillyard, Benj.- petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Hillyard, John, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Hillyard, John, road coms'r, **23.** 222.  
 Hillyard, Ratford Chas., in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Hillyard, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Hilsabeck, Jacob, pensioner, **22.** 68.  
 Hilton, Mr., **11.** 830, 832, 835.  
 Hilton, Mrs. **11.** 835.  
 Hilton, Capt., **15.** 742.  
 clothing sent by, **14.** 310.  
 Hilton, Lieut., **19.** 957.  
 Hilton, Abraham, regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Hilton, Arnold, army pay, **17.** 217.  
 army rank, **16.** 1083.  
 Hilton, John, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Hilton, Peter, claim allowed, **5.** 980.  
 Hilton, Wm., **1.** 46, 124, 126, 127, 130, 131.  
 explores Cape Fear, **1.** 39-40, 67-71.  
 Hilton, Wm., army pay, **17.** 216.  
 army rank, **16.** 1076.  
 Hilton Head, named, **1.** 131, 132.  
 Hilton-Head-Island, should be light house on, **3.** 50.  
 Hilton's River, explored, **1.** 70, 71.  
 Hiltzimer, Jacob, bill to N. C. for goods, **10.** 852-854, 855-857.  
 witness and receipt to, **10.** 756, 757.  
 Hinche, Wm., recommends Welborn, **9.** 25-26.  
 Hinchey, John, Sr., army pay, **17.** 216.  
 Hinchinbrook, vessel, **10.** 607.



- takes charge of the Favorite, **13**. 96.
- Hinckle. See Hinkle.
- Hinckle, Anthony, transports goods to N. C., **10**. 851, 853, 854, 856.
- Hinckle, Henry, in charge of ammunition, wagons and receipts for same and for provisions, **10**. 755-757.
- sells horse to N. C., **10**. 852-855.
- Hind. See Hinds, Hines.
- Hind, Wm., discharged by court, **2**. 663.
- Hindes, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hindes, Joseph, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Hindes, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hindley and Needham, memorial on improvement of naval stores, **8**. 186-190, 212.
- Hindman, Mr., **18**. 721, 746.
- Hindman, James, Caswell to on office for settling U. S. accounts, **18**. 519-521.
- coms'r of U. S. to settle accounts with N. C. and act to give him power to call witnesses, **24**. 737, 738.
- letter of ment'd, **17**. 275.
- to Caswell on settlement of U. S. accounts and answer, **17**. 546, 564.
- Hindman, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-2; **11**. 250-4.
- Hindman, Wm., in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754.
- Hinds. See Hind, Hinds, Hines.
- Hinds, Capt., surety, **14**. 461.
- Hinds, Daniel, army rank, **16**. 1085.
- Hinds, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1075.
- Hinds, John, **22**. 218.
- attacks Fanning, **22**. 192-3, 237.
- followed by Fanning, **16**. 206.
- Hinds, John, building coms'r, **24**. 235.
- Hinds, John, recommends Welborn, **9**. 25-26.
- Hinds, Jos., coroner, **9**. 298.
- Hinds (Hynes), Jos., in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 916.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 919.
- Hinds, Joseph, recommends Welborn, **9**. 25-26.
- Hinds, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hinds, Thomas, a J. P., **7**. 702.
- Hindsley, Charles, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Hine, Jos., prisoner, **22**. 551.
- Hineard, John, juror, **4**. 521.
- Hinell, Lt., supt. of music, **12**. 538.
- Hines. See Hind, Hinds, Hinds, Hine.
- Hines, Mr., **14**. 464.
- Hines, Capt., surety, **14**. 460.
- Hines, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Hines, Benjamin, in militia, **17**. 1061.
- Hines, Charles, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Hines, David, Jr., signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.
- Hines, Hardy, army pay, **17**. 220.
- in army, **13**. 514.
- Hines, Henry, witness, **20**. 176, 234.
- Hines, Jno., in militia, **22**. 327.
- Hines, Jordan, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hines, Joseph, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- resigns as J. P., **17**. 404; **20**. 96, 99.
- Hines, Joseph, claims, **9**. 590.
- Hines, Jos., in militia, **22**. 327.
- Hines, Joseph, protection to, **14**. 523.
- Hines, Lewis, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hines, Richard, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hines, Moses, in militia, **22**. 327.
- Hines, Robert, juror, **4**. 521.
- land grant to, **4**. 589, 946.
- Hines, T., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 47, 48.
- Hines, Thos., **9**. 345.
- Hines, (Hynes), Thos., a J. P., **17**. 409; **20**. 98; **23**. 995.
- boundary coms'r, **24**. 838.
- co. coms'r, **23**. 820.
- declines to act as lieut. col. of militia, **12**. 707-708.
- in Assembly, **9**. 114, 143, 144, 167, 168, 169, 185, 194, 223, 401, 412, 424, 439, 448, 449, 507, 525, 530, 543, 566, 588; **13**. 785, 786, 823, 986, 988; **18**. 38, 69, 90, 106, 136, 148, 156, 161, 171, 185; **19**. 380, 386; **20**. 4, 39, 68, 72, 76, 82, 83, 89, 102; **21**. 194, 196, 234, 288, 294, 305, 323, 344, 346, 372, 379, 382, 402, 411, 432, 433.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 4, 5, 25, 28, 29, 32.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 47, 48.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 168.
- major, **10**. 207, 532.
- on com. of assembly, **9**. 451; **13**. 740, 790, 791; **17**. 385; **18**. 39, 80, 32, 272, 316, 326.
- recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.
- resigns, **22**. 923.
- surety, **9**. 592-593.
- to Caswell resigning as lieut. col. of militia, **11**. 502.
- to procure arms, **10**. 525.





- Hines, Thos., express rider, **15.** 620.  
Hines, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 994.  
Hines, Wm., juror, **4.** 521.  
Hines, Wm., juror, **4.** 524.  
Hines, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 962, 1048.  
Hines, Wm., produces certificate, **4.** 1026.  
Hines's, rendezvous at, **15.** 496.  
Hing, Benj., signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
Hinge, John, asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
Hingham, **15.** 24.  
Hinkle. See Hinckle.  
Hinkle, Charles, pay to, **22.** 1015.  
Hinkle, Elizabeth, petition, **19.** 511, 516, 553.  
Hinkles, Charles, provides meal for Sumner, **15.** 473.  
Hinnant, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
Hinnant, John, militiaman, **7.** 262.  
Hinnant, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 994.  
Hinnant, Wm., militiaman, **7.** 262.  
Hinning, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 643.  
Hinosor, John, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
Hinrel, Abington, land grant to, **4.** 1242.  
Hinshaw, Ezra, recommends Pugh, **9.** 30-31.  
Hinshaw, Jacob, asks pardon for Pugh, **9.** 29-30.  
recommends Pugh, **9.** 30; Welborn, **9.** 25-26.  
Hinshaw, Jesse, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-355.  
Hinshaw, John, asks pardon for Pugh, **9.** 29-30.  
recommends Pugh, **9.** 30.  
Hinshaw, Joseph, asks pardon for Pugh, **9.** 29-30.  
recommends Pugh, **9.** 30-31.  
Hinshaw, Thomas, asks pardon for Pugh, **9.** 29-30.  
recommends Pugh, **9.** 30-31.  
Hinshaw, Wm., asks pardon for Pugh, **9.** 29-30.  
recommends Pugh, **9.** 30.  
Hinshaw, Wm., recommends Pugh, **9.** 30.  
Hinshaw, Wm., Sr., asks pardon for Pugh, 29-30.  
Hinsinbru, Jason Irol, regulator, **8.** 78.  
Hinson, Capt., imports salt and asks liberty to export provisions, **15.** 581-582.  
not allowed to take out cargo, **15.** 596.  
Hinson, Charles, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
Hinson, David, a volunteer, **14.** 839.  
army rank, **16.** 1630.  
in militia, **22.** 270.  
Hinson, Elijah, army pay, **17.** 217.  
army rank, **16.** 1080.  
in N. C. battalion, **13.** 344.  
Hinson, George, exempted, **9.** 495.  
Hinson, Hardy, quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
Hinson, (Hinton) Henry, allowed to load with provisions, **13.** 552-553, 587, 654, 693-694.  
petition to assembly on exportation of provisions, **15.** 218-219.  
See also Hinton.  
Hinson, Philip, land grant to, **4.** 595.  
Hinston, Philip, fined, **9.** 651.  
Hint, Mr., **21.** 562.  
Hinton, —, in assembly, **12.** 617.  
Hinton, Mr., **14.** 414.  
Hinton, Mr., sells pork, **17.** 767.  
Hinton, Hardy, land grant to, **4.** 764, 896.  
Hinton, Henry, allowed to load provisions, **13.** 552-553, 587, 654, 693-694.  
See also Hinson, Henry.  
Hinton, Jacob, buys land, **4.** 33, 34.  
Hinton, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 358.  
Hinton, Jacob, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
Hinton, James, **19.** 689.  
in assembly, **16.** 2, 26, 50, 75, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17.** 265, 266, 293, 304, 331, 354, 359, 368, 370; **17.** 878, 879, 936, 953; **18.** 236, 258, 284, 291, 298, 312, 317, 345, 346, 351, 357, 360, 361, 362, 373, 376; **19.** 392, 395, 398, 489, 492, 595, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 714; **20.** 21, 479; **21.** 2, 4, 6, 35, 47, 52, 56, 66, 68, 74, 77, 110, 115, 121, 125, 130, 133, 155, 160 179, 190.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 12, 26, 28, 31, 32.  
in regulation campaign, **19.** 838, 839, 841, 846.  
on com. of assembly, **16.** 54, 116; **17.** 290, 291, 659, 743; **18.** 15, 242.  
petition, **21.** 690.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 249.  
to Nash on money, **14.** 860.  
Hinton, James, buys land, **4.** 35; of Indians, **4.** 630-631.  
juror, **4.** 517.  
Hinton, Jam., juror, **25.** 186.



- Hinton, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Hinton, John, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 453.  
   indicted for neglecting road, **2**. 596.  
 Hinton (Hynton), John, at council of war, **7**. 842.  
   Board of War to on provisions and wagons, **14**. 396-397, 408.  
   candidate for surveyor, **13**. 40.  
   colonel, **10**. 207, 532.  
   colonel against regulators, **8**. 576, 577, 589, 592, 596, 597, 671; of Wake County militia, **12**. 600, 707-708, 714; **22**. 923.  
   co. com's'r, **23**. 820.  
   goes to Lindsay's mill, **8**. 714-715.  
   in assembly, **6**. 362, 489, 493, 514, 662, 800, 801, 893; **13**. 786, 812, 813, 823, 913, 925, 966, 975, 980, 982, 990, 1000; on com. of assem., **13**. 741, 787, 793, 794, 831, 916.  
   in militia, **9**. 344, 689.  
   in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 166, 168, 173, 192, 501, 523; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 502.  
   on S. C. of Hillsboro Dist., **10**. 215.  
   petition of to assembly on conduct of Locke, **12**. 777-778, 787, 801-2, 834, 839, 840, 846, 860, 861, 864, 866.  
   presd't of ct. martial, **8**. 599.  
   recruiting officer, **22**. 929.  
   reports on Husband's release, **8**. 500; on militia of Wake, **9**. 344; to on regulators, **8**. 693.  
   to Caswell on his reappointment as colonel, **13**. 195-196.  
   Tryon to on calling out militia to defend Legislature, **8**. 682, 694.  
 Hinton, Jno., in militia, **22**. 309.  
 Hinton, John, in militia, **22**. 331.  
 Hinton, Jno., in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Hinton, John, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Hinton, John, land grant to, **4**. 627, 641, 704.  
 Hinton, John, Jr., carries off negroes, **16**. 78.  
   declines to act as colonel of militia, **12**. 707-708.  
   in assembly, **17**. 635, 670, 705; **19**. 380, 386.  
   major, **10**. 207, 532.  
   militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.  
   money from, **21**. 1065.  
   nom. as colonel of militia, **12**. 861.  
   petition, **18**. 69, 77, 107, 148, 308, 366.  
   sheriff, **21**. 1079.  
   trustee for estate of Arundel, **10**. 570.  
 Hinton, John, Jr., resigns, **22**. 923.  
 Hinton, Jonas, army pay, **17**. 219.  
   army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hinton, Jonas, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Hinton, Jonas, petition, **21**. 234, 368, 596, 690(?), 694.  
 Hinton, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Hinton, Malachi, in militia, **9**. 1076.  
 Hinton, Malachi, in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Hinton, Noah, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 913, 915.  
   on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 927, 929, 967, 996.  
 Hinton, Rubin, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Hinton, Wm., army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hinton, Wm., declares independence, **10**. 612.  
 Hinton, Wm., evidence on case of, **11**. 790, 791, 792.  
 Hinton, Wm., in militia, **22**. 333.  
 Hinton, Wm., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Hinton, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 627, 896.  
 Hinton, Wm., money from, **21**. 1065.  
 Hinton, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-4.  
 Hinton, Wm., sheriff, **21**. 1079.  
 Hinton (Hilton?) William, to explore Cape Fear, **1**. 39-40.  
   See also Hilton, Wm.  
 Hinton's, Jos., camp at, **22**. 1039.  
 Hinton's Quarter, **23**. 495.  
   court to be held at, **5**. 1064.  
 Hintrand, Wm., regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Hiowee, **11**. 179.  
 Hiott, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hipp, Valentine, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hirebent, —, **22**. 291.  
 Hiscock, Wm., pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 214, 220.  
 Hise, Leonard, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hiselip, Kindle, in army, **15**. 735.  
 Hislip, Kendall, army pay, **17**. 217.  
   army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 Hispaniola, **6**. 239; **7**. 159; **9**. 1152; **10**. 161; **13**. 354; **14**. 253, 799.  
   prizes taken off coast of, **5**. 569.  
   provisions to be sent to, **14**. 864.  
 Hissett, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Historians, errors of in the quarrel with the Albemarle counties, **4**. xviii, xix-xx.  
   estimate of Johnston, **4**. iii.  
 Historical materials, meagerness of after 1776, and reasons, **11**. iii-iv.



- Historical Society of South Carolina, reprints from publications of, **11**. 267, 273.
- Historical statement in regard to gathering and printing of N. C. Colonial Records, **1**. iii-viii.
- History of N. C., Murphey's, **19**. 976-977, 978, 993-994, 998.
- History of various laws, **3**. 175-177, 180-9, 190-194.
- Hitchcock, —, brigade major, **12**. 512, 525, 535, 547.
- Hitchcock, Fredk., army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Hitchcock, John, land grant to, **4**. 596.
- Hitchcock, Zackh., army rank, **16**. 1078.
- Hitchcock's Creek, **6**. 1084; **8**. 263; **24**. 287, 289.
- Hitcherside, James, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Hite, —, opposes Transylvania Co., **10**. 384.
- Hite, Isaac, in leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1273, 1274, 1276.
- Hith. See Hiegh, High, Highe, etc.
- Hith, Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 965.
- Hitley, James, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Hitley, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Hiwassee, **10**. 883.
- Hix. See Hickes, Hicks.
- Hix, Abednego, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-11.
- Hix, James, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-5.
- Hix, Jno., in militia, **22**. 325.
- Hix, Patrick, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Hix, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 325.
- Hix (Hicks), Thos., a J. P., **23**. 993. building coms'r, **23**. 925.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 173.
- Hix, Wm., claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Hix, Willis, claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Hixon, Timothy, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Hixon, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Hixson's, inspection at, **25**. 303, 380.
- Hizzard, Wm., army pay, **17**. 221.
- Hoar, Mr., bills drawn on, **1**. 721.
- Hoard, John, land grant to, **4**. 852, 953.
- Hoard, Micajah, army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Hoard, Thomas, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Hoarding, bill to encourage, **18**. 120, 155-156, 345, 361-362.
- Hoath, Thos., juror, **2**. 664, 826.
- Hobb. See Hobbs, Hobs.
- Hobb (Hobbs), Christ. Gregory, a J. P., **4**. 712.
- coms'r on church, **23**. 231, 365.
- Hobb, John, juror, **4**. 524.
- Hobbey, See Hobby, Hoby.
- Hobbey, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 886.
- Hobbrook, John, appraiser, **2**. 496.
- Hobbs. See Hobs.
- Hobbs, Abner, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hobbs (Hobb, Hobs), Abraham, **2**. 805.
- asks for lapse patent, **2**. 377.
- law suits, **1**. 532, 533, 534, 549, 550, 551, 561, 562.
- road overseer, **1**. 486.
- Hobbs, Amos, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Hobbs, Guy, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Hobbs, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1077.
- Hobbs, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 216. army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Hobbs, John, buys land, **2**. 353-354.
- Hobbs, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hobbs, Mary, asks for escheated lands, **2**. 70-71.
- Hobbs, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1077.
- Hobbs, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Hobbs, Reuben, army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Hobbs, Thomas, juror, **4**. 517.
- Hobbs, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Hobbs, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Hobbs, Wm., in militia, **22**. 378.
- Hobbs, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hobby. See Hobbey, Hoby.
- Hobby, —, pay to, **22**. 495.
- Hobby, Jno., in militia, **22**. 360.
- Hobby, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 635.
- Hobgood, Elijah, bad man, **21**. 752.
- Hobgood, Hezekiah, takes oath, **22**. 168.
- Hobgood, John, army pay, **27**. 220. army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Hobgood, John, bad man, **21**. 752.
- Hobkins, Denis, asks pardon for Welborn, **9**. 26-7.
- recommends Welborn, **9**. 25-6.
- Hobkirk's Hill, battle of, **17**. 1028-9; **22**. 106, 730.
- Hobs. See Hobb, Hobbs.
- Hobs, Amos, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hobs, Guy, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hobs, John, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hobs, Jno., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hobs, Simon, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Hobs, Thos., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hobson. See Hopson.
- Hobson, Francis, a J. P., **6**. 343.





- Hobson, Francis, a J. P., **13.** 40.  
Hobson, Francis, juror, **2.** 646, 712.  
Hobson, Francis, juror, **4.** 522.  
land grant to, **4.** 348.  
Hobson, Jno., juror, **25.** 188.  
Hobson, Wm., asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-355.  
Hobson's Choice, **14.** 251.  
Hoby. See Hobbey, Hobby.  
Hoby, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1080.  
Hochhammer, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1072.  
Hochommer, Philip, in army, **15.** 730.  
Hookam's Creek, **4.** 222.  
Hockley, Michael, army pay, **17.** 218.  
Hocks, Michael, army pay, **17.** 218.  
Hocott, Ed., quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
Hocott, Wm., juror, **25.** 185.  
Hocut, Ed., in militia, **22.** 333.  
Hocut, Wm., in militia, **22.** 333.  
Hodd, David, land grant to, **19.** 572.  
Hodgdon, —, **14.** 644.  
Hodgdon, Samuel, extract from letter to Harrington, **14.** 527, 528.  
Hodge, —, in assembly, **21.** 598, 671, 696, 697.  
Hodge, A., memorial, **20.** 267, 268, 278, 462.  
prints at Fayetteville, **20.** 630.  
to Caswell on public printing, **20.** 755-756.  
See also Hodge & Arnett, Hodge & Blanchard, Hodge & Wills.  
Hodge, Alex., pensioner, **22.** 70.  
Hodge, Ambrose, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-11.  
Hodge, Francis, **24.** 974.  
act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
land grant to, **19.** 572.  
Hodge, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 69.  
Hodge, James, in prison, **15.** 532.  
Hodge, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-4.  
Hodge, John, claim, **9.** 489.  
Hodge, Joseph, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49.  
Hodge, Jos., tory officer, **22.** 198.  
Hodge, Samuel, to Caswell on prize money, **13.** 489.  
Hodge, W., **14.** 670.  
Hodge and Arnett, petition on printing, **17.** 283, 286, 337, 345; **20.** 13, 51-52.  
public printers, **17.** 413, 416; **20.** 100, 103.  
Hodge and Blanchard, account, **20.** 756.  
memorial, **18.** 177, 208, 395, 411, 447, 466, 468, 472; **20.** 288, 469, 473.  
to print resolutions, **18.** 716.  
Hodge and Wills (Willis), memorial, **20.** 505, 506, 507, 513, 520, 522, 529, 594; **21.** 46, 60, 72-73, 76, 183.  
nom. for public printers, **21.** 223, 244, 591, 604, 773, 777, 927, 934.  
printers, **22.** 51.  
Hodges, Mr., **2.** 130.  
fails to answer bill drawn by Rainsford, **2.** 54-5.  
secretary of S. P. G., **2.** 220.  
treasurer of S. P. G., **2.** 18.  
Urmston to on books and religious affairs, **1.** 884-5.  
Hodges, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1079.  
in army, **15.** 724.  
re-enlists, **15.** 749.  
Hodges, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 762.  
Hodges, Elias, land grant to, **4.** 352, 590.  
Hodges, Francis, land grant to, **4.** 335, 766, 968.  
rights proved, **4.** 766.  
Hodges, Howell, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62, 99.  
patroler, **10.** 451.  
Hodges, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1082.  
Hodges, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1075.  
Hodges, John, captain, **17.** 966.  
Hodges, John, ensign, **10.** 563.  
Hodges, John, land grant to, **4.** 352, 618.  
Hodges, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
Hodges, John, witness, **2.** 692, 697.  
Hodges, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1080.  
lieut., **17.** 966.  
Hodges, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 162.  
Hodges, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
Hodges, Joshua, drafted, **14.** 839.  
Hodges, Josh., in militia, **22.** 270.  
Hodges, Matthew, patroler, **10.** 63.  
petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580.  
Hodges, Phil., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
Hodges, Richard, a J. P., **3.** 234.  
Hodges, Richd., quit rents of, **22.** 247.  
Hodges, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1082.  
Hodges, Robert, in militia, **9.** 696.  
Hodges, Robert, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 62, 99.  
patroler, **10.** 63, 451.  
Hodges, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
Hodges, Roger, land grant asked, **4.** 707.  
quit rents of, **22.** 244.



- rights proved, **4**. 705.
- Hodges, Sanders, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hodges, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 273, 595.
- Hodges, Wm., army pay, **17**. 217.  
army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hodges, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.
- Hodges, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Hodges, Wm., robber, **9**. 725, 771.
- Hodges, Wm., work, **5**. 1216.
- Hodges, Wm., Jr., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- Hodges, Wyllis, army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hodge's Landing (Elias), quit rents paid at, **25**. 218.
- Hodgkins, John, on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.
- Hodgs, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hodgson, Adj., **12**. 473.
- Hodgson, Capt., **4**. 1087.
- Hodgson, Maj., **12**. 460.
- Hodgson, John, commends Adams, **1**. 728-9.
- Hodgson, John, **4**. 1209.  
a J. P., **4**. 346.  
advises members not to attend assembly, **4**. 1196-1197, 1198.  
agrees not to attend assembly, **4**. 1190-1191, 1193, 1194, 1201-1202.  
Atty. Gen., **3**. 628, 629.  
bill to appoint him treasurer, **4**. 541, 566, 567, 568.  
coms'r and treasurer of Edenton, **23**. 137, 145.  
commissioner to revise laws, **4**. 379, 407.  
commissary of troops, **23**. 152.  
curses Rice, **4**. 485.  
disbarred as att'y, **6**. xxxv.  
helps to defeat impeachment of Smith, **4**. 1207-1208.  
in assembly, **3**. 635, 637; **4**. 115, 117, 189, 364, 365, 369, 370, 372, 374, 375, 380, 392, 401, 406, 407, 414, 493, 565, 652, 723, 724, 725, 726, 728, 731, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 770, 773, 774, 776, 782, 790, 816, 817, 818, 819, 1181.  
judge of admiralty, **4**. 345.  
juror, **4**. 516.  
land grant to, **4**. 52, 56, 221, 342, 588.  
on com. of assembly, **3**. 640; **4**. 377, 384, 385, 393.  
opposes grant to Shives, **4**. 50.  
port coms'r, **23**. 667.  
reports on revisal of laws, **4**. 497.  
resigns as treasurer, **4**. 728.  
seizes land mortgaged to county, **4**. 775.
- silenced by Johnston, **6**. 290.  
speaker of assembly, **4**. 471, 493, 570; **23**. 135, 157, 204, 207.  
surety, **7**. 717.  
to report on revisal of laws, **4**. 514.  
treasurer, **4**. 403, 404; **23**. 149, 155.  
tries to induce sheriff to return five members, **4**. 1194-1195.
- Hodgson, Jno., gun impressed, **22**. 413.
- Hodgton, Alvery, army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Hodlock, John, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hodsock, Sampson, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hodson, Adj., **12**. 473, 479.
- Hoe, Rice, to explore C., **1**. 17.
- Hoell, Elias (Ellis), army pay, **17**. 218.  
ensign, **11**. 444; **22**. 912.  
to Caswell resigning commission as ensign, **11**. 637.
- Hoffman, Daniel, in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- Hoffman Jacob, recommended, **19**. 133.
- Hoffman, John, resurvey to, **6**. 1083-1084.
- Hoffner, Martin, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hofler, Hanel, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Hofner, Nicholas, pensioner, **22**. 69.
- Hog. See Hogg, Hoggs.
- Hog, Mr., **15**. 408.
- Hog, Maj., commands Light Infantry, **16**. 1200, 1201.
- Hog and Hominy, origin of, **2**. xii-xiii.
- Hog Town, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 313, 379.
- Hogan. Hogin, Hogun.
- Hogan, Mr., **8**. 707; **9**. 307.
- Hogan, Daniel, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Hogan, Humphrey, act for land to, **14**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Hogan, Isaac, on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii.
- Hogan (Hogun), Isaiah, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 924, 943.  
protects against regulators, **8**. 273-4.  
regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 237.  
sheriff of Chatham, **11**. 475.
- Hogan, James, act for town on lands of, **25**. 49.  
army rank, **16**. 1077.  
rank, **17**. 1047.



Hogan, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 administers oath, **13**. 424.  
 chairman of Safety Com. of Orange,  
**10**. 786.  
 claim, **9**. 487.  
 colonel, **10**. 207.  
 coms'r on capital, **13**. 752.  
 impeaches action of McCauly, **13**.  
 890, 982.  
 in assembly, **13**. 624, 736, 753, 825,  
 859, 883, 890.  
 on com. of assembly, **13**. 739, 770,  
 790, 826, 915.  
 juror, **8**. 72.  
 to hold election, **10**. 945.  
 to resign as colonel, **10**. 513.  
 witness, **8**. 532.  
 Hogan, John, army pay, **17**. 216.  
 Hogan, John, certificate to, **19**. 501,  
 503.  
 Hogan, John, witness, **22**. 428.  
 Hogan, John, & Co., bill for goods, **22**.  
 458, 463-4.  
 Hogan, Proser (Proster), army rank,  
**16**. 1078.  
 in army, **15**. 724.  
 re-enlists, **15**. 749.  
 Hogan, Ralph, petition on separation,  
**22**. 705-9.  
 Hogan, Shadrack, resigns as J. P.  
**21**. 205, 212, 580.  
 Hogan, Thomas, petition on C. H., **9**.  
 806-807.  
 Hogan, Wm., payment to, **22**. 442.  
 Hogan, William, petition on separa-  
 tion, **22**. 705-9.  
 Hogan, Zachariah, protests against  
 regulators, **8**. 273-4.  
 Hogans, —, takes illegal fees, **7**.  
 777.  
 Hogans, Daniel, land lapses, **2**. 487.  
 Hogan's (Hoghan's) Creek, **14**. 671.  
 grain and cattle to be purchased on,  
**14**. 657.  
 requisition from, **8**. 715.  
 supplies on, **14**. 648.  
 Hogdon, Maj., **14**. 597, 598.  
 Hoge, Mr., **5**. 1201.  
 Hogen, Mr., supplies necessities to  
 army, **8**. 579.  
 Hoges, Willis, in prison, **15**. 532.  
 Hogg. See Hog, Hoggs.  
 Hogg, —, **22**. 622, 623.  
 Hogg, Miss, **16**. 993.  
 Hogg, Mr., **5**. 1201.  
 Hogg, Mr., **11**. 288; **15**. 544, 613, 614;  
**16**. 981, 985; **17**. 124, 125, 127;  
**18**. 6, 236.

Hogg, Mr., letter quoted, **22**. 1047.  
 Hogg, Mr., salt of stolen, **22**. 602.  
 Hogg, Capt., **16**. 947, 948, 950, 951,  
 953, 954, 996.  
 roster of company, **16**. 1002, 1006,  
 1009, 1018, 1025, 1034, 1045, 1053,  
 1062, 1068, 1079, 1086, 1088, 1092,  
 1098, 1105, 1108, 1117, 1123, 1126,  
 1130-1, 1137, 1148, 1160, 1179, 1180,  
 1188.  
 Hogg, Andw., army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hogg, Ann, gives power of att'y, **1**.  
 495, 496.  
 Hogg, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hogg, Gavin, act to change name to  
 Alves, **14**. 857-8.  
 bill to alter name, **18**. 92, 144, 322-  
 323, 326, 363, 368, 377.  
 Hogg, Gideon, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hogg, James, gives power of att'y, **1**.  
 495, 496, 521.  
 juror, **1**. 388.  
 sells land, **1**. 521.  
 Hogg, James, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 act to change name of sons, **24**.  
 857-8; to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1,  
 640, 991.  
 at meeting of Transylvania Proprie-  
 tors, **10**. 256-261.  
 buys interests of Campbell and to  
 sue, **24**. 858.  
 buys Transylvania, **16**. 151-152.  
 Clark to on his Tory brother, **13**.  
 478.  
 coms'r on navigation, **25**. 98; on  
 school, **24**. 250; on town, **24**. 23,  
 462, 622.  
 Deane to on gov't of Transylvania,  
**10**. 300-304.  
 delegate from Transylvania to  
 Cont. Cong. and duties, **10**. 257,  
 259, 274.  
 memorial, **19**. 89, 106, 585; and bill  
 for, **19**. 164, 169, 179, 192, 200,  
 201, 208, 213, 283, 320, 325, 326,  
 327, 329, 330, 339, 342, 344, 347,  
 351, 354; considered, **16**. 129, 130,  
 132, 151-152, 154; **17**. 286.  
 nom. for C. of S., **19**. 466, 809; **21**.  
 393.  
 petitions as executor of Burke, **20**.  
 14, 16; **21**. 221, 596.  
 takes deposition of Williams, **10**.  
 760.  
 thanked, **18**. 475, 483.  
 to Henderson on reception of Tran-  
 sylvania in Cont. Cong., **10**. 373-  
 6.





- treats with Conn., **10.** 323.  
 trustee, **20.** 412; of univ., **25.** 22.  
 White to on Burke, **20.** 790-791.
- Hogg, Mrs. James, **13.** 478.
- Hogg, John, a J. P., **9.** 1221.  
 loyalist, **11.** 715.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington, **9.** 1103-4.  
 witness, **20.** 729.
- Hogg, Robert, act for executors to  
 maintain suits, etc., **24.** 858.  
 allowed to dispose of effects, **10.**  
 972.  
 bill in favor of executors, **18.** 152,  
 188, 220, 372, 380, 417, 426, 430.  
 building coms'r, **23.** 928.  
 claims of executors, **19.** 554, 558.  
 collects money, **10.** 29.  
 liberty on parole to, **22.** 952.  
 memorial of executors, **18.** 75.  
 on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington, **9.** 1089,  
 1090, 1098, 1109, 1118, 1120, 1126,  
 1127, 1128, 1135, 1143, 1166, 1168,  
 1170, 1222, 1265; **10.** 12, 15, 24, 50.  
 petition, **19.** 747, 749; by executors,  
**18.** 183, 302, 310, 404-405, 416; **19.**  
 418, 669; on citizenship referred to  
 com. and report, **13.** 536, 538, 553-  
 554, 632, 637-638, 650, 734<sub>n</sub>.  
 prepares letter calling Prov. Cong.,  
**9.** 1016, 1017-1018.  
 resigns from Wilmington S. C., **10.**  
 50.  
 Tryon to on battle of Alamance, **8.**  
 716-717.
- Hogg, Samuel, paroled, **13.** 255.
- Hogg, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 63.
- Hogg, Thomas, **14.** 80, 182; **15.** 314;  
**16.** 488, 632, 633, 669.  
 a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
 and army frauds, **18.** 375.  
 army rank, **16.** 1075.  
 army record, **13.** 474.  
 asks for Serg. Reen, **15.** 567.  
 Burke to on complaint of Crofton,  
**16.** 559; on enlistment of Tories,  
**16.** 229-231.  
 commands expedition, **16.** 233.  
 Cont. major, **22.** 1049.  
 enquires for arms, **16.** 624.  
 gives directions on troops, **15.** 444,  
 445.  
 goes into Chatham and Randolph,  
**16.** 538, 540, 541, 543, 544, 548, 557,  
 560, 561, 562.  
 holds court of inquiry, **15.** 617-18.  
 in Cincinnati, **17.** 134.  
 in command against Tories, **16.** 43.
- in N. C. batallion, **13.** 343.  
 left at Salisbury, **15.** 530.  
 movements, **15.** 599.  
 needs Continental officers, **16.** 508.  
 nom. for tobacco buyer, **18.** 189, 420,  
 450.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 on court martial, **11.** 752.  
 promoted, **17.** 132, 141.  
 rank, **16.** 72, 577, 608, 1072.  
 recommended for promotion, **11.**  
 800.  
 sent against Tories, **15.** 548.  
 stores to, **15.** 597.  
 Sumner to on half pay for officers,  
 etc., **16.** 471; on Long case, **16.**  
 489-490; on movement of troops,  
**15.** 649; on prisoners, **15.** 573,  
 574.  
 to Burke on Tories, **16.** 557.  
 to command militia, **15.** 456.  
 to Sumner on public affairs, **15.**  
 628; on suit, **16.** 676.  
 whips deserter, **15.** 470.
- Hogg, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 960.
- Hogg, Thos., lieut., **10.** 187.
- Hogg, Thomas, Sr., land grant to, **4.**  
 1247.
- Hogg, Walter, act to change name to  
 Alves, **24.** 857-8.  
 bill to alter name, **18.** 92, 144, 157,  
 322-3, 326, 363, 368, 377.
- Hogg and Burges, **16.** 993.
- Hogg and Campbell, **24.** 858.  
 claims paid, **10.** 438.  
 goods of sold by S. C., **9.** 1103, 1104.  
 papers to from S. C., **9.** 1110.
- Hogg Island, **10.** 56.
- Hoggans, John, allowance to, **22.** 851.
- Hoggans, Wm., allowance to, **22.** 851.
- Hoggard, Patrick, army pay, **17.** 216.  
 army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Hoggard, Wm., army pay, **17.** 216.  
 army rank, **13.** 522; **16.** 1075.
- Hoggart, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Hoggatt, Nathaniel, petition on C. H.,  
**9.** 806-808.
- Hogge, Rev. Mr., **5.** 1221.
- Hoggett's Station, man scalped at, **22.**  
 790.
- Hoggs. See Hog, Hogg.
- Hoggs, Jno., witness to treaty, **18.**  
 515.
- Hogin, Ed., in militia, **22.** 281.
- Hogins, Jonas, in militia, **22.** 366.
- Hogins, Thadwich, regulator, **8.** 80.
- Hogon, Wm. Grifen, regulator, **8.** 78.
- Hogpen, William, petition, **1.** 305-306.



**Hogshead, Walter**, in militia, **22**. 397.  
**Hogs**, act on marking and killing, **23**. 57-59, 165-8, 333, 336; **25**. 160-1; on driving, **23**. 60-61, 112-14, 333, 335; **25**. 160-1; on strays, **24**. 100-2, 400.  
**Hogs and Cattle**, raised by Pollock, **2**. 386-388.  
 bill to amend act on stealing, **5**. 877, 903; to destroy wild, **4**. 1262, 1285; to prevent driving of hogs, **4**. 137; **9**. 395, 492; to prevent stealing of, **9**. 395, 492.  
 driven to Va., **5**. xlvii, 2, 322.  
 indictments for stealing, **2**. 365.  
 number sent to Va., **3**. 621-2.  
 to be held for gov't, **17**. 676-677, 678, 757, 758, 759.  
**Hogstone, Arch'd**, in militia, **17**. 1056.  
**Hogues, James**, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
**Hogun**. See Hogan, Hogin, Hogon.  
**Hogun, Mr.**, in assem., **18**. 809.  
**Hogun, David**, army rank, **16**. 1080.  
**Hogun (Hogan), James**, **13**. 166; **14**. 80, 157, 285, 835; **15**. 187, 194.  
 a prisoner, **14**. xi, 815, 817.  
 allows Messer to resign, **11**. 810.  
 arrives in Phila., **13**. 211, 471; **22**. 977; at Charleston, **14**. 799.  
 at council of officers, **15**. 27-29.  
 at council of war, **14**. 801, 805-806, 813-814.  
 brigadier gen., **13**. ix, 485; **14**. 10-12; **19**. 906-908; and reasons, **22**. 519; and explanation of same, **15**. 746.  
 brigade ordered South and number, **15**. 26.  
**Caswell** to on commissions for officers and character of drafts, **13**. 192, 193; on disposition of troops, **14**. 101-102; forwarding recruits to Cont. army, **13**. 151-152; on movement of troops, **13**. 173, 179-181, 187, 188, 189.  
 clothing to troops of, **13**. 485.  
 colonel, **10**. 941, 949, 973; **11**. xii.  
 commands third N. C. battalion, **13**. 343-344; regiment sent north, **13**. 208.  
 field officer, **12**. 488, 491.  
 goes to Charleston, **14**. viii, ix, x; to S. C., **15**. 341.  
**Harrison** to on enlistments, **13**. 482.  
 in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.

in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 172, 500, 501, 523, 558, 914, 916, 943, 946, 958.  
 letter to on his needs, **14**. 834.  
 major, **10**. 531, 577.  
 muster rolls of wanted, **21**. 313.  
 on board to recommend promotions, **11**. 800.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917, 918.  
 on court martial, **11**. 752.  
 on S. C. of Halifax, **9**. 1101.  
 ordered to Philadelphia, **14**. vii.  
 organizes new recruits, **13**. ix.  
 owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 paymaster, **10**. 521, 524.  
 position of regt. in army, **12**. 509.  
 pres. of ct. martial, **12**. 542, 544; of Granbury, **11**. 790.  
 protests against Hand, **11**. 563, 750.  
 receipts for money, **14**. 295.  
 recruits put under command of, **12**. 821.  
 reg't of, **14**. 360; lacks clothing, **22**. 987-8.  
 reports on salt raid, **11**. 527.  
 resigns as colonel, **13**. viii.  
 return of troops under, **11**. 824; **13**. 488.  
 roster of reg't, **16**. 1005, 1014-1015, 1031, 1043, 1051, 1057, 1066, 1077, 1091, 1097, 1103, 1113-14, 1125, 1129, 1135, 1146, 1157, 1171, 1176, 1178, 1184-5.  
 sends list of nominations for officers, **13**. 190, 191; report of C. C. on re-organization of troops to Caswell, **13**. 426.  
 soldier of deserts, **14**. 769.  
 soldiers of makes captures from Tory, **14**. 874-876.  
 supplies needed by brigade, **15**. 325.  
 Thackston to on provisions for troops, **13**. 460-461; **15**. 714.  
 to administer oaths to Prov. Cong., **10**. 926.  
 to Caswell on clothing for troops, etc., **14**. 158-159; on movement of troops, **13**. 168; on public affairs, **14**. 334-335; on troops and public affairs, **14**. 15-16; on recruiting, **22**. 759-60; on sending provisions north and answer, **13**. 69, 74.  
 to Hollingsworth on movement of troops, etc., **15**. 767.  
 to Sumner on location of troops, **13**. 495-496.  
 to Washington on his march south.



- 14.** 798; on troops, **14.** 290; **15.** 767.  
 Hogun, James, com. on capital, **18.** 804.  
 Hogun (parole), **12.** 486.  
 Hohammer, Henry, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Hokammer, Philip, in militia, **22.** 417.  
 Hoke, John, forms classis, **8.** 757.  
 Hoke family, pioneers, **8.** 753.  
 Hokett, Nathaniel, Sr., petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Hokimer, Henry, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Holand, Peter, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Holborn, Eng., **4.** 656.  
 Holbourn (Holburne), Admiral, **5.** 792. to command N. A. squadron, **5.** 744-745.  
     joins Earl Londoun, **5.** 783.  
 Holbourn, Middlessex, **11.** 90.  
 Holbourne, **3.** 35.  
 Holbrook, John, a J. P., **2.** 540, 570, 607; **3.** 223, 418; **4.** 46.  
     asks for lapse patent, **2.** 331, 487.  
     juror, **2.** 477, 591.  
     vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.  
 Holbrook, John, juror, **4.** 522.  
     land grant to, **4.** 638.  
 Holbrook, John, witness, **1.** 42.  
 Hold (Holt?), Mr., **22.** 433.  
 Holdane, Capt., and battle of Camden, **15.** 272.  
 Holdbrook, —, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Holden, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1075.  
 Holden, Jeremiah, **5.** 1210.  
 Holden, Robert, sent to C., **1.** 288.  
     collector of customs, **1.** 320, 327; and leader in rebellion, **1.** 304.  
     commissioned to make discoveries, **1.** 239-240, 241.  
     commissioner of wreck, **1.** 240, 241.  
     goes to Albemarle, **1.** 246.  
     instructions to, **1.** 241.  
     letter of Biggs on Culpepper Rebellion, **1.** 318, 319.  
     on council, **1.** 254.  
     on N. C. trade and its retarding force, **2.** xiv.  
     opposes execution of law and seizes officers, **1.** 319-20, 321.  
     secretary of Albemarle, **1.** 314, 317.  
     signs land patent, **1.** 271, 303.  
     to Board of Trade on colonies, **1.** 663-664.  
     to collect rents, **1.** 241.  
     to commissioner of customs on frauds, **1.** 244-246.  
 Holden's Place, **25.** 111.  
 Holder, Wm., in militia, **22.** 422.  
 Holderbly, Fortune, land grant to, **4.** 52.  
 Holderness, Wm., in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Holderness, Wm., in militia, **22.** 394.  
 Holdernes (Holderness), Earl of, **5.** 144c, 792.  
     at Privy Council, **6.** 53-54.  
     commissions Turner, **6.** 522.  
     letter from ment'd, **5.** 108, 130, 131, 178, 179, 193.  
     Rowan to on French and Indians, **5.** 25.  
     to Dobbs on militia, **5.** 78-79.  
     to governors of N. A. on embargo and privateers, **5.** 756-757.  
     to prepare warrant for Dobbs as governor, **5.** 17; **11.** 117.  
     to Rowan on hostile Indians, **5.** 36-37.  
 Holdhouser's Church, **8.** 794.  
 Holdin, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1081.  
 Holdiness, Wm., in militia, **22.** 394.  
 Holdon, Jere, in militia, **22.** 330.  
 Holdridge, Mr., on guard, **12.** 541.  
 Holdridge, Maj., field officer, **12.** 503, 535.  
     to superintend embarkation of troops, **12.** 504.  
 Holdsbrooks, John, army pay, **17.** 220.  
 Holdsbrooks, Vetch, army pay, **17.** 216.  
 Holdway, Henry, pensioner, **22.** 68.  
 Holdy, Matthew, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Hole Mountain, **11.** facing 80.  
 Holeham, Jno., in militia, **22.** 326.  
 Holeman. See Holliman, etc.  
 Holeman, David, a J. P., **6.** 1008.  
 Holeman, Yancy, pensioner, **22.** 68.  
 Holeman, James, a J. P., **6.** 1008.  
 Holes, Richard, in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.  
 Holeway. See Holloway.  
 Holeway, David, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 Holford. See Alford.  
 Holford, John, juror, **1.** 411, 415.  
 Holgan, John, resolve in favor of, **12.** 812, 875.  
 Holidays, act on, **23.** 3-6; **25.** 159.  
 Holiman, Ed., in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Holingsworth. See Hollingsworth.  
 Holingsworth, Chas., in militia, **22.** 319.  
 Holker, Mr., contracts to supply arms, **17.** 911.





consul, **19**. 874.  
 furnishes arms to Md., **22**. 1034.  
 Holladay. See Holliday.  
 Holladay, Sam'l, petition, **19**. 745.  
 Holladay, Thos., juror, **2**. 821.  
 Holland, Bazel, army pay, **17**. 220.  
   army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Holland, Ben, a J. P., **22**. 702-3.  
 Holland, Daniel, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Holland, Daniel, land grant to, **4**. 593.  
 Holland, Dick, to Jones on prisoners,  
   **15**. 536.  
 Holland, Edward, petition on C. H., **9**.  
   806-808.  
 Holland, Frederick, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Holland, Henry, army pay, **17**. 217.  
   army rank, **16**. 1083.  
   in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Holland, Hen., quit rents of, **22**. 251.  
 Holland, James, C. H. to be on lands  
   of, **24**. 473.  
   in assembly, **18**. 227, 228, 242, 257,  
   277, 298, 311, 312, 344, 345, 346,  
   351, 361, 366, 376, 389, 399, 410,  
   412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 469, 470,  
   471; **19**. 129, 130, 168, 199, 202;  
   **21**. 194, 196, 207, 211, 212, 234,  
   255, 264, 288, 294, 298, 305, 332,  
   346, 357, 367, 372, 379, 383, 402,  
   411, 432, 434, 578, 582, 646.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
   lieut., **10**. 937.  
   memorial, **18**. 14, 16, 183, 246, 405-  
   406, 416.  
   nom. for C. C., **18**. 80, 313; for C. of  
   S., **21**. 386, 703.  
   officer, **18**. 449, 458.  
   on com. of assem., **18**. 8, 30, 38, 151,  
   206, 218, 235, 263, 268, 283, 371, 431.  
   trustee univ., **25**. 22.  
 Holland, James, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Holland, James, voter, **15**. 238.  
 Holland, Jesey, petition on separation,  
   **22**. 705-12.  
 Holland, John, law suit, **1**. 392.  
 Holland, John, land grant to, **4**. 1249.  
 Holland, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Holland, Otho, apologizes to House, **3**.  
   291.  
   juror, **4**. 520.  
   marshall, **3**. 289.  
 Holland, Reason, army pay, **17**. 216.  
   army rank, **16**. 1074.  
 Holland, Reason, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Holland, Richard, land lapse, **2**. 641.  
   pays quit rents, **2**. 727.  
 Holland, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 644,  
   761.

rights proved, **4**. 642.  
 Holland, Samuel, law suit, **2**. 84-85, 92,  
   109.  
 Holland, Spier, army pay, **17**. 216.  
   army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Holland, Wm., **25**. 100.  
 Holland, Wm., army rank, **15**. 726; **16**.  
   1077.  
 Holland, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 69.  
 Holland, William, petition on separa-  
   tion, **22**. 705-13.  
 Holland, **1**. 603; **5**. 1147; **8**. 630; **10**.  
   447, 969; **14**. 305; **15**. 172; **17**.  
   125; **20**. 636, 738.  
   Adams sent to, **16**. 643.  
   agent of N. C. sent to, **11**. 359, 360.  
   arms, etc., from, **13**. 588, 606.  
   bills drawn on, **19**. 945.  
   debt to considered, **17**. 526, 527, 548,  
   549, 561.  
   deeds recorded in, **25**. iii.  
   DeGraffenried in, **1**. 907.  
   does not sign treaty, **22**. 623.  
   emigrants to Pa., **5**. 472.  
   English trade with, **2**. 628.  
   forbids exportation of arms and  
   ammunition, **9**. 1186-9.  
   free negro to go to, **2**. 702.  
   French and Prussians in, **20**. 791.  
   government of criticised, **11**. 324.  
   illegal trade with, **1**. 469; **6**. 1021.  
   inventory of goods shipped to, **1**.  
   322-323.  
   laws fitted for, **3**. 15.  
   lends money to France, **13**. 354.  
   LePoole sails to, **11**. 398.  
   loan of U. S. in, **14**. 231; **16**. 761,  
   765; **17**. 177-180; **18**. 668; **19**.  
   630; to be negotiated in, **14**. 214,  
   216, 219.  
   prohibits exportation of naval stores,  
   **10**. 70.  
   money borrowed from, **16**. 435, 756.  
   rice exported to, **2**. 424.  
   settles per agreements, **16**. 895.  
   Swiss embark from, **1**. 911; **4**. 166.  
   tobacco sent to, **1**. 245.  
   trade to, **1**. 467; **11**. 398-399; with  
   and R. I. and Conn. **5**. 477.  
   vessel to be sold in, **1**. 546.  
 Holloway. See Holloway.  
 Holloway, John, land grant to, **4**. 1038.  
 Hollowel. Hollowell.  
 Hollowel, —, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Hollowel, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Hollbrook, John, administration of es-  
   tate, **4**. 1124-1125.  
 Hollems, Wm., witness, **22**. 428.



- Hollenbeck, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1075.
- Hollenhead, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1084.
- Hollenhead, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1084.
- Hollens, Wm., pay to, **22.** 495.
- Hollenshed, George, in militia, **22.** 342.
- Holles, Lord, on Bd. of T. and F. C., **1.** 223.
- Holley. See Holly.
- Holley, Caleb, army pay, **17.** 218.
- Holley, Henry, juror, **4.** 525.
- Holley, Jacob, army rank, **16.** 1082.
- Holley, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1083.
- Holley, John, building coms'r, **24.** 643.
- Holley, John, land grants to, **4.** 1248.
- Holley, Julius, regulator, **8.** 79.
- Holley, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1072.
- Holley, Wm., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Holley, Wm., in militia, **22.** 375.
- Holleys, John, land grant to, **4.** 853.
- Holliday. See Holladay.
- Holliday, Sam'l, petition, **19.** 417.
- Holliday, Wm., indicted for passing counterfeit bill, **2.** 554.
- Holliman. See Holeman, Holiman, Holloman, Holoman, Hollyman.
- Holliman, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 766.
- Holliman, David, takes bond, **6.** 992-993.
- Holliman, Sam, land grant to, **4.** 333, 588, 618, 627.
- Holliman, Silas, witness, **18.** 252.
- Hollin, Jere., army rank, **16.** 1084.
- Hollinan, James, pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hollingsworth. See Holingsworth.
- Hollingsworth, Mr., **9.** 1066.
- Hollingsworth, Charles, lieutenant, **10.** 518, 629.  
resigns as lieutenant, **10.** 621.
- Hollingsworth, Elizabeth, **7.** 781, 782.
- Hollingsworth, H., Hogun to on movement of troops, etc., **15.** 767.
- Hollingsworth, Hen., in militia, **22.** 283.
- Hollingsworth, Henry, rights proved, **4.** 595.
- Hollingsworth, Henry, Jr., pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hollingsworth, Jacob, claim, **9.** 486.
- Hollingsworth (Hollinsworth), James, dropped as J. P., **6.** 340, 762.
- Hollingsworth, Jas., in militia, **22.** 286.
- Hollingsworth, John, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 282, 501, 523, 543, 914, 916.  
on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1168, 1265; **10.** 24, 112, 141, 220, 262, 282.  
on com. Provincial Congress, **10.** 504.  
pays fine, **9.** 1266.  
to sell boats, **12.** 177-178, 359, 360.
- Hollingsworth, John, land grant to, **4.** 354, 965.
- Hollingsworth, Levi, payment to, **17.** 561.
- Hollingsworth, Sam, signs Cumberland Co. ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Hollingsworth (Holingsworth), Stephen, claims, **4.** 808.  
land grant to, **4.** 56, 58, 764, 804.  
rights proved, **4.** 763.
- Hollingsworth, Stephen, pensioner, **22.** 70.
- Hollingsworth, Zebedee, pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hollingsworth, Zebulon, **24.** 527.
- Hollingsworth, Zebul., in militia, **22.** 235.
- Hollingsworth Zebulon, in militia, **22.** 330.
- Hollingsworth's Landing, inspection at, **25.** 313, 379.
- Hollis, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1085.
- Hollis, Samuel, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
land grant to, **19.** 573.
- Holloch, Joseph, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Holloman. See Holliman.
- Holloman (Hollomon), Kinchan, army rank, **13.** 509; **16.** 1079.
- Holloman, Wm., militiaman, **7.** 263.
- Holloway. See Holeway.
- Holloway, Benj., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Holloway, David, army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Holloway, John, **2.** 538.
- Holloway, Jno., in militia, **22.** 323.
- Holloway, John, juror, **4.** 517.
- Holloway, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 675.
- Holloway, Luke, juror, **25.** 186.
- Holloway, Silas, witness **18.** 252.
- Holloway, Stephen, tory officer, **22.** 197.
- Holloway, Thomas, **2.** 302.
- Holloway, Thos., appraiser, **1.** 565.
- Holloway, Thos., juror, **2.** 553.
- Holloway, Thomas, juror, **4.** 518.
- Holloway, Thos., juror, **25.** 186.
- Hollowday, Thos., in militia, **22.** 349.
- Hollowell. See Hollowel.
- Hollowell, Benjamin, juror, **8.** 509.
- Hollowell, John, a J. P., **23.** 995.
- Hollowell, Luke, asks for lapse patent, **2.** 495.



Hollowell, Sam'l, army rank, **16.** 1077.  
 Hollowell, Silas, army pay, **17.** 219.  
 Hollowell, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Hollowell, Wm., petition of, **18.** 45, 66, 75, 275, 301.  
 Hollum (Hallum), John, law suit, **2.** 110.  
 Hollums, Wm., payment to, **22.** 442.  
 Holly. See Holley.  
 Holly, Benj'n, army rank, **16.** 1082.  
 Holly, John, land grant to, **4.** 1033.  
 Holly, Nathaniel, in militia, **22.** 365.  
 Holly, Nath., in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Holly, Osborne, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
 Holly Shelter, **10.** 25, **22.** 541.  
 Holly Shelter Creek, **6.** 1086.  
     British at, **22.** 541.  
 Hollyman. See Holliman.  
 Hollyman (Holliman), Benj., blank patent to, **4.** 1104, 1117, 1118, 1123.  
 Hollyman, Wm., in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Holly's Creek, **24.** 853.  
 Hollyspring Church, **5.** 1182.  
 Holman, Rich'd, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Holman, Richard, juror, **7.** 846.  
 Holme, Lazarus, juror, **25.** 190.  
 Holmes. See Homes.  
 Holmes, —, buys land, **9.** 174.  
 Holmes, Mr., **10.** 331.  
 Holmes, Mr., on duty, **16.** 481.  
 Holmes, Rev. Mr., invited to preach before assembly, **4.** 498.  
     paid for sermon, **4.** 489, 508.  
 Holmes, Ensign, **16.** 515.  
 Holmes, Lt., killed, **15.** 638.  
 Holmes, Lieut., on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
 Holmes, Lieut., rank, **16.** 665.  
 Holmes, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 Holmes, Archibald, buys land, **1.** 620.  
     juror, **1.** 608, 610, 611, 621.  
     road overseer, **1.** 611, 620.  
     witness, **1.** 620.  
     See also Homes.  
 Holmes, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 218.  
 Holmes, Ebenezer, land grant to, **4.** 221.  
     rights proved, **4.** 596.  
 Holmes, Edward, will proved, **1.** 563.  
 Holmes, Edward, land grant to, **4.** 712.  
 Holmes, Eliz., proves will, **1.** 563.  
 Holmes, Felix, a J. P., **5.** 993.  
 Holmes, Francis, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 Holmes, Frederick, land grant asked, **4.** 707.  
 Holmes, Gabriel, allowance to, **22.** 879.  
 Holmes, George, land grant to, **4.** 952.

Holmes, Hardin, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Holmes, Hardy, **15.** 786.  
     army rank, **16.** 1083.  
     commission asked for, **16.** 481-482.  
     Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
     in assembly, **20.** 478, 494, 495, 562, 567, 588.  
     in conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
     in conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49.  
     lieut., **10.** 626, 936.  
     money from, **21.** 1064.  
     officer, **18.** 486.  
     rank, **16.** 73, 577, 609.  
     sheriff, **21.** 1078.  
 Holmes, Isaac, prisoner, **15.** 392.  
 Holmes, James, petition, **20.** 667.  
 Holmes, James, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
 Holmes (Homes), James, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 197, 202, 207, 211, 215, 221, 224, 236, 241, 244, 250, 254, 260.  
 Holmes, John, a J. P., 889, 951, 1243.  
     discharged by court, **2.** 443.  
     land grant asked, **4.** 440; grant to, **4.** 854, 963; lapses, **2.** 525.  
 Holmes, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1083.  
 Holmes, John B., prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Holmes, Josiah, army rank, **16.** 1083.  
 Holmes, Lewis, in assembly, **18.** 227, 228, 257, 284, 298, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 360, 361, 362, 389, 399, 412, 429, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **20.** 120, 121, 167, 179, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 288; **21.** 4, 5, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 110, 115, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 190.  
     in Conv. 1778, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
     on com. of assem., **18.** 9, 237.  
     tax collector, **19.** 707.  
 Holmes, Magdalin, gives power of attorney, **1.** 620.  
     sells land, **1.** 620.  
 Holmes, Moses, army pay, **17.** 217.  
     cited before assem., **18.** 18, 252.  
 Holmes, Owen, money from, **21.** 1064.  
 Holmes, R., receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 246, 256.  
 Holmes, Robert, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
     army rank, **16.** 1079.  
     on Rowan S. C., **10.** 279.  
 Holmes, Sir Robert, commissioned to suppress pirates, **1.** 354.  
 Holmes, Shadk., army rank, **16.** 1075.  
 Holmes, Shadk., army rank, **16.** 1080.





Holmes, Simon, land grant to, **4.** 641, 952.  
 Holmes, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 884, 892, 894.  
 Holmes, Thos., law suit, **2.** 83.  
 Holmes, Thos., witness, **1.** 563.  
 Holmes, Wm., in militia, **22.** 357.  
 Holmes, William, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Holmes, Willis, waggoner, **15.** 477.  
 Holmes's Creek, **25.** 43.  
 Holoman. See Holliman.  
 Holomon, Kinchen, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 Holsenpack, Derick, exempted, **9.** 476.  
 Holsenpeak, Dirck, exempted, **7.** 963.  
 Holshouse, Michael, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-5.  
 Holstead. See Halstead.  
 Holstead, Jolly, in army, **15.** 722.  
 Holstead, Samuel, in army, **15.** 723.  
 Holstein, Jacob, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Holstein, Satterfield, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 Holstein Settlement, asks to become a part of N. C. and plundered, **10.** 702.  
 Holsten, Nicolas, in militia, **22.** 165.  
 Holston, —, **22.** 219.  
 Holston, Moses, a J. P., **4.** 966.  
 Holston, Salathiel, army rank, **16.** 1084.  
 Holston, Wm., in militia, **22.** 370.  
 Holston, **20.** vi, 654; **22.** 676.  
     regulators flee to, **8.** 653.  
 Holston Association, **5.** 1175.  
 Holston Baptist Asso'n, **5.** 1188, 1191.  
 Holston country, **22.** 683.  
 Holston (Holdson, Holdstein, Hols-town's, Houlston) River, **6.** 613; **7.** 210, 216, 217; **10.** 374, 689, 766, 773, 837, 885; **11.** 198, 333, 334, 428; **13.** 115, 853, 864, 868, 951, 959, 965; **14.** 227, 244, 245, 246, 247, 314; **15.** 135, 704; **16.** 151, 588; **17.** 579, 583, 584; **18.** 605, 696, 697, 698, 756; **19.** 346, 569, 576, 589, 592, 950; **20.** 513, 622, 623, 643, 692, 714, 758, 786; **21.** 501, 524, 635; **22.** 105, 187, 656, 658, 727, 754; **24.** 143, 160, 479, 509, 539, 566, 571, 830, 831, 974.  
 act to secure rights on, **24.** 300, 333.  
 bill to extend authority of N. C. over, **21.** 220, 225, 258, 266, 271, 276, 358, 591, 626, 635-636, 683.  
 Cherokees on, **10.** 672; outrages on, **10.** 729-30; **11.** 393; surrender lands on, **11.** 566; troubles on, **11.** 372.

iron factory on proposed, **18.** 302-303.  
 lands on ceded, **22.** 650; entered, **22.** 641; for Indians, **16.** 959; reserved for soldiers, **24.** 388.  
 Long Island of H. sold, **10.** 911.  
 people go into ports, **10.** 838.  
 settlements on, **10.** 763.  
 treaty on, **10.** 712, 713.  
 troops on, **11.** 606; needed on, **10.** 913; to rendezvous at, **10.** 672.  
 Va. troops to rendezvous at, **10.** 748, 751.  
 Holt. See Holts.  
 Holt, —, leaves N. C.; **7.** 698.  
 Holt, Capt., **7.** 827, 831.  
     to raise men against regulators, **7.** 707.  
     to receive wounded from Alamance battle, **8.** 670.  
 Holt, Lt. Col., field officer, **12.** 533.  
 Holt, Banks, **8.** 740.  
 Holt, Christopher, petitions on power of J. P's, **7.** 874-5.  
 Holt, Dennis, army pay, **17.** 219.  
 Holt, Edward, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Holt, Edward, quit rents of, **22.** 260.  
 Holt, George, corporal, **10.** 753.  
 Holt, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 68.  
 Holt, James, pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Holt, Jesse, in militia, **17.** 1059.  
 Holt, John, exempted, **4.** 497.  
 Holt, John, in militia, **22.** 161.  
 Holt, John, petitions for extension of power of J. P's, **7.** 874-5.  
 Holt, John, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
 Holt, Jos., in militia, **22.** 419.  
 Holt, Martin, juror, **25.** 189.  
     land grant to, **4.** 279, 280, 329, 349.  
 Holt, Michael, deposition ment'd, **7.** 10. 34-35.  
     loyalist, **10.** 601.  
     petition, **21.** 827, 984-985, 998, 1034, 1042.  
     ordered to raise King's standard, **10.** 441-443.  
     release asked, **11.** 350; recommended to Cont. Cong., **10.** 827-828.  
     whipped by regulators, **8.** 242.  
 Holt, Obadiah, debts due by, **8.** 280-281.  
     dues from as sheriff, **9.** 575.  
     right to act as sheriff considered, **7.** 526-529.  
     to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.  
     to Tryon on stamp act proceedings, **7.** 242-3.



- Holt, Obediah, in militia, **22**. 384.  
Holt, Peter, petitions for extension of power of J. P's, **7**. 874-5.  
Holt, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1072.  
Holt, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
Holt, Thomas, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
Holt, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
Holt Camp, **7**. 831.  
Holt family, **8**. 734.  
Holten, Mr., in C. C., **16**. 825.  
Holten, S., to Johnston on N.Y.-Mass. controversy, **22**. 632-3.  
Holter, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 393.  
Holtner, Mr., **13**. 291.  
Holton, Mr., **14**. 352.  
Holton, Capt., arrives at Carthagen, **15**. 755.  
Holton, Lt. (Robert?), dead, **15**. 757.  
Holton, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 277, 803.  
Holton, George, army pay, **17**. 218.  
Holton, John, land grant to, **4**. 651.  
Holton, R., **6**. 542.  
S. C. boundary com's'r, **5**. 374-5.  
Holton, Robert, will of set aside, **5**. 177.  
Holton's Land, **6**. 635.  
Holtrane, Commodore, sends flag of truce to N. C., **11**. 690.  
Holts. See Holt.  
Holt, Martin, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
Holt's, **19**. 841, 969, 971; **22**. 461, 462.  
Holt's Forge, **15**. 522.  
Holt's Plantation, Michael, **19**. 845.  
Holtzhauser, Andrew, **8**. 744.  
Holtzhauser family, **8**. 744, 746.  
Holtzhouser, Michael, juror, **10**. 7.  
Holy Evangelists, **24**. 12.  
Holy Heart of Jesus, imports cannon, **18**. 815.  
Holy Jesus, ship, imports cannon, **13**. 632, 692; **14**. v.  
Holy Roman Empire, **17**. 4.  
at war with Dutch, **17**. 187.  
Emperor presides at cong. of Vienna, **22**. 1030.  
Holyboy, George, petition, **21**. 217, 582-583, 588.  
Holyday, Wm., shipmaster, **1**. 833.  
Home, Charles, dead, **15**. 759.  
Homer, Col., **14**. 660.  
Homer, Capt. Thos., Ruby delivered to, **7**. 183.  
Homes. See Holmes.  
Homes, Capt., camp near, **15**. 487.  
Homes, Archibald, att'y, **1**. 549.  
house of, **1**. 579.  
See also Holmes.  
Homes, Edward, law suit, **1**. 479.  
sells land, **1**. 531.  
transports persons, **1**. 487.  
Homes, Edward, land grants to, **4**. 638.  
Homes, Edward, Jr., imported, **1**. 487.  
Homes, Edward, Sr., imported, **1**. 487.  
Homes, Elizabeth, imported, **1**. 487.  
Homes, Elizabeth, Sr., imported, **1**. 487.  
Homes, Edward, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
Homes (Hames), Gabriel, claims, **9**. 488.  
claims allowed, **9**. 414, 527, 528, 536.  
payment to for bridges, **10**. 950.  
Homes, Giden, in militia, **22**. 333.  
Homes, James, examined on frauds, **18**. 71, 304.  
Homes, James, land grant to, **4**. 704.  
Homes, John, claim, **9**. 489.  
Homes, John, imported, **1**. 487.  
Homes, Richard, in militia, **17**. 1056.  
Homes, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 333.  
Homes, Rob., in army, **15**. 724.  
Homes, Sarah, imported, **1**. 487.  
Homes, Saml., in militia, **22**. 161.  
Homes, Thos., imported, **1**. 487.  
Homes. See also Holmes.  
Homespun, making of, **5**. xlii.  
Homilies, book of, provided, **1**. 558.  
Hominy, **1**. 764.  
Hominy Creek, **10**. 895.  
Hominy River, **10**. 713, 883.  
Honda Bay, **9**. 319.  
Honduras Bay, **22**. 262.  
Hone, James, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
Hones, Frederick, rights proved, **4**. 705.  
Honest, Michael, regulator, **7**. 737.  
Honey Pot Swamp, **2**. 771.  
Honeycot. See Honoycut, Honycut.  
Honeycot, Austin, in militia, **22**. 372.  
Honeycut, John, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
Honeycutt, Marwian, asks for new county, **9**. 91.  
Honley, Granbery, in militia, **22**. 319.  
Honley, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 319.  
Honor and Dorothy, vessel, **1**. 323.  
Honors, hereditary, not to be granted, **22**. 664.  
Honoycut, Jno., in militia, **22**. 333.  
Honoycut, Wm., in militia, **22**. 333.  
Honoycut, Wm., in militia, **22**. 333.  
Hontan, Baron de la, **1**. 930.  
Hony, Daniel, peace commissioner with Cherokees, **11**. 417.  
Honycut, Drury, militiaman, **7**. 263.



- Honycut, Frederick, militiaman, **7**. 263.
- Honycutt, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1081.
- Hoocker. See Hooker.
- Hoocker, Wm., tory officer, **22**. 196.
- Hooks, Robt., in militia, **22**. 285.
- Hood, Capt., **5**. 639.
- Hood, Capt., captures French ship, **6**. 260.
- Hood, Archibald, army pay, **17**. 221. army rank, **13**. 519; **16**. 1073.
- Hood, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1085.
- Hood, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Hood, Edward, arrests deserters, **14**. 183.
- Hood, Edward, juror, **4**. 524.
- Hood, Ephm., army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hood, Isaac, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Hood, Jasper, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hood, Jno., in militia, **22**. 382.
- Hood, John, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hood, Reuben, pensioner, **22**. 69.
- Hood, Robert, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Hood, Solomon, exempted, **17**. 973.
- Hood, Thomas, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-8.
- Hood, Wm., act for land to, **24**. 629-30. land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Hood, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1072.
- Hood, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1085.
- Hood, Wm., in militia, **22**. 381.
- Hoods, Va., **14**. 487.
- Hood's Creek, **4**. 52, 280; **23**. 482.
- Hoodsman, Lt., **22**. 134.
- Hoof, John, petition of rejected, **13**. 977.
- Hoof's Station, **22**. 106.
- Hook, Capt., defeated, **15**. 6.
- Hook, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1074.
- Hook, Lawr., asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Hook, Samuel Van, juror, **7**. 842.
- Hook, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Hook, The, **11**. 739; **15**. 326, 330; **17**. 994.
- Hooker. See Hoocker.
- Hooker, Capt., tory, **22**. 208.
- Hooker, Hymeric, act for him to collect tax, **25**. 111-12. bill for him to collect taxes, **21**. 801, 912, 915, 944, 948, 963.
- Hooker, James, in militia, **9**. 296.
- Hooker, John, **21**. 840, 841.
- Hooker, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Hooker, John, army pay, **17**. 218. army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hooker, John, claim allowed, **5**. 978.
- Hooker, John, in assembly, **9**. 156, 223, 388, 418, 448, 449, 473, 536, 588; **12**. 377, 380, 408; on com. of assembly, **9**. 451.
- Hooker, John, in assembly, **19**. 372, 375.
- Hooker, John, kidnapped, **20**. 376.
- Hooker, John, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Hooker, Jonathan, memorial, **20**. 148, 153, 201, 332, 376.
- Hooker, Nathan, in assembly, **16**. 2. **17**. 265; **19**. 718, 719, 722. petitions assembly, **20**. 148, 153, 332, 376, 383. tax collector, **19**. 707.
- Hooker, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1078.
- Hooker, Stephen, in assembly, **6**. 390, 427, 470, 514, 662.
- Hooker, Wm., **2**. 488.
- Hooker, Wm., **4**. 444.
- Hooker, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993. building coms'r, **24**. 291.
- Hooker, Wm., dropped as J. P., **9**. 1028.
- Hooker, William, examined, **1**. 742.
- Hooker, Wm., killed, **22**. 225, 239.
- Hooker, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Hooker, Wm., released from road service, **3**. 303.
- Hooker, Wm., sells land, **2**. 330.
- Hooks, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 221.
- Hooks, Dobson, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hooks, Ephriam, army rank, **13**. 522; **16**. 1075.
- Hooks, Hillary, ensign, **10**. 936.
- Hooks, John, imported, **1**. 650.
- Hooks, John, imported, **1**. 654.
- Hooks, Peter, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hooks, Robert, land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- Hooks, Thos., building coms'r, **24**. 642.
- Hooks, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 703.
- Hooks, Willoby, army pay, **17**. 221. army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hooper, —, **15**. 544.
- Hooper, —, **16**. 993.
- Hooper, —, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Hooper, Mr. (?), salt stolen, **22**. 602.
- Hooper, Mr., **15**. 153; **16**. 936, 939, 952, 954, 958, 971; **21**. 505.
- Hooper, Mrs., **16**. 937.
- Hooper, Capt., dead, **15**. 755, 757.
- Hooper, Absolam, pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Hooper, Ann, bill in favor of, **16**. 26, 29, 61, 65, 70-1. claim against Murray, **19**. 61-62, 94,





- 140, 147, 152, 162, 163, 169, 250, 251, 257, 261, 272, 277, 282, 286, 288, 289, 294-295.
- Martin to on pardon of Mawbly, **16.** 337-338; on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.
- Hooper, Anty, army rank, **16.** 1078.
- Hooper(?), Catherine, **16.** 983.
- Hooper, Geo., accounts of, **16.** 941-2; **17.** 146, 150, 171.
- case of considered, **16.** 248-249.
- claims paid, **10.** 438.
- clerk of ct., **13.** 363-4; resigns as clerk of court, **14.** 845.
- coms'r on navigation, **24.** 218; on pilotage, **25.** 7.
- correspondence ment'd, **16.** xi.
- goods of to be sent back by S. C., **9.** 1143.
- Lloyd to on Mrs. Jones, etc., **10.** 809.
- Maclaine to on his health and public affairs, **22.** 622-5; on position of H. as Tory, **16.** 533-5; on private affairs, **18.** 534-5; Maclaine to on public and private affairs, **16.** 932-9, 940-2, 943-53, 954-8, 962-70, 971-87, 990-3, 994-1001; **17.** 123-131, 134-5, 144-158, 166-171, 185-186, 188, 629-632; on treatment and movements of Tories, **12.** 513-515.
- memorial, **21.** 795, 956, 957, 1034-1035.
- note to, **16.** 972.
- on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.
- papers to from S. C., **9.** 1110.
- petition, **21.** 238, 250, 290, 334, 403, 407-9, 434, 607.
- prisoner, **15.** 169.
- property confiscated, **17.** 145.
- returns to Wilmington, **16.** 561.
- taxable, **15.** 191.
- to Johnston on tobacco and answer, **21.** 518, 520, 533.
- to reship slaves, **9.** 1113.
- to value houses, **10.** 345.
- warrant for, **16.** 968, 970.
- Hooper, Mrs. George, **16.** 249, 513, 569, 570, 571, 937, 950, 965.
- Hooper, Geo. Thomas, taxable, **15.** 109.
- Hooper, James, land lapses, **2.** 501.
- on jury, **2.** 262.
- Hooper(?), Kitty, **17.** 631; **18.** 534.
- See also Maclaine, Kitty.
- Hooper(?), Mary, **16.** 995.
- Hooper, Robert, on Barbadoes trade, **1.** 149-50.
- on B. council, **1.** 151, 157, 158.
- Hooper, Thomas(?), **16.** 963, 967.
- Hooper, Thomas, **16.** 189; **18.** 951, 974, 979, 981, 982, 984, 992, 995, 997; **17.** 127, 155, 170, 171, 185.
- accounts of, **17.** 146, 150, 171.
- box seized, **16.** 947.
- case of, **18.** 234.
- claims paid, **10.** 438.
- goods of to be sent back by S. C., **9.** 1143, 1170.
- Moultrie's certificate of citizenship, **18.** 695.
- note to, **16.** 972.
- on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.
- papers to from S. C., **9.** 1110.
- petitions to be admitted to citizenship, **13.** 637, 651.
- property confiscated, **17.** 145.
- to reship slaves, **9.** 1113.
- Hooper, Mrs. Thos., letter of quoted, **16.** 189.
- Hooper, W., **14.** 348, 349.
- Hooper, Wm(?), **21.** 573, 575.
- Hooper, William (signer), **7.** 727; **8.** 223, 304, 305; **9.** 1247; **10.** x, 66, 86, 92, 117, 144, 376; **11.** xx, 255, 374, 376, 396, 397, 398, 423, 425, 456, 678, 694, 697, 749, 786, 808, 809, 825; **13.** 371, 374, 463, 471; **14.** 34, 459; **16.** xi, 659; **22.** 514, 970.
- absent from court, **7.** 255.
- act for him to sue in name of Hogg, **24.** 858.
- address to people of N. C., **10.** 20-23.
- advocate of popular measures, **10.** xxxvi.
- affairs of, **22.** 539.
- against regulators, **7.** 725, 728.
- alarmed, **16.** 963; by Martin's letter to White, **10.** 86.
- and recognition of Transylvania by Cont. Cong., **10.** 373, 375.
- at Prov. Cong., **10.** xxxv.
- att'y for king, **7.** 691.
- att'y gen., **7.** 192.
- bills to for goods for N. C., **10.** 852, 854, 855.
- claim against Murray, **19.** 61-62, 94, 140, 147, 152, 162, 163, 169, 250, 251, 257, 261, 272, 277, 282, 286, 288, 289, 294-295.
- claims of wife, **24.** 457, 525-7.
- claims paid, **19.** 165.
- coms'r on capitol, **13.** 752; **18.** 804; on school, **13.** 809; **24.** 250; on town, **24.** 462, 622; to sell the



- General Washington, **12.** 237, 420, 422.  
 conduct approved, **9.** 1205.  
 Council of Safety to on Cherokee war, etc., **11.** 343-5, 349-51; on Mills, **11.** 336; on public affairs, **11.** 300-302.  
 Craig to on Burke and exchange of prisoners, **15.** 553-555.  
 deputy att'y gen., **7.** 444.  
 desires to attend Prov. Cong., **10.** 802.  
 draws resolves of Prov. Cong., **9.** 1063.  
 Dunbabin to on his claims, **13.** 462.  
 election contested, **15.** 189.  
 embarks for Phila., **9.** 1239.  
 houses of to be valued, **10.** 390.  
 in assembly, **9.** 380, 386, 421, 423, 430, 441, 448, 451, 453, 457, 461, 462, 468, 469, 470, 474, 476, 484, 494, 525, 532, 538, 540, 545, 550, 571, 587, 734, 735, 744, 751, 752, 753, 754, 763, 857, 865, 874, 883, 902, 919, 930, 933, 1188, 1189; **12.** 265, 268, 283, 284, 333, 334, 337, 342, 345, 368, 380, 399, 408, 430, 773, 817, 822, 830, 831, 834, 835, 855, 868, 872, 879; **13.** 625, 662, 670, 678, 681, 682, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 721, 722, 785, 817, 824, 913, 925, 942, 943, 944, 953, 958, 1000; **17.** 2, 4, 21, 134, 146, 150, 756, 782; **18.** 253, 258, 262, 266, 267, 277, 278, 283, 284, 297, 302, 303, 308, 311, 312, 319, 344, 345, 346, 348, 351, 354, 361, 372, 376, 388, 389, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 469, 470, 471, 477, 478, 811; **19.** 372, 375, 379, 382, 386, 388, 390, 394, 490, 491, 499, 514, 523, 526, 532, 534, 554, 555, 557, 566, 581, 588, 589, 590, 594, 605, 608, 613, 614, 622, 637, 643, 650, 654, 670, 671, 674, 676, 688, 714, 715; **22.** 534.  
 in Boston, **10.** 483.  
 in Continental Congress, **9.** 1047, 1061, 1063, 1183; **10.** 190, 204, 553, 977-978; **11.** 337, 705; **12.** v, 26, 45.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1107, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 141, 152, 165, 167, 173, 501, 516, 523, 552, 915.  
 introduces plan of union, **10.** 268;  
 preachers to Bennehan, **7.** 149-50.  
 Johnston (S.), to on proposed Provincial Congress, **9.** 968-969; on raising troops and invasion of Clinton, **10.** 494-495.  
 King's att'y, **7.** 838.  
 lays address to inhabitants of British Empire before Prov. Cong., **10.** 201.  
 leader, **18.** iv.  
 letter ment'd, **9.** 1285; laid before Prov. Cong., **10.** 925, 936; quoted, **9.** xxix.  
 Lloyd on, **10.** 809.  
 loses votes as delegate, **11.** 504.  
 makes report to House of Commons on Burke's contention against Cont. Cong., **13.** 208-210.  
 nom. for C. of S., **19.** 185, 188, 311, 312; **20.** 226, 417.  
 not a native and ignorant of feeling in N. C., **10.** xxvii-xxviii, xxx, xxxii, xxxiii.  
 number of votes for, **15.** 190.  
 offers the Washington for sale, **11.** 825.  
 on com. of assembly, **9.** 450, 484, 501, 711, 738, 739, 740, 785, 787, 875, 937, 940, 1197, 1201; **12.** 9, 11, 17, 21, 22, 50, 114, 129, 142, 146, 225, 250, 267, 268, 276, 279, 282, 287, 289, 300, 306, 316, 317, 370, 372, 374, 376, 405, 415, 433, 434, 766, 773, 782, 788, 790, 821, 826, 835, 836, 845, 846, 848; **13.** 535, 543, 555, 567, 586, 599, 627, 630, 638, 639, 640, 653, 665, 668, 678, 679, 691, 692, 706, 710, 732, 734b, 771, 837, 840, 850, 920, 928, 930, 941; **17.** 676, 686, 705, 757, 767, 784; **18.** 25, 33, 74, 80, 127, 144, 163, 166, 217, 254, 266, 283, 306, 313, 348, 365, 382, 384, 386, 387, 388, 400, 425.  
 on com. of correspondence, **9.** 741; **11.** viii.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 169, 174, 516, 522, 527, 546, 552, 560.  
 on clothing troops, **11.** 345-346.  
 on Safety Com. of Wilmington, **9.** 1089, 1103-1104, 1107, 1109, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1120, 1127, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1168; **10.** 69.  
 payment to, **9.** 650.  
 pays bill for goods for N. C., **10.** 857.  
 petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
 pres. of meeting which calls Prov. Cong., **9.** 1016.  
 presides at public meeting, **11.** viii.  
 protests, **18.** vii.



quarrels over failure to secure appointment as clerk of council, **9**. 613-18.

Quincy dines with, **9**. 611.

quoted, **18**. 215, 424.

refuses to favor parole of Br. prisoners, **11**. 404.

regulators confer with, **8**. 68.

report on quit rents received by, **9**. 648; on whipping of Lea, **8**. 37.

resigns as delegate to C. C., **11**. 470, 479; **12**. 59, 65.

seal coms'r, **23**. 988.

seat of in assembly to be vacated, **16**. 31.

sent for to court, **15**. 409.

signer, **16**. 934.

solicitous for T. Hooper, **16**. 997.

subscribes to test, **7**. 522.

takes oath as King's attorney, **7**. 256.  
thanked by Prov. Cong. and answer, **10**. 189-190; for services in C. C., **9**. 1181-1183.

to — on American army and public affairs, **10**. 890-892.

to ask C. C. for aid to N. C., **11**. 393.

to Burke on Huske and public affairs, **15**. 543-5; on militia depredations, **22**. 602-4(?).

to Caswell on commissioner for the General Washington, **11**. 528.

to Council of Safety on ammunition, etc., for N. C., **10**. 754-757; on Cherokee war and public matters, **10**. 679-680; on clothing for soldiers, ammunition, etc., **10**. 718-722; on condition of Amer. army, form of govt., etc., **10**. 862-870; on goods shipped to N. C. for, **10**. 849-51; on more troops and iron workers, **10**. 804-807; on N. C. troops for N. Y., **14**. 790-791; on pay and bounties for troops, **10**. 740-741; on powder, **10**. 727-728; on public affairs, **10**. 810-815.

to Iredell on independence, **9**. xxxvii; on tendency to independence, **9**. 983-6.

to Johnston on affairs of Cont. Cong., **9**. 1279-1281; on condition of American army and constitution of Pa., **10**. 815-820.

to Martin on case of Miss Cobham, **16**. 347-348.

to Nash on movements of Br. and prospects, **14**. 843-844.

to N. Y. Prov. Cong. on powder for Martin, **10**. 84.

to Prov. Cong. on Br. expedition to South, **10**. 902-8; on fortifying Cape Fear River, **10**. 871-873; on proposed Southern expedition, **10**. 898-899; on release of British prisoners, **10**. 880-890.

to Prov. Council on Cherokee war, **10**. 730-732; on regulators, **8**. xxii-xxiii.

to sell vessels sunk in Cape Fear, **12**. 199.

to send war stores to N. C., **10**. 355.  
to S. C. and Va. on Boston and other troubles, **11**. 245-246, 247-248.

Trumbull to on bombardment of Boston, **10**. 484-485.

Tryon to on Alamance battle, **8**. 716-717.

visits mother, **10**. 446, 448.

voter, **15**. 238.

Hooper, Wm. (of Chatham), clerk, **9**. 298.

Hooper, Wm. (Perquimans), in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914.

Hooper, Mrs. Wm., **14**. 844.

Hooper, Mrs. Wm., (Anne Clark), claims, **24**. 457, 525-7.

Hooper & Co., **16**. 1001.

Hoops, —, prisoner, **16**. 673.

Hoops, Adams, surveyor, **17**. 459.

Hooten, Wm., army pay, **17**. 220.

Hootlipoakatchi, signs Indian treaty, **11**. 203.

Hoover, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1079.

Hoover, Michael, resigns as J. P., **19**. 313.

Hoover, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1079.

Hoowee, **11**. 179.

Hopayamingo, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.

Hopaymatohah, at Indian congress, **11**. 179.

Hope, Lord, visits N. C., **7**. 218, 221.

Hope, Benj., pensioner, **22**. 69.

Hope, James, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-2; **11**. 250-3.

Hope, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1085.

Hope, brig, **9**. 44.

Hope, description of settlement, **5**. 1163.

population, **5**. 1158-1159.

settlement begun, **5**. 1152-1153, 1154-1155.

Hopes, Messrs., **4**. 258.

Hopewell, George, army pay, **17**. 219.

Hopewell, sloop, **2**. 397.

Hopewell (on Keowee), **18**. 490, 491.





- 493, 495, 525, 553, 554, 555; **21.** 523, 535.
- Hopewell church, **5.** 1224, 1225.
- Hopewell Lutheran Church, organized, **8.** 777.
- Hopewell treaty, **18.** 767; **20.** 404, 405. assembly protests against, **22.** 1005.
- Blount to com'rs on, **18.** 490-491.
- Choctaws at, **18.** 799-802.
- com. on, **18.** 111.
- criticised, **20.** 701-702; **21.** 497, 498, 501, 563; **22.** 723.
- effort to destroy, **20.** 762.
- provisions for, **17.** 429, 430, 433, 434, 473-475, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510-511, 514-515, 516-518, 522, 523-525, 536-537, 538, 558-559, 566-567, 568, 578-580, 582-586, 607.
- report on, **18.** 463-465, 467, 471, 476, 483.
- Hopkin, Howell, juror, **4.** 524.
- Hopkins, —, law suits, **1.** 393, 397.
- Hopkins, Mr., **7.** 163.
- Hopkins, Dr., **14.** 836.
- Hopkins, Maj., to superintend embarkation of Br. **16.** 872.
- Hopkins, Rev., **8.** 796.
- Hopkins, Aaron, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Hopkins, Absolom, army pay, **17.** 218.
- Hopkins, Andrew, in Indian war, **10.** 754.
- Hopkins, Ann, **20.** 59, 67; **24.** 759.
- Hopkins, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 219.
- army rank, **16.** 1080.
- Hopkins, Daniel, witness, **6.** 19.
- Hopkins, David, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874.
- Hopkins, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 217.
- army rank, **16.** 1076.
- Hopkins, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1076.
- Hopkins, Isaac, pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hopkins, John, buys land, **1.** 549.
- juror, **1.** 397, 427, 430, 431, 582, 627.
- law suits, **1.** 419, 422-423, 425-426, 436, 455, 479-480, 481, 483, 485, 623, 625, 651, 655-6.
- petition for road, **1.** 533.
- sells land, **1.** 577.
- Hopkins, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-4.
- Hopkins, John, contests election, **15.** 189.
- Hopkins, John, in militia, **22.** 166.
- Hopkins, Jno., in militia, **22.** 453.
- Hopkins, John, pay to, **22.** 487.
- Hopkins, John, pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.
- Hopkins, John, petition, **21.** 781, 825, 835, 945, 1007.
- Hopkins, John, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-4.
- Hopkins, John, taxable, **15.** 191.
- Hopkins, John, voter, **15.** 237.
- Hopkins, Jonathan, army pay, **17.** 221.
- Hopkins, Jonathan, in army, **13.** 512; **16.** 1075.
- Hopkins, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Hopkins, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1083.
- Hopkins, Leonard, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Hopkins, Martin, asks help of Va., **1.** 819-820.
- Hopkins, Neale, claim allowed, **18.** 329.
- deposition ment'd, **22.** 9.
- Hopkins, Richard, army pay, **17.** 221.
- army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1076.
- Hopkins, Samuel, prisoner, **16.** 671.
- Hopkins, Sarah, sells land, **1.** 577.
- Hopkins, Stephen, **15.** 194.
- to Caswell on convention of Northern States, **14.** 214.
- Hopkins, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 217.
- army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Hopkins, Thomas, juror, **2.** 477, 664.
- Hopkins, Wm., in militia, **22.** 392.
- Hopkins, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hopkins, Wm., petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.
- Hopoon, Fran., juror, **25.** 188.
- Hopoyamingo, at Indian Congress, **11.** 179.
- Hopper, David, land grant to, **4.** 595.
- Hopper, David, quit rents of, **22.** 244.
- Hopper, Davie, land grant to, **4.** 68.
- Hopper, Davy, in assembly, **3.** 612, 635.
- Hopper, Enos, army pay, **17.** 218.
- Hopper, James, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Hopper, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1083.
- Hopper, Moses, army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Hopper, Thos., in militia, **22.** 165.
- Hopper, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Hopper, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1072.
- Hopper, Wm., petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- Hoppis, Adam, pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hopson. See Hobson.
- Hopson, Edward, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-11.
- Hopson, John, ensign, **10.** 518.
- Hopson, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 69.
- Hopton, Charles, bound over to court, **2.** 416, 437-8, 445.
- juror, **2.** 262, 263.



- tried for adultery, **2**. 443.  
Hopton, Chas., juror, **25**. 190.  
Hopton, Charles, land grants to, **4**. 331, 349, 625, 891.  
Hopton, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 352.  
Hopton, Grace, bound over to court, **2**. 437-438.  
Hopton, John, Harrington to on flag of truce for Mrs. H., **15**. 405.  
Hopton, John, tory, **22**. 230.  
Hoptons, Francis, land grant asked for, **4**. 440.  
Hora, Henry, claims allowed, **6**. 213.  
Horace, quoted, **15**. 776.  
Horah, Henry, **21**. 360.  
allowance to, **22**. 834.  
Horah, Nancy, petition, **21**. 300, 307, 360, 395, 434, 704.  
Horback, John, regulator, **8**. 80.  
Hore, Wm., regulator, **8**. 79.  
Horee (Horry?) Col., reports on expected Br. attack, **14**. 534.  
Horkins, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
Horn. See Horne.  
Horn, —, comes near killing Allen, **16**. 192.  
Horn, —, to be arrested, **15**. 390.  
Horn, Capt., **12**. 396.  
Horn, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 946, 965.  
Horn, Daniel, exempted, **4**. 391.  
Horn, Enoch, draft riot leader, **14**. 319.  
Horn, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1083.  
in assem., **19**. 384.  
resigns from militia, **19**. 140, 145, 256.  
to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
Horn, Henry, juror, **4**. 524.  
Horn, Henry, Jr., co. coms'r, **24**. 140.  
to bring parties before Prov. Cong., **10**. 929.  
to superintend printing of bills, **24**. 184.  
Horn, Isaac, co. coms'r, **24**. 140.  
Horn, Jacob, regulator, **7**. 734.  
Horn, John, captain, **14**. 264; of light house, **13**. 734<sub>g</sub>.  
Horn, John, pay to, **22**. 1013.  
Horn, Capt. John, pay to, **22**. 1013.  
Horn, John, Sr., **10**. 666.  
Horn, Joshua, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
Horn, Moses, land grant to, **4**. 761.  
Horn, Richard, court to be held at house of, **25**. 14.  
Horn, Robert, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
Horn, Wm., boundary coms'r, **23**. 968.  
in assembly, **13**. 785, 786, 812, 813, 823, 913, 925, 938, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984, 986, 1000; **16**. 1; **17**. 877, 878, 936, 947, 948, 952, 963; **19**. 139, 149, 151, 162, 233, 235, 249, 262, 264, 267, 280, 282, 286, 295, 299, 324, 334, 354, 359, 380, 390; **20**. 119, 121, 124, 155, 167, 172, 186, 193, 224, 229, 238, 239, 246, 262, 285, 287, 306, 351, 373, 479, 534; **21**. 1, 3, 7, 43, 46, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 83, 106, 109, 111, 115, 121, 130, 133, 160, 189, 193.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 919, 925, 960.  
on com. of assem., **13**. 740, 742, 790, 791, 794, 795, 849, 915, 920, 935, 940, 941; **17**. 812, 823, 840, 895, 908, 933.  
Horn, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 761.  
Hornaday, John, regulator, **7**. 734.  
Hornback, John, regulator, **7**. 809.  
Hornbeck, John, exempted, **9**. 145.  
Hornbeck, John, land grant to, **4**. 798.  
rights proved, **4**. 800.  
Hornbeck, John, regulator, **8**. 80.  
Hornblower, Josiah, in C. C., **17**. 591; **18**. 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754.  
in N. J. assem., **16**. 843.  
Hornby, Dr. Robert T., petition, **20**. 40-1, 79; for patent, **17**. 378, 382; considered, **17**. 328, 333.  
Hornby, William, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
Horne. See Horn.  
Horne, Capt., overcharges by, **12**. 226.  
Horne, Charles, juror, **4**. 522.  
Horne, Henry, juror, **4**. 522.  
land grant to, **4**. 596, 616.  
Horne, Henry, major, **10**. 205; **22**. 956.  
Horne, John, troublesome in Barbadoes, **1**. 177.  
Horne, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 679.  
Horne, Robert, Brief Description of Carolina, **1**. 155-7.  
Horne, Thomas, juror, **4**. 521.  
Horne, Wm., land grant asked for, **4**. 440.  
Horneck's Great Law, **2**. 584.  
Horner, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 69.  
Horner, James, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 224, 233.  
Horner, John, allowance to, **22**. 839.  
Horner, John, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 202.  
Hornet, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 70.  
Hornet, cruiser, **6**. 1028.  
off coast, **5**. xlv.



- Hornet (Hermit), sloop, **6**. 1021.  
 commander to be arrested, **7**. 422.  
 seizes smuggler, **7**. 491, 498.
- Hornet's Nest, The, **5**. 1217.
- Horney, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Horniblos, **10**. 1029, 1031.
- Hornsblow, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-5.
- Hornsby, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Horpas, Basford, army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Horren, Jno., juror, **25**. 188.
- Horres, Gen., **12**. 513.
- Horry. See Horee.
- Horry, Col., **14**. 323.
- Horry, Maj., **14**. 726.
- Horry, John, pay to, **22**. 486.
- Horry Co., S. C., Baptists in, **5**. 1178.
- Horry's Horse, return of officers surrendered, **14**. 860.
- Horsall, John, power of attorney to, **2**. 103.
- Horse, Simon, **24**. 472.
- Horse Creek, **7**. 866; **23**. 383, 391, 547; **24**. 539.
- Horse Ford, **24**. 646.
- Horse Pasture (Chowan Co.), **9**. 633, 767.
- Horse Pasture Creek, **2**. 807; **4**. 617; **25**. 211.
- Horse Pen Branch, **4**. 1123.
- Horse Pool, **2**. 183, 804.
- Horse racing, agreement for, **9**. 370.  
 apology for, **9**. 1133.  
 bill to prevent, **21**. 762, 914.  
 condemned by Cont. Cong., **9**. 1090-1.
- Horse Shoe, S. C., **22**. 105.
- Horse stealing, act to prevent, **24**. 688, 795; **25**. 74-5.  
 bill to prevent horse s., **9**. 384, 395, 399, 443, 446, 461, 463, 492, 493, 498, 504, 583, 586, 663, 716, 753, 754, 765; **18**. 38, 52, 53, 90, 118, 145, 262, 266, 283, 293, 345, 363, 368, 413; **19**. 455, 472, 479, 764, 798, 799, 810, 823; **20**. 156, 159, 177, 338, 355; **21**. 76, 80, 103, 108; to amend act on, **21**. 794, 798, 820, 828, 889, 952, 965, 978, 985, 992, 997; to repeal act on, **20**. 498, 531, 546-547; **21**. 217, 586, 597-8.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322.
- Horse Swamp, **2**. 240.
- Horse thieves, **4**. 1312.  
 reward for, **21**. 780.  
 special court for trial of, **8**. 481.
- Horse Trading, bill to prevent frauds in, **20**. 203, 206, 382.
- Horsefield, Timothy, sick, **5**. 3.
- Horseford, Jas., army rank, **15**. 730; **16**. 1072.
- Horsekins. See Hoskins.
- Horsekins, James, **22**. 142.
- Horsell, John, sells land, **2**. 104.
- Horses, **16**. 262, 263.  
 act on driving, **23**. 60-61, 112-14, 333, 335; **25**. 160-1; on marking and killing, **23**. 57-59, 165-8, 333, 336; **25**. 160-1; on strays, **23**. 777-9, 854-6, 972; **24**. 100-102, 400; to improve breed, **23**. 109-10, 334, 769; to prevent frauds in sale of, **24**. 18, 284.  
 and wagons bought for state of N. C., **10**. 850, 852-857, 870.  
 bill for taking up wild, **4**. 1262, 1285; to improve breed, **5**. 1026, 1072; **7**. 904, 905, 909, 910, 921, 954, 955, 957, 963, 964, 978; in Transylvania, **9**. 1275, 1278, 1279; to restrain number, **5**. 529, 542.  
 bought and sent to Board of War, **15**. 712-713.  
 Burke on, **16**. 521-522, 552.  
 collected for army, **15**. 634.  
 commissioners to buy, **10**. 535-536, 586-587.  
 correspondence on, **16**. 542-543.  
 Grandy to sell, **16**. 115.  
 impressed for Greene, **17**. 939-940, 943; **22**. 559.  
 impressment of illegal, **22**. 819.  
 Johnston on law for marking horses, **4**. 26.  
 may be imported direct, **1**. 501.  
 note on act to amend breed, **3**. 193.  
 of Tories sold, **11**. 348.  
 paid for, **16**. 109, 110.  
 proclamation for arrest of thieves, **7**. 503-504.  
 report on, **15**. 631; **16**. 581.  
 requisition for, **22**. 580.  
 resolve to procure, **17**. 915.  
 sent to governor, **15**. 624.  
 statistics of studs, **26**. 1265-1313.  
 stolen and sold, **16**. 335-336.  
 tax on studs, **25**. 79.  
 to be bought for troops, **15**. 783.  
 to be sold, **10**. 923.  
 trouble in impressing, **15**. 610-11, 617.  
 value of, **17**. viii.  
 wanted by Greene, **22**. 583.
- Horsey, Col., instructions to, **11**. 39.





- Horsey, Samuel, right vested in, **3.** 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45.  
sells shares of C., **4.** 655, 656, 657.  
title of C. vested in and transferred to King, **11.** 88-91.
- Horsey, Thos., petition, **21.** 245, 250, 331, 342, 388, 424, 435, 609, 671, 721.
- Horsford, James, army pay, **17.** 220.
- Horshew, Wm., in militia, **22.** 358.
- Horten, Chas., in militia, **22.** 356.
- Horten, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 356.
- Horten, Levy, in militia, **22.** 356.
- Horton, —, in assembly, **16.** 153, 156; **19.** 9, 78, 79; on com. of assembly, **16.** 27, 28.
- Horton, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 164.
- Horton, Charles, dam coms'r, **24.** 938.
- Horton, Chas., petitions, **19.** 934.
- Horton, David, in Indian war, **10.** 754.
- Horton, Hugh, juror, **4.** 521.
- Horton, Hugh, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-3; **11.** 250-3.
- Horton, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 220.
- Horton, Jas., army rank, **15.** 727; **16.** 1072.
- Horton, Jas., petitions, **19.** 934.
- Horton, Jeremiah, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-4.
- Horton, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 450.
- Horton, Jeremiah, pay to, **22.** 495.
- Horton, Jeremiah, protests against regulators, **8.** 273-4.  
regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 239.
- Horton, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1079.
- Horton, John, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.
- Horton, John, in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.
- Horton, Jno., petitions, **19.** 934.
- Horton, Joshua, a J. P., **4.** 1046.
- Horton, Lemuel, army pay, **17.** 219.
- Horton, Levi, in army, **15.** 726.
- Horton, Levy, army rank, **16.** 1072.
- Horton, Malachi, prisoner, **15.** 169.
- Horton, Nathan, army pay, **17.** 220.
- Horton, Nicholas, in militia, **22.** 379.
- Horton, Parmenius, canal coms'r, **23.** 685.
- Horton, Stephen, petitions, **19.** 934.
- Horton, Thos., in assem., **19.** 394.
- Horton, Thos., juror, **1.** 392, 426.  
petition about road, **5.** 509-510.  
witness, **1.** 427.
- Horton, Wm., petition, **19.** 933.
- Horton, Zephaniah, pensioner, **22.** 68.
- Horward, Jonathan, petitions on law of debts, **4.** 844-5.
- Horwood, Joseph, witness, **5.** 775.
- Hosea, Jno., in militia, **22.** 352.
- Hosea, Jno., juror, **4.** 519.
- Hosea, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22.** 353.
- Hosea, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Hosea, Robert, buys land, **1.** 583.  
juror, **1.** 621.
- Hosea, Robert, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Hosea, Robert, juror, **4.** 519.
- Hosea, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Hosee, Robert, allowance to, **22.** 864.
- Hosekell, West Jersey, **1.** 441.
- Hosell. See Hasel, Thos.
- Hosey, Robt., juror, **25.** 186.
- Hosket, Anthony, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Hoskins. See Horsekins.
- Hoskins, —, in assem., **20.** 550.
- Hoskins, Anthony, juror, **1.** 608.
- Hoskins, Ebenz., army rank, **13.** 514; **16.** 1073.
- Hoskins, George, petition, **21.** 220, 232, 369-370, 395, 435, 595, 704.
- Hoskins, Hannibal, law suit, **1.** 387.  
See also Hoskins.
- Hoskins, James, **22.** 142.
- Hoskins, John, army pay, **17.** 217.
- Hoskins, Jno., in militia, **22.** 326.
- Hoskins, John, memorial, **20.** 550, 552; **21.** 101, 108.
- Hoskins, Lezor, in militia, **22.** 284.
- Hoskins, Richard, declares independence, **10.** 612.  
on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.
- Hoskins, Thos., **25.** 212.
- Hoskins, Thos., in assembly, **8.** 145, 303, 304; on com. of assem., **8.** 111.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166.  
petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
to Caswell asking commission as clerk, **11.** 532.
- Hoskins, Thos., in militia, **22.** 325.
- Hoskins, Thos., in militia, **22.** 326.
- Hoskins, Thos., juror, **2.** 398, 443, 543, 655, 667, 668, 704; **3.** 54.  
land of lapses, **2.** 283.
- Hoskins, Thomas, juror, **4.** 516.
- Hoskins, Thos., pays rent, **1.** 403.
- Hoskins, Wm., **23.** 214, 215.
- Hoskins, Wm., claims, **4.** 150.  
juror, **4.** 516.
- Hoskins, Wm., on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-



634.  
road coms'r, **23**. 214.  
Hoskins Line, **3**. 425.  
Hoskin's Mill Dam, **23**. 337.  
Hospital, act for for sick seamen, **25**.  
56-7, 81-2.  
bill for, on Cape Fear, **6**. 1127, 1200,  
1201, 1202.  
Browne to Gates on, **14**. 756-757.  
needed, **14**. 562.  
Hosset, Wm., furnishes supplies to  
Tryon, **8**. 621.  
Hossold, Mary, imported, **1**. 396.  
Hossold, Thos., imports persons, **1**.  
396.  
Hossold, Thos., Jr., imported, **1**. 396.  
Hostilities, begin in the Cape Fear,  
**10**. 432.  
Hostin, Oliver, army pay, **17**. 219.  
Hostler, Alex., **10**. 613, 614.  
asks that paper be sold, **10**. 279.  
discharged as Tory, **16**. 966.  
goods sold, **9**. 1186.  
on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.  
pays money to S. C., **9**. 1153.  
taxable, **15**. 191.  
voter, **15**. 238.  
Hostler, Alexander, & Co., goods of  
sold by Wilmington Safety Com.,  
**9**. 1103, 1104.  
Hotels, act on, **23**. 79-80, 97; **25**. 161,  
169, 182, 202, 262, 358; to regulate,  
**23**. 182-5, 337, 492-4, 725-8; **24**.  
279-81.  
Hotham, Commodore, **12**. 174, 338,  
340, 361; **13**. 368.  
flag of truce sent by, **13**. 64.  
Hotten, Mr., in C. C., **17**. 556, 557.  
Hotwell, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 216.  
Hotwells, Bristol, **7**. 754, 757.  
Houby, Willis, army pay, **17**. 218.  
Houby, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 221.  
Houck, Capt., defeated, **15**. 259.  
Houed, John, signs, Pitt Asso., **10**.  
222.  
Hough, Hezekiah, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
Hough, John, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
Hough, Rich'd, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
Hough, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 952,  
1034.  
Houghton. See Haughton.  
Houghton, Lt., dead, **15**. 754.  
Houghton, Chas., quit rents of, **22**.  
256.  
Houghton, George, juryman, **2**. 261.  
witness, **2**. 82.  
Houghton, Joshua, a J. P., **5**. 657.  
charges against as J. P., **5**. 494.  
Houghton, Joshua, Watauga to be an-  
nexed, **10**. 708-711.  
Houghton, Richard, debt of proved, **1**.  
608.  
juror, **1**. 623.  
law suit, **1**. 591, 651, 652.  
Houghton, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
Houghton (Horton), Thos., appraiser,  
**1**. 549.  
deputy marshal, **1**. 622.  
gives bond for appeal, **1**. 624.  
juror, **1**. 534.  
law suits, **1**. 483, 486, 487, 562, 609,  
610, 621-2, 624, 652, 655-656.  
road overseer, **1**. 611, 625.  
witness, **1**. 606, 610, 627.  
Houghton, Thos., juror, **25**. 185.  
Houghton, Thos., messenger, **14**. 246,  
248.  
money to be paid to for Robertson,  
**13**. 567, 568.  
Houghton, Thos., Watauga to be an-  
nexed, **10**. 708-11.  
Houghton, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 49.  
Houghton, Wm., in militia, **22**. 333.  
Houghton, Wm., law suit, **2**. 92.  
Houghton, Wm., witness, **4**. 444.  
Houghts, Thos., summoned, **1**. 533.  
Houlden, Robert. See Holden, Robert.  
Houmackta, murderer, **10**. 119.  
Houpastubah Piamatla, at Indian Con-  
gress, **11**. 179.  
Hourahtimatahoh, at Indian Congress,  
**11**. 179.  
House. See Howse.  
House, Mr., **13**. 494.  
House, Benj., horseman, **15**. 509.  
House, Everitt, deposition on frauds,  
**18**. 150.  
House, G., commands the Eagle, **15**.  
71.  
House, George, **2**. 805.  
House, George, juror, **4**. 521.  
House, Geo., quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
House, Job, ensign, **15**. 443.  
House, John, juror, **4**. 522.  
House, John, Jr., patrolor, **10**. 63.  
House, Nimrod, horseman, **15**. 509,  
510.  
House, Robert, land grant asked, **4**.  
440; grant to, **4**. 359, 446.  
House, Robert, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
House, Thomas, petitions for Windsor  
as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
House, Wm., in militia, **22**. 367.  
House, Wm., in militia, **22**. 314.



- House burning, explained by Burrington, **3**. 617-619.
- House of Commons (Eng.), **6**. vi; **10**. 57, 224, 395, 398, 447, 449; **11**. 269. efforts to make assembly like, **9**. xli, xlii.
- majority in against America, **13**. vi, 36.
- model for N. C. assembly, **7**. 788.
- petition buried in, **10**. 20.
- proposed to repeal duties on glass, etc., **8**. 197, 198.
- quoted on taxes, **10**. 18.
- resolution of considered, **9**. 1255-1257; **10**. 49.
- House of Commons, N. C., **22**. 530.
- composition, powers, etc., **23**. 980-2.
- creation and powers, **10**. 1007-1013.
- extract from journal of, **13**. 208-210.
- Henry's letter laid before, **11**. 452.
- journals of, **12**. 265-452, 655-764, 816-880; **13**. 625-734<sup>o</sup>, 784-824, 913-1000; **16**. 1-177; **21**. 1-192, 193-436, 871-1083.
- organization in Franklin and powers, **22**. 664-8, 669, 670.
- qualifications of members, **23**. 981.
- See also Bibliographical notes to this index.
- House of Lords, **13**. 157; **18**. 141.
- House of Rep. of U. S., **22**. 115, 635, 636, 795, 798, 799, 801; **26**. 1248.
- Houser, Geo., in assem., **20**. 532, 534; **21**. 2, 3, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 85, 86, 190, 789, 872, 873, 937, 940, 946, 952, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1055.
- in conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.
- Houses, character, **5**. 573.
- character of those to be built in Smithfield, **24**. 22.
- See also various towns under acts of incorporation.
- House's Mill, **13**. 166.
- Houson, Mr., **4**. 667.
- Houson, John, exempted, **6**. 482.
- Houssell, **2**. 276.
- Houston, Gov., **13**. 332; **14**. 324.
- Houston, Abraham, in army, **13**. 528.
- Houston, Archd., in militia, **22**. 285.
- Houston, Archd., in militia, **22**. 330.
- Houston, Christopher, building coms'r, **24**. 981.
- Houston, James, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173.
- Houston, James, memorial, **19**. 84; considered, **16**. 124, 126.
- Houston, James, officer, **22**. 702.
- Houston, James, pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Houston, James, prisoner, **16**. 674.
- Houston, John, in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488, 548, 552, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754.
- Houston, Moses, a J. P., **4**. 1038.
- in assembly, **6**. 135, 362, 387, 395, 421, 428, 430, 470, 514, 647, 655.
- Houston, Moses, in militia, **22**. 307.
- Houston, Moses, land grants asked, **4**. 440, 708, 759.
- Houston, Samuel, town coms'r, **24**. 846.
- Houston, Thos., bill for tobacco inspection, **21**. 1019.
- Houston, Will C., payment by, **17**. 560; to U. S., **16**. 928, 929.
- Houston, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 1039.
- Houston, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Houston (Huston), Wm., a J. P., **6**. 762.
- Houston, Wm., act for town on lands of, **24**. 846-7; to vest lands in, **24**. 332.
- affidavit, **4**. 665-666.
- allowance to, **22**. 852.
- appointed stamp distributor, **7**. 130.
- building coms'r, **25**. 246, 270, 271.
- collector, **23**. 373.
- deposition in matter of Rowan, **4**. 1099, 1108; on Rowan's agreement with Woodward, **4**. 1136-1137; ment'd, **4**. 1236.
- dropped as J. P., **5**. 993.
- forced to resign as stamp officer, **7**. 124, 125, 131, 143, 195.
- grants to McCulloh in name of, **6**. 570.
- hanged and burned in effigy, **7**. ix-x. 125.
- in assembly, **4**. 1258, 1260, 1261, 1262, 1263, 1265, 1268, 1269, 1271, 1274, 1281, 1282, 1286, 1288, 1293, 1296, 1297, 1322, 1324, 1325, 1327, 1333, 1335, 1340, 1342, 1347; **5**. 56, 192, 200, 201, 204, 207, 212, 229, 232, 258, 269, 272, 277, 290, 294, 307, 308, 521, 834, 845, 854, 868, 873, 885, 887, 889, 892, 919, 920, 921, 922, 1002; **6**. 96, 104, 123, 147, 167, 353, 358, 662, 665, 671, 678, 682, 690.
- land grant to, **4**. 588, 800, 947, 1049; **5**. xxxiii.
- letter on S. A. business ment'd, **7**. 290.
- made an associate with McCulloh.





5. 771-772, 779, 780.  
 ment'd as witness, **4.** 1144.  
 on com. of assembly, **4.** 1258, 1276.  
 5. 39, 181, 195, 196.  
 petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.  
 reports on town site, **6.** 816.  
 resigns as stamp master, **7.** vi, vii, ix.  
 to Johnston on irregularities in land grants, **4.** 1134-1136.  
 to Tryon on stamp act, **7.** 198-199, 202.  
 turns over land to Tryon, **8.** 254; **9.** 369.  
 to Caswell on arrests for conspiracy, **11.** 523.  
 vestryman, **23.** 343.  
 Houston, Wm., clerk claims com., **22.** 841.  
 Houston, Wm., in conv. 1789, **22.** 39.  
 memorial, **21.** 273-274, 359, 619, 657-658, 694.  
 Houston, Wm., in militia, **22.** 284.  
 Houston, Wm., militia captain, **24.** 292.  
 Houston, Wm., Jr., **7.** 199.  
 Houston, Wm., Sr., bill for town on lands of, **17.** 322, 333, 346, 392; **20.** 36, 58.  
 Houston's Creek, inspection on, **24.** 581.  
 Houstonville, **22.** 115.  
 Houzar. See Howzer.  
 Houzar, Mr., **14.** 462.  
 Houzar, George, to explain absence from S. C., **10.** 230.  
 Houzer, Geo., coms'r on pub. buildings, **25.** 16.  
 Hove, Mr., **9.** 1065.  
 Hover, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 1049.  
 Hoves, Mr., **9.** 1069.  
 Hove's Ferry, **9.** 1065.  
 Hovey, Seth, canal coms'r, **25.** 50.  
 in assembly, **9.** 734, 736, 839, 842, 874, 890, 902, 930, 952.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 29, 32.  
 money from, **21.** 1064.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1075.  
 Hovor, Hen., in militia, **22.** 315.  
 How. See Howe, Howes.  
 How, Job, **23.** 418; **24.** 848.  
 a J. P., **3.** 418; **4.** 4, 46; removed, **4.** 218.  
 in assembly, **4.** 115, 116, 117.  
 land grant to, **4.** 217, 1244.  
 slave castrated, **22.** 825.  
 See also Howe, Howes.  
 How, Job, Jr., in militia, **22.** 384.  
 How, John, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 How, Sampson, castrated, **22.** 825.  
 Howant, Mr., claims, **4.** 751.  
 Howard, Mr., claims Carolina, **1.** 35-36.  
 Howard, Brig. Gen., at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1006.  
 Howard, Lt. Col., wounded, **15.** 638.  
 Howard, Allen, pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Howard, Ann, petition, **20.** 36; considered, **17.** 320, 322; rejected, **17.** 370.  
 Howard, Armwell, land grant to, **4.** 799.  
 Howard, Barnard, land patent to, **6.** 342.  
 Howard, Banned, in militia, **22.** 318.  
 Howard, Ben, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 Howard, Benj., takes oath, **22.** 172.  
 Howard, Charles, **7.** 459.  
 Howard, Claiborne, pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Howard, Daniel, deposition on capture of sloop, **6.** 239-240.  
 Howard, David, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.  
 Howard, David, in militia, **22.** 365.  
 Howard, David, in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Howard, David, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
 Howard, Edmond, in militia, **22.** 341.  
 Howard, Edward, a J. P., **2.** 540, 565, 570, 607; **4.** 346.  
 juror, **2.** 666.  
 land grant to, **4.** 273; lapses, **2.** 282.  
 Howard, Edward, army pay, **17.** 217.  
 army rank, **16.** 1079.  
 Howard, Edward, army rank, **16.** 1081.  
 Howard, Edward, tried for counterfeiting, **2.** 586-587.  
 Howard, Edward, to Caswell on his fortunes, **11.** 798-799.  
 Howard, Edward, vestryman, **25.** 210.  
 Howard, Frances, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Howard, Francis, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.  
 Howard, Francis, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Howard, Francis, Jr., takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Howard, Garsham, land grant to, **4.** 638.  
 Howard, Geo., army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1074.  
 petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-625.  
 Howard, George, in militia, **22.** 497.  
 Howard, Grooves, takes oath, **22.** 169.



- Howard, Groves, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97-8.  
 Howard, Groves, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Howard, Hardy, pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Howard, Henry, in militia, **22**. 365.  
 Howard, Henry, in militia, **22**. 375.  
 leaves Granville, **22**. 368.  
 Howard, Henry, recommended as J. P., **5**. 592.  
 Howard, Henry, report on militia co., **22**. 369.  
 Howard, Henry, vestryman, **23**. 497.  
 Howard, Isaac, army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1078.  
 Howard, James, **19**. 428, 763.  
 Howard, James, **24**. 775.  
 Howard, James, a J. P., **22**. 918; **23**. 995.  
 in assembly, **13**. 785, 786, 812, 813, 824, 944, 966, 975, 980, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **19**. 234, 250, 262, 282, 286, 299, 313, 319, 324, 334, 354, 359, 381, 386; on com. of assem., **13**. 740, 790, 791, 866, 958.  
 resigns as J. P., **21**. 329, 664.  
 Howard, James, army pay, **17**. 218.  
 Howard, James, complaints of, **6**. 1013.  
 Howard, Jas., in militia, **22**. 310.  
 Howard, Jas., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Howard, James, juror, **2**. 556, 830; **25**. 189.  
 land lapses, **2**. 638.  
 Howard, James, land grant corrected, **6**. 1086.  
 Howard, James, major, **10**. 206, 531; resigns, **10**. 634.  
 protests against confiscation act, **13**. 989, 991-992.  
 school trustee, **24**. 535.  
 to take depositions, **13**. 829.  
 Howard, Jerman, land grant asked, **4**. 440.  
 Howard, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Howard, John, a J. P., **4**. 346, 1239; **5**. 996.  
 act for road from ferry of, **23**. 594; **25**. 481.  
 asks for change in land survey, **4**. 897.  
 Howard, Jno., in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Howard, Jno., in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Howard, Jno., in militia, **22**. 365.  
 Howard, Jno., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Howard, John, land grant to, **4**. 350, 635, 804, 969, 1043.  
 rights proved, **4**. 596.  
 Howard, John, officer, **18**. 450.  
 Howard, John, regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 240.  
 Howard, John, road coms'r, **23**. 221; **25**. 481.  
 Howard, John, school trustee, **24**. 979.  
 Howard, John, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Howard, John Eager, at Council of war, **15**. 160-161.  
 Howard, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1077.  
 Howard, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
 Howard, Joseph, in army, **15**. 727.  
 Howard, Jos., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Howard, Jos., land grant to, **4**. 219, 595, 596.  
 resurvey to, **6**. 1081.  
 Howard, Jos., road coms'r, **25**. 400.  
 Howard, Martin, **7**. 429; **8**. 248; **9**. 691, 1000.  
 absent from N. C., **9**. 1028.  
 acceptable to regulators, **8**. 534.  
 administers oath, **22**. 469.  
 appoints Burgwin C. S. C., **7**. 784.  
 appoints clerk of Salisbury district, **8**. 18-19.  
 appoints S. C. C., **7**. 738.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.  
 arrives in Hillsboro, **8**. 613.  
 asks salary for council, **9**. 375-376.  
 assembly's opinion of, **8**. 396.  
 assistant needed for, **10**. 277.  
 baptized, **9**. 6.  
 certifies to personal danger at Hillsboro ct., **8**. 538-539.  
 chief justice in o. and t. court, **9**. 673, 674.  
 commission to as chief justice, **11**. 209.  
 commissions attorneys, **7**. 843.  
 condition, **9**. 1227.  
 consulted on trial of Husband, **8**. 546.  
 Dartmouth to on salary for C. J., **9**. 987.  
 death desired, **10**. 85.  
 differs from Martin as to his duties, **9**. 322-333.  
 disagreement with ment'd, **9**. 360.  
 discharges Husband, **7**. xxvi.  
 Fanning indicted before, **8**. 225.  
 fence of-described, **9**. 679.  
 hated by Americans, **10**. 101.  
 in council, **7**. 730-731; **8**. 105, 258, 268-270, 272, 287-292, 293-302, 347-384, 480-481, 490-493, 497-498, 499-502, 513, 536-540, 601, 623-626; **9**. 3, 4, 15, 16, 24, 27-29, 56, 57, 78, 105-136, 228-230, 273-274, 294-295, 325, 327-328, 372, 376-400, 402-412,



- 418-447, 594-596, 601-607, 644, 706-733, 788-791, 823, 830-874, 954-955, 981-983, 1132-1133, 1136, 1144-1146, 1168, 1169, 1171, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211, 1215-1216, 1221, 1229.  
in R. I., **9**. 1056.  
issues warrant for arrest of regulators, **7**. 705, 706.  
leaves N. C., **11**. 743.  
Martin on case of, **11**. 765.  
no allowance to, **22**. 850, 852.  
on cause of regulation, **9**. v, vi.  
on claims com., **22**. 855.  
on com. of council, **8**. 287, 290, 310, 314, 321, 386, 418; **9**. 106, 144, 380, 382, 453, 459, 491, 493, 710, 712, 745, 834, 839, 874, 893.  
opinion on case of regulators, **9**. 333-334; on validity of Holt's actions as sheriff, **7**. 527-528.  
opposes court bill, **9**. 975; inferior courts, **9**. 822, 830.  
payment to **9**. 609.  
petition from Orange Co. on juries and illegal taxes and fees, **8**. 231-4; of widow considered, **17**. 320, 322.  
presides at Hillsboro ct., **8**. 184; at Salisbury ct., **7**. 838; at trial of regulators, **7**. 842-847; **8**. 507-511, 528-32.  
qualifies as chief justice, **7**. 427-428, 434.  
recommended for council, **8**. 169.  
salary as C. J. discussed, **9**. 992-3.  
sentences Merrill, **8**. 643.  
should attend Hillsboro ct., **8**. 694, 695.  
suffers from stamp act riots in R. I., **9**. 813.  
summoned to Hillsboro court and subsequent order, **8**. 712, 713.  
takes deposition, **7**. 943.  
to Dartmouth on salary, **9**. 813, 814, 819, 1221-22.  
to Germain in his misfortunes by the war, **11**. 760-761.  
to Iredell on attachments, **9**. 594; on courts, **9**. 641-642, 645.  
visited by Quincy, **9**. 611.  
Howard, Ned, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
Howard, Neh., regulator, **7**. 734, 735.  
Howard, Patrick, army pay, **17**. 216.  
army rank, **16**. 1073.  
Howard, Philip, allowance to, **22**. 821.  
Howard, Philip, building coms'r, **23**. 973.  
road coms'r, **23**. 919.  
Howard, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 766.  
road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
Howard, Robt., Jr., in militia, **22**. 318.  
Howard, Samuel, a J. P., **5**. 654.  
Howard, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 318.  
Howard, Samuel H., in common council, **16**. 792, 793.  
Howard, Simon, in militia, **22**. 280.  
Howard, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
Howard, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 365.  
Howard, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 375.  
Howard, Stephen, juror, **25**. 189.  
Howard, Stephen, land grant asked, **4**. 440; lapses, **2**. 494, 492; grant to, **4**. 273, 277, 636, 638, 884, 894, 1046.  
rights proved, **4**. 595.  
Howard, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 354.  
Howard, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1176.  
Howard, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1082.  
Howard, Wm., deserter, **11**. 795.  
Howard, Wm., holds stock of Tories, **15**. 632.  
Howard, Wm., in militia, **22**. 338.  
Howard, William, in militia, **22**. 497.  
Howard, Wm., officer, **18**. 450.  
Howard, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 69.  
Howard, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
Howard, Wm., voter, **15**. 237.  
Howard, Wm., Jr., gives land for L. H., **21**. 940; **25**. 65.  
Howard, Willis, in militia, **22**. 161.  
Howard, Willis, in prison, **15**. 532.  
Howard, Wilson, army rank, **16**. 1082.  
Howard, Wilson, in prison, **15**. 532.  
Howard, Wilson, pensioner, **22**. 69.  
Howard and Sibley, nom. for public printers, **21**. 223, 591, 773, 927.  
printers, **21**. 349, 354, 425, 435, 726; **22**. 45.  
Howard's Bay, act on navigation, **23**. 510-11.  
bill to improve navigation, **6**. 353, 354, 356, 358, 361, 387, 391, 394, 395, 397, 419.  
Howard's Ferry, bill for road from, **6**. 855, 856, 861, 872, 874, 891, 921, 923, 924, 928, 936, 943, 952.  
Howcot, Mr., claims, **4**. 809.  
Howcott (Howcot, Howcock), Edward.  
**2**. 830.  
claims, **4**. 149.  
collects quit rents, **2**. 727.  
deputy marshal, **2**. 691, 692.  
juror, **2**. 261, 265, 398, 435, 443, 477; **3**. 53, 436, 437.





- land lapses, **2**. 488, 495.  
 messenger to council, **2**. 607.  
 payments to, **2**. 728.  
 tried for assault, **2**. 435, 445, 471.
- Howcutt, Edward**, **21**. 280.
- Howcutt, Edward**, juror, **4**. 516.
- Howdishall, Henry**, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- Howdyshall, Henry**, land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Howe**. See **How**, **Howes**.
- Howe, Viscount**, at Privy Council, **11**. 212-215.
- Howe, Capt.**, seizes vessel, **9**. 1132.
- Howe, Col.**, **10**. 1027.
- Howe, Col.**, **15**. 682.
- Howe, Col.**, orders to, **14**. 805.  
 position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.
- Howe, Lt. Col.**, wounded, **15**. 638.
- Howe, Arthur**, **8**. 44.
- Howe, Arthur**, **24**. 848, 849.
- Howe, Arthur**, commissioned as public register, **6**. 969-970.
- Howe, James**, army pay, **17**. 221.
- Howe, John**, messenger for regulators, **7**. 702.
- Howe, Lord Richard**, **10**. 863; **11**. 383, 655, 787; **13**. 157; **22**. 975.  
 asks for interview with members of Cont. Cong., **10**. 801.  
 avoids engagement with French, **13**. 470.  
 commands navy, **10**. 616.  
 consults Ferres, **11**. 368, 373, 374.  
 cruises off Boston, **22**. 984, 986.  
 defeat of Americans by reported, **11**. 823.  
 Delaware defended against, **11**. 660.  
 fleet of in Chesapeake, **11**. 580; increased, **13**. 219; near N. C., **11**. 624.  
 in N. Y. City, **10**. 801, 802.  
 monument to, **10**. 156.  
 recalls Br. ships from N. C., **10**. 824.  
 sails up Chesapeake, **11**. 593.  
 stronger than French, **13**. 240.  
 threatens N. C., **10**. 814-815.  
 to blockade coast, **10**. 454.  
 transports of taken, **13**. 198.
- Howe (Howes), Robert**, **9**. 611, 993, 1238; **10**. 459, 495; **13**. 213; **14**. 43, 285; **15**. 177, 187; **22**. 835, 980; **23**. 622.  
 a J. P., **5**. 657; **6**. 1070.  
 aids Va., **22**. 729-30.  
 allowance to, **10**. 552; **22**. 845, 846, 847; by Cont. Cong. and promoted, **11**. 717.  
 appointed com. of Ft. Johnston, **7**. 244, 249, 445.  
 arms and ammunition to be delivered to, **10**. 292.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.  
 asso. justice, **7**. 160.  
 at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 brig. gen. by C. C., **10**. 483, 508; **11**. x, 282.  
 Caswell to on transfer of N. C. troops to S. C. and Ga., and on Medici, **11**. 409.  
 claims allowed, **9**. 150, 154, 155, 157, 158; for money destroyed, **9**. 108, 109, 858, 919, 920, 922, 924; as judge not allowed, **7**. 406.  
 colonel, **10**. 187, 243.  
 commands of, **14**. 331; against regulators, **7**. xxx; Charleston, **11**. xiii; Ft. Johnston, **8**. 30; troops, **11**. ix.  
 commission for ment'd, **7**. 91.  
 condemns land for Ft. Johnston, **7**. 703-704.  
 Cont. officer, **22**. 1049.  
 correspondence with Bellew on appearance of Amer. troops in Norfolk, **10**. 372; with Dunmore on exchange of prisoners, **10**. 365-369.  
 Council of Safety to on Sullivan's Island battle, **11**. 311.  
 county com's'r, **23**. 625.  
 court martialled and acquitted, **13**. 485.  
 creates dissatisfaction in S. C., **13**. x.  
 dead, **18**. 374.  
 defends Charleston, **22**. 730; Va., **10**. xi.  
 denounced by Martin, **10**. 149-150.  
 destroys Norfolk, **13**. 465.  
 detains troops in S. C., **11**. xiii, 412.  
 drills troops, **10**. xxix.  
 enters Norfolk, **11**. 353.  
 entertainment for, **18**. 525.  
 excepted from pardon by Clinton, **10**. 592.  
 fit for C. C., **10**. xxxiv.  
 gives satisfaction at Norfolk, Va., **11**. x.  
 goes to Ga., **10**. 759.  
 helps in defense of Charleston, **10**. xxxix.  
 in assembly, **6**. 352, 355, 362, 363, 378, 379, 388, 391, 393, 442, 444, 454, 460, 461, 470, 475, 485, 492, 494, 495, 498, 500, 501, 514, 516,



649, 651, 654, 656, 662, 663, 675, 681, 682, 683, 691, 800, 801, 827, 1097, 1101, 1225, 1246, 1258, 1260, 1267, 1271, 1285, 1299, 1302; **7.** 47, 50, 60, 61, 62, 69, 74, 75, 84, 85, 313, 314, 323, 331, 343, 351, 367, 373, 375, 380, 384, 394, 395, 412, 419, 559, 562, 565, 571, 573, 574, 589, 612, 616, 619, 624, 630, 631, 635, 650, 653, 658, 661, 662, 664, 901, 908, 928, 930, 938, 940, 946, 948, 950, 953, 958, 960, 961, 974, 977, 982, 984, 985; **8.** 106, 147, 303, 304, 320, 326, 329, 333, 339, 397, 406, 418, 422, 423, 425, 426, 434, 436, 444, 452, 454, 465, 476; **9.** 136, 138, 143, 151, 153, 155, 163, 164, 165, 171, 172, 223, 380, 397, 417, 422, 447, 448, 449, 451, 452, 457, 466, 476, 479, 491, 524, 525, 530, 540, 588, 733, 735, 744, 745, 748, 758, 857, 874, 876, 899, 902, 903, 919, 930, 948, 952, 1188, 1189.  
in Cincinnati, **17.** 134.  
in Ga. and threatening St. Augustine, **13.** 68.  
in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1181; **10.** 164, 167, 172.  
in regulator campaign, **8.** 594, 659.  
in S. C., **11.** xi.  
joins Col. Woodford, **10.** 346.  
letter on prisoners, **10.** 937; on refugees considered, **10.** 380-381; letter to ment'd, **18.** 246; on arrest of regulators and on Highlanders, **10.** 469; and Martin's encouragement of insurrection, **11.** 282-3.  
location of command of, **11.** 704.  
major general, **11.** xiii.  
Martin on reasons for his hostility, **9.** 798, 799.  
moves against Ft. Johnston, **9.** 93.  
nominated as commander of Ft. Johnston, **7.** 40.  
officer, **18.** 485.  
on claims com., **22.** 824, 828, 830, 835.  
on com. of assembly, **6.** 364, 453, 483, 486, 641, 664, 665, 804, 805, 817, 823, 1259; **7.** 299, 320, 344, 346, 351, 357, 394, 397, 568, 944; **8.** 306, 309, 315, 329; **9.** 212, 213, 493, 501, 508, 530, 711, 737, 738, 739, 740, 785, 787, 875, 937, 940, 1197, 1201.  
on com. of correspondence, **7.** 60, 87; **9.** 741; **11.** viii, 237; **23.** 854.

on com. of Prov. Cong., **9.** 1016; **10.** 169, 174.  
on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10.** 24.  
on S. C. of Wilmington, **10.** 15.  
ordered north, **13.** 243, 250, 287, 484; to headquarters, **13.** 238.  
paroles given to, **11.** 415.  
payment to, **9.** 648; as commander of Ft. Johnston, **9.** 196.  
Pendleton to on his work at Norfolk and return to N. C., **11.** 274-275.  
petitions on issue of paper currency, **7.** 681-683.  
promoted colonel, **7.** 829.  
qualifies as commander of Ft. Johnston, **7.** 271.  
rank, **17.** 1047.  
recalled from S. C. and Ga., **13.** 225.  
recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.  
reports on capture of Savannah, **13.** 342; on land for Ft. Johnston, **7.** 634; on officers and men, artillery, stores and arms in Ft. Johnston, **9.** 44-46; to on dangerous position of Cape Fear, **10.** 336.  
return of troops under, **11.** 353.  
sells negroes, **16.** 934.  
sent south, **17.** 993; to Va., **11.** 282.  
takes Lawrence into his family, **16.** 881.  
ships stamps, **7.** 436.  
should be prosecuted, **10.** 98.  
slave executed and paid for, **8.** 382, 475, 476.  
S. C. and Ga. mad at, **22.** 983.  
takes oath, **6.** 1087.  
takes troops to Ga., **11.** xi.  
thanked by assembly and reply, **20.** 105-6, 116-117; by Va., **10.** 364, 475; for services, **17.** 416, 417, 418, 422; for work at Norfolk, **10.** 544, 556-557.  
to — on movements of Br. fleet, **14.** 359.  
to — on prisoners, **10.** 887.  
to Caswell on condition of Georgia, **11.** 446; on enlistments of N. C. troops by S. C. and Ga., **11.** 361-363; on Jones and Medici, **11.** 370-371; recommending Murfree, **11.** 429.  
to C. C. on his aid to Georgia, **13.** 498-499.  
to Council of Safety on public affairs, **10.** 737-738; on recruiting in N. C. for Ga., **10.** 718.  
to Hancock on defenseless condi-



tion of S. C., **11**. 707-709.  
 to Johnston on calling a Prov. Cong., **9**. 1285; **11**. 255.  
 to Laurens on his proposed removal from command in S. C., **15**. 766-767.  
 to make gun carriages, **10**. 290.  
 to Moultrie on invasion of and aid to Ga., **11**. 706-707; on movements, **14**. 310; to Nash introducing Greene, **22**. 527-8.  
 to Prov. Council on affairs in Norfolk, **11**. 262-264.  
 to recall N. C. troops from Ga. **10**. 880.  
 to reclaim N. C. soldiers enlisted by S. C., **11**. 357; **15**. 692.  
 to remain in Va., **10**. 396.  
 to report to Washington, **22**. 983, 984, 986.  
 to return to N. C., **11**. 274.  
 to S. C. and Va. on Boston and other troubles, **11**. 245-6, 247-8.  
 to Sullivan on accepting commission, **11**. 287-288.  
 to Va. convention on Br. attack on Norfolk, **10**. 379-380, 381-382, 387; on supplies for British, **10**. 365.  
 to Washington on army affairs, **14**. 330-331; on his movements, **14**. 289, 295.  
 trains militia, **9**. 1157.  
 trouble of over woman, **13**. 305.  
 Tryon orders report on arms, etc., in Ft. Johnston, **8**. 685; to on ammunition and guns from Ft. Johnston, **8**. 680-681.  
 Va. convn. to Prov. Council on service of, **11**. 270.  
 Howe, Thos., reports on storm in Newbern, **8**. 73-75.  
 Howe, Thos. Clifford, **7**. 624, 968, 964, **8**. 303; **24**. 848, 849.  
 a J. P., **7**. 656.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 744.  
 certificate coms'r, **23**. 781, 782.  
 deposition on letter of Cumming, **6**. 737.  
 election contested, **6**. 1154*b*, 1159, 1183.  
 in assembly, **6**. 1150, 1153, 1162, 1163, 1166, 1171, 1198, 1223, 1246; **7**. 57, 58, 62, 66, 69, 77, 85, 86, 308, 314, 343, 351, 382, 386, 387, 562, 565, 568, 571, 580, 587, 588, 589.  
 memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 on com. of assem. **6**. 1222, 1263; **8**. 306.

port coms'r, **23**. 667, 827.  
 resurvey to, **5**. 993.  
 school trustee, **25**. 484.  
 to employ printer, **6**. 1139-1140, 1209-1210.  
 Howe, Sir William (Maj. Gen.), **10**. 299, 306, 307, 406, 608, 715 note, 972; **11**. 381, 383, 452, 709, 727, 767, 803, 806, 809; **12**. 279; **13**. 355; **22**. 966.  
 acknowledges superiority of Americans, **11**. 590.  
 allows privileges to Washington, **15**. 404.  
 arrives at Brunswick (N. J.) with army, **11**. 383.  
 attacked by Washington, **11**. 649, 654, 659.  
 burns N. Y., **10**. 819.  
 Clinton to join, **10**. 653.  
 commands Br. army at Brandywine, **11**. 625, 626.  
 contrasted with Washington, **10**. 818.  
 Dartmouth to on sending Br. troops south, **10**. 313-314.  
 defeat means ruin to, **11**. 659; a necessity, **11**. 682.  
 defeats Americans at Bunker Hill, **10**. 96; on Long Island, **10**. 816-817.  
 dependence on Burgoyne, **22**. 972-3.  
 destination uncertain, **11**. 749.  
 effects of Burgoyne's surrender on, **13**. 263.  
 gets ships up to Phila. and dislodgement hoped, **11**. 814.  
 goes to sea, **11**. 542.  
 in Phila., **11**. 636, 639, 641, 642, 797.  
 in sight of Amer. lines reinforced, **11**. 693.  
 inactive, **11**. 529.  
 lands British troops on Staten Island, **10**. 748, 752.  
 leaves Brunswick, N. J., **11**. 503.  
 Lee to on service in America, **10**. 153, 156.  
 movements, **11**. 785, 819-820, 821-822; discussed, **11**. 762; uncertain, **11**. 736, 739.  
 near N. Y., **10**. 863.  
 needs assistance of Burgoyne to hold N. Y., **11**. 642.  
 on Staten Island, **10**. 679.  
 orders a retreat, **13**. 262; Clinton to the North, **11**. 298.  
 plans expedition against So. States.





- 10.** 898-899, 902-907, 908-910, 912.  
 proposes to exchange prisoners, **13.** 126.  
 quoted on fighting ability of Americans, **10.** 86.  
 recrosses the Schuylkill, **11.** 660.  
 refuses to allow inspection of battle-field, **11.** 649, 659.  
 reinforced, **10.** 736; **11.** 677, 681, 802; **13.** 82.  
 results of success in N. Y., **10.** 819.  
 retreats, **11.** 557, 636; from N. J., **11.** 737; from Phila., **15.** 757; towards N. Y., **11.** 518.  
 ruin expected, **11.** 682, 694, 696.  
 sails from Sandy Hook, **11.** 569; toward N. Y., **11.** 514; to America, **9.** 1210; up Chesapeake, **11.** 593.  
 sends Hessians over Schuylkill, **11.** 782.  
 strong position of, **13.** 21.  
 success of overestimated, **10.** 864-5.  
 takes Long Island, **10.** 801.  
 threatened, **11.** 650.  
 threatens American army, **11.** 695-696; Phila., **11.** 423, 594; **22.** 971, 972; So. colonies, **10.** 805.  
 to be aided by Indians in attack on South, **10.** 794, 795.  
 to be commander-in-chief, **10.** 454.  
 to Dartmouth on sending Br. army to South, **10.** 412-413, 420-421.  
 to give directions on use of Indians, **10.** 894.  
 to seize Mt. Washington, **10.** 910.  
 Tories sent to, **11.** 596.  
 tries through Drake to induce Washington to surrender, **11.** 660.  
 troops to be sent against, **12.** 12-13, 14-15.  
 uncertain movements of hurt Americans, **11.** 570.  
 undertakes to reduce forts, **11.** 642-643; on the Delaware, **11.** 779.  
 Washington to attack, **11.** 645.  
 watches Washington, **11.** 352.  
 wounded, **10.** 866.  
 Howel. See Howell, Howill.  
 Howel, Burdick, in militia, **22.** 396.  
 Howel, Caleb, collector, **23.** 363, 373, 374.  
 Howel, Henry, juror, **9.** 693.  
 Howel, Hopkins, land grant to, **4.** 590.  
 Howel, John, land grant to, **4.** 642, 708.  
 Howel, John, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Howel, John, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Howel, Jos., in militia, **22.** 395.  
 Howell, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 342.  
 Howell, Joseph, regulator, **7.** 808.  
 Howell, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 703.  
 Howell, Thos., exempted, **4.** 143.  
 Howell, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 651; corrected, **4.** 592.  
 Howell, Thos., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Howell, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 440.  
 Howell, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Howell, —, unfortunate, **16.** 479.  
 Howell, Anthony, army pay, **17.** 220.  
 Howell, Benj., juror, **4.** 520.  
 Howell, Caleb, collector, **23.** 373.  
     in assembly, **4.** 1274, 1277, 1326, 1346; **5.** 42, 53, 59, 183, 192, 193, 196, 198, 199, 200, 212.  
     petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
     suits against, **5.** 1083.  
     to buy arms and ammunition, **23.** 314.  
     town coms'r, **25.** 272.  
 Howell, David, in C. C., **17.** 556, 557.  
 Howell, Dempsey, army rank, **16.** 1081.  
 Howell, Edward, army rank, **15.** 718; **16.** 1074.  
 Howell, Ed., Baptist minister, **5.** 1180.  
 Howell, Elias, taxable, **15.** 191.  
     voter, **15.** 237.  
 Howell, Frederick, army pay, **17.** 217.  
     army rank, **16.** 1077.  
     re-enlists, **15.** 749.  
 Howell, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1073.  
 Howell, Henry, gun impressed, **22.** 414.  
 Howell, Hopkin, land grant to, **4.** 946, 965.  
 Howell, John, **9.** 1068.  
 Howell, John, army pay, **17.** 217.  
     army rank, **16.** 1073.  
 Howell, John, army pay, **18.** 733.  
     army rank, **16.** 1080.  
 Howell, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Howell, John, in army, **13.** 507.  
 Howell, John, in army, **13.** 528.  
 Howell, Jno., in militia, **22.** 307.  
 Howell, Jno., in militia, **22.** 339.  
 Howell, John, juror, **3.** 55.  
 Howell, John, land grant to, **4.** 601, 628; rights proved, **4.** 625, 706.  
 Howell, John, pensioner, **22.** 68.  
 Howell, John, Jr., juror, **4.** 522.  
 Howell, John, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 619.  
 Howell, John Sr., has blank patents, **4.** 1119.  
 Howell, John Lad, **9.** 1067.



- Howell, Mrs. John Lad, **9**. 1067.  
 Howell, Joseph, **4**. 592.  
   a J. P., **4**. 813, 966.  
   act for him to build bridge, **23**. 594-5; for town on lands of, **23**. 537; **24**. 176; **25**. 451-3.  
   bill to build bridge, **6**. 645, 650, 668, 670, 681, 682, 864, 866, 872, 874, 880, 886, 891, 935, 937, 941, 947, 948, 957; to establish town on lands of, **6**. 453, 455, 459, 468, 481, 484, 487, 492, 494, 503, 511.  
   coms'r on boundary, **23**. 287; on building, **23**. 255; **25**. 483.  
   in assembly, **4**. 815, 823, 855, 863, 903, 906, 910, 913, 984, 1176, 1178; **6**. 801, 818, 845, 861, 864, 895, 908, 909, 929, 935, 1098, 1152, 1153, 1158, 1165, 1222; **7**. 64; on com. of assembly, **4**. 977; **5**. 54, 55, 181, 195, 196; **6**. 896, 1153, 1263.  
   juror, **4**. 522.  
   land grant to, **4**. 628, 638, 710, 761, 768, 804.  
   on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4**. 977, 991.  
   reports on propositions and grievances, **4**. 817, 823, 825.  
 Howell, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 591.  
 Howell, Matthew, in militia, **17**. 1061.  
 Howell, Rednap, **7**. 801.  
   and the regulation, **8**. xxx.  
   breaks up court, **8**. 542.  
   carries letters to Tryon, **7**. 819.  
   conduct at Hillsboro, **8**. 235, 240. 758-767.  
   delivers petition, **7**. 926.  
   draws up petition of regulators, **7**.  
   excepted from pardon, **9**. 169.  
   indicted as regulator, **8**. 532.  
   leader of regulators, **8**. 657.  
   letter ment'd, **8**. 548.  
   on com. of regulators, **7**. 731-732.  
   poetry of on Fanning and Frohock, **8**. xli-xlii.  
   regulator, **7**. 733, 792.  
   reward for, **8**. 615, 617.  
   should be excepted from pardon, **9**. 1258.  
   sketch of, **8**. xxvi-xxvii.  
   to Hunter on regulation affairs, **8**. 536-537.  
   to take petition to gov., **7**. 767.  
 Howell, Right, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Howell, Robt., in militia, **22**. 307.  
 Howell, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 761.  
 Howell, Silas, army rank, **16**. 1078.  
 Howell, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1078.  
 Howell, Thos., in militia, **22**. 365.  
 Howell, Thomas, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Howell, Thos., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Howell, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 710, 761.  
 Howell, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Howell, Wm., gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Howells, Cobb, land grant to, **4**. 684, 801, 1251.  
 Howells, John, **9**. 1066.  
 Howell's Ferry, **6**. 864, 866, 872, 874, 880, 886, 891, 935, 937, 941, 947, 948, 957; **23**. 594, 595.  
   tobacco warehouse at, **5**. xlii.  
   troops at, **14**. 780.  
 Howell's Landing (Jno.), quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
 Howell's warehouse, **23**. 514.  
   inspection at, **23**. 411, 641; **25**. 379.  
 Howelt, Joseph, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Howenton, Wm., army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Howes, Job, a J. P., **6**. 335.  
   church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
   opposes Fundamental Constitutions, **2**. 905.  
   See also How, Howe.  
 Howent, Nath., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Hower, Jas., in militia, **22**. 386.  
 Howet, Wm., asks for lapse patent, **2**. 495.  
 Howett, Richd., maj., **20**. 273, 461.  
 Howett, Wm., juror, **2**. 463, 473, 508, 552, 666.  
 Howill. See Howel, Howell.  
 Howill, Hopkin, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Howington, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Howit, Thos., deeds Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.  
 Howland, Gresham, land grant to, **4**. 762.  
 Howland, John, witness, **20**. 700.  
 Howland, Sam., in militia, **22**. 264, 267.  
 Howlet, Wm., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Howlet, Wm., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-8.  
 Howley, Gov., **14**. 635.  
 Howrey, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Howse. See House.  
 Howse, Lawrence, advertises for deserter, **13**. 464.  
 Howson, Mr., agent of McCulloh, **4**. 758.  
 Howson, Hen., attends Board of Trade, **4**. 437.  
 Howson, Henry, buys land of McCulloh, **6**. 574.  
 McCulloh grants lands to, **5**. 772-



773.  
witness, **4**. 1093.
- Howson, Richard, allowed to leave N. C., **22**. 913.  
commands the Sally, **22**. 894.
- Howzer. See Houzar.
- Howzer, Michael, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Hoy, Jane, servant, **6**. 273.
- Hoyanny, —, talks of with Stuart and Barnard, **11**. 167-9.
- Hoyle, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Hoyle, Peterer, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Hoyle, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 429.
- Hoyle, John, in militia, **22**. 429.
- Hoyle, John, juror, **22**. 502, 504, 506, 508, 509, 511.
- Hoyle, Thos., king of Chowan Indians, **1**. 859.  
See also Hoyter.
- Hoyle family, pioneers, **8**. 751.
- Hoyter (Hoyton, Hoyston, Hoyster, Hoyle), John, king of Chowan Indians, **1**. 859; **2**. 379.  
complaints, **2**. 297, 308; of intruding whites, **2**. 380.  
petitions for land for Chowan Indians, **2**. 140-1.  
sells Indian land, **4**. 33-5, 802.  
See also Hoyle, Thos.
- Hubard, Eliza., estate to, **6**. 534.
- Hubard, Wm., in militia, **22**. 282.
- Hubbach, Christian, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-6.
- Hubbard, —, case of, **19**. 937, 941.
- Hubbard, Maj., kills Butler, **17**. 110, 114-115, 428, 442, 446, 448.
- Hubbard, Ann, quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Hubbard, Benj., in militia, **22**. 379.
- Hubbard, Ben., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Hubbard, Elisha, army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Hubbard, Fordyce M., services of in colonial records, **1**. viii.
- Hubbard, Francis, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Hubbard, Francis, army pay, **17**. 263.
- Hubbard, James, asks for new county, **9**. 90.
- Hubbard, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hubbard, Jas., in militia, **22**. 326.
- Hubbard, Joel, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hubbard, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1082.
- Hubbard, Jno., in militia, **22**. 327.
- Hubbard, John, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-7.
- Hubbard, Matthew, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hubbard, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 1040.
- Hubbard, Thos., church commissioner, **2**. 874.
- Hubbard, Warburton, army rank, **16**. 1075.
- Hubbard, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
building coms'r, **24**. 642.
- Hubbard, Wm., in militia, **22**. 355.
- Hubbard, Wm., petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Hubby, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 495.
- Huber, Benjamin, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Huber, Jacob, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-6.
- Huberson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 417.
- Hubert, Sewart, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Hublely, Lt. Col., on guard, **12**. 529.
- Hucabay, Samuel, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-6.
- Huckabay, Samuel, petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.
- Huckaby, Chas., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Huckaby, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 372.
- Huckleberry, Martin, to seize goods of Carris, **10**. 593.
- Huddleston, Robt., pensioner, **22**. 69.
- Huddy, Capt., retaliation for, **16**. 457.
- Huddy, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hudgins, —, **8**. 519.
- Hudgins, James F., pensioner, **22**. 69.
- Hudgins, John, indicted, **9**. 673.
- Hudgins, John, pensioner, **22**. 68.
- Hudgons, Ambrose, certificate lost, **19**. 298.
- Hudgpeth. See Hedgepeth.
- Hudgpeth, John, takes oath, **22**. 170.
- Hudler, Jno., in militia, **22**. 318.
- Hudler, Leml., army rank, **16**. 1079.
- Hudlestone, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 170.
- Hudley, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hudnall, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 616.
- Hudnell, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hudsbeth, John, on Surry S. C., **10**. 228, 251.
- Hudson, Mr., pay to, **22**. 499.
- Hudson, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 218.
- Hudson, Chamberlaine, in militia, **22**. 375.
- Hudson, Chamblin, army pay, **17**. 216.  
army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Hudson, Cutbrid, in militia, **22**. 394.
- Hudson, Cutbut (Cutbird), **9**. 801; **22**. 128.  
asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
juror, **7**. 843.  
petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.





- reports on organization of troops in Granville, **13**. 147-8.
- Hudson, Ebednigo, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Hudson, Ezekl., army rank, **16**. 1075.
- Hudson, George, army pay, **17**. 216.
- Hudson, Henry, affidavit of, **1**. 272-4. affidavit on Culpepper rebellion, **1**. 289-90.
- aids Miller to escape from prison, **1**. 316.
- deputy collector, **1**. 265-6, 268, 272.
- imprisoned, **1**. 272, 273, 274.
- seized, **1**. 280, 281.
- witness against Culpepper, **1**. 285.
- Hudson, Henry, in militia, **22**. 375.
- Hudson, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 216. army rank, **16**. 1073.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 229, 262.
- tax collector, **19**. 706.
- Hudson, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 375.
- Hudson, James, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Hudson, James, widow pensioned, **19**. 402.
- Hudson, John, army pay, **17**. 221.
- Hudson, John, army pay, **17**. 221.
- Hudson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hudson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1080.
- Hudson, John, imported, **1**. 396.
- Hudson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 375.
- Hudson, John, quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Hudson, Joseph, appraiser, **2**. 496. juror, **2**. 709.
- Hudson, Jos., ensign, **17**. 966.
- Hudson, Joseph, juror, **4**. 525; **25**. 188.
- land grant to, **4**. 602.
- rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Hudson, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 245.
- Hudson, Mary, pensioned, **19**. 138-9, 248-249, 251, 402, 403, 724.
- Hudson, Miles, army pay, **17**. 221.
- Hudson, Moses, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Hudson, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 221. army rank, **16**. 1074.
- Hudson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Hudson, Wm., assault on, **1**. 594-595.
- Hudson, Wm., juror, **25**. 190.
- Hudson, Wm., navigation coms'r., **24**. 600.
- Hudson River, **10**. 85, 454, 817; **11**. 373, 560, 653, 506, 543, 668; **14**. ix, 231; **16**. 647, 829; **17**. 990.
- defences on, **17**. 118.
- fort on needed, **5**. 477.
- troops withdrawn from, **22**. 974.
- Hudson's, Ga., **14**. 271, 276.
- Hudson's Bay, danger of French repris-
- als in, **5**. 466.
- Dobbs desires trade opened with, **6**. 992.
- Dobbs's book on ment'd, **5**. v.
- Gilliam, employed at, **1**. 288.
- proposed settlement of criminals at, **5**. 475.
- trade of wanted, **6**. 221.
- Hudson's Bay Colony, gov't, **1**. 225.
- Hudson's Bay Company, **5**. 466, 467.
- Hudson's Ferry, **14**. 54, 336.
- Hudspath, Ralph, land grant to, **4**. 766.
- Hudspeth, Aves, in militia, **22**. 161.
- Hudspeth, Carter, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hudspeth, Giles, takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Hudspeth, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Hudwall, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 635.
- Hue and Cry, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 323.
- Huell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1075.
- Hues. See Hewes, Hughes, Hughs.
- Hues, James, Jr., horse thief, **8**. 481.
- Hues, Jno., in militia, **22**. 349.
- Hues, Jos., in militia, **22**. 326.
- Hues, Malachi, horse thief, **8**. 481.
- Huet, Solomon, land warrant to, **6**. 766.
- Huey (Haly), James, deposition in favor of McCulloh, **4**. 1093.
- Dobbs tries to quiet in possession, **6**. 776, 779, 780-781, 789, 790, 967-8. grant in name of, **6**. 569; considered by Board of Trade, **5**. 650; ment'd, **6**. 996; **8**. 52; summarized, **5**. xxxii.
- instructions for seizure of part of land grant to, **7**. 140-1; grant to, **5**. 1130-2; **6**. 560; on grant to to be altered, **6**. 1003.
- land grant considered, **4**. 1145-1147.
- letter to ment'd, **4**. 1095.
- McCulloh on error in survey of grant to, **4**. 664-673.
- memorial on resumption of lands, **6**. 774.
- petition ment'd, **4**. 1079; in behalf of, **4**. 646-9; ment'd, **4**. 1127; to king on proposed grant, **4**. 255-256.
- proposals for settlement, **4**. 260-2; discussed, **4**. 269, 270; of Protestants, **4**. 213, 214, 215.
- propositions in matter of proposed grant, **4**. 256.
- receives grant in trust for McCulloh, **5**. 769, 770-1.



- report on grant to wanted, **5.** 627-628; on settlers, **5.** 739; on number of settlers demanded, **6.** 718. representation in behalf of ment'd, **4.** 757-8.
- resumption of grants to ment'd, **6.** 754-5.
- Rowan's answer to McCulloh's complaint about survey of lands for, **4.** 684-90, 690-698.
- S. C. grants away lands of, **5.** 641-2. special land grant to, **5.** 769.
- supported in rights to lands, **6.** 797-8.
- terms of grant to discussed, **4.** 253-4.
- to be protected in his rights, **7.** 141.
- to Board of Trade on proposed settlements in S. C., **4.** 257-9; on quit rents, **4.** 259-260.
- Huey and Crymble, lands to, **22.** 302. See also Crymble, Murray, Huey, James and McCulloh, H.
- Huff, Daniel, juror, **4.** 523.
- Huff, John, injures Tiner, **10.** 923.
- Huff, Joseph, juror, **4.** 524.
- Huff, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 427.
- Huff, Richard, resigns as J. P., **20.** 521, 536; **21.** 81.
- Huff, Richard, rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Huff, Robert, army pay, **17.** 218.
- Huffham, Solomon, administrator, **6.** 1017.
- land grant to, **4.** 1249.
- Huffhams, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 1032.
- Huffton, John, buys and sells land, **1.** 595.
- gift to, **1.** 397.
- Hufton, David, juror, **4.** 518.
- Huger, Mr., **7.** 267.
- Huger (Hugee), Mr., **14.** 26.
- Huger, Mr., **15.** 156.
- Huger, Col., **11.** 340.
- presides at court of inquiry, **11.** 318.
- Huger (?), Gen., Sumner (?) to on his relations to Caswell, **15.** 429-430.
- Huger, Benj., **15.** 156.
- killed at Charleston, **14.** 120; **15.** 177.
- Huger, Mrs. Ben., a prisoner, **15.** 177.
- Huger, Daniel, in C. C., **18.** 671, 726, 754; **20.** 603, 632.
- to ask aid for S. C., **14.** 23.
- Huger (Ugea), Gen. Isaac, **14.** xi, 513, 569, 656, 657, 666, 701, 703; **15.** 17, 773.
- and condition of army, **15.** 3, 4.
- at council of war, **15.** 160-1.
- clothing to, **14.** 714.
- elected a brigadier, **13.** 485.
- escapes Br. with his troops, **14.** 822.
- in battle of Stono, **14.** 313.
- inspects troops, **14.** 665.
- movements of troops, **14.** 824.
- on council of war, **14.** 719.
- orders from ment'd, **14.** 807.
- petitions to clear river, **21.** 92, 99.
- proposes to invade Ga., **14.** 293.
- sits on case of Polk, **14.** 736.
- to open Catawba, **25.** 961.
- work at Guilford C. H., **15.** 430.
- Huger (parole), **15.** 532.
- Huggans, Jno., in militia, **22.** 342.
- Huggen, Jeff, army rank, **16.** 1076.
- Huggendeclin, Mr., law suit, **1.** 584, 586, 589.
- Huggins, Col., commands North Carolinians, **19.** 980.
- Huggins, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1077.
- Huggins, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Huggins, James, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-4.
- Huggins, John, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-4.
- Huggins, Luke, army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Huggins, Michl., army rank, **16.** 1081.
- Huggins, Nehemiah, army pay, **17.** 221.
- army rank, **16.** 1085.
- Huggins, Nehemiah, deserter, **11.** 795.
- Huggins, Robert, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-4.
- Huggons, Jas., in militia, **22.** 398.
- Huggons, Jno., in militia, **22.** 398.
- Hugh, Alex., exempted, **7.** 360.
- Hugh, James, regulator, **7.** 735.
- Hugh, Thomas, a J. P., **6.** 799.
- Hughe, Capt., **5.** 163.
- Hughes. See Hewes, Hues, Hughs.
- Hughes, —, letter on plank ment'd, **7.** 290.
- lumber sent to, **7.** 202, 440.
- Hughes, Mr., **4.** 793.
- Hughes, Mr., delivers books, **4.** 875.
- Hughes, (S. C.), Mr., in C. C., **18.** 709.
- Hughes, Capt., a prisoner, **14.** 817.
- Hughes, David, **24.** 974.
- Hughes, David, Watauga to be annexed **10.** 708-711.
- Hughes, Edward, claim allowed, **5.** 982.



- suit against, **5**. 1082-3.
- Hughes, Edward, debts due by, **8**. 280-1.
- dues from as sheriff, **9**. 575.
- Hughes, Frances, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Hughes, Francis, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Hughes, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1077.
- Hughes, James, drives cattle, **14**. 413.
- Hughes, James, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hughes, John, army pay, **17**. 216.
- army rank, **16**. 1074.
- Hughes, Jno., army rank, **15**. 718, 728; **16**. 1074.
- Hughes, John, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hughes (Hughs), Joseph, a prisoner, **11**. 392.
- Hughes, Joseph, claims allowed, **9**. 725, 770-1, 840-1, 885, 886, 894, 897.
- dropped as stray master, **10**. 589.
- juror, **10**. 5.
- pay to, **22**. 1014.
- petition of, **11**. 444; **19**. 540, 551; for parole, **11**. 455-6; on regulators, **9**. 763.
- privileges to, **10**. 310.
- to Council of Safety asking liberty of moving to Salisbury, **10**. 753.
- to Nash on arrests for Toryism, **14**. 870-3.
- to reside in Mecklenburg Co., **10**. 550.
- to take oath of allegiance and paroled, **10**. 827, 829, 830.
- Hughes, Martha, claims allowed, **6**. 213.
- Hughes, Nathaniel, army pay, **17**. 216.
- Hughes, R., to Tryon on timber, **7**. 112-113.
- Hughes, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Hughes, Solomon, land grant to, **4**. 596.
- Hughes, Thomas, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Hughes, Thos., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-11.
- Hughes, Wm., army pay, **17**. 217.
- Hughes, Wm., poll inspector, **18**. 230, 243.
- Hughes, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Hughes, Wm., tried for felony, assault, etc., **2**. 713, 716, 717.
- Hughes, Wm., tried for felony, assault, etc., **2**. 713, 717-18.
- Hughes, Willis, army pay, **17**. 217.
- Hughes' Branch, **19**. 985.
- Hughkins, James, in army, **13**. 505.
- Hughs, Betty, petition, **21**. 636 (see Billy H.), 723.
- Hughs, Billy, memorial, **21**. 255, 288, 425, 636(?).
- Hughs, Edward, a J. P., **6**. 799.
- Hughs, Edward, in jail, **22**. 849.
- Hughs, Jno., in militia, **22**. 324.
- Hughs, Jno., in militia, **22**. 397.
- Hughs, John, juror, **4**. 520.
- Hughs, Mary, petitions Council of Safety for husband, **10**. 827, 829-30.
- Hughs, Solomon, land grant to, **4**. 638.
- Hughs, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 891, 964.
- Hughs, Wm., juror, **4**. 517.
- Hugo, Capt., wounded, **15**. 638.
- Huguenots, **8**. 732.
- attached to Reformed church, **8**. 731.
- Carolina to be a refuge for, **2**. 763.
- on Pamlico, Neuse and Trent, **1**. x-xi.
- settle in Pa., **8**. 728.
- Huit. See Hewit, Huet.
- Huit, Ebenezer, army pay, **17**. 216.
- Huit, John, in militia, **22**. 160.
- Hukins, Hardy, army rank, **13**. 505; **16**. 1075.
- Hukins, James, in army, **13**. 529.
- Huland, Thos., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Hulard, Thos., in militia, **22**. 376.
- Hulclip, Robert, signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-3.
- Hulford, Jos., juror, **25**. 190.
- Hulgon, John, premium awarded to for making paper, **12**. 413, 417.
- Huling, W. Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Hulit, Wm., tax collector, **19**. 707.
- Hull, Maj., and battle of Stony Point, **14**. 328.
- Hull, Edward, holds salt, **16**. 194.
- Hull, Jackson, army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Hull, John, collector of customs, **4**. 1120.
- road coms'r., **23**. 214.
- Hull, Jos., in militia, **22**. 338.
- Hull, Nath., army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Hull, Wm., clerk, **22**. 892.
- Hull, England, **4**. 464, 465; **8**. 151.
- letter sent to from N. C., **10**. 370-1.
- Hulme (Holme), Rob. receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 191, 193, 208, 213, 229.
- Hulton, Henry, appoints collector, **9**. 323.
- Humphres, Wm., in militia, **22**. 347.





- Humphres, Wm., in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Humphrey, —, **10**. 161.  
 Humphrey, Burgwin and Co., **10**. 29.  
     claims paid, **10**. 438.  
 Humphrey, Benj., town coms'r, **23**.  
     920.  
 Humphrey, Chris., quit rents of, **22**.  
     249.  
 Humphrey, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Humphrey, James, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Humphrey, Jno., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Humphrey, Jno., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Humphrey, Richard, dies of misuseage,  
     **1**. 369.  
 Humphrey, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Humphrey, Robert, land grant to, **4**.  
     710.  
 Humphrey, Robt., quit rents of, **22**.  
     244.  
 Humphrey, Wm., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Humphrey, Wm., in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Humphrey Clinker, **22**. 882.  
 Humphreys, —, brigade major, **12**.  
     533.  
 Humphreys, Mr., secretary of S. P. G.,  
     **2**. 291.  
 Humphreys, Col., coms'r to treat with  
     So. Indians, **21**. 562, 563.  
 Humphreys, Ben, petitions for McDugal,  
     **9**. 683-5.  
 Humphreys, Daniel, army rank, **16**.  
     1073.  
 Humphreys, David, paid for summon-  
     ing members, **5**. 921, 922.  
 Humphreys, John, in assembly, **13**.  
     914, 925, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984,  
     988, 990, 1000.  
     school trustee, **25**. 18.  
 Humphreys, Ralph, dist. auditor, **24**.  
     273.  
 Humphreys, Randle, army rank, **15**.  
     732; **16**. 1076.  
 Humphreys, Richard, petitions on  
     county bounds, **9**. 633-4.  
 Humphreys, Wm., petition on need of  
     money, **7**. 866-7.  
 Humphreys, Wm., petitions for Wind-  
     sor as C. H., **9**. 804-6.  
 Humphries, —, brigade major, **12**.  
     544.  
 Humphries, Daniel, in army, **13**. 510.  
 Humphries, David, coms'r on bound-  
     ary, **25**. 14; on town, **25**. 112.  
 Humphries, Griffin, exempted, **5**. 523.  
 Humphries, J., report on, **21**. 436.  
 Humphries, John, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
     boundary coms'r, **24**. 838.  
     Caswell to on exports, **20**. 631.  
     port coms'r, **24**. 136.  
     has stockings, **14**. 172.  
     imports cannon powder, **10**. 953.  
     in assembly, **17**. 715, 877, 879, 947,  
     948, 963; **19**. 384, 387, 388, 389,  
     392, 513, 608, 613, 614, 622, 643,  
     688, 718, 720, 773, 794, 804, 808,  
     812, 816, 821, 824, 827, 835; **20**.  
     119, 130, 168, 180, 229, 238, 246,  
     268; **21**. 769, 781, 786, 801, 815,  
     851.  
     in conv. 1788, **22**, 1, 4, 25, 28, 29.  
     marshall of admiralty ct., **12**. 44.  
     memorial, **20**. 232, 249, 288, 429,  
     470, 473; considered, **17**. 841, 844-  
     5, 849, 855, 933, 938-9, 943-4, 945,  
     949-50.  
     naval officer, **12**. 234, 235, 414, 416.  
     on com. of assem., **12**. 370; **17**. 727,  
     755.  
     petition, **20**. 577, 595; **21**. 131, 153,  
     167-8, 183.  
     to advertise election, **10**. 920.  
     to Caswell on exports, **20**. 676.  
     to sell boats of Independent Co.,  
     **12**. 163, 171, 335.  
 Humphries, John, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Humphries, John, (2d), in assem., **19**.  
     384, 387, 388, 389, 392.  
 Humphries, John (Currituck), in as-  
     sembly, **18**. 238, 284, 297, 312, 317,  
     344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 361, 376,  
     389, 440, 470, 471; **20**. 522, 523,  
     526, 527, 536, 543, 545, 546, 547,  
     550, 567, 588; on com. of assem.,  
     **18**. 263, 283.  
 Humphries, John (Wake), in assem-  
     bly, **18**. 238, 317, 344, 346, 351,  
     357, 361, 362, 389, 399, 412, 429,  
     443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; on  
     com. of assem., **18**. 30, 283.  
 Humphries, Jos., in assembly, **4**. 733.  
 Humphries, Mary, regulators' entry  
     on causes of, **8**. 238.  
 Humphries, Randolph, army pay, **17**.  
     216.  
 Humphries, Robert, horseman, **15**.  
     509, 510.  
 Humphries, Thos., goods in hands of  
     to be seized, **10**. 474.  
     imports cannon powder, **10**. 953.  
     in assembly, **12**. 353, 380, 399, 408,  
     430, 442; **19**. 375.  
 Hundreds, provided for, **1**. 82.  
 Hunds, James, imported, **1**. 436.  
 Hungary, **6**. 18.  
 Hunley, Mr., witness in Clay case,  
     **19**. 783, 784.



- Hunley, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Hunnius (Itemidonci and Itummis),  
 De Scripto Dei Verbo and Com-  
 ment. in Evang. sec. S. Matt., **2**.  
 584.  
 Hunsucker, Abm., army rank, **16**.  
 1083.  
 Hunsucker, Wm., Tory officer, **22**.  
 196.  
 Hunt, —, **16**. 222.  
 Hunt, —, claims allowed, **9**. 407,  
 408, 514, 520, 521.  
 Hunt, —, injures Tiner, **10**. 923.  
 Hunt, Mr., **14**. 118.  
 Hunt, Mr., **16**. 195.  
 Hunt, Mr., **16**. 668.  
 Hunt, Mr., **16**. 1200.  
 Hunt, Mr., in assembly, **21**. 5, 7, 8,  
 50, 90, 93, 95, 147, 154, 187.  
 Hunt, Capt., **5**. 1205.  
 Hunt, Col., **10**. 310.  
 claim, **9**. 488.  
 to elect officers, **10**. 312.  
 to furnish provisions, **13**. 293.  
 Hunt, Major, **18**. 49.  
 goes express, **15**. 470, 471.  
 Hunt, Alexander, **9**. 1233.  
 Hunt, Anderson (Andrew), allowance  
 to, **17**. 423, 425.  
 pays fraudulent bills, **18**. 72, 304.  
 Hunt, Andrew, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 charged with giving wrong judg-  
 ment, **12**. 863.  
 resigns as J. P., **18**. 45, 47, 277.  
 to elect officers, **10**. 312.  
 Hunt, Basett, petition on separation,  
**22**. 705-12.  
 Hunt, Berry, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hunt, Christopher, asks relief from  
 church tax, **9**. 95-6.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
 Hunt, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hunt, Dan'l, pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hunt, David, army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hunt, Edward, petitions on law of  
 debts, **4**. 844-5.  
 Hunt, Elijah, in army, **13**. 505.  
 Hunt, Elisha, army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Hunt, Elizabeth, gives power of att'y,  
**1**. 486.  
 sells land, **1**. 584.  
 Hunt, Eliz., imported, **1**. 420.  
 Hunt, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Hunt, Jas., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Hunt, James, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Hunt, James, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Hunt, John, army pay, **17**. 217.  
 Hunt, John, attorney, **1**. 452.  
 law suit, **1**. 400.  
 magistrate, **1**. 438.  
 petition, **1**. 400.  
 sells land, **1**. 584.  
 signs Quaker petition, **1**. 252.  
 witness, **1**. 593.  
 trouble over will of, **2**. 485-6.  
 Hunt, John, allowance to, **13**. 779; **17**.  
 415; **18**. 819, 825; **19**. 231, 368,  
 370; **21**. 433.  
 allowed to visit Martin, **10**. 304.  
 and printing of laws, **17**. 490, 493.  
 asst. clerk to Prov. Cong., **10**. 515,  
 523.  
 auditor of accounts, **13**. 607, 610-  
 611, 722, 725-726, 734*h*-734*j*.  
 Caswell to on printing laws, **17**.  
 469-70.  
 clerk House of Commons, **11**. 808;  
**12**. 657, 764; **13**. 210, 228, 408, 468,  
 470, 734*m*, 786, 999; **14**. 265; **15**.  
 196, 198; **16**. 3, 177, 291, 301, 610,  
 612, 793, 879, 978; **17**. 267, 426;  
**18**. 229, 483, 825; **19**. 235, 368, 373,  
 375, 378, 380, 382, 385, 386, 388, 390,  
 392, 394, 396, 397, 398, 399, 490, 716,  
 719, 836; **20**. 122, 300; **21**. 4, 188,  
 196, 430, 433, 655, 680, 874; **22**.  
 728, 729, 765; **24**. 648, 649, 709, 951.  
 clerk of S., **17**. 78.  
 coms'r on boundary, **24**. 838; on  
 town, **24**. 303; to settle accounts  
 of N. C. and U. S., **12**. 619.  
 has laws and journals printed in  
 Richmond, **20**. 95.  
 in conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 Johnston to on money, **21**. 438.  
 memorial, **20**. 566, 572; **21**. 123,  
 126, 131-132, 135, 192.  
 nom. as signer of money, **10**. 413, 416.  
 petitions for Hunt, **19**. 935.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 191.  
 reports on certificates, **21**. 352, 356,  
 365, 368, 372, 382.  
 resolve in favor of, **12**. 815, 876,  
 877; **20**. 106.  
 sec'y conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 7,  
 35, 39, 53.  
 to Johnston on tobacco, **21**. 510-11.  
 to settle and adjust public accounts,  
**12**. 236, 421.  
 to sign bills, **20**. 100, 103, 665; **24**.  
 255, 475.  
 treas., report, **21**. 431-433; com-  
 mended, **21**. 1007; warrant to,  
**17**. 335.  
 Hunt, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1083.  
 Hunt, John, captain, **17**. 967.



Hunt, John, charged with murder, **22**. 859, 861.  
 Hunt, John, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Hunt, John, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Hunt, John, in militia, **22**. 341.  
 Hunt, John, pay to, **22**. 489.  
 Hunt, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 Hunt, John, sheriff of Hawkins Co., **20**. 322.  
 Hunt, John, stops survey, **5**. 494.  
 Hunt, John, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Hunt, John, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Hunt, John, Jr., petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Hunt, Jona., in militia, **22**. 311.  
 Hunt, Jonathan, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
   legislative fight over, **5**. 48, 69.  
   stops survey, **5**. 494.  
 Hunt, Jonathan, allowance to, **22**. 820.  
 Hunt, Jonathan, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 282, 309, 509.  
   to swear before S. C., **10**. 137.  
 Hunt, Jonathan, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Hunt, Joseph, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Hunt, Lawrence, gives power of att'y, **1**. 486.  
 Hunt, Lemuel, **22**. 570.  
 Hunt, Lewis, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Hunt, M., takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Hunt, Memucan, **18**. 519; **19**. 399; **20**. 191, 222.  
   a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   account of considered, **17**. 417.  
   allowance to, **10**. 584; **18**. 444, 448; **22**. 86.  
   and accounts of N. C., **13**. 271.  
   and army frauds, **18**. 304.  
   auditor, **15**. 208.  
   Caswell to on certificates of N. C. line, **18**. 691-2; on frauds, **18**. 684; on money for Indian treaty and answer, **17**. 489-90, 492, 493-494.  
   chm. com. of whole, **13**. 876, 885.  
   claims, **9**. 590; **21**. 388, 722; allowed, **8**. 467; **9**. 224, 717, 756, 761, 768.  
   commissary, **10**. 289.  
   com'sr on navigation, **25**. 107; on school, **24**. 297.  
   defends himself against fraud charges, **18**. 161, 166-7.  
   delivers paper money to com., **18**. 153, 155.  
   dist. auditor, **24**. 373.  
   due bills not delivered to, **18**. 432;

returned to, **18**. 200, 206.  
 in assembly, **9**. 716, 717, 733, 734, 735, 751, 754, 757, 783, 839, 841, 849, 863, 866, 874, 886, 889, 893, 902, 907, 909, 929, 930, 931, 934, 951, 1188, 1189; **12**. 1, 2, 8, 44, 52, 53, 57, 83, 127, 141, 146, 151, 201, 252; **13**. 624, 735, 736, 753, 825, 826, 858, 864, 868, 883, 894, 915; **17**. 635, 636, 640, 650, 705, 716; **20**. 475, 476, 478, 479, 480, 484, 487, 507, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 538, 543, 544, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 554, 555, 571, 577, 587.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1036, 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 172, 500, 501, 523, 527, 914, 915, 916, 960.  
 memorial, **19**. 591, 600, 684, 697; considered, **17**. 357-358, 360, 367, 369; as treasurer, **18**. 9, 241, 266.  
 money in hands of, **18**. 455.  
 nom. for C. of State, **16**. 92; **19**. 58; **21**. 386, 703.  
 on com. assem., **9**. 711, 739, 740, 1197; **12**. 12, 16, 38, 126, 156, 157, 158, 169, 202, 226, 230, 286, 322, 326, 342, 381, 407, 410; **13**. 739, 790, 826, 875, 907, 915, 968; **17**. 638, 647, 658, 724, 736, 741.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 504, 507, 555, 917, 919, 952, 954.  
 petition to be heard, **18**. 88, 93, 161, 162, 302, 324-325, 383, 385, 389-390.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 192, 198, 217, 226, 242, 243, 252, 257.  
 recommended for treasurer, **22**. 962.  
 resigns, **19**. 36; from Board of Auditors, **16**. 62.  
 school trustee, **13**. 809.  
 surrenders old bills, **19**. 476; **20**. 45.  
 to buy provisions for public, **10**. 471.  
 to Caswell on certificates, **18**. 568-69.  
 to grant certificate, **19**. 274, 275.  
 to make arms, **10**. 354.  
 to present accounts against Kenan, **12**. 616.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 to receive warrant, etc., **21**. 131.  
 to superintendent issue of currency, **10**. 533, 573; **24**. 255, 320, 333.  
 treasurer, **13**. 881, 967, 972; **16**. 148, 175; **17**. v. 295, 310, 318, 330, 857, 941; **18**. 174, 397, 691, 701;





- 19.** 185, 188, 202, 311, 312, 331, 465, 466, 468, 637, 809, 814, 815;  
**20.** 29, 42; **21.** 634, 673, 679, 680, 822.  
 tried for fraud, **18.** v.  
 Hunt, Reuben, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Hunt, Reuben, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Hunt, Samuel, takes oath, **22.** 170.  
 Hunt, Solomon, taxable, **15.** 192.  
 Hunt, Thos., **21.** 237.  
 Hunt, Thos., a witness, **1.** 404.  
 Hunt, Thomas, certificate of, **16.** 473.  
 Hunt, Thos., convicted character, **16.** 345, 346; **22.** 610, 611.  
 disqualified for assem., **19.** 720, 756.  
 petition for, **19.** 934-5.  
 reprieved, **19.** 914.  
 Hunt, Thos., trustee, **25.** 48.  
 Hunt, Thos. (Little Creek), in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Hunt, Thos. (up the river), in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Hunt, Wm., act to change name from Bonner, **24.** 939.  
 Hunt, Wm., act to change name of son, **24.** 939.  
 Hunt, Wm., asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 impresses horses, **15.** 610-611.  
 nom. for col., **20.** 579; for militia officer, **21.** 157.  
 pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 revolutionary services of, **22.** 132.  
 sells horses, **16.** 262, 581.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1074.  
 tax collector, **19.** 706.  
 to Burke on impressing horses, **15.** 611, 617.  
 Hunt, Wm., bill of for horse, **22.** 435.  
 Hunt, Wm., in militia, **22.** 341.  
 Hunt, Wm., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Hunt, Wm., on Va., debtor law, **2.** 279-280.  
 Hunt, Wm., petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.  
 Hunt, Wm., Selwyn's debt to McCulloh transferred to, **5.** 775-778.  
 Hunt and Bryan, claim, **9.** 490.  
 Hunter, Thos., in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Hunter, —, messenger, **13.** 286.  
 Hunter, —, not jailed, **10.** 469.  
 Hunter, —, publisher, **10.** 140.  
 Hunter, —, regulator, **7.** 792, 794.  
 Hunter, —, to be brought before C. of Safety, **11.** 335.  
 Hunter, —, (Tory), favors to, **11.** 456.  
 Hunter, Banks, and Co., furnish clothing, **16.** 693.  
 furnish supplies, **16.** 573.  
 invoice of goods by, **16.** 472-3.  
 Hunter, Mr., **5.** 410.  
 Hunter, Mr., iron works threatened, **22.** 574.  
 Hunter, Mr., makes favorable report on Marsden, **4.** 244.  
 Hunter, Mr., owns land in S. C., **4.** 259.  
 Hunter, Mr., to sell pork, **5.** 136.  
 Hunter, Mr., (of Va.), does not supply wagons, **14.** 691.  
 Hunter, Mrs., scalped, **10.** 712.  
 Hunter, Brigadier, **2.** 234.  
 Hunter, Capt., loyalist, **10.** 603.  
 Hunter, Capt., return of company, **20.** 769, 773.  
 trouble in company of, **13.** 158.  
 Hunter, Col., **2.** 48, 190.  
 Hunter, Col., **5.** 367, 394, 402, 561.  
 accounts and sales sent to Innes, **5.** 369.  
 advances pay for troops, **5.** 132.  
 paymaster of troops, **6.** 286.  
 pays out public money, **5.** 801.  
 reports on Oswego, **5.** 611.  
 slandered, **4.** 345.  
 Hunter, Col., **15.** 236.  
 complains of Scarborough, **16.** 489-490.  
 Hunter, Gov., on Senecas, **2.** 882.  
 thanks of S. C. to, **2.** 254-5.  
 Hunter, Major, **8.** 500.  
 Hunter, Maj., **15.** 123; **22.** 148.  
 Hunter, A., works of, **14.** 604.  
 Hunter, Abram, goods of sold by S. C., **9.** 1103, 1104.  
 Hunter, Alex., com. on complaints against, **10.** 541-542.  
 Hunter, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 216.  
 Hunter, Andrew, captures Fanning's mare, **22.** 227-8, 230, 239.  
 Hunter, Asa, army pay, **17.** 220.  
 army rank, **16.** 1082.  
 Hunter, Chas., maj., **20.** 272, 460.  
 Hunter, Charles L., claim, **21.** 225, 233, 597.  
 Hunter, Dan, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 209.  
 Hunter, Edward, claims allowed, **9.** 953.  
 Hunter, Edward, dist. auditor, **24.** 735.  
 Hunter, Edward, petitions for Fields,



**10.** 803-804.  
 petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Hunter, Edward, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Hunter, Elijah, petition, **18.** 18, 108, 128, 187, 247, 248, 349-350, 414, 427.  
 Hunter, Elisha, building coms'r, **24.** 231.  
 Hunter, Elisha, in militia, **22.** 342.  
 Hunter, Elisha, in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Hunter, Elisha, land grant to, **4.** 638, 710.  
 Hunter, Elisha, petition on county bounds, **9.** 633-4.  
 Hunter, Elisha, recommends Earle, **6.** 241.  
 Hunter, Ephraim, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Hunter, Ezekiel, in assembly, **9.** 384, 387, 388, 397, 448, 462, 469, 473, 495, 587.  
 Hunter, Ezekiel, in militia, **22.** 342.  
 Hunter, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1081.  
 Hunter, Geo., commissioner on S. C. boundary, **5.** 490-491.  
 Hunter, Hardy, in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Hunter, Henry, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Hunter, Henry, pensioner, **22.** 69.  
 Hunter, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 220.  
 Hunter, Isaac, capital fixed near plantation of, **21.** 491.  
     money from, **21.** 1066.  
     petition, **21.** 738, 741, 887.  
     sells horse, **19.** 928.  
     sheriff, **21.** 1074.  
     tax collector, **19.** 706.  
 Hunter, Isaac, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Hunter, Isaac, quit rents of, **22.** 236.  
 Hunter, Isaac, quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Hunter, Isaac, Tory, **11.** 348.  
 Hunter, Jacob, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
     declares independence, **10.** 612.  
     in assembly, **12.** 265, 368, 380, 389, 399, 408, 429, 441, 655, 658, 671, 699, 700, 710, 715, 723, 725, 736;  
     **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 784, 786, 812, 813, 823, 966, 975, 980, 983, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **19.** 129, 130, 160, 168, 171, 172, 184, 192, 215, 291, 371, 374, 378, 381, 386.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10.** 914, 915, 943, 960.  
     major, **10.** 205, 531.  
     on com. of assem., **12.** 660, 778, 823, 832; **13.** 534, 563, 597, 626, 663, 664, 705, 740, 790, 791, 794, 867, 869, 935, 958, 968, 969.  
     on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 953, 974.  
     petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633

634.  
 recommends Earle, **6.** 241.  
 to make arms, **10.** 539.  
 Hunter, James, **10.** 712.  
 agrees to restitution of fees in Rowan county, **8.** 521-522, 534.  
 bears petition to Tryon on battle-field, **8.** 647.  
 breaks up court, **8.** 542.  
 carries letters to Tryon, **7.** 801, 804, 805, 811, 819.  
 charged by Merrill as leader of regulators, **8.** 656, 657.  
 conduct at Hillsboro, **8.** 235-240.  
 council proposes to exempt from pardon, **9.** 425, 433, 547.  
 delivers petitions, **7.** 926, 927.  
 draws up petition of regulators, **7.** 758-767.  
 exempted from pardon, **7.** 851.  
 Hillsborough on the return of, **9.** 308.  
 Howell to regulation affairs, **8.** 536-537.  
 imprisoned, **10.** 761-762.  
 in Hillsboro riot, **8.** 245.  
 indicted as regulator, **8.** 531, 532; indictments quashed, **7.** 844-845.  
 intercedes for Mabry, **10.** 1019.  
 law suit of, **8.** 185.  
 letter of said to be false, **8.** 268, 331.  
 Martin on his return to Guilford Co., **9.** 268-269.  
 offers to surrender, **9.** 313.  
 on com. of regulators, **7.** 731-732.  
 pardon asked for, **9.** 85-87.  
 pardon not extended to, **7.** 841 (or Butler).  
 paroled, **10.** 560.  
 people of Guilford attached to, **9.** 37.  
 petitions Martin for protection, **22.** 891.  
 plantation laid waste, **8.** 615.  
 presents petition to Henderson, **8.** 244.  
 protects Henderson, **8.** 242.  
 publishes letter for regulators, **7.** xxvi.  
 reads letter from gov., **7.** 798, 799.  
 referee on fees, **8.** 521, 535.  
 regulator, **7.** 519, 737, 769.  
 reports on dispersing of regulators, **7.** 842.  
 retreats from battle, **8.** 648.  
 reward for, **8.** 615, 617.  
 said to have misled people, **8.** 650.  
 signs regulators' ad., **7.** 716.



- sketch of, **8.** xxx.  
 submits to Martin, **9.** 329.  
 takes oath, **10.** 826.  
 to be outlawed, **8.** 537.  
 to Husband on extortion and lack of justice in Rowan, **8.** 68-70.  
 to take petition of regulators to gov., **7.** 766-767.  
 to Tryon on regulators, **7.** 810-811.  
 tried, **8.** 32.  
**Hunter, James, auditor, 18.** 447.  
   building com's'r, **24.** 746.  
   dist. auditor, **24.** 422.  
   dwelling burned, **19.** 846.  
   in assembly, **12.** 655, 657, 699, 700, 710, 715, 723, 725, 736, 818, 873, 879; **13.** 668, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 784, 785, 812, 813, 824, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **16.** 1, 3, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165; **17.** 715, 944, 947, 948, 963; **19.** 78, 377, 379, 381, 384, 388, 390, 392, 393, 395, 397, 503, 603.  
   nom. for C. of S., **21.** 386, 703.  
   on com. of assem., **12.** 11, 114, 268, 319, 554, 588, 660, 778, 823, 832; **13.** 699, 705, 740, 790, 791, 794, 869, 935, 959, 968, 969; **16.** 116; **17.** 727, 755, 850, 946.  
   owes state, **21.** 1071.  
   petitions, **19.** 933; **20.** 545, 547, 573-574, 578; **21.** 103-104, 141; considered, **17.** 644, 655, 726, 735, 738.  
   sheriff, **21.** 1074.  
   to furnish camp kettles, **14.** 624.  
**Hunter, James, juror, 10.** 2, 3.  
**Hunter, James, ordered to raise King's standard, 10.** 441-3.  
**Hunter, James (of Va.), to Gates on supplies, 14.** 627-629.  
**Hunter, Jesse, in militia, 22.** 355.  
**Hunter, Jesse, in militia, 22.** 358.  
**Hunter, Job, in militia, 22.** 340.  
**Hunter, John, 21.** 760; 761.  
**Hunter, John, a J. P., 6.** 1077.  
**Hunter, John, juror, 8.** 72.  
**Hunter, John, loyalist, 10.** 603.  
**Hunter, John, nom. for militia officer, 21.** 150.  
**Hunter, John, owes state, 21.** 1077.  
**Hunter, Jno., petition, 19.** 933.  
**Hunter, John, petition on C. H., 9.** 806-809.  
**Hunter, John, presides at court, 8.** 64.  
**Hunter, John, Jr., in assembly, 13.** 785.  
   to Burke asking for more liberty, **10.** 789.  
   to Caswell on his situation as prisoner, **11.** 424.  
   (James?) to Council of Safety on more liberty, **10.** 749-750.  
   parole to, **10.** 685.  
**Hunter, Joseph, 10.** 712.  
**Hunter, Joshua, courtmartialed, 12.** 472.  
**Hunter, Lebins, company of asked why they refused oath, 13.** 380.  
**Hunter, Mary, memorial, 19.** 588, 591, 655, 658.  
**Hunter, Nicholas, a J. P., 3.** 256; **4.** 46, 346, 712.  
   juror, **2.** 408, 409, 433, 442.  
   witness, **2.** 365.  
**Hunter, Nich'l, land grant to, 4.** 619.  
**Hunter, Nicholas, sells land for school, 24.** 752.  
**Hunter, Peter, sec'y to claims com's'n, 22.** 234.  
**Hunter, R., 22.** 1047.  
**Hunter, Rebecca, petitions for administration papers, 4.** 73.  
**Hunter, Robert, a J. P., 4.** 800; dropped, **6.** 80.  
   asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
**Hunter, Robert, petition, 19.** 507, 510, 516.  
**Hunter, Robert, quit rents of, 22.** 256.  
**Hunter, Robert, town treasurer, 25.** 248.  
**Hunter, Samuel, petition on C. H., 9.** 806-809.  
**Hunter, Shad'k, in militia, 22.** 342.  
**Hunter, Solomon, army pay, 17.** 217.  
   in army, **15.** 739.  
**Hunter, T., in conv. 1789, 22.** 43, 47, 49.  
**Hunter, Theophilus, a J. P., 23.** 995.  
   coms'r on building, **24.** 177; on line, **23.** 548; on building and boundary, **23.** 820, 821, 822.  
   in assem., **19.** 234, 280, 303, 325, 332.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 168, 173.  
   lieut. colonel, **10.** 207, 532; **22.** 923.  
   militiaman, **9.** 344, 689.  
   rendezvous at house of, **8.** 704.  
   to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
**Hunter, Thos., 14.** 484.  
**Hunter, Thos., a J. P., 4.** 48.  
   associate justice, **4.** 591, 637.  
   bill to appoint committee to inquire into accounts, **4.** 825, 827, 829.  
   chairman com. of whole, **4.** 503, 504.  
   in assembly, **4.** 467, 477, 493, 497, 499, 501, 504, 505, 555, 559; on com. of assembly, **4.** 494, 554.





555, 559.  
 petitions for administration papers, **4.** 73, 75.  
 seizes slaves and oppresses Gale, **4.** 680, 681, 682.  
 summoned to assembly, **4.** 725.  
 warrant against, **4.** 750.  
**Hunter, Thomas, a J. P., 9.** 293; **23.** 993.  
 act for town on lands of and coms'r, **24.** 307-8.  
 allowance to, **13.** 910; for provisions, **12.** 611.  
 bill for town on land of, **13.** 849-850, 871-872, 884, 941, 951, 972.  
 captain, **10.** 847.  
 commissary of troops, **23.** 152.  
 in assembly, **9.** 734, 844, 845, 855, 894, 899, 902, 903, 917, 918, 931, 932, 952, 1188, 1189; **12.** 816, 872, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 785, 786, 824.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1038, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10.** 165, 500, 503, 555, 914, 925, 943.  
 on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
 on com. of assembly, **9.** 381, 1197; **13.** 534, 563, 597, 626, 663, 664, 705, 740, 790, 791, 794, 869.  
 on com. of claims and chairman, **22.** 400, 403.  
 petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-4.  
 to Caswell on election of Lewis, **13.** 173; on money for troops, **13.** 159-160.  
**Hunter, Thos., a J. P., 15.** 693.  
**Hunter, Thos., a J. P., 23.** 994.  
 in assem., **19.** 378, 380.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 32, 33.  
 major, **10.** 531.  
 memorial of executor, **20.** 227, 231, 262, 440-441, 445.  
 money from, **21.** 1064.  
 owes state, **21.** 1067.  
 payment to, **17.** 691-692, 693, 773.  
 resigns as J. P., **19.** 427, 758, 765.  
 reports on Blount, **22.** 529.  
 staff officer, **15.** 450.  
 to deliver horses to sheriff, **19.** 663, 667.  
 to Nash on Blount affair, **15.** 142.  
**Hunter, Thos., in conv. 1788, 22.** 2, 6, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 32, 33.  
**Hunter, Wm., 7.** 126.  
**Hunter, Wm., a J. P., 4.** 814.  
 juror, **4.** 517.  
**Hunter, Wm., quit rents of, 22.** 256.  
**Hunter, Wm., quit rents of, 22.** 256.

**Hunter, Wm., receives pay for soldiers, 17.** 220.  
**Hunter, Wm., to make arms, 10.** 539.  
**Hunter, Wm., Sr., school trustee, 24.** 979.  
**Hunter, Wm. Alexander, claims on S. C. survey, 9.** 302.  
**Hunter, Zebulon, army pay, 17.** 219.  
**Hunter, privateer, 14.** 195.  
**Hunterford, 22.** 1047.  
**Hunter's, 8.** 676; **9.** 1064.  
**Hunters, 5.** 6.  
 value to new settlers, **5.** 4, 8, 14.  
**Hunter's, Maj., 19.** 838, 839.  
**Hunter's, Isaac, nom. for capital, 22.** 29, 33.  
**Hunter's Creek, 24.** 960.  
**Hunter's Iron Forge, 15.** 443.  
**Hunter's Lodge Camp, 8.** 575, 576, 577, 580, 667.  
**Hunter's Plantation, James, 19.** 841, 846.  
**Hunter's Quarter Camp, 8.** 600.  
**Hunter's Works, arms made at, 14.** 31.  
**Hunting, act on, 23.** 678; to prevent, **24.** 33, 113, 162-3, 268-70, 395-7, 862-3; abuses in, **23.** 218-219, 338, 775-6; by firelight, **23.** 656, 801-3, 916, 955-6; **25.** 503-4.  
 bill to prevent, **4.** 539, 540; **6.** 1223, 1226, 1227, 1228, 1253, 1267, 1268, 1272, 1275, 1276, 1279-1280; **7.** 92; **18.** 43, 52, 134, 158, 178, 276, 283, 316, 356, 360, 379, 380, 393; **19.** 569, 587, 661; **21.** 785, 945; by fire, **12.** 52, 55, 58, 86, 87, 111; by night, **9.** 408, 413, 416, 444, 509, 510, 511, 518, 519, 529, 532, 584, 659, 719, 753, 763, 765, 848, 854, 867, 870, 906, 908, 915, 918, 935, 946, 1011; **13.** 851, 882, 888, 942, 971, 981.  
 cattle forbidden, **1.** 454.  
 trouble from, **4.** 745.  
**Hunting Creek, 11.** facing 80; **16.** 100; **22.** 138; **24.** 450.  
**Hunting Quarters, 13.** 176.  
**Huntingdon, Earl of, at Privy Council, 11.** 212-215.  
**Huntingdon, Tenn., 22.** 128.  
**Huntington, Col., 12.** 474.  
**Huntington (Huntingdon), Gen., 12.** 466, 496, 497, 499, 500, 501, 503, 504, 505, 547.  
 composition and position of brigade, **12.** 509.  
**Huntington, B., reports on public stores, 17.** 162.



- Huntington, Everett, army pay, **17**. 219.
- Huntington, Roswell, payment to, **21**. 219, 221.
- Huntington(?), S., character, **15**. 453.
- Huntington, Samuel, Lincoln to on Br. movements at Charleston, **14**. 798-9.
- Nash to on movements of Br. and difficulties of N. C., **15**. 98-100.
- signs proc. for fast, **15**. 200.
- to Caswell on prisoners of war, etc., **15**. 318-19; on fast day, **15**. 356; on recruiting troops, **15**. 335-336, 351; on redemption of cont. currency, **15**. 359-360; transmitting acts and resolves of C. C., **14**. 214-215, 220, 226, 228, 232, 233, 240.
- to Gates on acts of C. C., etc., **14**. 610-611; on appointment of Greene, **14**. 721-2; on court of inquiry, **14**. 699; on prisoners and volunteers, **14**. 551-552; on rank, **14**. 606; on return of prisoners, **14**. 556-557.
- to Nash on Br. abuse of clearances, etc., **15**. 154; on privateering, **15**. 405.
- Huntington Bay, **14**. 563.
- Huntston, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1073.
- Hunty, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 172.
- Hurd, John, a J. P., **5**. 654.
- Hurdle, Harding, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hurdle, Martin, juror, **4**. 517.
- Hurdle, Thos., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Hurley, David, army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Hurley, Henry, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Hurley, John, army pay, **17**. 221. army rank, **16**. 1074.
- Hurley, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1083.
- Hurley, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Hurley, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1084.
- Hurley, Joshua, pensioner, **22**. 70.
- Hurley, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Huron, lake, **6**. 617.
- and U. S. boundary, **16**. 750; **17**. 6.
- Hurson, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 220.
- Hurst, —, a J. P., **5**. 590.
- Hurst, Mr., paroled, **16**. 588.
- Hurst, Capt., **5**. 162.
- Hurst, Capt., in militia, **22**. 313.
- Hurst, Major, **5**. 566.
- Hurst, Christian, estate to, **6**. 481.
- Hurst, Jas., in militia, **22**. 326.
- Hurst, James, juror, **4**. 523.
- Hurst, Mary, bill to dock entail to, **5**. 1053-1054.
- estate for, **6**. 481.
- lands of docked and others vested in, **25**. 466-7.
- petition for docking entails, **6**. 630.
- sells entailed land, **6**. 745-747.
- Hurst, Wm., a J. P., **5**. 590, 592.
- bill to dock entails left to daughter, **5**. 1053-4.
- complains of frauds in election, **5**. 242, 245.
- lands denied to wife docked, etc., **25**. 466-7.
- petitions for docking on entails, **6**. 481, 485.
- Hurst, Wm., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.
- Hurst, Wm., in militia, **22**. 306.
- Hurst, Wm., report on militia co., **22**. 367-8.
- Hurt, James, imported, **1**. 651.
- Hurt, Wm., army pay, **17**. 217. army rank, **16**. 1076.
- Hurton, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1074.
- Husband (Husbands), Hermon, acquitted at Hillsboro, **8**. 32.
- address to inhabitants of Granville, **7**. 89-90; to on extortion and lack of justice in Rowan, **8**. 68-70.
- advisability of trying discussed, **8**. 546.
- arrest ordered, **7**. 742.
- arrested, **7**. xxii, xxiii, 765; **22**. 496.
- breaks up court, **8**. 542.
- character, **8**. 639, 640.
- committed without warrant, **8**. 233.
- conduct at Hillsboro, **8**. 235-240.
- cost of attempted release, **8**. 718.
- discharged by court, **8**. 691.
- does not approve plan of regulators, **15**. 762; **22**. 410.
- exempted from pardon, **7**. 851; **8**. 17; **9**. 169; **10**. 90.
- expedition to rescue ment'd, **8**. 534.
- expelled from assembly, **8**. 268-270, 330-331, 471, 473, 494, 538, 645-6; **19**. 840; and arrested, **7**. xxvi.
- gives bond, **7**. 844.
- goes to Pa., **9**. 37.
- grand jury finds no bill against for libel, **8**. iv-v, 509, 511.
- imprisoned, **8**. 520.
- in assembly, **8**. 106, 111, 146, 293, 295, 303, 320, 321, 326, 329, 645-646.
- in Hillsboro riot, **8**. 245.
- in Md., **9**. 14.
- indicted as regulator, **8**. 531.
- induces mob to return home, **8**.



692, 693.  
 jailed in Newbern, **7.** 743-4.  
 judgment on, **8.** 183.  
 lands to be sold, **8.** 615.  
 law suits of, **8.** 185.  
 leader of regulators, **7.** 745; **8.** 657; **9.** 21.  
 liberated, **8.** 537.  
 McNair to on dangers of the regulation, **7.** 767-770.  
 McPherson on supposed condemnation of, **7.** 847-848.  
 may be arrested in Charleston, **8.** 708.  
 negro captured, **22.** 441.  
 not to be pardoned, **9.** 1241.  
 not to be rescued by regulators, **7.** 806.  
 on com. of assem., **8.** 90, 110, 111.  
 on com. of regulators, **7.** 731-2.  
 owns coal lands to be purchased, **10.** 993, 995.  
 papers found in house of, **10.** 1018-1024.  
 pardon refused to, **7.** 841; **10.** 405; **11.** 727.  
 plantation laid waste, **8.** 615; and papers seized, **19.** 846.  
 referee on fees, **8.** 521, 535.  
 regulator, **7.** 736.  
 regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 237, 239.  
 released from jail and regulators retire, **8.** 500-501, 547.  
 report on army encamped at place of, **8.** 677.  
 rescue ment'd, **8.** xxvii; threatened, **8.** 494-495, 497-8, 500-501, 646.  
 reward for, **8.** 615, 617.  
 said to have misled people, **8.** 650.  
 should be excepted from pardon, **9.** 1157, 1258.  
 sketch of life, **8.** xxiv-xxvi.  
 surety for Butler, **7.** 843.  
 trials of, **8.** 638-9.  
 Tryon encamps on place of, **8.** 713.  
 Tryon on, **7.** 886; on rescue of, **8.** 546.  
 warrant for arrest of, **8.** 269-270, 494.  
 Husband, John, claim, **9.** 486.  
 Husband, Loommi, asks for new county, **9.** 91.  
 Husband, Robert, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Husband, Veazey, asks for new county, **9.** 91.  
 Husband, Wm., asks for new county, **9.** 91.

Husbands, James, land grants to, **4.** 55, 56, 347.  
 Husbands, Nancy, regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 239.  
 Husbands, Richard, a J. P., **3.** 418.  
 Husk, Jno., army rank, **13.** 522; **16.** 1073.  
 Husk, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 387.  
 Huske, —, taxable, **15.** 192.  
 Huske, Mr., attends Burke at time of his capture, **16.** 13.  
 Huske, Capt., **24.** 947.  
 Huske, J., **16.** 939, 947, 972, 994; **17.** 630.  
 and election brawl, **16.** 945.  
 married, **17.** 135.  
 Huske, James, land grant to, **4.** 328.  
 Huske, John, allowance to, **13.** 912.  
 claims, **19.** 652-653, 657.  
 coms'r on building, **24.** 694; on church, **24.** 757; on navigation, **24.** 506; on school, **24.** 984; on Wilmington, **22.** 892.  
 deposition ment'd, **18.** 214, 215.  
 dissents against J. P.'s, **18.** 152.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 7.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49.  
 memorial, **19.** 109, 117, 119, 526, 528; considered, **16.** 154, 166.  
 prisoner, **19.** 888.  
 quoted, **18.** 422, 423.  
 refugee and character, **15.** 543-544.  
 resigns as J. P., **21.** 797, 968.  
 secretary to Burke, **15.** 668.  
 to Gen. Assem. on salary, **16.** 467.  
 Huske, M., signs commissions of delegates to C. C., **15.** 608.  
 Huske, Wm., to Caswell on Tories in Anson, **11.** 655.  
 Huson, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Huson, Joseph, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Hussar, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1081.  
 Hussey, Christopher, asks pay for supplies against Regulators, **19.** 354-355.  
 Hussey, John, army pay, **17.** 221.  
 army rank, **16.** 1083.  
 Hussey, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1085.  
 Hussey, Reuben, petition of granted by assembly, **12.** 20.  
 Hust, Js., petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Hust, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Huston, Aaron, fined, **10.** 3.  
 juror, **10.** 2.





Huston, Andrew, deserter, **11**. 742.  
 Huston, Christopher, town coms'r, **25**. 33.  
 Huston, David, in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Huston, David, land grant to, **4**. 1245, 1246.  
 Huston, Hugh, army pay, **17**. 216. in army, **15**. 719.  
 Huston, Wm., army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hutchens, Thomas, rights proven, **4**. 598.  
 Hutcheson (Hutchinson), Archibald, abstract of title sent to Att'y Gen., **2**. 770.  
   on surrender of C., **2**. 721-3.  
   petition, **1**. 557.  
   sells share of C., **4**. 656, 657, 662; **11**. 86-91, 99.  
   trustee for a Proprietor, **3**. 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 42, 44, 45.  
 Hutchings, Col., **20**. 689.  
 Hutchings, Thos., Caswell to on public affairs, **20**. 622-623.  
   in assembly, **18**. 227, 228, 257, 284, 287, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 350, 357, 361, 362, 376, 399, 412, 429, 468, 469, 470, 471; on com. of assem., **18**. 33, 262, 263.  
   testimony on elections, **18**. 244.  
 Hutchinson, James, exempted, **9**. 451.  
 Hutchins, Capt., brings in salt, **13**. 28.  
   exports provisions for salt, **22**. 933-4.  
 Hutchins (Hutchings), Anthony, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
   against regulators, **7**. 725, 728.  
   allowance to, **22**. 821, 827, 839, 842.  
   ch. com. of whole, **6**. 515.  
   coms'r. for public buildings, **23**. 590.  
   debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
   disqualified as member of assembly, **6**. 674-675, 696.  
   dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
   in assembly, **5**. 229, 232, 237, 243, 244, 258, 263, 265, 272, 282, 285, 294, 671, 677, 689, 708, 723, 729; **6**. 146, 178, 180, 191, 194, 352, 362, 382, 435, 436, 442, 459, 463, 478, 484, 485, 487, 495, 504, 514, 662, 675, 843, 846, 858, 862, 872, 902, 903, 906, 910, 925, 931, 944, 1157, 1169, 1170, 1275; on com. of assem., **5**. 690; **6**. 364, 382, 486.  
   on claims com., **22**. 818, 823.  
   oppresses Anson people, **7**. 807, 809.  
   reports on land riots in Anson, **6**. 793-796.  
   surety, **7**. 114.

Hutchins, Anth'y, regulator, **8**. 78.  
 Hutchins, Arthur, petition on trade, **5**. 321-4.  
 Hutchins, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1075.  
 Hutchins, Edwd., army rank, **13**. 512; **16**. 1083.  
 Hutchins, James, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
   county coms'r, **23**. 590, 591.  
 Hutchins, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hutchins, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1080.  
 Hutchins, Thos., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Hutchins, Thos., in militia, **22**. 451.  
 Hutchins, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 280.  
 Hutchins, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 68.  
 Hutchins, Thos., takes illegal fees, **7**. 777, 778.  
 Hutchins (Hutchings), Col. Thos., **22**. 718.  
   consulted on Franklin, **22**. 680.  
   Martin (J.) to on Franklin and Indians, **22**. 715-16.  
   to Caswell on Franklin State, **20**. 656-7; **22**. 678-9.  
   to Martin (J.) on Indian affairs and Franklin, **22**. 695-6.  
   to Shelby on Franklin affairs, **20**. 679-680.  
   town coms'r, **25**. 49.  
 Hutchins, Wm., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Hutchinson, James, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 Hutchinson, James, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Hutchinson, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Hutchinson, John, swears to Carver's account, **22**. 272.  
 Hutchinson, Jos., land grant to, **4**. 628.  
 Hutchinson, Gov. Thos., **11**. 761.  
   letters of captured by Williamson, **15**. 172; sent to Boston, **9**. 829-830.  
   reprint from History of Mass., **1**. 161.  
 Hutchinson, Wm., imported, **1**. 568.  
 Hutchinson, Wm., imports persons, **1**. 568.  
 Hutchinson, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 70.  
 Hutchison, Elija, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Huton, Jno. B., in militia, **22**. 339.  
 Hutsbeth, Rose, land grant asked, **4**. 763.  
 Hutson. See Hudson.  
 Hutson, Mr., **15**. 645.  
 Hutson, Cutbrid, in militia, **22**. 394.  
 Hutson, Cuthbird, juror, **8**. 72.  
 Hutson, David, army rank, **16**. 1084.  
 Hutson, George, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-11.  
 Hutson, Hardy H., in militia, **22**. 358.



Hutson, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 219.  
 Hutson, Isaac, felon, **22**. 843.  
 Hutson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Hutson, Jos. Acom., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Hutson, Miles, army rank, **17**. 221.  
     army pay, **16**. 1082.  
 Hutson, Miles, army rank, **17**. 1084.  
 Hutson, Miles, army rank, **17**. 1084.  
 Hutson, Miles, army rank, **17**. 1085.  
 Hutson, Richard, prisoner, **15**. 392.  
 Hutson, Richard, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Hutson, Richard, to Burke on Hayne's  
     property, etc., **16**. 640-641.  
 Hutson, Thomas H., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Hutson, Wm., arrested for not going  
     to war, **2**. 12.  
 Hutson, Wm., regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Hutston, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Huttleston, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1081.  
 Hutton, James, conveys. land to  
     Marshall, **24**. 466.  
     grant of Wachovia to, **5**. 1155; for  
     Moravians, **5**. 1146.  
 Huwara River, **19**. 848.  
     See also Uhwarra.  
 Huze, Samuel, petitions for Tyson,  
     **16**. 580-581.  
 Huzza, Francis, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Huzza, Francis, army pay, **17**. 221.  
 Hyam, Thos., attends Board of Trade,  
     **4**. 437.  
 Hycoote Creek, **2**. 778, 812.  
 Hyde, —, allowance to, **10**. 998.  
 Hyde, Lord, Tryon to on necessity of  
     of post through N. C., **6**. 1057-9.  
     1060.  
 Hyde, Mr., at Board of Trade meet-  
     ing, **1**. 284, 322, 328-329.  
 Hyde, Mrs. **1**. 967.  
 Hyde, Andw., army rank, **16**. 1074.  
 Hyde, Anne, enters land for herself,  
     **2**. 316.  
 Hyde, Mrs. Catharine, **2**. 26, 48.  
     administrator, **2**. 64.  
     assigns to Jones, **2**. 85.  
     comes to N. C., **1**. 774.  
     imports persons, **2**. 3.  
     law suit, **2**. 89, 90.  
     sells books of the S. P. G., **2**. 123.  
     wife of Edward Hyde, **1**. 871.  
 Hyde, Edward. See Clarendon, Earl  
     of.  
 Hyde (Hide), Gov. Edward., **1**. 875,  
     877, 943, 978, 983; **2**. 4, 20, 23, 24,  
     27, 34, 51, 173; **3**. 48, 453.  
     account against estate of, **2**. 44.  
     accuses Cary, **1**. 819.

adherents to be cut off, **1**. 783.  
 administrator of, **2**. 89.  
 agrees on compromise boundary line  
     with Va., **2**. 681, 731.  
 agrees to mediation, **1**. 762, 781; **2**.  
     794-5, 798.  
 ammunition to, **1**. 871, 882.  
 arrives, **1**. 768, 915.  
 asks DeGraffenried to join him, **1**.  
     916.  
 asks Va. for aid, **1**. 794-5, 801, 837,  
     838.  
 assistance of needed, **1**. 950.  
 at council, **1**. 855.  
 at Norfolk, **1**. 738.  
 at vestry meeting, **1**. 829, 831, 833.  
 attacked by Cary, **1**. 780, 782, 917.  
 Barnwell to on his treatment in N.  
     C., **1**. 903-5.  
 cannot hold government, **1**. 912.  
 Cary argues against, **1**. 804.  
 collectors appointed by, **2**. 65.  
 comes out as deputy, **1**. xxviii.  
 commissioned, **1**. xxix, 920, 921.  
 commissions rangers, **2**. 64.  
 complains of Quakers, **1**. 877.  
 conduct, **1**. 785.  
 confers on boundary dispute, **1**. 958.  
 criticised, **1**. 884.  
 death, **1**. 885, 886, 869, 870, 873, 966,  
     968; **2**. v, 144, 316.  
 declines to go into N. C., **1**. 733.  
 defamed to Indians, **1**. 920, 921.  
 defends province against Indians, **1**.  
     881.  
 DeGraffenried arrives at house of,  
     **1**. 963; to on his capture by In-  
     dians, **1**. 923; letter to, **1**. 990-2.  
 deputy gov. of N. C., **1**. 798.  
 dissolves assembly, **1**. 842.  
 effects of death, **1**. 876, 881, 966.  
 efforts to suppress Cary rebellion, **1**.  
     766.  
 enforces military act, **1**. 872.  
 enters land, **1**. 878.  
 estate settled, **2**. 64.  
 estimate of persons, **1**. 849-50.  
 family, **1**. 759.  
 first gov. of N. C., **1**. 750.  
 governor, **1**. 710; and surety of  
     same, **1**. 773, 776, 799-800, 841,  
     842.  
 hopes to cut off Indians, **1**. 860.  
 in Virginia, **1**. 914.  
 in Williamsburg, **1**. 737.  
 instructions to, **1**. 832, 833, 844-6; **2**.  
     9; to Foster, as agent of N. C. to



- S. C., **1.** 898, 901.  
 lacks commission, **1.** 772, 919, 920.  
 land grants under, **4.** 308, 310.  
 letter to, **1.** xxxi, 913; ment'd. **1.** 945.  
 Moseley to give bond to, **1.** 792.  
 must have commission, **1.** 774-5.  
 not to send prisoners to Eng. without evidence, **1.** 868.  
 on Cary rebellion, **1.** 760-761, 784-7, 806-7.  
 on Urmston, **2.** 17.  
 persecutes Cary, **1.** xxviii-xxix.  
 Pollock to on N. C. affairs, **1.** 731.  
 powers, **1.** 845.  
 presides at council, **1.** 841, 864, 867.  
 proclamation, **1.** 842.  
 promises Urmston salary, **2.** 127.  
 proposes to try rebels in Va., **1.** 801, 807.  
 Quakers attempt to capture, **1.** 767-8; turbulent, **2.** 145; work against, **1.** 877.  
 rebellion against, **1.** 915.  
 receives Rainsford, **1.** 858.  
 reception of, **1.** 798.  
 recognized by Cary, **1.** 915.  
 relative of Queen Anne, **1.** xxviii, 912, 914.  
 remonstrance of DeGaffenried, **1.** 953.  
 rights as gov. disputed, **1.** 759.  
 seizes goods of London merchants, **1.** 831-2.  
 signs acts, **1.** 790, 794; **25.** 154, 156.  
 slandered by Roach, **1.** 917.  
 Spotswood to on Cary rebellion, **1.** 758-9; on Va. boundary, **1.** 750-4  
 supplies sent to, **2.** 53.  
 takes testimony on Va. boundary, **1.** 740.  
 to be joined by DeGraffenried, **1.** 915.  
 to be seized by Cary, **1.** 759.  
 to be treasurer, **1.** 774.  
 to make reports to proprietors, **1.** 844-5.  
 to proprietors on Cary rebellion, **1.** 801-2.  
 to Rainsford on religious affairs, **1.** 849-850.  
 to Spotswood on Cary rebellion, **1.** 757; on Va. boundary, **1.** 751-4.  
 tries to capture Cary, **1.** 803, 804.  
 troubles, **2.** 76-7.  
 trustee of people, **25.** 155.  
 turned out of office, **2.** x, xi.  
 Urmston to on marriage acts, **1.** 771.  
 vestry meet at house of, **2.** 11.  
 vestryman, **2.** 12.  
 visited by Dennis, **1.** 803.  
 warrant of, **2.** 569.  
 work for recognition of, **1.** 918.  
 Hyde, Edward, imported, **2.** 3.  
 Hyde, John, on Va. debtor law, **2.** 279-80.  
 Hyde, L., reports against Culpepper, **1.** 275.  
 Hyde, Mrs. Penelope, imported, **2.** 3.  
 Hyde, Robt., takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Hyde, Stephen, petition, **20.** 507-508, 510, 528; **21.** 48, 64, 75.  
 reports on, **21.** 436.  
 Hyde, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 70.  
 Hyde Chapel, **23.** 222.  
 Hyde Co., **7.** 156, 477, 624, 996; **8.** 109, 110, 319, 509, 599; **9.** 298, 593; **10.** 66, 416, 525, 558, 917; **13.** 139, 420, 14. 842; **15.** 22, 97; **16.** 518; **18.** 205, 430, 497; **19.** 428, 760; **20.** 138, 140, 141, 142, 143, 168, 173, 177, 180, 317, 324, 343, 353, 385; **21.** 292, 649, 679, 680, 819, 1043, 1071; **22.** 456, 818, 864, 932; **23.** 155, 187, 222, 255, 273, 274, 331, 348, 373, 381, 481, 495, 532, 553, 564, 575, 618, 692, 705, 724, 744, 814, 830, 874, 904, 912, 947, 991; **24.** 581; **25.** 37, 64, 114, 181, 217, 494.  
 act for canal in, **25.** 49-50; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; parish, **25.** 298-304; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 522, 810-11, 949-50; **25.** 192; for town in, **23.** 128, 335; **24.** 944-5; **25.** 229-30; jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 189-90, 422; on time and place of election, **25.** 110; to add part of Currituck to, **23.** 232, 238; to alter manner of elections, **24.** 881; to change place of co. cts., **25.** 113-14; to extend boundary, **24.** 705; to destroy birds and squirrels in, **23.** 538; **25.** 454; wild animals, **24.** 749-50; **25.** 510-11; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 288, 406.  
 affairs in and officers of militia, **14.** 135-6.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1177.  
 bill for canal in, **9.** 411, 422, 425, 426, 445, 446, 523, 526, 542, 546, 548, 552, 585, 586, 662; **21.** 340, 356, 375, 405, 683, 715, 719; for erection of town in, **4.** 364, 365,





366, 367, 374, 375, 377, 380, 391, 393, 394, 396, 404, 406, 408; for port of entry, **21.** 209, 218, 222, 233, 582, 596, 600; on boundary, **19.** 435, 461, 471, 765, 772, 774, 806, 817; on elections in, **21.** 789, 803, 820, 948, 955, 967, 973, 988; on land entries, **19.** 419, 751; to alter manner of elections in, **18.** 62, 115, 147, 293, 328, 343, 367; to alter time of courts, **4.** 1054; **7.** 49, 72, 73, 74, 76; to build C. H., **4.** 232, 234, 235; to fix location of C. H., **9.** 403, 510, 511, 514; to destroy birds and squirrels in, **6.** 454, 455, 459, 469, 487, 488, 490, 495, 499, 511; to divide, **16.** 75; **19.** 45; to join Mattamuskeet to, **4.** 740, 741, 781, 782, 784, 786, 790; to regulate militia of, **12.** 166, 170-171, 172, 178, 254, 334, 343, 344, 350, 369, 452; **13.** 356..

bond of deputy clerk of pleas, **9.** 1004-5.

census for 1790, **26.** 635-47.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

debts due to, **8.** 280-1.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 574.

in Newbern dist., **15.** 377.

inspection places in, **23.** 641, 722; **25.** 313, 379.

J. P's in, **2.** 526, 570, 638, 676, 772; **3.** 244, 251-252, 537; **4.** 46-47, 224, 346, 712, 813; **5.** 32, 657; **6.** 342, 1007; **8.** 37; **9.** 75; **23.** 994.

justices of o. and t. cts., **5.** 569-570.

land grants in, **4.** 64, 70, 593, 615, 626, 628, 629, 631, 635, 638, 641, 642, 649, 675, 704, 705, 706, 707, 709, 759, 761, 762, 764, 765, 766, 799, 800, 801, 803, 851, 852, 855, 892, 894, 959, 961, 964, 1039, 1047, 1239, 1245, 1247, 1250; **5.** 944.

members in assembly, **3.** 285, 562, 612, 635; **4.** 115, 493, 733; **5.** 86-7, 232, 521; **6.** 893, 1152, 1293; **7.** 66, 283, 343, 350, 644; **8.** 106, 108, 303, 315; **9.** 448, 452, 456, 493, 734, 736; **12.** 2, 266, 369, 549, 655, 686; **13.** 735, 784, 794, 846, 938; **16.** 1, 26; **17.** 265, 295-296, 340, 794, 877; **18.** 2, 11, 227, 249; **19.** 1, 9, 129, 234, 401, 718; **20.** 2, 119, 301, 475; **21.** 2, 194, 197, 388, 729, 811,

907.

members in convs. 1788 and 89, **22.** 2, 37.

members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1179; **10.** 165, 500, 536, 543, 914, 916, 919.

militia in, **5.** 575, 603; **9.** 1050; regulator campaign, **8.** 697, 698, 702; **22.** 469, 478; officers, **22.** 963; organization, **10.** 206, 207, 531, 626, facing 680, 944; returns, **22.** 309, 314; to be raised, **17.** 678.

name changed from Wickham, **3.** 453.

officers, **9.** 298.

opposition to enlistments in, **11.** 490.

owes state, **21.** 1075.

parishes in, **7.** 541.

people will join Br., **22.** 569.

petition on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on public buildings and removal of court and C. H., **21.** 739-740, 745, 746, 750, 756, 757, 760, 769-770, 884, 887, 894, 900, 902, 911, 914, 928, 934.

place rents are payable, **4.** 186, 372, 400.

population, **18.** 433.

provisions for public offices in, **5.** 567-568.

public revenue from, **9.** 647.

quit rents from, **9.** 608.

report of Jordan as sheriff, **10.** 460, 461; on militia, **5.** 162.

road com'srs for, **23.** 222-3.

salt sold in, **12.** 101.

sheriffs, **4.** 347, 949; **6.** 210.

Stewart to visit, **6.** 563; works in, **7.** 126.

supreme ct. of held in Newbern, **5.** 260.

tax in, **19.** 706.

taxables in, **5.** 320, 575, 603; **7.** 145, 283, 289, 539, 541.

time of inferior ct. **7.** 606, 643.

to contribute supplies to army, **12.** 749.

Tories in, **14.** 184; considered, **16.** 235.

treasurer, **5.** 337; **23.** 349, 400.

troops to be raised, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.

trouble in militia, **15.** 97-8.

See also Hyde Precinct.

Hyde courthouse, **23.** 222.

Hyde District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.

Hyde Fort, garrisoned, **1.** 843.

Hyde Parish, **23.** 6, 7.



- Hyde Precinct, **2.** 391, 474; **3.** xiii, 291, 303, 557, 575, 584, 591, 604; **4.** 391, 441, 501, 559, 828, 1292; **5.** 423, 424, 818, 847, 857, 895, 1008; **6.** 146, 316, 482, 483, 562, 899, 995, 1078, 1082, 1127; **23.** 12, 74, 335, 481.  
 act to separate from Beaufort, **23.** 112, 335; **25.** 212.  
 asks that location of garrison be changed, **2.** 147.  
 established, **2.** 208.  
 members of assem., **2.** 624; **3.** 285, 562, 612, 635; **4.** 115, 493, 733, 737, 819, 827, 1290, 1329; **5.** 61, 232, 292, 521, 522, 1002, 1110; **6.** 109, 135, 362, 661, 800.  
 members of court, **3.** 255.  
 petition, **3.** 641; for precinct court, **3.** 640; in favor of Bailey, **2.** 624-5.  
 separated from Beaufort, **3.** 176.  
 to levy special poll tax, **4.** 129.  
 treasurers, **3.** 399; **4.** 240.  
 vestrymen, **2.** 209.  
 voting place in, **2.** 214.  
 See also Hyde county.
- Hyena, ship, **15.** 290.  
 Hyland, Capt., **20.** 703.  
 Hyland, Henry, officer, **18.** 450, 459.  
 Hylliard. See Hilliard.  
 Hylliard, Benj., claims, **22.** 403.  
 Hyman, Garret, land to, **4.** 353, 1044.  
 Hyman, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1076.  
 Hyman, Mickall, in militia, **22.** 315.  
 Hyman, Nichols, ship master, **10.** 415.  
 Hyman, Peter, in militia, **22.** 315.  
 Hymbal, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 641.  
 Hyme, Drury, army pay, **17.** 219.  
 Hymee, Geo., in militia, **22.** 306.  
 Hymen, **6.** 738.  
 Hynde, Jno., in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Hyndley, Mr., **8.** 57.  
 Hyndman, John, **14.** 305.  
 Hynds. See Hind, Hines, Hynes.  
 Hynds, Christopher, volunteer, **14.** 838.  
 Hynds, Chris., in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Hynds, John, drafted, **14.** 839.  
 Hyner, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1084.  
 Hynes, Rich'd., quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Hynes, Wm., exempted, **4.** 989-90.  
 Hynes, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
 Hynne, Edward, land grant, **4.** 217.  
 Hyre, Thos., **22.** 133.  
 Hyrne, Edmond, on courtmartial, **14.** 275.  
 Hyrne, Edmund, reports on losses at Stone Ferry, **15.** 751.  
 Hyrne, Edward, a J. P., **4.** 46, 218, 346, 447, 683, 1040.  
 building coms'r, **23.** 255.  
 in assembly, **2.** 258.  
 land grant to, **4.** 217.  
 land to be surveyed, **4.** 53.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 220; **25.** 264.  
 rights proved, **4.** 596.  
 to Board of Trade on land patents, **4.** 309-315.  
 Hyrne, Edward, prisoner, **16.** 671.  
 Hyrne, (?), Edward Mass, **15.** 452.  
 Hyrne, Geo., petition on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Hyrne, Geo., report on militia, **22.** 388.  
 Hyrne, Henry, memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
 to run Co. line, **23.** 342.  
 witness, **5.** 119.  
 Hysler, Gasper, fined, **22.** 512, 513.  
 Hysmith, James, voter, **15.** 237.  
 Hyson tea, bought, **20.** 701-3, 727.
- I**
- Ider, John Barker, prisoner, **15.** 169.  
 Ider, Jno. Blecker, wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.  
 Idereal, John, fine remitted, **10.** 3.  
 Idiots, act to preserve estates, **24.** 678.  
 Idiots and lunatics, custody of given to governor, **9.** 811.  
 Idle and dissolute persons, act on, **23.** 746-7; **24.** 597-8; **25.** 251-2.  
 bill on, **7.** 599, 603, 611, 623, 633, 637, 640, 642, 649, 651, 669.  
 Idole, Jacob, pensioner, **22.** 71.  
 Idols, of Tuscaroas, **1.** 98.  
 Igby, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Ikard, Abel, **8.** 752.  
 Ikard family, pioneers, **8.** 751.  
 Illegal proceedings, act for redress of, **25.** 154-6.  
 Illegal trade. See trade.  
 Illegal traders, infest proprietary colonies, **1.** 536, 541, 631.  
 Illinois, The, **15.** 104; **20.** 655.  
 expedition to, **7.** 282.  
 goods seized, **22.** 677.  
 taken possession of, **7.** 237, 238, 239.  
 Illinois (State), **22.** 102.  
 gov't of, **20.** 740-6.  
 Lutherans remove to, **8.** 781, 787.  
 Illinois Grant, **17.** 160.



- Illinois Indians, attacked by Cherokees, **7**. 239.
- Illinois River, **5**. 464; **10**. 376; **20**. 788.
- Illinoneeks, (Illinois, Illinois), river of the, **2**. 351.
- Imaginary surveys and patents, **4**. 306.
- Imler family, **8**. 741, 742.
- Immersion, baptism by, **6**. 316.
- Immigration, act to encourage, **23**. 787; **25**. 94-5.  
 bill for, **19**. 547.  
 course, **6**. 1031.  
 discussed, **4**. xx-xxii.  
 freedom of to C., **1**. 25, 58-9, 106.  
 from Md., **8**. 737.  
 from Pa., discussed, **8**. 728, 729, 730, 732, 733, 734, 736, 737, 741, 744, 746, 747, 748, 750, 752, 759, 760.  
 from Va., **5**. 1214.  
 increasing to N. C., **9**. 821.  
 influx of, **8**. xlv.  
 into N. C. small, **26**. iii.  
 lines of, **5**. 1218, 1222, 1223, 1224, 1225, 1226.  
 noticed, **3**. 210, 432.  
 numbers, **5**. 149.  
 of free negroes, **23**. 106.  
 sources, **4**. 1312; **5**. 1203, 1204; **6**. 1037; and route, **5**. 1150, 1151, 1152.  
 stopped by Indian wars, **5**. liv.  
 to N. C., **2**. xvi; **5**. xxi.  
 under Burrington, **3**. 28.
- Immigrants, act on exemption from taxes, **25**. 120, 159; on suits against, **25**. 119.  
 bill to bring in, **21**. 802, 826, 831, 969, 970, 994, 997, 1000.  
 debarred from office for 3 years, **25**. 198.  
 privileges, **23**. 984.  
 screen themselves under old exemption act, **2**. 539-40.
- Immorality, act on, **23**. 3-6; to suppress, **23**. 173-175, 336.  
 bill to suppress, **9**. 384, 388, 462, 464, 472, 839, 886, 895, 905; Eng. acts on in force N. C., **25**. 153.  
 to be suppressed, **10**. 251.
- Impeachments, **22**. 22.  
 bill on, **20**. 80, 205, 212, 221, 230, 239, 247, 387, 408, 425, 460, 491; to direct procedure in, **17**. 374, 380, 382, 389-391; **18**. 114, 198, 340, 343, 355.  
 necessary for trials, **23**. 977.  
 needed provision for, **22**. 52.
- provisions for, **10**. 1010; in Franklin Const., **22**. 667.
- Importation, of convict women, **1**. 477-478.  
 of persons, **1**. 394-396, 405, 413, 415, 418, 420, 435, 436, 443, 479, 480, 487, 488, 494, 523, 533, 534, 565, 568, 576, 580-582, 589, 612, 613, 618, 619, 650, 651, 653, 654.
- Importation of N. C. tobacco into Va., Fitzwilliam on law against, **2**. 683-4.  
 Gooch on law against, **2**. 773-5.  
 law against discussed, **2**. 762-3.
- Imports, acts for duty, **23**. 45-6, 363-364, 371-5, 395-8; to print laws, **23**. 268-72, 308-9, 339-40; on ports for, **25**. 206, 219-220.  
 amount, **5**. xliii.  
 appeal to king for repeal of duty on, **7**. 973, 980-2.  
 association against proposed, **9**. 1025.  
 bill to allow Continental Congress to levy duty on, **17**. 841-2, 923, 925, 929, 934, 936, 937, 944; to amend act on collectors, **17**. 317, 320, 329, 363, 381, 393, 394; on collection of, **21**. 285, 293, 318, 346, 352, 365, 368, 638, 676, 713.  
 condition, **4**. 357.  
 duties, **4**. 23-24; instructions on duties, **5**. 1117.  
 from Great Britain to cease, **9**. xxx.  
 into C. allowed, **1**. 26-7, 107-8.  
 into England from America, **2**. 155-6.  
 See also Customs, Duties.
- Imposts, bill for, **4**. 145.
- Impressment, **16**. 490, 496-497, 509, 528.  
 act against, **23**. 982; **24**. 3-4, 116, 194-5, 329-30, 342, 351-2, 363, 382, 383, 417-19, 489, 814-15.  
 assembly, quoted on, **7**. v.  
 Bignall on im. of tobacco, **22**. 596-8, 604.  
 bill to amend act on, **17**. 672, 674, 675, 751, 752, 754, 756; to restrain, **16**. 149, 153, 160, 170; **19**. 124.  
 com. to find value of articles impressed, **17**. 914.  
 council on resolves concerning, **1**. 243-4.  
 denounced, **17**. 717-18.  
 Edenton merchants on, **22**. 578-9.  
 hostility to law on, **15**. 603.  
 in Wilmington, **22**. 602-3.





- law for discussed, **15.** 226-227.  
of horses, **22.** 867; for Greene, **17.** 939, 940, 943.  
of provisions, **22.** 1048.  
opposed by Burke, **16.** 9-10.  
report on, **22.** 535-6, 542-3, 556, 559.  
resisted in Tuscarora war, **2.** 5.  
resolution against, **17.** 826, 827; **22.** 819.  
resolves against, **4.** xii.  
results in Edenton, **22.** 556; on commerce, **15.** 601-20.  
return of, **19.** 7.  
Smith to Burke on, **22.** 592.  
violation of laws on, **16.** 107-8.  
**Imprisonment**, act on, **23.** 560, 883.  
bill to prevent illegal, **12.** 179, 186, 205, 212, 247, 355, 383, 391, 429, 434.  
for insult, **4.** 267.  
illegal in Anson, **7.** 807.  
must be by mittimus, **3.** 104-105.  
of debtors not allowed, **22.** 669; petition on, **5.** 754.  
regulations on, **22.** 18.  
to be in accord with law, **23.** 977.  
unlawful, penalty for, **5.** 1121.  
**Imprisonment beyond sea**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324.  
**Imprisonment for debt**, act on, **23.** 157, 312-14, 340, 588, 900-4, 984.  
**Imprisonment of slaves**, act against, **25.** 169-70.  
**Inbyson, Col.**, **22.** 777.  
**Incest**, bill on, **20.** 569, 581.  
**Inceste, Isaac**, regulator, **8.** 80.  
**Incorporated Society for promoting and establishing the public school in Newbern, The**, **23.** 678.  
act to save lots for, **25.** 516.  
**Indemnification**, law on disapproved by King, **9.** 705.  
**Indemptitate Nominis**, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 320, 321.  
**Indented certificates**, **17.** 704.  
to be given for loans, **24.** 282, 347.  
used as money, **17.** 782-3.  
**Indentured servants**, **1.** 412, 415, 420, 447, 448, 493, 495, 515, 522, 551, 566, 576; **2.** 42, 56, 66; **22.** 296.  
act on, **23.** 62-6, 191-7.  
begotten with child, **2.** 417.  
character, **2.** 261.  
children of vagrants should be bound out, **5.** 299.  
clothes given to, **1.** 407.  
cruelty to should be restrained, **5.** 1122.  
discharged because master had not taught them to read and write, **2.** 172.  
dues at freedom, **1.** 577, 586, 626.  
female transferred from Bridewell, **2.** 371-2.  
law against severity to, **3.** 106.  
makes agreement for himself, **2.** 696.  
master petitions for wages of, **2.** 181-2.  
noticed, **1.** 401.  
owned by Urmston, **2.** 219.  
petitions for relief, **2.** 698-9.  
punishment for having bastard, **1.** 655.  
runs away, **2.** 262.  
suit of Indian for freedom, **1.** 626-7.  
time should be paid for if they enlist, **5.** 659.  
to be encouraged in S. C., **2.** 421.  
to be taught to read, **2.** 266.  
to learn trade, **2.** 241.  
See also Servants and Slaves.  
**Indentures**, law regulating needed, **5.** 497.  
made in Perquimans Co., **1.** 398.  
**Independence**, **17.** 5.  
declaration ordered, **10.** xviii, 512.  
declared, **11.** 321, 335.  
delegates to C. C. ignorant of feeling for, **10.** xxvii-xxviii, xxx, xxxii, xxxiii, xxxvi.  
demand for, **11.** 239, 289.  
development of spirit, **6.** 297.  
discussed by Iredell, **10.** 1039-40.  
feelings of people on considered, **11.** xvii-xviii.  
**MacKnight** on tendency to, **10.** 249-250.  
**Martin** on feeling for, **10.** 268-9; on Moore's overtures for reconciliation, **11.** 722-3.  
not desired, **10.** 123, 202, 227, 296, 396, 398, 456.  
offered by Gt. Brit., **14.** 309.  
people ready for, **10.** 1032.  
progress towards, **9.** 985.  
resolution for passed, **10.** xxxviii.  
secured by colony, **4.** 250.  
spirit of in N. C., **4.** 284; **6.** 279.  
to be discussed, **10.** 617.  
**Independent companies**, dissolved, **10.** 215.  
put under Innes, **5.** 128.  
**Independent Co. of Artillery**, **17.** 1048.  
**Independents**, church laws quoted, **9.** 83.  
condition, **3.** 429-30.



- few, **22**. 433.  
 furnish model for vestry law, **6**. 11-12.  
 hostile to monarchy, **9**. 1086.  
 in assembly and vestry, **1**. 769, 771.  
 may take vestry oath, **6**. 715.  
**Index to Colonial and State Records**, provision for, **11**. v-vi.  
 to N. C. census of 1790, **26**. iv, 1-239c.  
 to N. C. laws, **25**. vi, 647-741.  
 provision for, **11**. v-vi.  
**India(?)**, **22**. 364.  
**India (East)**, **5**. 221.  
 Scottish Co. to trade in, **1**. 458.  
**India tea**, **17**. 45.  
**Indian affairs**, **5**. 651, 652; **19**. 606, 631, 712, 739, 913, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 943-945, 947-948, 949-951, 971, 975, 977-978, 985; **20**. vi, 129, 151, 190, 253, 263, 286, 294, 422, 438, 489, 495, 496, 498, 503, 506, 508, 519, 521, 525, 529, 530, 533, 551-552, 556, 558, 561, 562, 570, 575, 576, 582-583, 589, 622, 653, 654, 655, 656, 689, 692, 698, 707-708, 710, 711, 713, 714-715, 758-760, 771-772, 779-781, 786-789; **21**. v-vi, 10, 11, 16, 17, 18, 69, 312, 635, 636, 659, 1058, 1059; **22**. 732, 778, 812, 978, 995-1007, 1028.  
 allowance to Robertson as agent, **13**. 909.  
 bill to empower agent to regulate, **5**. 884, 912-913, 917, 919.  
 Clinton to Johnston on, **4**. 820-22.  
 commissioner of, **23**. 88, 333.  
 committee and reports on, **21**. 25, 26, 35, 36, 44, 45, 48, 50, 73, 81, 82, 110, 211, 214, 250, 252, 253, 257, 258, 263, 270, 271, 274, 312, 579, 582, 583, 585, 608, 612, 613, 614, 620, 622, 626; **22**. 728.  
 considered by assem., **5**. 884, 902, 904, 912-913, 916, 917.  
 Hillsborough to Tryon on control of, **7**. 707-709.  
 Hutchings to Martin on, **22**. 695-6.  
 inquiries on, **17**. 31.  
 letters, etc., on, **11**. 319-21, 447, 449, 456.  
 Martin & Bledsoe to Caswell on, **18**. 604-6, 607-9.  
 Martin reports on, **22**. 675-6; to Beresford on, **17**. 76-7, 79.  
 matters on laid before assembly and com. on, **12**. 766-767, 779-80, 786, 821, 822, 824.  
 Outlaw on, **18**. 756-9.  
 payment to Robertson as Supt. of, **12**. 240, 251, 253, 257-8, 259, 610.  
 rank of superintendent discussed, **8**. 2-3, 21, 62.  
 regulation of left to Legislature, **8**. 87, 91.  
 reports, **8**. 1-3, 21, 25-6; **7**. 207-217, 218-221, 232-240, 244-245, 253-255, 267-271, 279-283, 404, 412, 413, 415, 438-9; **9**. 825-6; **10**. 180; **17**. 67, 89, 91-2, 98, 109-10, 114-15, 159-61, 270-1, 275, 521, 523-5, 562; **18**. 111, 232, 510, 513-15, 544, 553-6, 572, 573, 590, 644, 646, 647, 648, 649, 669, 703, 746, 767-8; **19**. 73, 192, 242, 412, 429; **21**. 250, 437-8, 442-4, 448-9, 454, 456, 458, 460, 463, 486-7, 490, 494, 495-6, 497-8, 498, 500-501, 502-503, 506, 507, 508, 509, 515, 520, 522-524, 527-529, 530-532, 534-537, 542-3, 544-547-550-51, 559, 561-562, 563-564, 568, 709.  
 Rogers nominated for superintendent, **6**. 596.  
 salary of superintendent considered, **12**. 434, 440-442, 445, 447.  
 Stuart to Germain on, **10**. 607-8; to Tryon on, **7**. 213-15.  
 superintendent of made a member of the council of each province, **11**. 230.  
 White Supt. and instructions, **18**. 762.  
**Indian Branch**, **24**. 230, 249, 332. -  
**Indian Congress**, **22**. 838.  
 appointed at Augusta, **6**. 991.  
 attended by Dobbs, **6**. 1020, 1022, 1024.  
 results, **6**. 1089-1090, 1093, 1094, 1154, 1157, 1189; **7**. 113.  
 to be held with those in the South and their favor cultivated, **6**. 974-976.  
**Indian Corn**, **24**. 345, 392, 435; **25**. 87.  
 act against exportation of, **22**. 939-40; **24**. 168-9; **25**. 255-6, 326-9; on time of payment in, **23**. 55; **25**. 160; to put on rated list, **23**. 80; **25**. 206.  
**Indian Creek**, **1**. 493, 521; **4**. 617; **24**. 301, 974; **25**. 211.  
 lands on, **1**. 436.  
 mill to be built on, **1**. 531.  
**Indian Department**, regulation of, **18**. 710, 713, 718.  
**Indian Hill**, **16**. 984.



- Indian Hunting Grounds, people on obstinate, **22**. 678.
- Indian Kitt, **16**. 952, 977.
- Indian Nation, Blair's account of, **1**. 603.
- Indian Old Field, **4**. 970.
- Indian Pass, **5**. 6.
- Indian Ridge, act for canal from, **24**. 871-2.
- bill for canal from, **18**. 14, 30, 43, 242, 246, 265, 266.
- Indian River, **24**. 447.
- Indian S., **26**. 451.
- Indian slaves, **23**. 63, 167, 202, 203.
- Indian Springs, **10**. 725.
- Indian Superintendent, question of rank of, **3**. 2-3, 21, 62.
- Indian Town, **1**. 859; **2**. 400; **6**. 853, 854, 861, 866, 872, 874, 891, 919, 923, 928, 943, 946; **15**. 14; **20**. 676.
- act for road to, **23**. 592; **25**. 474-5.
- bill to vest lands at for chapel, **9**. 404, 406, 410, 411, 430, 445, 447, 512, 516, 522, 524, 551, 585, 587, 635-636, 638-640, 664, 682, 694.
- chapel near, **1**. 858.
- name changed to Belville, **9**. 1011.
- Indian Town, S. C., **14**. 617, 624.
- Indian Town Bridge, **22**. 344.
- inspection at, **23**. 581, 641, 792; **25**. 314, 380.
- Indian Town Creek, **2**. 181, 807.
- Indian Trade, **8**. 1, 2; **22**. 732, 733, 742, 743.
- absorbed by French, **5**. 222.
- account of, **1**. 691.
- address to proprietors on, **1**. 823.
- arrangement for, **7**. 233-234.
- character, etc., considered, **5**. 477-479.
- closed and opened, **1**. 863.
- commissioners for, **3**. 414.
- condition of, **7**. 109-10.
- considered in connection with French aggressions, **5**. 466-7.
- difficult, **2**. 422.
- engrossed by governor, **1**. 287, 381-2; **2**. 884-846, 904.
- French efforts for trade considered, **5**. 658-659; prepared for, **6**. 260.
- goods bought for by S. C., **2**. 257, 259.
- history of act limiting, **3**. 176.
- irregularities in trade discussed, **7**. 268-9, 270.
- of N. C. cut off by proposed S. C. boundary, **8**. 457, 550, 556, 561, 563-4.
- Poythress sent to Tuscarroras for, **1**. 836-7.
- proposed consultation over, **1**. 542.
- prohibited, **1**. 808, 811, 812.
- regulation desirable, **9**. 8.
- report on trade, **6**. 617.
- should be promoted, **5**. 214, 215, 218, 235, 238; regulated, **7**. 240.
- to be encouraged, **2**. 490.
- to be free, **1**. 383.
- to be regulated, **17**. 65; by colonies, **7**. 707-8.
- with S. C., **8**. 556.
- with Va., **6**. 969.
- Indian Traders, exhorted to be just, **3**. 112.
- control of considered, **7**. 438.
- get land cession from Cherokees, **8**. 553-554.
- killed by Creeks, **6**. 259, 263, 266, 267, 439.
- limitations on, **6**. 5.
- none in N. C., **8**. 470; **11**. 196.
- not to give credit, **4**. 224.
- path mentioned, **2**. 785.
- rascality of traders, **7**. 216.
- to be regulated, **4**. 507.
- Indian Trading Path, **5**. x.
- Indian Walls, **4**. 71.
- Indian wars, **1**. 631, 660, 676, 808-810, 810-813; **3**. xiv; **4**. 821; **5**. 1148, 1149; **7**. 42; **10**. 1033.
- act to encourage militia to take scalps, etc., **24**. 15.
- aid to Va., **5**. xxiii.
- bill to prosecute by encouraging militia, **12**. 56, 57, 58, 70, 74, 86, 88, 89, 90, 94, 111.
- causes stamp act, **7**. iii.
- continued after defeat of Tuscaroras, **2**. iv.
- Davidson's accounts re-examined, **12**. 230, 231.
- discussed, **1**. xxx-xxxii; **2**. 190-191.
- during Dobbs's administration, **5**. xlviii-liv.
- effects in S. C., **2**. vi.
- fear of, **3**. 393-5; causes persons to leave N. C., **2**. 184-5.
- general one expected, **6**. 268.
- in Clarendon Co., **1**. 137, 160.
- in 1675, **1**. 658.
- in S. C., **1**. 664; **2**. v-vi, 243.
- in Va., **1**. 226, 886, **2**. 49.
- injuries to S. C., **2**. 251-4.
- may be begun by governor, **3**. 118.
- of 1666, **1**. xxx.
- provisions against needed, **6**. 439.





440, 441, 446.  
 quarrel over disposition of war grant by Parliament, **6.** x-xii.  
 resolution of assembly on impressment, **2.** xi.  
 results, **3.** 77.  
 retard growth of N. C., **2.** xiii-xiv.  
 settled by Miller, **1.** 297.  
 stops immigration, **6.** 614.  
 threatened, **2.** 27; **3.** 202, 205, 345-346; **6.** 263-264; **20.** 783; **22.** 461, 675, 676, 681, 683, 685-6, 687-8, 694, 695, 696, 698, 715, 716, 717, 718, 723, 995-1005; by Creeks and Cherokees, **13.** 216-17; in Va., **2.** 13, 23.  
 to be employed against each other, **1.** 809, 810-11, 815, 816, 817.  
 with Sawras, **2.** 247.  
 See also Yemassee War, French and Indian War, Tuscarora War.  
 Indiana, **5.** 1220.  
 gov't, **20.** 740-6.  
 Lutherans in, **8.** 779, 781,  
 Indiana Company, claims of discussed, **14.** 217-18.  
 Indians, **5.** 650; **10.** 178; **14.** 97, 647, 698; **15.** 133, 253, 393; **17.** 103; **18.** 564, 566, 787, 791; **19.** 543, 545, 569, 841, 848, 937; **20.** vi, vii, 348, 349, 642, 643, 677, 745; **21.** 187, 389, 761; **22.** iv, 64, 98, 105, 113, 128, 136, 182, 187, 274, 278, 676, 706; **23.** 44, 49, 54, 55, 58, 63, 65, 81, 95, 100, 195, 202, 203, 288, 333, 392, 487, 618, 781, 782, 784, 842, 915, 978; **24.** 48, 133, 141, 168, 224, 438, 562, 565, 571, 701, 957, 991; **25.** 4, 32, 127, 129, 133, 476.  
 account of, **2.** 422; **22.** 734-5.  
 act for agent to treat with, **10.** 929-30; for bills of credit for defense against, **23.** 516-8, 538-41; for defense against, **23.** 422-4; for grant for use against, **25.** 331-2, 338, 345-8, 361-4, 393, 457-8; for lands to those killed by I., **24.** 629-30; for militia to go against, **25.** 393, 394-5; for payment of troops against, **25.** 62; for peace with, etc., and for trader's license, **25.** 356-8; for provisions to, **25.** 59; for quieting in possession, **24.** 171-3, 335; for relief of those wounded by, **25.** 58-9; for treaty with, **24.** 509-10; **25.** 59; of alliance repealed, **23.** 501; on anniversary of massacre,

**23.** 3-6; on trading with, **23.** 2, 95; **24.** 188-9; **25.** 121-2; to control trespass, **24.** 188-9; to confirm lease by Tuscaroras, **23.** 687; **25.** 507-9; to fix bounds of lands of, **23.** 299-301, 340; **24.** 479, 480, 482; **25.** 239; to maintain peace with, **23.** 480; to protect frontiers, **24.** 914, 974-5; **25.** 63; to raise money for expedition against, **2.** 883; to raise troops against, **24.** 783-6; to restrain, **23.** 87-8, 333; **25.** 161; to secure land to, **23.** 87-8, 333; to settle bounds of land, **23.** 112, 335; **25.** 211.  
 affairs of considered, **15.** 153.  
 agent to hold treaty with, **17.** 270, 271.  
 aid in war against, **5.** xxv, xxvii, xxxi.  
 allies of English against French, **5.** 224-5; of whites in Tuscarora war, **2.** 45-46, 47, 49-50, 52-53, 54, 60, 61, 62, 64, 141, 147; ravage stock, **2.** 16; allowance for scalps, **22.** 822, 826, 827.  
 ammunition to, **1.** 259.  
 and allotment of lands, **16.** 587.  
 and Albany Union **5.** xx.  
 and liquor, **16.** 925.  
 and western lands, **17.** 26.  
 annoy frontier, **16.** 410.  
 appropriations for aid against, **5.** 687-688.  
 ask boundary survey, **16.** 775.  
 ask leave to choose king, **4.** 345.  
 ask to be allowed to hunt, **2.** 172.  
 ask to be allowed to sell land, **2.** 204-205; **4.** 446.  
 assembly protests against Hope-well treaty, **22.** 1005; to Dobbs on war with and answer, **5.** 844-845, 846; to king on danger from, **5.** 682-683, 710-711.  
 at war with Spanish, **6.** 618.  
 attack Transylvania, **10.** 385-387.  
 attacked by N. C., **1.** 667-8, 670, 671.  
 attempt to incite them on King's Mountain campaign, **15.** 132.  
 bad conduct of Catawbias, **5.** 784.  
 Baptist missions to, **5.** 1167.  
 baptized, **6.** 995; **7.** 126, 522.  
 begin war, **11.** 316.  
 bill for fort against, **21.** 123, 128, 129, 173; for keeping peace and correspondence with, **5.** 885, 886, 888, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 924;



- for relief of persons wounded by, **21.** 284, 287, 341, 405, 636, 714, 718; for protection against, **20.** 569, 585-6, 593; **20.** 171, 185, 213, 216, 230-231, 255, 345, 392, 420; for troops against, **18.** 39-40, 166, 224, 265, 285, 314, 336, 394, 397, 467, 472; on, **5.** 1048; on intrusion on lands of, **4.** 820, 822, 827; on treaty with, **21.** 327, 340, 412, 415, 612-613, 639-640, 664, 717, 718; to pay cost of expedition against, **21.** 225, 240, 260, 263, 279, 282-3, 304, 310, 313, 327, 344, 601, 629-30, 635, 663, 677, 722; to prevent encroachments on, **12.** 808, 810, 868, 870, 871.
- bills for services against to be received as taxes, **21.** 267, 282-283, 304, 629-630, 635.
- book on instruction for, **4.** 609.
- boundaries with, **21.** 456, 458, 494, 497-8, 502, 528, 536, 544, 563, 569; discussed, **12.** 821; run, **7.** xii-xiv; survey criticised, **8.** 720; to be settled, **4.** 592; **22.** 722-3, 724; to be surveyed and treaty to be made with, **12.** 238, 249-250, 260-261.
- bought to be educated, **1.** 817.
- break out in Tryon Co., **15.** 220.
- break up Baptist church, **5.** 1188; missions, **5.** 1199.
- British use them against colonists, **11.** xvi-xvii.
- burn lands and kill cattle, **4.** 237, 239.
- buying lands from, **1.** 58.
- Cameron sends talk to, **22.** 996.
- campaign against, **16.** 692, 696, 697-698.
- capture of Ft. Pitt report, **11.** 606.
- Caswell on affairs of, **13.** 257-258; to McGillavray on movements of, **14.** 336.
- cattle left with, **1.** 71.
- character of bill for aid against, **6.** 257, 258.
- Cherokee prisoners to be given up, **16.** 800, 856, 857.
- civilization summarized, **5.** 144a.
- claim lands of settlers, **4.** 615, 616-617.
- claims for allowed, **6.** 425, 435; for feeding allowed, **5.** 978-982, 983, 984, 985; **6.** 210, 211, 212, 213, 215.
- commissaries appointed to manage, **7.** 268-269; to provide for friendly
- I. on march, **5.** 835, 853, 854.
- commission against, **2.** 904.
- commissioners to, **4.** 224; **5.** 462; from Cont. Cong. and arguments of British to, **10.** 348; to hold treaty with, **12.** 662; to paid, **5.** 840-841, 863, 864; sent to, **5.** 446-447, 560, 561, 576, 577.
- commit murders, **17.** 447-448.
- committee on affairs of, **18.** 345; to consider stationing of militia on frontiers, **12.** 28.
- communication with Br. cut off, **14.** vi.
- complaints, **1.** 432; **4.** 45; against traders, **5.** 427; **8.** 378, 381, 468-469, 470; of allies against English in matter of lands, **6.** 583-4.
- condition, **5.** 1; and numbers, **3.** xvii-xviii.
- conduct, **16.** 856, 925; in French war in South, **6.** 60-62.
- confusion among, **22.** 675.
- converted to Catholicism, **5.** 222.
- C. of S. on threatened outbreak, **11.** 313-314.
- cruelty, **1.** xxx-xxxi
- damages done by, **5.** 694, 696.
- dangers from, **4.** 1314; **5.** 588; **6.** 115, 117, 133, 139, 141, 879; **14.** 595; **15.** 32, 33, 34.
- deal in negroes and treaty with, **16.** 924.
- debauched by French and Spaniards, **4.** 472.
- debts to, **17.** 52; due from, **4.** 224.
- declare for Americans, **11.** 642.
- defeated by S. C., **10.** 750.
- defend Ninety-six for Br., **14.** 775.
- delegates to Prov. Council on expedition against, **10.** 730-732.
- DeGraffenried on manners and customs of, **1.** 978-84.
- deliver murderer to whites, **2.** 640, 664.
- depositions on skirmishes with ment'd., **12.** 71.
- depredations, **1.** 570; **2.** 29, 45, 50, 54; **5.** 335, 604-605, 653, 1202, 1206, 1221; **6.** xix, 97-98; **14.** 133; about Bath, **2.** 313, 315; in Pa., **14.** 498; near Ft. Pitt, **11.** 809; on Alligator river, **2.** 39; report on, **2.** 246-247.
- desert French, **5.** 964.
- deserter, **16.** 592.
- desire to convert to christianity, **1.** 5, 6; to join English, **5.** 987.





detain Indian slave, **2.** 534, 536.  
 difficulties adjusted, **3.** 369.  
 dispersed on Flint river, **3.** 9.  
 disposition of lands of, **17.** 451-458, 460-463.  
 dispossess settlers, **6.** 58.  
 Dobbs's policy, **5.** ix.  
 Dobbs to attend conference with, **6.** 992.  
 drive back settlers, **6.** 718, 719.  
 eat out the province, **2.** 4, 7.  
 education of recommended, **5.** 497.  
 effect of their occupation as allies, **1.** 896.  
 efforts for census, **5.** vii; to excite, **1.** 776, 782, 783, 791-797, 798, 802, 806, 811; **10.** xxviii, xxx, 86; to get them to join in war, **22.** 182, 183, 184, 190, 232; of British to incite, **14.** 73; to excite in Anson Co., **4.** 971.  
 emmissions to pay premiums for killing, **8.** 214.  
 encroachment on, **1.** 657-660, 660-663, 667-671, 751-752, 754-755; **2.** 456-457, 499-500, 526-7, 639, 642-4; **4.** 632; **5.** 785-786, 994-995; **9.** 1175; **11.** 196-197; **12.** 779-780, 839; **13.** 128-129, 135-136, 184-185; **14.** 236; **17.** 12, 14, 16; discussed, **15.** 705; **17.** 105-106, 109, 175, 176, 442, 521, 584; **20.** 551, 562, 583; **24.** 339; on Creeks, **24.** 619-20, 622, 623; forbidden, **7.** 502-503, 504-506; **13.** 115; **19.** 469; universal, **22.** 652, 681.  
 enemies ment'd., **2.** 305; offers to take, **2.** 298; preparations against, **2.** 295-6, 308-9, 315; rangers for, **2.** 275.  
 enlisted on the Pa. Farmer, **10.** 835.  
 escape punishment, **1.** 515, 517.  
 excited by French and Spanish, **2.** 231.  
 expected to help Va., **5.** 370.  
 expeditions against, **5.** xxii-xxiii, xxiv, xxxiii; **11.** 338-339, 346, 349, 352, 402, 429; **16.** 511, 512-513; **18.** 405; **20.** 525, 534, 535, 557, 580, 598, 599; **22.** 136-7, 146-147, 159; not put to cont. account, **17.** 81; should be paid by U. S., **16.** 438, 733; **24.** 679; against Shawnees, **5.** 561.  
 expenses of expedition against, **8.** 517-518; of fort, etc., **5.** 970.  
 extent of army of, **10.** 725.  
 false report on, **3.** 518.

favor English against French, **5.** 434-435.  
 fear of, **2.** 348; **5.** 195, 936; of French influence over, **5.** 635, 637, 638; of war with, **11.** 299, 301, 302, 303.  
 food provided for, **6.** 127, 161, 163.  
 forces raised against, **6.** 984.  
 fort for protection of allies, **5.** 333.  
 fortitude, **7.** 212.  
 Fox preaches to, **1.** 217-218.  
 Franklin state makes treaties with, **17.** vi.  
 French, and N. C. in war against, **5.** xi-xviii; in N. C., **5.** 25.  
 friendly to Americans, **14.** 18; to English, **1.** 208-209.  
 friendship of cultivated by S. C., **1.** 898; should be held, **5.** 641, 1013, 1040; to be cultivated, **3.** 112.  
 furnished with arms, **10.** 135.  
 Georgia to be protected against, **15.** 348.  
 Germain to Stuart on use of in British interests, **10.** 993-5.  
 get arms from C., **1.** 813.  
 gifts and provisions to be made to, **5.** 241, 242.  
 gifts for propagation of gospel among in N. C., **5.** 144b.  
 given liberty to hunt, **4.** 529, 533.  
 Glen's dealings with, **5.** 359-360; discussed, **5.** 426-427.  
 good relations to be cultivated, **4.** 507; to be maintained, **5.** 1141-2.  
 goods received from, **22.** 815; sent to, **6.** 976, 991; **17.** 505; stopped, **17.** 441-442, 446, 472; **22.** 538, 639, 640-1, 643, 644, 662.  
 grants not to be recognized, **1.** ix; of Parliament in war against, **6.** ix; of lands, **5.** 1046, 1082; **6.** 1161.  
 gunpowder sold to, **1.** 545.  
 Harling supt. of, **13.** 566, 568, 669.  
 Henderson on lands of, **9.** 1243-1244.  
 Henderson & Co., buy lands from, **24.** 530-1, 640.  
 hostile one to be watched, **5.** 37.  
 hostilities by, **22.** 675; Martin on and answer, **9.** 833, 835, 872, 876, 880, 882, 883, 947-948; threatened, **5.** 178, 179.  
 Hutchings to Martin on movements, **22.** 715-16.  
 imported, **1.** 393, 394, 613, 650.  
 in Albermarle Co., **1.** 260.  
 in locality of New Bern, **1.** 910.





- incapable as witnesses, **23.** 262, 559, 700, 882; **24.** 51; **25.** 283, 445.  
 incited against Indians, **5.** 171; against N. C., **5.** 387; by British, **13.** 156.  
 incursions of, **17.** 803, 962, 965; from S. C. feared, **11.** 21-2; in Albermarle, **1.** 229; guarded against, **11.** xix; near Potomac river, **5.** 357.  
 influence of French on, **6.** 266-267; of struggles with, **9.** vii, viii.  
 insolvency of, **2.** 568; **7.** 207.  
 instructions on ment'd, **6.** 989; against granting lands of to settlers, **11.** 145; on encroachments on, **7.** 141-2; to Eastchurch on, **1.** 230.  
 inter-marriage with forbidden, **23.** 160.  
 intruders on lands of, **19.** 941, 943-945, 950; not to be protected, **21.** 105, 107, 109; to be removed, **21.** 114; warned off lands of, **9.** 982.  
 invade Ga., **11.** 706-7, 709.  
 irregular land cessions by Cherokees, **8.** 553-554.  
 journal of congress held with at Augusta, **11.** 156-207.  
 justice to, **1.** 706.  
 kill people on Clinch river, **11.** 609; pioneers, **5.** 140, 144d; Sapponys, **2.** 674; settlers, **4.** 19.  
 killed by Sevier, **22.** 695-6, 718.  
 killing of should be a penal offence, **5.** 497; to be punished with death, **3.** 106.  
 kindness of, **1.** 207.  
 land bought of, **1.** 53, 208; **10.** 246; **17.** 484, 526, 547, 602, 603, 604, 624; **18.** 767-768; cessions from should cease, **9.** 8; claims, **5.** 464-465; not taxed, **25.** 164; not to be bought from, **25.** 135; not to be entered and boundaries, **24.** 160, 479; not to be granted to settlers, **12.** 239; purchases from not recognized, **1.** 204, 355; regulated, **10.** 1012; sold, **4.** 802; surveyed, **4.** 670; to be bought from, **10.** 324; **16.** 892-893; only by State, **22.** 670; to be reserved for, **16.** 959; wanted, **16.** 524.  
 law suit by, **1.** 626-7.  
 law to favor allies needed, **5.** 660.  
 lean to Christianity, **1.** 859.  
 leave Burgoyne, **22.** 972.  
 letter on before assembly, **12.** 4, 5, 138, 143, 301.  
 liberty to hunt given to, **4.** 492.  
 list of tribes and members, **5.** xli.  
 make incursions into S. C., **11.** 10-16, 23-25.  
 manners, **1.** 922-923.  
 Martin reports on, **17.** 11-13, 15-16, 77; to Johnston on affairs among, **22.** 716-18.  
 Martin's intensions on considered, **10.** 182.  
 Massachusetts open to, **1.** 469.  
 Maxwell to Martin on affairs of, **22.** 718-19.  
 may be killed on frontiers by rangers, **23.** 601.  
 measure for defence against, **22.** 722-5.  
 methods of execution, **1.** 930-3, 991-2.  
 methods of torture, **1.** 826-7, 828.  
 militia, in case of war with, **23.** 30; refuse to march against, **6.** 119, 136-137.  
 Mills among, **10.** 610; encourages co-operation with, **10.** 730.  
 money provided for presents for, **11.** 172-173.  
 Moravian efforts for, **5.** 1144, 1145.  
 Moravian society for propagating gospel among, **5.** 1156.  
 murderers of to be tried, **1.** 382.  
 murders by, **17.** 602, 624; **22.** 638, 641, 643, 662, 677, 683, 693, 695, 715, 778.  
 nature, boundaries and rights of, **16.** 458.  
 no incursions by, **5.** 792.  
 no land to be bought from, **9.** 633.  
 no talks sent to, **11.** 608.  
 not accepted as substitutes, **24.** 336, 362, 386, 414.  
 not controllable in French war, **5.** 765.  
 not to be furnished arms, **2.** 198.  
 not to trade with strangers, **1.** 231.  
 not to vote, **2.** 214.  
 note on act concerning, **3.** 188.  
 number, **5.** 124; **6.** 265; and complaints and presents to, **5.** 155; in Currituck, **1.** 734; in 1733, **3.** 433; west of S. C., **6.** 260.  
 on coast, **1.** 674.  
 Orr's report on Cusoes, **4.** 622.  
 outbreak feared, **11.** 372.  
 outrages, **5.** 175-176, 247, 248; **11.** 446, 458, 459; **20.** 712-713, 721-722, 730-1, 788-789; **22.** 790-1, 792; in



Rowan Co., **5.** 1010; in Tenn., **22.** 912-13; on, **21.** 483, 484, 491-492, 493, 494, 495-496, 497, 500-501, 508, 515, 523, 524, 528, 531, 537, 550.  
 overseer to live with, **2.** 168.  
 pay asked for feeding, **5.** 853; to considered, **6.** 913, 914; to for good behavior, **6.** 90, 101; for expeditions against considered, **17.** 97, 100; for services against, **21.** 81, 82, 106-107, 113, 114, 153, 157, 184-185.  
 peace with, **2.** 141, 168, 176; **6.** 1219, 1320; to be made, **2.** 141; with Chickasaws and Creeks discussed, **16.** 441-442; needed, **17.** 17.  
 pension for service against, **6.** 833, 835.  
 petition considered, **4.** 891; **5.** 31, 35; against the trading of guns to, **2.** 201-2.  
 played off against each other, **11.** 22.  
 position in French war discussed, **5.** 647.  
 powder and lead to, **6.** 740.  
 presents to, **5.** 557; **10.** 214, 893; **21.** 399, 709, 711; and pay to, **22.** 406-7.  
 president to inflict punishment on, **2.** 35.  
 prisoners delivered to N. C., **1.** 891, 892, 895; given up, **18.** 796.  
 proclamation against hostility to, **21.** 487-488, 495-496, 497-498, 500-501, 506-507, 570.  
 propagation of christianity among, **1.** 43.  
 proposal to educate, **1.** 816-817.  
 proposed settlement of on Meherrin river, **2.** 152.  
 proprietors right to make war on, **1.** 342.  
 provided for by assembly, **5.** 1043.  
 provisions against in Rowan, **10.** 10.  
 provisions for, **5.** 1007, 1008, 1009-10; **6.** 852, 963; **22.** 815, 819, 930; discontinued, **6.** 192; for war against, **6.** 142, 143-144.  
 punishment of white for killing, **3.** 131; **5.** 1122.  
 purchase of lands from considered, **17.** 94; forbidden, **9.** 1123-1125.  
 Quakers accused of correspondence with, **1.** 371.  
 quiet, **9.** 1061.  
 rangers pursue, **22.** 837, 839; to watch, **12.** 160, 170, 334-335, 345-

346.  
 regulation of affairs, **18.** 710-713, 716, 718.  
 remains of fort, **5.** 9.  
 removal of whites for threatened, **1.** 659.  
 reports on, **3.** 153; **5.** 481; **6.** 616-617; **13.** 252; **22.** 311, 312, 313, 316, 329, 332, 345, 362, 389; on affairs of, **17.** 92; and discussions, **7.** 439, 446, 501-504, 508-510, 536-538, 738, 839-840, 865-866; by Stuart on, **7.** 109-112; on battle with, **6.** 229-230; on conference with Catawbas, **5.** 579-584, 585; on encroachments, **22.** 965; on keeping guard against, **12.** 243; on numbers, **3.** 89; **5.** 161, 162, 163, 320-321; to Gov. Gooch on proposed guard against on frontiers, **12.** 417-419, 437-438; on purchase of lands from, **9.** 1106-1107; on relations to, **5.** 585-586; on wars with, **6.** 259-261; to be made on, **3.** 114.  
 restriction on purchase of lands from, **23.** 984.  
 results of fear of, **2.** 310.  
 reward to for scalps, **5.** 893.  
 rivalries of, **1.** 137.  
 roll of Orange militia marching against, **10.** 753-754, 759-760.  
 Rowan on preparations against, **5.** 108-109.  
 school for, **6.** 996; proposed for, **6.** 710.  
 sell Cape Fear river and land, **1.** 71; sell land, **1.** 18, 19; **2.** 483; **4.** 33-4, 74-5, 630-1, 713-14, 1254; to New-Englanders, **1.** 37; Transylvania, **13.** 50.  
 servants from, **1.** 622-623.  
 set against N. C. by Glen, **5.** 440-441.  
 settlements among, **22.** 703-5, 719-21; for christian I. proposed, **5.** 11.  
 should be made slaves, **6.** 61.  
 slaves, **1.** 815, 826, 875, 900; **2.** iv, 2, 5, 45, 52, 55, 305, 379; **3.** 218; **11.** 10, 23, 24; **12.** 138-9, 143, 166, 302; charges against S. C. in matter of, **2.** 252; Cherokees as slaves, **13.** 204; detained by Indians, **2.** 534, 536, 674; law suit over, **2.** 95, 97, 113-114; small number in Va., **1.** 692; redeemed, **2.** 1-2; run away, **2.** 570; St. Augustine Expedition intended to catch, **2.** 904; shipped to West Indies, **2.** iv; sold,





1. 826; 2. 847; by Sawras, 2. 252; taken by Barnwell, 1. 956; by Indians, 2. 30; taking of encouraged by gov. of S. C., 2. 904; to be slain, 2. 315.
- small tribes unite with Tuscaroras, 3. 537-538.
- smallpox among, 6. 219, 224, 235.
- S. C. builds forts among, 8. 569.
- southern, treaty with ment'd, 10. 925.
- Spain makes treaty with, 17. 83-85; not responsible for cruelties of, 21. 464, 465, 468.
- Spotswood to Pollock on policy, 2. 47-8.
- State reception by, 1. 124-126.
- Stedman quoted on use of against Americans, 10. 714-715.
- stirred up by French, 5. 221-223, 227, 235.
- strangers in N. C., 2. 186, 288.
- strangers not to trade with, 1. 187.
- strength of those between C. and Mississippi river, 2. 422; to be reported, 5. 1141.
- Stuart on affairs of and fears of uprising among, 10. 117-119; reports to Tryon on, 7. 164-165; to Dartmouth on affairs of, 10. 392-393.
- Sullivan successful against, 14. 348.
- supplied with corn, 5. 655.
- surprises to be guarded against, 16. 714.
- suspicious of, 5. 585.
- take messages, 1. 895.
- taken prisoners, 1. 850.
- talk from, 13. 90-1, 500-501; from Cherokees, 22. 492-4.
- talks to, 21. 61, 78-79, 90, 111, 115-116, 132-133, 138-139, 140, 163; from C. C. commissioners, 10. 329-331.
- tampered with by Stuart, 9. 1219-1220.
- taxables, 23. 345; 25. 162.
- terms of treaty to be demanded, 16. 710-11.
- testimony on Va. boundary, 1. 739-40, 748.
- threaten frontiers at time of King's Mtn. campaign, 15. 135; Ga., 13. 498-499; Transylvania, 10. 256; to attack from north, 2. 570-571; to leave province, 4. 472, 496; Tryon Co., 10. 247; upper S. C., 14. 823; war and commit murders, 22. 754-5.
- threats from, 6. 369, 374, 377-378, 380; 9. 541, 545-6, 569; 11. 708; 14. 162; to bring them down on Md., 1. 666; on whites, 1. 774-775.
- titles from, authority of discussed, 10. 375-376; not recognized, 9. 1170.
- to attack English, 5. 639.
- to be cared for, 1. 556.
- to be converted, 3. 112.
- to be employed by patriots, 10. 138b.
- to be enlisted for King, 10. 138a, 138b.
- to be included in S. C., 5. 374, 381, 384.
- to be protected, 1. 845.
- trade, 1. 775; 2. 383; to be regulated, 5. 1141-42. See also Indian trade.
- to be secured to English, 5. 239.
- to be settled by gov. of Va., 2. 242-3.
- to be sustained by public, 5. 522-523, 528.
- to be used against colonies, 10. 22.
- Tories threaten to join, 10. 732.
- towns reserved for, 17. 457.
- treatment considered, 5. 477-479; of land titles secured from, 12. 219, 223-224, 407-409; of whites, 1. 136.
- treaty with, 3. 128-133; 5. xxii, xxvii-xxviii, 141-144b, 589, 722; 6. 220-221; 17. 335, 389; 18. 591-592, 594, 595-596, 599, 644, 646, 647, 648, 649, 657, 677, 746, 752, 767, 775; 19. 346, 445, 488, 497, 589-590, 670, 700, 701, 897-898, 905-6; 20. 292, 474, 485, 488, 519, 521, 551-552, 602, 619-620, 630-631, 643, 701-2, 762; 21. 111, 144, 448, 456, 458, 460, 494, 497-498, 501, 502-503, 506, 507, 508, 509, 515, 520, 522-524, 527-529, 530-532, 534-537, 542-543, 544-547, 550-551, 559, 561-562, 563-564, 568-570, 608, 799, 1071; 22. 649-50, 655-9, 742-4, 760-1, 930; and Franklin State, 22. 659; commissioners for elected, 20. 557, 561, 568, 575-6, 582-3, 589; 21. 117, 127; com. and reports on, 18. 462-5, 467, 476, 483; report on supplies for, etc., 20. 402-406; to be made, 12. 609; 17. 429-431, 433, 434, 442, 472, 473-475, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510-511, 514-515, 516-518, 522, 523-525, 536-537, 538, 558-559, 566-567, 568, 578-80, 582-586, 607; with Chero-





- kees signed at Hard Labor, S. C., **7.** 851-855; with Choctaws, **18.** 799-802; considered, **16.** 441-442, 460-462; discussed, **18.** 232; with Franklin, **18.** 696-700; with need-  
 ed, **17.** 159-161.  
 tried and fined, **2.** 565, 572; for burg-  
 lary, **2.** 476, 477; for murder, **5.**  
 977, 981.  
 troops raised against, **11.** 470; sent  
 against, **16.** xi.  
 troubles with, **1.** 604; **2.** 117-18, 137,  
 138, 184; **18.** viii-ix; defeat Craw-  
 ford, **16.** 627; embargo on corn ex-  
 portation, **2.** 130; garrison for, **2.**  
 147; Hatteras Indians escape from,  
**2.** 129; in Bath Co., **2.** 124-5; in S.  
 C., **3.** 128, 131; patrol kept up,  
**2.** 180; with Core Indians, **2.** 200.  
 troubled by Northern Indians, **17.**  
 428-429.  
 Tryon to Stuart on, **7.** 196-7; on  
 Cherokee line, **7.** 204.  
 under protection and not to be  
 transported, **1.** 378.  
 unfriendly, **1.** 828.  
 use S. C. as medium of communica-  
 tion, **11.** 132, 152.  
 used by British, **13.** 432; in Tusca-  
 rora war, **1.** 828, 862, 874, 877, 879,  
 880, 883-4, 892-3, 898, 899, 900, 954;  
**2.** iv, 5, 13, 15, 16, 19, 23, 28, 30, 36,  
 38, 186, 187, 200, 234, 243, 255,  
 296, 298, 305, 315; to terrify Pa'a-  
 ties, **1.** 916.  
 violence against, **7.** 439.  
 Va. votes money for trade, **7.** 216.  
 visit C. C., **22.** 970; Great Britian, **3.**  
 129; explorer, **1.** 68, 70, 122, 126,  
 132, 135-6; Moravians, **5.** 1144;  
 Tuscaroras from the north, **2.** 496.  
 visited, **4.** 1313-14.  
 whites encroach on lands of, **2.** 297,  
 308.  
 will take slaves, **1.** 893.  
 Indictments, bill on payment of costs,  
**6.** 1230, 1270, 1280.  
 necessary for trials, **23.** 977.  
 provision for, **25.** 21.  
 trouble from, **4.** 745.  
 Indictors and Indicted, Eng. act on in  
 force in N. C., **23.** 319.  
 Indies, The, **2.** 763; **17.** 71.  
 Spanish, trade with, **1.** 541.  
 trading Co. to organized, **1.** 439-40.  
 Indigo, **4.** 1166.  
 account of ment'd., **4.** 1030.  
 act for inspection, **23.** 432, 485, 639-  
 49, 790-801; **25.** 313-19, 378-87.  
 arrears to be paid in, **25.** 308.  
 bill for inspection, **5.** 266, 267, 269,  
 272, 274, 275, 287, 288, 289, 295,  
 296, 300, 505, 508, 510, 512, 513,  
 519, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550,  
 551, 558; to continue inspection  
 act, **6.** 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-80,  
 883-84, 901-2, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936,  
 950-1, 954; to encourage making,  
**4.** 365, 392, 394; to regulate in-  
 spection, **5.** 898, 1020, 1025, 1026,  
 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045,  
 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074,  
 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1097; to re-  
 peal law for use of in payment of  
 quit rents, **4.** 1065, 1066, 1068.  
 bounty for, **23.** 646, 797, 798; asked,  
**4.** 366, 392, 394.  
 crop falls, **9.** 687.  
 English act to encourage, **4.** 871,  
 882.  
 in Newbern, **11.** 700.  
 instructions to put into execution act  
 on, **5.** 1107.  
 plantations for, **9.** 644.  
 raised, **5.** xli; by Caswell, **11.** 573;  
 in Va., **5.** 738; on Cape Fear, **9.**  
 270, 364.  
 received for taxes, **23.** 782; **25.** 384;  
 not for quit rents, **23.** 351.  
 report on, **6.** 1029; to be made on, **4.**  
 871.  
 shipped to Philadelphia, **11.** 613.  
 small crop, **4.** 1082.  
 to be inspected, **5.** 331.  
 trade in discussed, **6.** 1032.  
 used as money, **5.** 451, 455, 458.  
 Indigofield, **22.** 773.  
 Induction, Tryon to Bp. of London on,  
**8.** 45.  
 vested in the Crown, **7.** 162, 163.  
 Indulgences, act for to Quakers, **24.**  
 593-4.  
 Industry, boat, **19.** 879.  
 Industry, indications of, **1.** 603.  
 Industry, schooner, **18.** 566.  
 Industry, ship, **2.** 198.  
 Industry, The, arrives from Martini-  
 que, **22.** 601.  
 Ines, Mr., owns the General Nash, **14.**  
 645.  
 Infants, Eng. act on in force in N. C.,  
**23.** 326.  
 Inferior Courts, act for, **10.** 404; **23.**  
 663-4, 703-4; disallowed, **6.** 700-  
 1, 707, 733; to alter time of, **23.**  
 780-1, 830; to establish **23.** 565-74,



872-92, 931-40; **24.** 39-42; **25.** 405-15; on power of over bridges, etc., **23.** 814; to extend time of sheriffs for settling accounts, **23.** 767-8, 863.  
 assembly on act for, **6.** 987-8.  
 Berry's opinion on bill for, **6.** 253-4.  
 bill to alter time of, **6.** 642, 644, 646, 660, 667, 671, 676, 679, 749; **7.** 49, 50, 66, 310, 379, 901, 906, 907, 910, 921, 948, 953, 958, 960, 962, 973, 978; to amend act on, **9.** 110, 120, 152, 155, 196; and continue act for, **7.** 560, 563, 575, 584, 585, 590-591, 596, 602, 606, 608-609, 610, 623, 628, 636, 642-643, 647, 648-649, 650, 668, 694; to amend act on powers to lay out roads and ferries, **8.** 356, 360, 361, 384, 409-410, 414, 420, 421, 422, 477; to continue act to establish, **6.** 1224, 1226, 1228, 1231, 1234, 1235, 1236, 1252, 1264, 1269, 1270, 1272, 1278, 1288-1289, 1290, 1293; **7.** 92; to direct mode of appointing clerks, **9.** 760, 775; to establish, **6.** 122, 126, 127, 131, 132, 140, 146, 147, 156, 157, 170, 180, 351, 353, 355-356, 357-358, 361, 367, 376, 377, 381, 382, 385, 386, 389, 390, 391-392, 393-394, 395, 397-398, 400, 401, 402, 403-404, 408-409, 413, 416-418, 419, 843, 845, 846, 862, 863, 864-865, 867-868, 870-871, 872, 873, 880, 890, 901, 904, 905, 907, 908, 913, 931-932, 937-939, 944, 945, 946; **8.** 298, 323, 337, 339, 362, 425; **9.** 387, 395, 399, 402, 404-406, 412, 424, 427, 428, 432, 434, 437, 438, 442, 445, 447, 457, 468, 469, 471, 476-477, 484, 485, 491, 502, 509, 514, 515-516, 519, 521, 522; 525, 526, 543, 546, 551, 552, 556, 557, 558, 585, 586, 587, 619-20, 625-32, 655-6, 670, 675, 676, 677, 678, 680-2, 685-7, 707, 708, 709, 710-11, 713, 716, 720, 723-4, 726, 727, 728, 744, 748, 749, 754, 764, 766, 772-3, 786, 790-8, 792-4, 812, 822, 836, 838, 842, 849-50, 854-7, 863, 864, 865, 866, 870-871, 877, 881, 882, 885, 895, 912-913, 915-916, 919, 930, 932, 933, 934, 940-42, 946-47, 966-967, 972, 977, 999, 1009-1010, 1121, 1147-1149, 1251-1254; **10.** 377-378; rejected, **9.** 662; to give jurisdiction over cases, **6.** 882, 884, 886, 890, 952, 953, 954, 956, 957; to regulate offices of clerks, **6.** 642, 648, 651, 664, 668, 674, 677.

board of trade on, **6.** 587-591.  
 Childs' opinion on bills for, **6.** 256.  
 fees of clerks, **23.** 952-5.  
 give authority in tobacco inspection, **23.** 950.  
 interpretation of instructions to gov. on questioned, **6.** 334, 335, 336-337, 338-339.  
 jurisdiction should be enlarged, **9.** 704.  
 Martin on laws for and answer, **9.** 378, 382, 454, 455.  
 ordinance to establish, **10.** 982-983, 991.  
 organization, **23.** 574-5, 886, 932-3, 939, 945-8.  
 Pownall on act for, **6.** 1049.  
 proposed action on repeal of, **6.** 826-827, 828, 829.  
 regulations to clerk on issue of marriage license, **7.** 674-5.  
 report on, **7.** 479-81, 482.  
 select sheriffs, **23.** 713.  
 sheriffs given more time to settle with, **23.** 841.  
 to nominate jurors, **23.** 912.  
 Infidels, forbidden to hold office, **10.** 1011.  
 number, **4.** 604.  
 Informers, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318.  
 Ingall, Rabon, in militia, **17.** 1042.  
 Ingalls, Capt., commands the Delight, **15.** 423.  
 Ingelretsen, Erick, settles in N. C., **5.** 1147.  
 Ingle, —, pastor of Mt. Zion, **8.** 748.  
 Ingle family, **8.** 734.  
 Ingles, Adjutant, **11.** 433.  
 Ingles, Capt., commands the Delight, **15.** 157.  
 Ingles, John, **16.** 625.  
 army rank, **13.** 480; **16.** 1086; **17.** 215.  
 Cont. Capt., **22.** 1049.  
 lieut. and adj., **10.** 559.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 prisoner, **16.** 671.  
 rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608, 664, 1086.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 192, 198, 202, 215, 216, 225, 226, 238, 242, 244, 246, 256.  
 report on company of, **13.** 509-11, 530.  
 supplies to but declined for prisoners, **16.** 241.  
 thanked for testimony on frauds, **18.** 126, 375.



Ingles, Thos., exchanged, **22**. 958.  
 Ingles, Thos., treats with Indians, **18**. 696-700; **22**. 655-9.  
 Inglesby, Col., to be gov. of N. C., **1**. 528.  
 English. See English.  
 English, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1087.  
 English, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1087.  
 English, Wm., regulator, **7**. 733.  
 Ingold, Rev. D., organizes German Reformed church, **8**. 756.  
   pastor of German Reformed churches, **8**. 747; of Mt. Zion church, **8**. 748.  
 Ingold family, **8**. 734, 735, 757.  
 Ingraham, Dr., quoted, **15**. 544.  
 Ingraham, Edward, to Caswell on affairs of the General Washington, **11**. 640.  
 Ingraham, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1086.  
 Ingraham, John, army rank, **16**. 1087.  
 Ingraham, John, instructions to on prisoners, **18**. 267, 270, 273, 278.  
 Ingram. See Engram, Ingram.  
 Ingram, —, **2**. 273.  
 Ingram, —, **22**. 633.  
 Ingram, Mr., **10**. 498.  
 Ingram, Capt., **11**. 545.  
 Ingram, Capt., recommended for command of the General Washington, **11**. 540, 546; **22**. 926.  
 Ingram, Capt., sends return, **11**. 547.  
 Ingram, Colonel, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 885, 886, 887.  
 Ingram, Dr., **14**. 462, 465; **16**. 514.  
   advances to asked, **15**. 314.  
 Ingram, Lt. Col., resigns, **12**. 486, 490.  
 Ingram, Maj., joined by O'Neal, **22**. 575.  
 Ingram, Andrew, takes oath, **22**. 445.  
 Ingram, David, visits Nash, **14**. 861.  
 Ingram, Edward, petition in behalf of, **21**. 307, 398, 434, 682.  
   thanked by assembly, **18**. 204.  
 Ingram, Edwin, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Ingram, James, lieut. col., **10**. 941.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 915, 946, 961;  
   on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917, 918.  
   tax collector, **19**. 706.  
 Ingram, James, property to be seized, **10**. 961.  
 Ingram, John, a J. P., **22**. 1008.  
 Ingram, John, army pay, **17**. 223.  
   in conv. 1788, **22**. 12, 13.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 39, 47, 48.  
   navigation com's'r, **25**. 98.  
   nom. for tobacco buyer, **18**. 189, 420.

petition, **21**. 334, 403, 407-9, 648, 670, 956, 957.  
 to Gates on control of stores, **14**. 662-3; on the loading of public wagons, **14**. 700.  
 Ingram, John, in N. C. brigade, **13**. 427.  
 Ingram, John, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.  
   surrenders charter of Campbelton, **9**. 270-271.  
 Ingram, Joseph, in militia, **9**. 1075.  
 Ingram, Joseph, petition, **21**. 740, 745, 885, 887, 892.  
 Ingrocers, act against, **1**. 185; **25**. 120.  
 Ingram, John, school trustee, **24**. 511.  
   town director, **24**. 515.  
 Inhabitants, bill for census, **19**. 435, 454, 486, 754, 771, 774, 814.  
   character, **7**. 101, 501; on frontiers, **7**. 111.  
   feeling of towards government, **4**. 267-8.  
   limits of, **2**. 779, 787, 788.  
   number, **2**. 396; in 1733, **3**. 433; in 1679, **1**. 260.  
   of Albermarle, partial list, **1**. 305-6.  
   protest against Burrington's appointment, **3**. 121-2.  
   to have privileges of English citizens, **1**. 25, 106-7.  
 Inhabitants of N. C., Urmston on, **2**. 187.  
 Inheritances, acts on in force in N. C., **25**. 153.  
 Inkhorn, suit for, **1**. 626.  
 Inkinson, Robert, petition, **1**. 305-6.  
 Inkrstone, Robert, executor, **1**. 549.  
 Inland Bills of Exchange and Promissory notes, **23**. 586-8.  
 English acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.  
 Inlets, account of, **6**. 608.  
   character of, **6**. 1027-8; and depth, **5**. 315-16.  
   discourage trade, **3**. 366.  
   to be bouyed, **3**. 552, 571.  
   trouble from shallowness of, **3**. 196.  
   uncertainty of water, **1**. 99, 100.  
 Inlow, Capt., **12**. 489.  
   to be sued, **10**. 670.  
 Inman, Abednego, officer, **22**. 702.  
   takes oath, **22**. 503.  
 Inman, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Inman, Shadrack, takes oath, **22**. 503.  
 Inman, Wm., army pay, **17**. 222.  
   army rank, **16**. 1087.  
 Inn, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 224.







Inn-keeper, **2**. 75, 760.  
 Inner Temple, **3**. 36, 226.  
 Innes. See Innis.  
 Innes, Capt., **4**. 71.  
 Innes, Capt. (1775), **11**. 259.  
 Innes, Capt., brings in teas, **9**. 1089.  
 Innes, Col., marches to Musgrove's mill, **22**. 190.  
 Innes, Col., wounded, **15**. 275.  
 Innes, Lt. Col., **15**. 244.  
 Innes, Lt. Col., location, **15**. 251.  
 Innes, James, **5**. xxii, xxiii, xxxi, xl; 118, 280, 281, 311, 312, 367, 427, 438, 584, 589, 990; **6**. 282, 283; **9**. xlii. a J. P., **4**. 4, 46, 218, 346, 447, 683. agent of Granville, **5**. 778. allowance as paymaster, **6**. 285. appointed Colonel and bond, **22**. 362-3; as councillor, **11**. 115, 117. asks surgeon's mate for troops, **5**. 174. assistant baron of the exchequer, **4**. 43. assistant justice, **4**. 637. attorney for Earl Granville, **6**. 542-3. colonel in troops for French war, **5**. xi. commission as commander in chief, **5**. 124-5. commission as paymaster, **6**. 269, 272. commissioner of Ft. Johnston, **4**. 1255. dead, **6**. 58, 217, 319, 330, 331; **11**. 139. deputy for Earl Granville, **6**. 293. Dinwiddie to on difficulties and disasters of, **5**. 131-3; on French war, **5**. 133-134, 369-370, 371-372, 396, 401, 402, 404, 408, 409, 418-419, 421, 578; on his troops and command in French war, **5**. 112. escheator general, **5**. 32. estimate of, **5**. 111. fort com's'r, **23**. 229. goes out of province, **4**. 330. gov. of Ft. Cumberland, **5**. 408. grant to executrix, **9**. 650. has flour, **5**. 411. in command at Will's Creek, **5**. xv, 407. in council, **4**. 22, 23, 30, 1042-8, 1050-1, 1064-8, 1237-74, 1315, 1317-29; **5**. iii, xiii, 18, 29-34, 36-53, 172-6, 177-91, 209, 493, 500-14, 653-5, 656-7, 664-88, 810-16, 817-29, 831-43, 869-89, 990-2, 994-8, 1012-39, 1107; **6**. 75-81, 85-95.

Innes Academy founded by, **24**. 511-12, 984-5.  
 instructions to from Dinwiddie, **5**. 126-128.  
 land grant asked for, **4**. 280, 454; grants to, **4**. 59, 948; **5**. 1091.  
 left by Dunbar in Ft. Cumberland, **5**. 418-19.  
 letter of ment'd, **5**. 176, 1202.  
 needed at Ft. Cumberland, **5**. 562.  
 on com. of council, **5**. 40, 57, 178, 181, 197, 679, 728, 873, 1017, 1018, 1044.  
 on money for troops, **5**. 136.  
 on Ohio expedition, **22**. 389.  
 orders to, **5**. 136.  
 pay to, **5**. 299, 577; disallowed, **5**. 518, 556.  
 pork of bad, **5**. 136.  
 proves rights, **4**. 1239.  
 put in command of independent companies, **5**. 128.  
 receives provincial funds, **5**. 685, 732, 734.  
 recommended for council, **4**. 9, 17, 418, 1166.  
 recommends assembly to pay recruiting expenses, **5**. 255.  
 reports defeat, **5**. 409, 410; on public claims, **5**. 975-986; on reg't, **5**. 163; **22**. 312.  
 resurvey asked, **4**. 217.  
 scheme sent to, **5**. 135.  
 sent to report on Spanish ship, **4**. 1305, 1306, 1307.  
 settles accounts for ships, **4**. 1309.  
 sketch of, **5**. xi-xix.  
 surety, **4**. 1126.  
 takes oath, **5**. 175.  
 to King on salary for council, **5**. 760-761.  
 to qualify members of assembly, **4**. 1318.  
 troops disbanded by, **5**. 144c.  
 Washington on, **5**. 128.  
 witness, **5**. 1092.  
 writes Dunbar, **5**. 430.  
 Innes, Jean, **5**. 112.  
 marries Corbin, **5**. xix.  
 Innes Academy, act to incorporate, **24**. 511-13, 984-5; **25**. 18-20.  
 founded, **5**. xviii.  
 Innes's Corps, location, **14**. 749.  
 to be left at Camden, **15**. 278.  
 Innet, John, land asked, **4**. 329.  
 Innis, Capt., **15**. 440.  
 Innis, James, arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.  
 Innis, Jas., in militia, **22**. 306.



**Innis Street, Salisbury, 23.** 811, 812.  
**Inquiry, com. and reports on, 10.** 918,  
 919, 920, 923, 925, 930, 932, 936,  
 953, 974, 977.

**Inquisition, The, 4.** 1110; **8.** 520, 636.  
**Insane, act to keep in poor houses, 24.**  
 739.

**Insolvent debtors, act for relief of, 23.**  
 900-4.

**Insolvent taxables, act on sheriff's**  
**duty with, 23.** 970.

**act to publish lists of, 24.** 808-9.

**bill to direct sheriffs with respect**  
**to, 9.** 718, 720, 725, 758, 761, 765,  
 774, 776, 836, 839, 847, 861, 882,  
 884, 889, 896, 904, 906, 927, 1012;  
**to publish allowances to, 18.** 67,  
 77, 113, 266, 276, 320.

**regulation of, 23.** 530.

**Inson, Joseph, land grant to, 4.** 293.

**Inspection, act for, 23.** 432; **24.** 580-6,  
 658-61; **25.** 266-7, 313-19, 365-7, 378-  
 87; **abused, 5.** 870; **on hemp and**  
**flax, 23.** 741-4, 768-9; **on products,**  
**23.** 639-49, 790-801; **on provisions,**  
**23.** 485; **on tobacco, 23.** 477-8,  
 488, 507-8, 512-14, 548, 667, 728-41,  
 804, 948-52; **24.** 104-9, 278-9, 586,  
 695-6, 770, 771-3, 847-8, 859, 861,  
 884, 886-8, 982; **25.** 16-17, 44-5, 83,  
 95-6, 99, 104, 107-8, 495-6; **on salary**  
**of inspectors, 23.** 594; **25.** 479.

**bill on, 5.** 266, 267, 269, 272, 274,  
 275, 287, 288, 289, 295, 296, 300,  
 505, 508, 510, 512, 513, 519, 529,  
 533, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550,  
 551, 558; **7.** 560, 562, 564, 587, 593,  
 595, 598, 623, 625, 630, 669, 900, 904,  
 907, 921, 944, 947, 951, 959, 970,  
 977; **20.** 30, 36, 40, 44, 47, 48, 58,  
 61, 77, 78, 101, 151, 153, 185, 203,  
 213, 225, 246, 249, 256, 333, 367, 381,  
 383, 413, 427, 488, 490, 492, 493,  
 502, 503, 509, 511, 540, 553, 575,  
 584; **21.** 124; **to amend laws on,**  
**19.** 429; **to continue act on, 6.**  
 844, 847, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-2,  
 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954;  
**for rated commodities, 4.** 818; **for**  
**tobacco, 6.** 123, 125, 126, 127, 148,  
 149, 153, 159, 160, 162, 184, 200,  
 351-352, 354, 359, 361, 368, 379, 381,  
 389, 391, 396-397, 400, 419, 644, 645,  
 646, 647, 648, 660, 673, 675, 676,  
 677, 678, 679, 750; **7.** 556, 557, 558,  
 560, 563, 577, 578, 579, 582, 583, 623,  
 668; **8.** 291, 292, 294, 301, 315, 319,  
 320, 343, 345, 428; **for warehouse for**

**tobacco, 5.** 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036,  
 1052, 1056, 1057, 1062, 1065, 1097;  
**to alter places of, 7.** 308, 374; **to**  
**regulate, 6.** 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108,  
 1116-1118, 1122-1125, 1154b, 1165,  
 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177, 1178, 1191,  
 1194-1196; **to regulate pork and**  
**beef, etc., 5.** 880, 881, 883, 898,  
 912, 915, 916, 917, 919, 1020, 1025,  
 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036,  
 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072,  
 1074, 1075, 1078, 1097; **to revive**  
**act on i. of tobacco, 7.** 309, 317,  
 319, 321, 338, 378, 379, 391, 396,  
 398, 399, 421.

**law on, 17.** 552-3; **needed, 4.** 917;  
**5.** 214, 234, 299, 496, 660; **6.** 1219;  
**19.** 726; **for flour and tobacco, 6.**  
 449, 473, 477; **should be re-enacted,**  
**6.** 1091, 1154a.

**more salary wanted at Tarboro, 5.**  
 961.

**not strict, 8.** 189.

**of exports needed, 5.** 548.

**of naval stores, bill for, 21.** 228, 621.  
**of products proposed, 17.** 38.

**of tobacco bill for inspection, 19.**  
 408, 419, 422, 450, 470, 729, 732,  
 749, 762, 790, 814; **and indigo, 5.**  
 331-2.

**petition for in Hillsborough, 8.** 80a.  
**reason and law for, 7.** 489-90.

**Inspector General, appointed for mili-**  
**tia, 13.** 894-895, 899, 901, 986-987,  
 993.

**bill on, 21.** 72; **to appoint, 19.** 196,  
 201, 325, 326, 331, 356.

**Inspectors, 6.** 1237.

**act for and limitations, 24.** 582-6;  
**25.** 266-7; **on fees, 24.** 209; **to ap-**  
**point, 23.** 399; **in New Hanover**  
**Co., 23.** 352-8.

**bill for tobacco, 4.** 390, 393, 394; **to**  
**appoint, 4.** 1259, 1262, 1273, 1277,  
 1279, 1280, 1282, 1286, 1288, 1289,  
 1299, 1320, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1333,  
 1335, 1336, 1338, 1339, 1348; **5.** 41,  
 43, 45, 46, 49, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66,  
 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 199, 201, 203,  
 204, 205, 206, 208; **to increase pay,**  
**6.** 857, 858, 865, 866, 872, 874, 891,  
 924, 925, 926, 930, 937, 943, 948.

**for tobacco and warehouses, 5.** xlii.  
**list, 6.** 109.

**of commodities, rated, to be appoint-**  
**ed, 4.** 558.

**of exports, act for, 23.** 380-1, 399;  
**25.** 268-70.





- of Great Island, bill for, **7.** 600, 604, 607, 623, 635, 636, 637, 640-641, 642, 644, 646, 669.
- of naval stores, **23.** 748.
- of staple commodities, **23.** 153, 154, 156, 213.
- Inspector's notes, act on, **23.** 154-6, 157, 284, 303, 310, 311, 948, 951; discussed, **8.** 276.
- arrears to be paid in, **25.** 308.
- for indigo, **23.** 646, 797.
- for tobacco, **23.** 407-408, 410, 412, 414, 416; **24.** 105, 107, 108, 438, 770, 886, 887.
- legal tender, **25.** 316, 318, 384, 385.
- relieve financial pressure, **8.** vi.
- system discussed, **7.** xviii-xix.
- used as currency, **23.** 351, 733, 734-6, 737, 738, 739, 740, 742-3, 782.
- wanted as legal tender, **8.** 83.
- Instruction, of representatives, right of, **22.** 18.
- of Senators, **21.** 961-2, 1029, 1040-1.
- of Va. boundary commissioners, **1.** 745-6.
- right of maintained, **23.** 978.
- to Burrington as governor, **3.** 66-73, 90-118, 126.
- to Dobbs, **5.** 1103, 1144.
- to Eden. See Hyde.
- to governor of Carolina, **1.** 555-7.
- to governors, **4.** 524, 532, 565, 591-2; **6.** 524-532, 565, 591-592; **7.** 227-229, 231; on assembly, **6.** 655-656; on council read, **6.** 82-83; on courts, interpretation discussed, **6.** 334-339; on gifts, **5.** 240; quoted, **6.** 251, 252, 254; remarks on, **3.** 495-6; report of board of trade on, **6.** 558-561; to suspend execution in case of appeal, **2.** 637.
- to Johnston (see instructions to Burrington), **3.** 90-118.
- to Martin, **8.** 512-16; on riot act, **11.** 240-1.
- to Tryon, **7.** 137-142. (See also Dobbs), compared with those to Martin, **8.** 512, 514-15.
- See also names of governors, proprietors and governors of N. C.
- Instruments of writing, bill to prevent fraud in entering, **8.** 354, 356, 362, 407, 410, 424, 426, 427.
- Insult to North Carolina, by citizens of Va., **16.** 556-7.
- Insurance, asked for salt, **10.** 985.
- Insurgents, report of committee to inquire into conduct of, **10.** 594-603.
- Insurrection, act for payment of troops, **23.** 781-3; to prevent in slaves, **23.** 202-203; **24.** 14-15, 221, 964.
- bill to explain act on, **13.** 562, 565, 662, 666, 734; to prevent, **4.** 564, 566, 569; **12.** 51, 56, 58, 76, 78, 112; **20.** 530.
- in Tryon Co., **13.** 734b-734c.
- of negroes, report on intended, **10.** 94-95.
- ordinance against, **23.** 942, 998-9.
- Intails, act on docking of, **23.** 314-16, 340, 481-2.
- bill to dock, **19.** 548, 551, 555, 556, 558, 566, 581, 617, 652, 683, 705, regulated by gen. assembly, **10.** 1012.
- to be regulated, **22.** 670.
- See also Entails.
- Intelligence, com. on in Prov. Cong. and reports of, **10.** 180, 181-182, 213.
- Interest, act on, **23.** 169, 336; **24.** 718.
- bill on, **19.** 615, 640, 651, 680, 702; **21.** 332, 346, 371, 376, 675, 697, 699.
- Interest Certificates, issued by State, **15.** 583.
- Intermarriages, act against, **23.** 65, 160; for tax on, **23.** 106-7, 334.
- between whites and negroes, petition on, **5.** 295.
- Internal improvements, act on, **23.** 119, 161, 220-229, 338.
- See also navigation and names of various coast towns and rivers.
- Internal Policy of State, considered, **21.** 753, 890-891, 902.
- Internal Revenue, act on, **22.** 799.
- Internal Revenue Law, like the stamp act, **7.** iv.
- Intestate estates, act on, **24.** 332; **25.** 161; on distribution, **23.** 586, 665-666; **25.** 407; on management of, **23.** 67-70, 108, 334; **24.** 577-8; **25.** 26-7; repealed, **7.** 203, 272.
- bill on, **21.** 215, 225, 235, 254, 277, 280, 333, 341, 356, 371, 395-396, 411, 412, 596, 618, 658, 683, 717, 719; on distribution of, **7.** 304, 307, 310, 311, 338, 367, 373, 375, 381, 382, 420, 432; on division of, **20.** 132, 137, 138, 164, 207, 311, 316, 324-325, 341; on frauds in, **20.** 505; to regulate distribution of, **6.** 856, 858, 862, 866, 873, 890, 922, 926, 930, 937, 944, 952; to regulate management, **19.** 589, 604, 607, 658, 705.
- law on to be repealed, **6.** 1063.
- notes on acts, **3.** 187, 193.





Pownall on act for, **6**. 1049.  
 Intestates, act for Co. Cts. to divide real estate of, **24**. 903-4; **25**. 27-8.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 323, 324.  
 Intrusions, act to prevent, **25**. 137.  
     on Cherokees, **14**. 221.  
     on Indian lands, **20**. 779-781; bill on, **4**. 820, 822, 827.  
 Invasion, from St. Augustine, **4**. xi.  
     of N. C. necessary, **15**. 260.  
 Inventory of goods shipped to London, **1**. 322-3.  
 Inverlockie, **2**. 278.  
 Invermay, The, captured by the Nancy, **11**. 779.  
 Inverness, **5**. 1195; **6**. 277.  
 Inverness County, Scotland, **9**. 303.  
     proposed immigration from, **8**. 620, 621-622, 629.  
 Inyerd (Enyart), John, agrees to restitution of fees in Rowan, **8**. 521-522, 534.  
 Ipack, Christian, land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 Ipack, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 601.  
     rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Ipack, Christian, enters caveat, **6**. 1018.  
 Ipock, Christian, in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Ipock, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 950.  
 Ipock, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Ipswich, **8**. 9.  
 Irby, Lieut., wounded, **15**. 751.  
 Irby, Edmund, petition on scarcity of money, **7**. 866-7.  
 Irby, Henry, claims as door-keeper, **5**. 212.  
 Irby, Thomas, petition on scarcity of money, **7**. 866-7.  
 Irby, Wm., petition on tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-3.  
 Iredell, James, **8**. 58, 60, 173; **9**. 281; **10**. 448, 820; **14**. 843, 844; **15**. 602; **16**. 974, 986, 992; **18**. 50; **20**. 295, 298, 299; **21**. 545; **22**. 514, 624.  
     act for him to revise and compile laws, **24**. 888-9, 957.  
     activity in Gen. Assem., **16**. 963.  
     allowance to, **8**. 911; **19**. 133, 134, 193, 196, 244, 323, 371.  
     elected atty. gen., **13**. 853, 855, 945, 948; **14**. 317.  
     Burke to on insult of privateer, **14**. 540-541.  
     case of, **21**. 1080.  
     Caswell accepts resignation as judge and answer, **13**. 164, 170, 341.

charge to grand jury, **13**. 431-8.  
 code coms'r, **23**. 1, 987.  
 commissioned, **9**. 830.  
 committee on memorial of on H. E. McCulloh, **13**. 586, 601, 691-692, 711, 712.  
 favors constitution, **19**. 998.  
 holds court, **13**. 419-20.  
 Hewes to on his sickness and Br. army, **10**. 457-8.  
 Hooper to on independence, **9**. xxxvii; on the tendency to independence, **9**. 985-986.  
 Howard to on attachments, **9**. 594; on courts, **9**. 640-1, 645.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 4, 6, 7, 12, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29, 32, 33.  
 in council of state, **20**. 491, 500.  
 inquiries on disallowed acts and payment for revisal, **20**. 573, 579; **21**. 139.  
 Johnston to on constitution, **10**. 498-499; on the government organized, **10**. 591; on Halifax Cong. and Independence, **10**. 1032; on public affairs, **22**. 518-19; on work of Prov. Cong., **10**. 1037-8, 1040-1.  
 Jones to on Cherokee war, **10**. 1032-5; on public affairs, **10**. 1032-5, 1038.  
 judge of superior ct., **11**. 825; **12**. iv. 233, 234, 415, 416, **22**. 924.  
 letter of considered and pay to, **17**. 815, 816, 820, 821; **21**. 48; on pub. laws; **20**. 506, 510; on revisal, **21**. 798, 965.  
 Life of quoted, **18**. v, vi.  
 McCulloh seeks aid from, **5**. xxxv.  
 Martin to on respite of Foscue, **9**. 1008-9.  
 money advanced to, **21**. 139.  
 movements of, **15**. 408, 409.  
 nom. for atty. gen., **13**. 232, 413; for C. of S., **21**. 26, 37, 251, 611; for U. S. Conv., **20**. 538; **21**. 94, 95.  
 opinion on pardons, **22**. 582.  
 payment to, **12**. 611.  
 petition on Hewes, **18**. 12, 56, 57, 61, 239, 243, 293, 295.  
 prepares a court system, **24**. iii.  
 revisal of laws, **21**. 215, 216, 221, 375, 376, 404, 415, 419, 420, 434, 587, 588, 712, 718, 720, 721; **23**. i.  
 quoted, **7**. xxvi; on regulation legislation, **8**. iv.  
 resigns as judge, **12**. 783, 786, 821, 841; **13**. vii, 668, 689, 734n.  
 salary allowed to, **17**. 714.



- school trustee, **24**. 454.  
 takes part in rebellion, **11**. 766.  
 to Bennehan on Miss Elbank, **16**. 659-660.  
 to Burke on courts, **22**. 552; on letter, **16**. 971.  
 to Caswell on accepting attorney generalship, **14**. 163; on his reasons for resigning judgeship, **13**. 341; on land dispute, **13**. 98-9.  
 to Harvey on bills against regulators, **8**. 270-1.  
 to Hewes on Br. ministry, **10**. 1035-7; on movements of British and independence, **10**. 1038-1040; on work of Cont. Cong., etc., **10**. 1026-1027.  
 to Williams on courts and atty. gen., **19**. 890-892; on legal matters, **15**. 670-672.  
 trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Williams to on work of assembly, **16**. 613.  
**Iredell, Mrs. James**, **10**. 458.  
**Iredell County**, **19**. 980; **21**. 803, 912, 969, 971, 1002; **22**. 113, 114, 115; **25**. 43.  
 act for tax for pub. buildings, **25**. 12; for town in, **25**. 33-4; to create and on jurors, **24**. 980-2; **25**. 33-4; to fix time of Co. Ct., **24**. 82.  
 Baptists in, **5**. 1187.  
 bill on time of holding courts in, **21**. 774, 803, 929, 949, 955, 967, 971, 989; to add parts of Burke and Wilkes to, **21**. 789, 952; to add parts to Rowan, **21**. 224, 239, 601, 603, 650.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 648-663.  
 Lutherans in, **8**. 779, 780, 792, 793, 795.  
 members in assembly, **21**. 194, 591, 729, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 owes State, **21**. 1068, 1075.  
 petition from, **21**. 320, 683.  
 Presbyterians in, **5**. 1194, 1224.  
**Iredell Court House**, **25**. 64.  
**Ireland, Andrew**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Ireland, Jonathan**, indicted for theft, **2**. 591, 592.  
**Ireland**, **1**. 986; **2**. 146, 268, 481, 764; **3**. xvi, 36, 79, 80, 119, 136, 389, 490, 492, 622, 633; **4**. 54, 96, 138, 288, 383, 408, 414, 492, 552, 648, 651, 655, 692, 697, 719, 733, 770, 814, 838, 855, 863, 954, 984, 1010, 1051, 1064, 1088, 1179, 1182, 1256, 1317, 1329; **5**. iii, iv, v, xxiii, xxxii, xl, 38, 125, 144<sub>c</sub>, 177, 191, 212, 231, 324, 368, 370, 371, 393, 444, 495, 520, 567, 569, 614, 617, 658, 688, 756, 760, 767, 770, 778, 810, 829, 843, 868, 889, 998, 1013, 1039, 1220; **6**. vi, 50, 51, 65, 66, 85, 95, 115, 132, 243, 246, 278, 283, 289, 345, 362, 402, 420, 427, 439, 447, 469, 511, 513, 524, 533, 534, 536, 549, 566, 568, 573, 578, 581, 629, 638, 661, 705, 718, 755, 800, 822, 893, 977, 1036, 1089, 1090, 1150, 1257; **7**. 61, 231, 469, 493, 533, 565, 677, 689, 730, 785, 795, 851, 854, 924; **8**. xvii, 40, 83, 105, 215, 225, 302, 633; **9**. xxii, xlili, 80, 136, 252, 270, 303, 447, 591, 593, 669, 674, 733, 874, 967, 973, 995, 1187, 1210; **10**. 85, 133, 170, 179, 223, 322, 409, 453, 455, 734; **11**. 1, 4, 31, 80, 199, 219, 771, 803; **13**. 236; **14**. 666; **15**. 51, 201, 677, 679; **16**. 199, 256, 264, 419, 441, 496, 570, 571, 854, 902, 996; **17**. 4, 20, 156, 166; **19**. 672, 751, 917, 921, 922, 925, 926; **20**. 405, 738; **22**. 112, 143, 301, 303, 362, 624, 868; **23**. 183, 285, 359, 505, 510, 515, 516, 523, 539, 550, 556, 596, 632, 638, 660, 664, 688, 696, 759, 784, 787, 850, 872, 879, 931; **24**. 11, 86, 88, 263, 305, 696, 889; **25**. 280, 397, 405, 433, 441, 450, 457, 468, 483, 486, 491, 494, 510, 514, 518, 519<sub>a</sub>, 520.  
 act to restrain trade of colonies to, **10**. 109-112, 113.  
 active against U. S., **14**. 749.  
 cost of a J. P.'s commission, **6**. 229.  
 direct exportation to suggested, **6**. 1022; immigration from prevented, **5**. xl.  
 emigration discouraged, **1**. 243; **5**. xl; **8**. 622; by way of Pa., **5**. xlvii; 472.  
 exports provisions to French, **5**. 645.  
 exports to via Pa. and N. Y., **5**. 317, 318.  
 flax exported to, **5**. xlii; **6**. 1029, 1031.  
 immigration from, **1**. 226; **2**. 377; **5**. xl, 356, 1222, 1223, 1225, 1226.  
 N. E. trades with, **9**. 1186.  
 no rice consumed in, **5**. 323.  
 Pollocks remove to, **2**. 276.  
 Presbyterian emigrants from, **5**. 1193, 1194, 1195, 1199, 1200.  
 proposed law on criminals, **5**. 475.





servants and horses from, **3**. xvi.  
 tobacco sent to, **1**. 245.  
 trade with, **6**. 611, 612; with colonies, **2**. 627, 629; discussed, **2**. 318-19, 322-323, 331; **6**. 1031-1032, 1033, 1034; limited to, **10**. 67; not allowed, **10**. 369; regulations, **1**. 497-504; regulation against suspended, **10**. 151; stopped, **10**. 20.  
 troops of in battle of Camden, **15**. 270; in Br. army, **15**. 267; to invade N. C., **15**. 261, 282.  
 volunteers from, **15**. 280.  
 Irick, Abraham, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Iris, ship, at Portsmouth, **15**. 157.  
 desertions from, **13**. 236.  
 Irish, Capt., **14**. 691, 697.  
 Irish, Nath'l, Pendleton & Greene, etc., to on armies, **16**. 626, 632, 635.  
 Irish, the, **16**. 200.  
   begin manufacture of linen, **5**. 317.  
   character, **15**. 679.  
   enlisted on the Pa. Farmer, **10**. 835.  
   in Duplin, **5**. 1211.  
   in N. C., **4**. 1312; **5**. xxxix-xl.  
   in Va., Md., and N. C., **15**. 753.  
   loved by Dobbs, **5**. viii-ix.  
   transported to N. C., **4**. 686.  
 Irish dissenters, in Rowan Co., **8**. 502, 503.  
 Irish Protestants, **5**. 318.  
   immigration of, **4**. xxi, 72-73, 74.  
   increase, **5**. 24, 25.  
   methods of immigration, **6**. 1031.  
 Irish regulators, brought to N. C., **10**. xii.  
 Irish settlement, **8**. 766, 776.  
 Irly, John, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Irms, John, a J. P., **4**. 814.  
 Iron, bill to encourage importation of, **17**. 818, 825, 904, 906, 909; to encourage manufacture of, **7**. 898, 899, 901, 903, 937, 940, 941, 947, 949; **18**. 302-303; **21**. 79, 80, 86, 102, 116, 121.  
   bounty offered for mills for, **10**. v.  
   brought into N. C., **14**. 739; from Va., **15**. 345.  
   difficulty of hiring workmen, **9**. 812, 813.  
   factories for, **8**. xlvii-xlviii.  
   found, **3**. 337; **5**. 316-317, 356; **6**. 613; on Deep River, **11**. 576.  
   in Newbern, **16**. 521, 527.  
   in N. C., **3**. 49.  
   manufacture of encouraged, **8**. 10; **10**. 216-217, 219.  
   manufactured, **19**. 358.

Milles fails to secure workers, **10**. 806-807.  
 needed, **19**. 872, 873.  
 price regulated, **10**. 424.  
 report on, **6**. 1029; on manufacture of, **8**. 496.  
 Ross on supply of, **14**. 377; **18**. 787.  
 Wilcox asks pay for, **15**. 214-215.  
 workers in to be employed, **10**. 693-694; scarce, **10**. 811.  
 works for should be encouraged, **10**. 869.  
 Iron Hill Cross Roads Church, **5**. 1179.  
 Iron Mountain, **10**. 769; **11**. 566; **13**. 115; **24**. 160, 482, 539; **25**. 4.  
 Iron Ore Hill, reservation of rescinded, **12**. 629, 698.  
 Iron Works, **10**. 967; **11**. 336; **18**. 447; **19**. 984, 985; **22**. 102, 103, 106, 127, 131, 148.  
   act to encourage building of, **24**. 978-9.  
   allowance to Mills for, **12**. 327.  
   Americans retreat to, **17**. 1005, 1010.  
   bill for, **8**. 166; to encourage, **20**. 166, 533, 559, 576.  
   claims for, **17**. 971-2, 974.  
   commissioners of buy land from Thompson, **12**. 807, 868, 869-870; to Council of Safety on hiring furnaces, **10**. 608; to sell, **12**. 427-428, 438.  
   committee on reports, **12**. 63-64, 66, 87; to consider best method of carrying on, **10**. 967, 973, 989, 992-996; to examine and report on, **10**. 938, 946-947; to settle accounts of Rowan, **12**. 727, 755; with Wilcox, **12**. 143-144, 149, 293, 302, 303, 304, 309-310, 311, 325.  
   confiscated slaves to be employed at, **10**. 568.  
   conveyed to State, **12**. 7.  
   discussion on in assembly, **12**. 137-138.  
   encouraged, **20**. 183, 184, 344, 358-359.  
   failure, **8**. 154.  
   Hill's, **14**. 764.  
   kettles to be seized, **15**. 59.  
   land claims near made void, **12**. 612, 630, 729.  
   land grants for, **18**. 787.  
   lands near bought, **12**. 329; reserved for use, **12**. 438.  
   letter on laid before assembly, **12**. 7. 12.





- materials for asked and considered by assembly, **12.** 7-8. 9.
- Milles to Council of Safety on, **10.** 647, 650.
- negroes employed on to be hired out, **12.** 150, 314; of loyalist sent to, **10.** 927.
- none in N. C., **4.** 1027.
- on Deep River, **10.** 812; **22.** 557.
- petition on, **17.** 819, 903, 906; **18.** 441-2.
- Porter petitions on, **22.** 895-6.
- remonstrance of Wilcox on, **12.** 372-373, 376.
- report on, **10.** 686, 687; **11.** 487-488; **22.** 916; on purchase of by gov't. and putting them in operation, **11.** 387-8, 394-396.
- resolves on, **12.** 161, 199; on sale, **12.** 246-7.
- reward for by Transylvania, **9.** 1129.
- Rowan on difficulties of, **11.** 544.
- salt for, **10.** 703.
- saw mill bought for use of, **12.** 166-167.
- Spencer to Caswell on, **11.** 575-578.
- to be built, **19.** 221, 223; **21.** 354, 355, 434, 683; to be paid for, **11.** 413-14.
- to be hired by colony, **10.** 540.
- to be sold at auction, **13.** 502.
- to make cannon, **10.** 949.
- Wilcox petitions to be put in possession of, **12.** 571, 580, 583, 592, 628-630, 643-644, 687, 697-698, 728-729, 751-752, 756.
- workmen exempted from draft, **17.** 852, 917-918, 949, 971-972.
- Irons, John, a J. P., **4.** 1038.
- land grant to, **4.** 892.
- vestryman, **23.** 249.
- Iroquois, The, **5.** 465.
- compared with opponents of regulators, **10.** 1025.
- Iroquois River, **5.** 464.
- and U. S. boundary, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.
- Irvin. See Erven, Ervin, Erving, Erwin, Irvine, Irwin, etc.
- Irvin, Capt., **21.** 459, 464.
- Irvin, Henry, naval officer in Va., **2.** 397.
- Irvin, James, pensioner, **22.** 71.
- Irvin, Jos., prisoner, **15.** 169.
- Irvin, Robert, petition C. H., **9.** 806-9.
- Irvin, Nicholas, in army, **13.** 506.
- Irvin, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- Irvin, W., claim, **20.** 597.
- Irvin, Wm., witness, **3.** 634.
- Irvine, Alex., keeps field book of surveyors of boundary, **2.** 799-815.
- surveyor on boundary survey, **3.** 21.
- Irvine, Henry, dead, **11.** 800.
- Irvine, Wm., in Cont. Cong. (Pa.), **20.** 603.
- Irving, Mr., receiver gen. quit rents, **9.** 1258; **2.** 248.
- Irwin, Mr., to keep minutes, **2.** 779.
- Irwin, Col., on Tory conspiracies, **11.** xviii-xix.
- Irwin, Col., position of reg't. in army, **12.** 509.
- sells woolen goods to public, **10.** 879.
- Irwin, Gen., attacks British and prisoner, **11.** 695.
- Irwin, Alex, dist. auditor, **24.** 387, 422.
- nom. for C. C., **17.** 139, 856, 957, 858, 941.
- school trustee, **24.** 535.
- town coms'r, **24.** 698.
- Irwin, Arthur, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.
- Irwin, Christopher, **24.** 450.
- Irwin, Francis, land grant asked, **4.** 454.
- Irwin (Erwin), Henry, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- ammunition to, **10.** 543.
- army pay, **17.** 222.
- army rank, **16.** 1087.
- com. to examine accounts of, **12.** 275; to re-examine accounts of **10.** 965, 974; **12.** 218, 226-227, 386, 396.
- delivers ammunition to Bignall, **12.** 236, 415, 421.
- family, **22.** 1008.
- holds public stores, **10.** 635.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 168, 173, 500, 501, 590.
- killed, **11.** xv.
- lt. col., **10.** 204, 517, 520.
- on com. of Prov. Congress, **10.** 168, 174.
- pork delivered to, **10.** 931.
- reported missing, **13.** 262.
- taken prisoner at Germantown, **11.** 649, 659, 661, 662.
- to answer charges before Prov. Cong. **10.** 926-927.
- to Caswell on conspiracy, etc., **11.** 521; discharge of Worsley, **11.** 474; on returns and recruiting, **11.** 578.
- to give receipt for powder, **10.** 524.
- Irwin, Henry, land lapses, **2.** 767.



win, Henry, not seated in assembly, **6**. xxvii.  
 win, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1086.  
 win, James, in assembly, **19**. 177.  
 win, Jered, to be arrested, **16**. 716.  
 win, John, army record, **13**. 475.  
 lieut., **13**. 476.  
 win, Jos., claims, **21**. 141.  
 to seize goods and to bring suit, **10**. 317.  
 win, Nichs., army rank, **16**. 1086.  
 win (Erwin), Robert, **19**. 973.  
 a J. P., **23**. 944.  
 and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
 commands N. C. troops, **19**. 980, 988, 996.  
 coms'r on pub. buildings, **24**. 701.  
 in assembly, **12**. 549, 572, 573, 595, 607, 608, 622, 626, 633; **13**. 532, 546, 553, 554, 624, 736, 753, 836, 859, 863, 883, 894, 898; **17**. 635, 659, 670, 705, 795; **19**. 4, 5, 8, 9, 10, 24, 34, 67, 68, 79, 80, 82, 86, 87, 89, 114, 115, 116, 151, 157, 160, 162, 164, 168, 169, 177(?), 184, 205, 212, 215, 218, 221, 275, 280, 283, 289, 335, 355, 366, 518, 522, 528, 529, 536, 552, 570, 603, 605, 616, 650, 681; **20**. 122, 123(?), 158, 168, 169, 174, 176, 279, 302, 303, 304, 305, 324, 329, 331, 343, 344, 346, 348, 350, 356, 361, 362, 364, 369, 372, 378, 380, 386, 390, 400, 416, 426, 427, 429, 431, 434, 437, 455, 456, 459, 471, 472, 473; **21**. 737, 738, 739, 782, 820, 862, 872, 873, 875, 876, 883, 884, 907, 909, 927, 930, 931, 937, 939, 943, 946, 962, 965, 970, 980, 987, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1025, 1028, 1030, 1032, 1038, 1039, 1050, 1052, 1054, 1055.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 7, 25, 27, 29, 32, 35.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 502, 523, 914, 916, 960.  
 com. as delegate to C. C., **16**. 90; **17**. 139, 954; **19**. 57; for surveyor, **19**. 690, 698.  
 in com. of assem., **12**. 560, 580, 666, 687; **13**. 548, 740, 742, 750, 755, 761, 795, 805, 821, 840, 842, 864, 865, 932, 935, 957; **16**. 23, 29, 63, 105, 132; **17**. 636, 637, 647, 721, 736, 807, 812, 822, 831, 837, 840, 849, 850, 857, 861, 895, 897, 908, 923, 932, 934, 946, 948, 955, 962.

on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 504, 911, 921, 927, 942, 965  
 payment to, **17**. 711, 712, 789, 790.  
 recommends that Tories be set free, **15**. 448.  
 recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 Irwin, Robeson (Alexander?), nom. for C. C., **17**. 858.  
 Irwin, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Irwin, Wm., in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Irwin River, **2**. 794.  
 Irwine, —, appointed receiver for S. C., **9**. 1001, 1002.  
 Irwin's Ferry, Greene crosses at, **16**. v.  
 Isaacs, Mr., on com. of assembly, **16**. 24, 29, 71, 154.  
 Isaacs, Elijah, **22**. 145.  
 in assem., **19**. 2, 6, 8, 10, 42, 82, 89, 108, 115, 116.  
 movements, **22**. 211, 212, 213, 238.  
 nom. as colonel and general, **16**. 148, 168.  
 on com. of assem., **13**. 699, 711, 867, 915, 958.  
 on Surry S. C., **10**. 251.  
 prisoner in St. Augustine, **15**. 392.  
 resigns as J. P., **17**. 283, 286; **20**. 14.  
 Isaacs (Isaacks), Ellisha, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 building coms'r., **24**. 143.  
 in assembly, **12**. 658, 682, 699, 725, 736, 816, 873, 879; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 914, 925, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **19**. 377, 379, 383.  
 major of militia, **12**. 606, 607, 628, 721, 722.  
 nom. brig. gen., **19**. 119.  
 Isabell (Isbell), Teachdriah, coms'r to locate C. H., **12**. 597, 705.  
 Isaiah, **8**. 655.  
 Isbell, Livingston, resigns as J. P., **19**. 289.  
 Isbell, Zacha., a J. P., **11**. 653.  
 officer, **22**. 702.  
 Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-10.  
 Isbell, Zacharias, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Isdall, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1087.  
 Isham, James, act to change name from Mason, **24**. 857-8.  
 name changed, **18**. 157, 377.  
 Isham, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Island Creek, **2**. 71; **4**. 329; **22**. 384, 386.  
 Island Creek, (S. C.?), **14**. 515.  
 Island Creek Bridge, **14**. 644.





- Island Creek Church, **5**. 1184.  
 Island Creek District, Granville county, **22**. 174, 175.  
   tax payers in, **25**. 1282-1283.  
 Island Ford, **22**. 102.  
 Island Ford Road, **10**. 713.  
 Island of New Orleans, **13**. 229; **22**. 765.  
 Island Town, **10**. 847.  
 Islands, Richard, in assembly, **3**. 277, 280, 285, 286, 316, 317, 320.  
   levy free, **3**. 303.  
 Islands, Wm., levy free, **3**. 303.  
 Islands, character, **6**. 606.  
   included in Carolina, **1**. 6.  
   many belonging to N. C., **3**. 77.  
 Islar. See Isler, Ister.  
 Islar (Isler), John, in militia, **22**. 316.  
 Islar, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 884.  
 Islay Island, Scotland, **9**. 251.  
   immigrants from, **8**. 526.  
 Isle of Bourbon, **17**. 161.  
 Isle of France, **17**. 161.  
   ports open, **17**. 87, 88; **19**. 725.  
 Isle of Man, **9**. 1094.  
   salt from, **5**. 322.  
 Isle of May, salt, **6**. 1030.  
 Isle of Wight (Isley White), **15**. 527.  
 Isle of Wight Co., Va., **1**. 661, 676; **2**. 746, 809; **14**. 728; **15**. 514; **22**. 1029.  
   action on surveys, **1**. 641.  
   Baptists in, **5**. 1176.  
   goods shipped from, **1**. 322-323.  
   militia mustered, **1**. 809, 816.  
   tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.  
 Isler. See Islar, Ister.  
 Isler, Chris., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Isler, Frederic, land grant to, **4**. 274, 895, 948.  
 Isler, James, allowance to, **22**. 837.  
 Isler, James, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Isler, John, coms'r on building, **24**. 226; on school, **24**. 754; on town, **24**. 610.  
   in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 293, 304, 328, 351, 391, 395, 406; **18**. 229, 257, 311, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 360, 361, 399, 412, 429, 440, 445, 470; **19**. 383, 387; **20**. 102; on com. of assem., **17**. 402, 403.  
 Isler, John, in militia, **22**. 316, 317; date of commission, **22**. 317.  
 Isler, Joe, castrated, **22**. 837.  
 Isler, Nicholas, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Isler, Wm., in militia, **22**. 317, 318.  
 Isler, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 896.  
 Isles, Absolum, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Isley family, **8**. 734.  
 Ismas, John, witness, **3**. 61.  
 Ismay, —, surety, **2**. 832.  
 Ismay, John, a J. P., **2**. 678; **3**. 244.  
   address to king, **3**. 134-135.  
   juror, **2**. 591, 646, 704, 830.  
   surety, **2**. 654.  
 Ison, George, fined, **9**. 651.  
 Ispack. See Ipack, Ipock.  
 Ispack, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 799.  
 Israel, people of, **7**. 285; **8**. 655; **19**. 910.  
 Israelites, **13**. 478.  
 Ister. See Islar, Isler.  
 Ister, Frederick, petitions for change of name, **12**. 337.  
 Ister (Isler), John, bill to alter name to, **12**. 175, 176, 188, 206, 213, 220, 255, 337-338, 346, 355, 362, 382; **13**. 357.  
 Italian, spoken by Urmston, **2**. 432.  
 Italian mulberries, **4**. 267.  
 Italy, and silk culture, **5**. 574.  
   products of in N. C., **4**. 250.  
   rice sent to Portugal from, **2**. 423, 424.  
 Ives, Lt., **15**. 468.  
 Ives, Jas., army rank, **13**. 516; **16**. 1087.  
 Ives, James, in army, **13**. 527.  
 Ives, Job, exempted, **9**. 458.  
 Ives, Job, land grant to, **4**. 343.  
 Ives, John, exempted, **4**. 1025.  
 Ives, Jno., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Ives, John, in militia, **22**. 496.  
 Ives, John P., pensioner, **22**. 71.  
   revolutionary services, **22**. 133.  
 Ives, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Ives, Timothy, **2**. 753.  
   released from taxes, **2**. 621.  
 Ives, Timothy, juror, **4**. 519.  
 Ives, Timothy, Jr., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Ives, Wm., **24**. 931.  
 Ivey, Mr., in assembly, **20**. 300.  
 Ivey, Mrs., **16**. 950.  
 Ivey, Lieut., **16**. 948, 952; **22**. 622, 623.  
   on board of re-arrangement, **16**. 575, 644.  
 Ivey, Benj., to appear before Prov. Cong., **10**. 918.  
 Ivey, Chas., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Ivey, Curtis, **15**. 786.  
   adjutant, **16**. 651.  
   allowance to, **17**. 423; **20**. 110-111.





113.  
 bill on lands, **20.** 41-42.  
 clerk of assembly, **18.** 6, 10, 231,  
 238; **20.** 123, 125, 305, 306, 480,  
 483; **21.** 7, 15, 200, 202, 433, 733,  
 735, 875, 882.  
 cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 30,  
 32, 35.  
 leave to return for muster rolls,  
**21.** 307.  
 money from, **21.** 1064.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 owes state, **21.** 1067.  
 promoted, **17.** 142.  
 rank, **16.** 73, 609, 1087.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 197,  
 202, 203, 207, 209, 211, 212, 215,  
 221, 223, 224, 228, 241, 251, 255.  
 secretary N. C. Cincinnati, **17.** 133.  
 sent for muster rolls, **21.** 650, 651.  
 town com's'r, **24.** 776.  
 Ivey, David, army pay, **17.** 223.  
   in army, **15.** 723; **16.** 1087.  
 Ivey, Ellisha, army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Ivey, Henry, in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Ivey, Henry, in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Ivey, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 710.  
 Ivey, Jacob, army pay, **22.** 223.  
 Ivey, Jno., in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Ivey, John, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Ivey, Lemuel, in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Ivey, Reuben, army pay, **17.** 223.  
   army rank, **16.** 1087.  
 Ivey, Thos., building com's'r, **24.** 643.  
 Ivey, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 711.  
 Ivey Company, **25.** 51.  
 Ivey, Anthony, shoots, **5.** 824.  
 Izzard, Mr., accuses Franklin of mis-  
   management, **14.** 566.  
 Izzard (Izzard), Ralph, church commis-  
   sioner, **2.** 874.  
   complains, **1.** 381.  
   instructs agents, **2.** 448-9.  
   in S. C. assem., **1.** 898.  
 Izzard, Walter, in assembly, **2.** 258.

## J

J—, Mr., **17.** 155, 631.  
 J—, sues Gillie, **16.** 515.  
 J—, C., **16.** 987; **17.** 153.  
 J—s, Mr., **14.** 76.  
 J—s, Mr., opposes regulators and

defends Tryon, **10.** 1024-5.  
 Jack, —, executed, **8.** 142; **22.** 856.  
 Jack, —, slave, **17.** 596.  
 Jack, Capt., arrested, **14.** 17.  
 Jack, Capt., killed, **11.** 11.  
 Jack, Major, marches against Chero-  
   kees, **10.** 882.  
 Jack, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jack, James, captain, **10.** 939.  
   payment to, **15.** 655.  
 Jack, James, petition on separation,  
   **22.** 705-10.  
 Jack, Jno., in militia, **22.** 453.  
 Jack, Samuel, allowance to, **22.** 837.  
 Jack, Tom, leases Indian lands, **25.**  
   507-9.  
 Jack Swamp, **2.** 809; **23.** 499.  
 Jackey, **11.** 786.  
 Jackson, Mr., **17.** 372, 491; **18.** 701,  
   702.  
   asst. com. of army accts., **19.** 819.  
   in C. C., **17.** 556, 557.  
   to settle accounts of N. C., with U.  
   S., **17.** 187.  
 Jackson, Col., **11.** 433; **12.** 500, 504.  
   field officer, **12.** 517, 542.  
   position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.  
   to furnish guard, **12.** 498.  
 Jackson, Col., (Ga.), prisoner, **15.** 393.  
 Jackson, Maj., **14.** 529, 533.  
   memorandum on route through N.  
   C., **15.** 379.  
 Jackson, Aaron, in militia, **22.** 352.  
 Jackson, Absalom, petition on catch-  
   ing fish, **9.** 87-8.  
 Jackson, Ambrose, land grant to, **4.**  
   764.  
 Jackson, Andrew, **21.** vi.  
   Atty. Gen. of Miro Dist., **21.** 403,  
   412, 712, 714, 717.  
   memorial, **21.** 231, 234, 293, 597, 637,  
   642.  
   petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
 Jackson, Andrew, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Jackson, Basil, army rank, **15.** 726,  
   **16.** 1091.  
 Jackson, Basil, witness, **8.** 532.  
 Jackson, Basil, witness, **22.** 428.  
 Jackson, Bayley, in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Jackson, Bazel, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jackson, Bazzel, in militia, **22.** 450.  
 Jackson, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jackson, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 946,  
   959, 961, 1034.  
 Jackson, Coleby, army rank, **17.** 1094.  
 Jackson, Dan'l, in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Jackson, Dan'l, juror, **4.** 519.



- Jackson, Dan, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Jackson, Dan, Jr., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Jackson, Dan, Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Jackson, Dan, Sr., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Jackson, David, a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 arrested, **10**. 958.  
 escapes from prison and villianies, **10**. 631, 664.  
 hanged, **22**. 212, 222.  
 loyalist, **10**. 600.  
 Jackson, David, petition, **19**. 610.  
 Jackson, David, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 riots and reward for, **10**. 935, 936, 940.  
 Jackson, David, in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Jackson, Eb., to assembly, on use of militia, **13**. 389-90.  
 Jackson, Ebenezer, gives certificates to Fenner, **19**. 727-735.  
 letter of ment'd, **17**. 275.  
 to Caswell on settlement of N. C. accounts, **17**. 470-1.  
 Jackson, Edmund, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 in army, **15**. 732.  
 Jackson, Edmund, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Jackson, Edmund, quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Jackson, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1091.  
 Jackson, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jackson, Edward, juror, **2**. 262, 263.  
 Jackson, Eliz., imported, **1**. 565.  
 Jackson, Francis, resurvey to, **7**. 120.  
 Jackson, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Jackson, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jackson, Henry, **12**. 509.  
 to have regt. ready to march, **12**. 509-10.  
 Jackson, Isaac, exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.  
 indictment against quashed, **7**. 844-845.  
 signs regulator's ad., **7**. 716.  
 Jackson, Isaac, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Jackson, James, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jackson, James, boundary coms'r, **25**. 38.  
 Jackson, James, exempted from poll tax, **16**. 22.  
 Jackson, Jeremiah, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jackson, Jerch., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jackson, Job, payment to, **22**. 441.  
 Jackson, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 army rank, **15**. 720; **16**. 1090.  
 building coms'r, **24**. 289, 644.  
 in assembly, **16**. 1, 20, 50, 127, 153, 156, 167; **19**. 237, 263, 270, 271, 282, 286, 295, 299, 324, 334, 354, 359, 395, 397, 398.  
 resigns as J. P. and Lieut. col., **18**. 131, 356.  
 Jackson, John, in assembly, **9**. 748.  
 Jackson, Jno., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Jackson, John, land lapses, **2**. 501.  
 Jackson, John, payment to, **22**. 441.  
 Jackson, John, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Jackson, Jonathan, building coms'r., **24**. 874, 949.  
 in assembly, **19**. 500, 613, 622, 643, 667, 671, 674, 675, 682, 688.  
 Jackson, Jos., in militia, **22**. 321.  
 Jackson, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 965, 1043.  
 Jackson, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Jackson, Josiah, petition, **20**. 382; **21**. 824, 835, 977, 1007.  
 Jackson, Moses, in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Jackson, Patrick, **1**. 317.  
 Jackson, Phillip, petitions, **19**. 932.  
 Jackson, Phillip, in militia, **22**. 428.  
 Jackson, Philip, in militia, **22**. 450.  
 Jackson, Phil., in militia, **22**. 486.  
 Jackson, Phillip, witness, **8**. 532.  
 Jackson, Phillip, witness, **22**. 465.  
 Jackson, Phillip, Jr., asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-4.  
 Jackson, Phillip, Jr., regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 238.  
 Jackson, Phill, grand juror, **1**. 588.  
 Jackson, R., **9**. 1092.  
 Jackson, Richard, and attachments, **9**. 999.  
 appointed as counsel for Board of Trade, **6**. 264-5.  
 consulted on N. C. laws, **9**. 956.  
 memorial on courts referred to and reported on, **10**. 377-8.  
 objects to act to save lots for public school in Newbern, **8**. 266.  
 quoted on Johnston act, **9**. 285; and Queen's college, marriage and settlements, **9**. 248, 249, 251, 252.  
 reports on N. C. laws, **8**. 276; **9**. 811, 812, 1106, 1121-2; report considered, **9**. 365.  
 to Bd. of Trade on court act, etc., **9**. 670, 1251-1254; on N. C. laws, **9**.



- 237-238.  
 Jackson, Robert, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jackson, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jackson, Robert, cheated by Mabry, **10**. 1018.  
 Jackson, Robert, in army, **13**. 524.  
 Jackson, Robert, in army, **13**. 530.  
 Jackson, Robt., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Jackson, Robert, soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Jackson, Sam., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Jackson, Samuel, payment to, **22**. 442, 458.  
 Jackson, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Jackson, Sam'l, Jr., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Jackson, Sam., Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Jackson, Sam'l, Sr., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Jackson, Sam., Sr., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Jackson, Solomon, in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Jackson, Stephen, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Jackson, Stephen, claims paid, **10**. 201.  
   county coms'r, **23**. 590, 591.  
 Jackson, Stephen, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Jackson, Thomas, **9**. 71.  
 Jackson, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 1117, 1118.  
   juror, **4**. 523; **25**. 190.  
   land grant to, **4**. 278, 641.  
   resurvey granted, **4**. 351.  
 Jackson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1091.  
 Jackson, Thos., town coms'r, **25**. 49.  
 Jackson, W., asst. Sec. of War, **16**. 624.  
   to Martin on exchange of prisoners, **16**. 727-9, 927.  
 Jackson, Wm., **9**. 633, 767.  
 Jackson, Wm., **24**. 250.  
 Jackson, Wm., appraiser, **1**. 435.  
   buys and sells land, **1**. 610.  
   juror, **1**. 408, 610, 611.  
   land lapses, **2**. 378.  
   road overseer, **1**. 535, 607.  
   witness, **1**. 609.  
 Jackson, Wm., army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Jackson, Wm., army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Jackson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1089.  
 Jackson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jackson, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Jackson, Wm., exempted, **4**. 128.  
 Jackson, Wm., in army, **15**. 720.  
 Jackson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Jackson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 341.  
 Jackson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Jackson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Jackson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Jackson, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Jackson, Wm., petition for, **10**. 953.  
 Jackson, Wm., petitions for extension of power of J. P's., **7**. 874-875.  
 Jackson, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Jackson, Wm., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 257.  
 Jackson, Zechariah, army pay, **17**. 222.  
   army rank, **15**. 733; **16**. 1080.  
 Jackson, Zacha., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Jackson, Zachary, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Jackson Co., **10**. 713.  
 Jacksonboro, S. C., **16**. 182, 252, 501.  
   assembly at, **16**. 499.  
 Jacksons, John, land grant to, **4**. 348.  
 Jackson's, **15**. 379.  
 Jackson's bills, **8**. 8, 43.  
 Jackson's Ferry, tobacco warehouse at, **5**. xlii.  
   tobacco inspection at, **23**. 411.  
 Jackton, George, **2**. 807.  
 Jackway, Allen, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jacob, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jacob, Peter, re-enlists, **15**. 750.  
 Jacob, Rooks, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Jacobites, favored by Johnston, **4**. 926, 931, 933, 937, 938, 940, 944, 945.  
   in N. C., **1**. 687.  
 Jacobs, Benj., army rank, **15**. 722; **16**. 1092.  
 Jacobs, Daniel, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Jacobs, Edward, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Jacobs, Geo., act to emancipate slave, **24**. 963.  
   bill to emancipate slave, **20**. 510, 532, 537; **21**. 52, 62, 79, 87, 114, 122.  
   to value houses, **10**. 390.  
   taxables, **15**. 191.  
   voter, **15**. 237.  
 Jacobs, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jacobs, Henry, enlists, **22**. 474.  
 Jacobs, Hezk., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jacobs, Isaac, to return salt, **1**. 866.  
 Jacobs, John, army record, **13**. 480.  
 Jacobs, John, ensign, **10**. 620.  
 Jacobs, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1090.  
 Jacobs, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jacobs, Peter, army pay, **17**. 222.  
   army rank, **15**. 732; **16**. 1088.  
 Jacobs, Phillis, act to emancipate, **24**. 963.  
   bill to emancipate, **20**. 510, 532, 557; **21**. 52, 62, 79, 87, 114, 122.  
 Jacobs, Primus, army rank, **16**. 1094.  
   pensioner, **22**. 71.







- Jacobs, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 Jacobs, Wm., in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Jacobs, Wm. Orrson, **24.** 646.  
 Jacobs, Zacha, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 pensioner, **22.** 72.  
 Jacob's Law Dictionary, used by J. P.,  
**23.** 346.  
 Jacob's River, **10.** 252.  
 Jacocks. See Jaycocks.  
 Jacocks, Mr., in assembly, **17.** 715.  
 on com. of assem., **17.** 727.  
 Jacocks, Ann, gift from, **1.** 397.  
 Jacocks (Jaycocks, Jecocks), Chas.,  
 buys camp kettles, **10.** 556.  
 claims for provisions to militia col-  
 lected, **10.** 968.  
 commissary, **10.** 587.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 164, 166, 172, 500,  
 508, 523, 527.  
 papers to from S. C., **9.** 1110.  
 payment to as commissary, **10.** 639.  
 Jacocks, Charles Worth, petitions for  
 Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-6.  
 Jacocks, (Jaycocks), Jonathan, a J. P.,  
**23.** 992.  
 collects claims for provisions to  
 militia, **10.** 968.  
 in assem., **19.** 385, 387, 390.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 164.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 524.  
 Jacocks (Jeycocks), Jonathan, admin-  
 istrator, **1.** 864.  
 juror, **2.** 666.  
 vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.  
 Jacocks, Jonathan, juror, **25.** 188.  
 Jaction, Wm., petition on separation,  
**22.** 705-14.  
 Jacton, Nathan, petitions for pardon  
 of Fields, **9.** 41.  
 Jaene, Sherrod, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 Jail and Jails, bills for, **6.** 1097, 1098,  
 1102, 1105, 1107, 1111, 1113, 1118,  
 1145, 1163, 1164, 1170, 1171, 1172,  
 1176, 1179, 1182, 1189, 1190, 1192.  
 condition, **7.** 886.  
 established, **23.** 22.  
 See also Public Buildings.  
 Jail deliveries, act against, **23.** 776.  
 Jailors, Eng. act on in force in N. C.,  
**23.** 319.  
 Jakeller, John, land grant to, **4.** 959.  
 Jamaica, **2.** 285, 906; **3.** 64, 624; **4.**  
 x, 581, 587; **5.** 598; **6.** 240, 624;  
**8.** 591, 605; **9.** 69, 171, 179, 182,  
 319, 996, 1094, 1222; **10.** 24, 85,  
 161, 831, 833, 893; **11.** 592, 755,  
 774, 778, 779, 790, 826; **12.** 356;  
**13.** 185, 362, 380, 501; **14.** 252; **15.**  
 xiv, 75, 121, 255, 752, 753, 754, 755,  
 756, 757, 758, 759; **16.** 332, 735,  
 740, 769, 937; **19.** 544, 546; **21.**  
 245, 246; **22.** 757, 894, 958.  
 act to open ports, **7.** 293, 344.  
 acts of considered, **6.** 74, 75.  
 answer of House of Commons on  
 resolution from on money power,  
**5.** 758-759.  
 anti-pirate law of to be made gen-  
 eral, **1.** 347-8, 349.  
 attacked, **14.** 518.  
 Br. fleet to, **13.** 330.  
 claims by assembly, **6.** 479.  
 convicts not wanted, **1.** 477-478.  
 dispute in over agent, **6.** 54.  
 Duke of Albemarle viceroy of, **1.**  
 906.  
 efforts to capture fleet, **10.** 848, 877;  
**11.** 356.  
 exports to, **22.** 89.  
 Fitzwilliams in council of, **3.** 62.  
 furnished from S. C., **1.** 664.  
 government, **1.** 225.  
 imports from, **2.** 156.  
 instructions to gov., **11.** 242-243.  
 judges in considered, **6.** 585.  
 law on vestry mentioned, **1.** 234.  
 less favorable to warships than S.  
 C., **3.** 11.  
 negroes landed, **1.** 245.  
 N. C. troops in, **4.** 575.  
 petitions for Amer. colonies, **10.** 226.  
 pirates run away from, **1.** 467.  
 ports of opened, **7.** 217.  
 Rodney in, **16.** 692.  
 seal for, **11.** 211.  
 sugar from, **1.** 545, 546.  
 taken, **13.** 287.  
 threatened, **13.** 240, 354; by French  
 and Spanish fleet, **15.** 61.  
 to be invaded, **15.** 297; **22.** 985.  
 tonnage on ships from proposed, **3.**  
 50.  
 trade from, **1.** 466; to be carried on  
 with, **3.** 29; return to be in pieces  
 of eight, **1.** 853; to be established,  
**2.** xvi.  
 troops for, **16.** 545-6; from N. C. in,  
**11.** 43, 44.  
 Jamaica, N. Y., **8.** xli.  
 Jamaica Plain, Mass., **14.** 668.  
 Jamaica rum, **17.** 45; **22.** 444, 461.  
 better than N. E. rum, **3.** xv.  
 duty on, **24.** 548, 549, 800.



- Jameison. See Jameson, Jamieson, Jamison.
- Jameison, Capt., **22**. 100.
- Jamerson, Jas., in militia, **22**. 357.
- James I, **2**. 382; **5**. 463, 635.  
 gifts of, **10**. 301.  
 statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 323.
- James II, **2**. 351, 859, 860, 919; **3**. iv, ix, 375; **10**. v, vi, 224; **15**. 678.  
 expelled, **13**. 434.  
 partisans of in C., **1**. 430-1.  
 statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 324.
- James III, **2**. 859.  
 partisan of, **2**. 826.
- James, —, writ taken out against, **8**. 70.
- James, Capt., attacks Br., **14**. 625.  
 takes prisoner, **14**. 617.  
 to report on Rockfish battle, **15**. 593.
- James, Col., **10**. 472.
- James, Abner, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- James, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1093.
- James, Benj., in militia, **17**. 1059.
- James, Benj., in militia, **22**. 451.
- James, David, army pay, **17**. 223.
- James, David, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 army rank, **16**. 1092.
- James, David, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-8.
- James, Edward, juror, **2**. 364.
- James, Ed., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- James, Edwin, army rank, **16**. 1090.
- James, Eliza., taxable, **15**. 191.
- James, Frances, juror, **4**. 517.
- James, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 223.
- James, Horatio, in militia, **22**. 340.
- James, J., against Tories, **16**. 969.
- James, J., to Gates asking for parole, **14**. 596.
- James, Rev. J. J., conducts high school, **5**. 1185.
- James, Jacob, case of, **22**. 966.
- James, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 346.
- James, James, court to be held at store of, **24**. 643.
- James, James, report on public claims, **5**. 975-986.
- James, James, school trustee, **24**. 752.
- James, Jerch., army rank, **16**. 1094.
- James, Jerch., army rank, **16**. 1093.
- James, Jimmey, regulator, **8**. 79.
- James, John, **5**. 1210.
- James, John, **17**. 134.
- James, Jno., allowance to, **19**. 370.  
 building coms'r, **24**. 520.  
 candidate for assembly, **16**. 980.  
 in assem., **19**. 397; **20**. 551.  
 memorial, **19**. 927.  
 nom. for naval officer, **16**. 35; **19**. 15.  
 on com. of assem., **17**. 812.
- James, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- James, John, grant corrected, **4**. 953.  
 land grant to, **4**. 336, 1247.
- James, John, in militia, **22**. 317.
- James, John, in militia, **22**. 320, 321.
- James, Jno., in militia, **22**. 322.
- James, John, on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.  
 on S. C. of Duplin, **10**. 112.  
 patroler, **10**. 451.
- James, John, prisoner, **15**. 609.
- James, John, salt of seized, **10**. 642.
- James, John, taxable, **15**. 191.
- James, John, voter, **15**. 238.
- James, John, Jr., coms'r on magazines, **13**. 683-684.
- James, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 321.
- James, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 321.
- James, John, Jr., regulator, **8**. 79.
- James, John, Sr., regulator, **8**. 79.
- James, Jos., in militia, **22**. 321.
- James, Jos., in militia, **22**. 322.
- James, Jos., in militia, **22**. 322.
- James, Joseph, patroler, **10**. 63.
- James, Joseph, prisoner, **15**. 609.
- James, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 224.
- James, Joshua, takes oath, **22**. 173.
- James, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 346.
- James, Matthew, in militia, **22**. 340.
- James, Micaja, army rank, **16**. 1092.
- James, Needum, army pay, **17**. 224.
- James, Noah, army rank, **13**. 509; **16**. 1088.
- James, Owen, in militia, **22**. 338.
- James, Philip, **9**. 354.
- James, Richard, congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-5.  
 land grant to, **4**. 349, 601, 759, 806, 830, 1238, 1246.  
 rights proved, **4**. 598, 1238.
- James, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 248.
- James, Rich'd, Jr., in militia, **22**. 285.
- James, Samuel, coms'r of Johnston, **23**. 170.
- James, Samuel, exempted, **7**. 360.
- James, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 602, 619, 628, 639, 805.  
 rights proved, **4**. 596.
- James, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 army rank, **16**. 1092.
- James, Thos., in militia, **22**. 383.
- James, Thomas, juror, **4**. 519.
- James, Thos., nom. for major, **17**. 952.



- James, Thomas, petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- James, Thomas, regulators entry on causes of, **8**. 238.
- James, Thomas, taxable, **15**. 191.
- James, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1092.
- James, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1094.
- James, Wm., in army, **15**. 730.
- James, Wm., in militia, **22**. 350.
- James, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 217.
- James, Wm., lapses patent to, **2**. 641.
- James City, Va., **1**. 324.  
 agreement signed at, **1**. 141-143, 152-153.  
 assembly at, **1**. 311; ment'd, **1**. 313.  
 council at, **1**. 356-8, 372, 459, 460, 505-6.
- James City Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5**. 564.
- James Island, S. C., **14**. 120; **15**. 667.  
 184, 331(?), 658; **19**. 887; **22**. 600, 620, 621.  
 British on, **14**. 92-3, 798; **15**. 34, 42, 43, 354, 363; leave, **16**. 499.  
 Burke confined to, **16**. ix, 14, 15.  
 condition, **19**. 916.  
 man killed on, **16**. 239.
- James River, Va., **1**. 519, 660; **2**. 130, 797; **3**. 89; **5**. 561, 1212; **7**. 149; **9**. 1064, 1065, 1248; **10**. 823, 835; **13**. 61, 105, 114, 121; **14**. 619, 630; **15**. 452, 454, 541, 542, 630, 777; **16**. 503; **17**. 988, 990, 992, 994, 1030; **18**. 506, 613, 633; **19**. 910; **22**. 149, 542, 574, 732.  
 arsenals on proposed, **17**. 104.  
 boundary of Norfolk Co., Va., **1**. 14.  
 British in, **14**. 487; **15**. 290, 293, 295, 449, 522, 523, 552, 556, 586; retreat to, **15**. 522; to ascend, **15**. 283.  
 Cornwallis on, **22**. 592, 1029.  
 Dudley to cross, **22**. 507.  
 French on, **15**. 561; capture Palatines at, **1**. 909; settle on, **1**. xi.  
 lands on south side in danger under Matravers grant, **1**. 541-2.  
 merchants on supply N. C., **3**. 155.  
 militia on called out, **22**. 586.  
 Nelson on, **14**. 728, 733.  
 Parker on, **22**. 1032.  
 Va. troops on, **14**. 723.
- James River Falls, **9**. 1069.
- James Town (Va. or N. C.), **15**. 612.
- James Town (on Roanoke), act to establish, **24**. 777-8.
- Jameson. See Jameison, Jamieson, Jamison, Jemison, Jemmison.
- Jameson, Maj., rank settled, **12**. 528.  
 reports on fall of Charleston, **14**. 500.
- Jameson, David, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 46, 48, 50.  
 owes state, **21**. 1071.
- Jameson, David, in militia, **22**. 275.
- Jameson, James, army pay, **16**. 222.
- Jameson, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Jameson, Robert, delivers arms to the public, **10**. 422.
- Jameson, Samuel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Jameson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Jameson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 338.
- Jameson, Wm., petition, **19**. 932.
- Jameson (Jimmerson), Wm., memorial, **20**. 483, 497.
- James's powders, **15**. 432.
- Jamestown, Va., **9**. xxxix; **15**. 452, 541, 542, 556; **22**. 1029.  
 attacked, **15**. 550.  
 British at, **15**. 508, 542.  
 Cornwallis turns to, **15**. 630.  
 French land and fleet at, **22**. 586, 589.  
 LaFayette moves to, **15**. 522.  
 Miller's trial at, **1**. 235, 269, 290.  
 prisoners to be exchanged at, **15**. 566.
- Jamesville, **5**. 1192.
- Jamieson. See Jameison, Jameson, Jamison.
- Jamieson, Mr., needs clothing, **14**. 682.
- Jamieson, James and Co., to Caswell on trade and Dutch agent, **11**. 359-361.
- Jamieson, Neil, property to be seized, **10**. 961.
- Jamison, Commissary, letter of on provisions, **14**. 658.
- Jamison, Adam, to Gates on provisions, and wagons, **14**. 639-40.
- Jamison, David, land grant to, **4**. 601, 632.
- Jamison, David, owes state, **21**. 1071.
- Jamison, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1196.
- Jamison, Robert, claims allowed, **10**. 459.
- Jamison, Thos., in army, **15**. 729.
- Jamison, Wm., in militia, **22**. 453.
- Jamison, Wm., memorial, **21**. 10, 12,





- 28, 34.  
 Jamison, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Janagan. See Jernigan.  
 Janagan, Edward, exempted, **6**. 807.  
 Janes. See Jean, Jenes.  
 Janes, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Janings. See Jennings, etc.  
 Janings, Gibbons, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Janson, Sir Theodore, contracts with DeGraffenried for Palatines, **1**. 986-90.  
 Janssen, Stephen Theodore, mayor of London, **5**. 617.  
 Janus, **11**. 835.  
 Japan, **9**. 821.  
 Japan lamp, waiter, etc., **22**. 881, 887.  
 Jordan. See Jordan.  
 Jordan, Thomas, dropped as J. P., **9**. 293.  
 Jarlee, James, dead, **22**. 328, 356.  
 Jarman, Mr., **8**. 263.  
 Jarman, Robert, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Jarman, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jarmin, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jarnigan. See Jernigan.  
 Jarnigan, Needham, petition, **19**. 559, 563.  
 Jarrat, Rev. Devereux, report on work of, **9**. 1003.  
 Jarrell. See Jerral.  
 Jarrell, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Jarrell, Henry, claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
 Jarrell, Jas., in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Jarrels, Thos., **2**. 524.  
 Jarret, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Jarrett, Daniel, **8**. 761.  
 Jarrett, John, enlists, **22**. 435.  
 Jarrett, Richard, a J. P., **12**. 99; **22**. 918.  
 Jarriot, Aurie, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Jarrot, Abram., in militia, **22**. 341.  
 Jarrot, Jno., in militia, **22**. 341.  
 Jarrott, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Jarvis. See Jervis.  
 Jarvis, Capt., **14**. 47.  
 Jarvis, Col., sends prisoners out of State, **14**. 19, 36.  
 Jarvis, Dan'l, petitions, **19**. 935.  
 Jarvis (Jervis), Foster, a J. P., **2**. 540. 676; **4**. 224, 712, 814.  
 appraiser, **2**. 43.  
 commends Adam, **1**. 728-9.  
 land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 7.  
 Jarvis, Fos., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Jarvis, Goster, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Jarvis, Henry, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Jarvis, James, furnishes copper, **20**. 684-5.  
 Jarvis, John, allowance to, **13**. 908.  
 Jarvis, John, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jarvis, John, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jarvis, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jarvis, John, certificate of claim granted to, **12**. 117-118, 122.  
 lieut., **10**. 546  
 Jarvis, John, resolve in favor of, **12**. 276.  
 Jarvis, Jonathan, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Jarvis, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 390.  
 Jarvis, Jonathan, lapse patent to, **2**. 679.  
 Jarvis, Levy, army rank, **16**. 1089.  
 Jarvis, Richard, land lapses, **2**. 679.  
 Jarvis, Richard, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Jarvis, Samuel, **14**. 172.  
 a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 arms delivered to, **13**. 843, 846, 936-937.  
 church trustee, **9**. 638.  
 collector, **23**. 988.  
 colonel, **10**. 205; **14**. 333.  
 commissary, **10**. 547.  
 commissioner for Currituck port, **10**. 692.  
 holds prisoners, **15**. 63.  
 in assembly, **8**. 106, 304, 319, 326, 335, 422, 444, 454, 463, 464; **9**. 387, 388, 392, 397, 409, 410, 415, 416, 430, 447, 448, 467, 472, 473, 481, 497, 510, 522, 526, 529, 530, 551, 558, 565, 587, 734, 735, 1188, 1189; **12**. 1, 8, 32, 53, 57, 76, 87, 114, 149, 153, 155, 168, 169, 180, 189, 201, 223, 318; on com. of assembly, **8**. 309; **9**. 381, 450, 451, 711, 739, 740, 1197; **12**. 12, 43.  
 in militia, **9**. 58.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 500, 501, 523, 914, 916, 923; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 502, 507, 522, 917, 952.  
 militia of sent to Ramsay's mills, **15**. vi.  
 nom. as naval officer, **12**. 46, 49, 65.  
 owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 pay roll of militia made out, **15**. 399-400.  
 paymaster, **10**. 691.  
 recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 regiment of claims discharged, **14**.



- 661; **15.** 89; discharged, **14.** 424.  
 register, **9.** 298.  
 report of troops under, **15.** 74.  
 resigns as commissary, **10.** 936; as  
 naval officer, **12.** 234, 416.  
 roll of N. C. commanded by, **17.**  
 1054-1055, 1059, 1061.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1017, 1033, 1045,  
 1058, 1067, 1078, 1092, 1104, 1115,  
 1116, 1137, 1147, 1159, 1172, 1176;  
 of militia, **15.** 399-400.  
 salt coms'r, **22.** 907.  
 surety, **9.** 1062.  
 Jarvis, Sam'l., to Caswell on a petition,  
**14.** 316; on affairs in Currituck  
 and answer, **14.** 152-153, 173-174;  
 on British plunderers of coast,  
**13.** 285-286.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 524.  
 troops turbulent and reason, **14.**  
 780, 781, 783.  
 Jarvis, Sam., in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Jarvis, Sam'l., in militia, **22.** 390.  
 Jarvis, Samuel, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Jarvis, Solomon, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Jarvis, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 army rank, **16.** 1090.  
 in assembly, **16.** 1.  
 in militia, **17.** 1054.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165.  
 judge of admiralty ct., **12.** 44, 45.  
 lieut. col. of militia, **14.** 333.  
 owes state, **21.** 1072.  
 Jarvis (Jarvies), Thomas, governor, **1.**  
 467.  
 in assembly, **1.** 273.  
 Jarvis, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 72.  
 Jarvis, Thomas, land of, **1.** 64.  
 Jarvis, Thomas, in militia, **22.** 391.  
 Jarvis, Thos. J., assistance rendered  
 in editing colonial records, **1.** vii-  
 viii.  
 Jarvis, Wm., sells horse, **15.** 631.  
 Jarvis, William, witness, **1.** 415.  
 Jarvis, Willoby, army pay, **17.** 224.  
 army rank, **15.** 722; **16.** 1092.  
 Jarvis's, Widow, inspection at, **24.**  
 581.  
 Jason, —, races, **13.** 493.  
 Jason, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jasper. See Jesper.  
 Jasper, James, court house coms'r,  
**25.** 113.  
 in assem., **21.** 739, 751, 871, 873, 884,  
 899, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946,  
 948, 963, 965, 970, 980, 988, 999,  
 1004, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1030,  
 1032, 1050, 1055.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 25, 29, 32.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47.  
 owes state, **21.** 1075.  
 petition considered, **17.** 284, 293,  
 295-296.  
 Jasper, Prichard, sells Indian as slave,  
**2.** 55.  
 Jasper, Rich'd, in assembly, **25.** 159.  
 Jasper, Richard, on Cary rebellion, **1.**  
 784-787.  
 ship master, **1.** 866.  
 Jasper, Samuel, juror, **25.** 190.  
 Jasper, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 594,  
 959.  
 rights proved, **4.** 637.  
 Jasper, Wm., in militia, **9.** 1050.  
 Jasper, Wm. Richard, dropped as J.  
 P., **9.** 293.  
 Jasper's Creek, **21.** 745, 746, 750, 769,  
 770, 894, 900, 902, 934.  
 act to change co. ct. to, **25.** 113-14.  
 Javis, John, juror, **25.** 118.  
 Jawoson, James, in army, **15.** 735.  
 Jawson, Wm., sold, **2.** 392.  
 Jay, John, **14.** 349; **16.** 421.  
 Adams to on counterfeiting, **20.**  
 661-2.  
 Caswell to on Algerine war, **18.**  
 509.  
 granted powers to negotiate with  
 Spain, **22.** 899, 900.  
 Jefferson to on tobacco trade with  
 France, **18.** 627-634, 722.  
 Jones to on Algerine war, **17.** 501-  
 502, 541.  
 Lincoln to on affairs in S. C. and  
 Ga., **14.** 340-341.  
 minister to Spain, **14.** 204, 347.  
 negotiates treaty of peace, **16.** 748-  
 753, 913; **17.** 4-9.  
 Oswald to on peace and answer, **16.**  
 452-454.  
 report of court of inquiry on Ashe  
 sent to, **14.** 45.  
 sends dispatches to C. C., **15.** 57.  
 to Caswell on affairs of C. C. and  
 answers, **18.** 525, 537, 590, 600,  
 673, 722, 770; Algerine war, **17.**  
 541; on aid for Ga., **14.** 16; birth  
 of French prince and answer, **17.**  
 468, 486; on commercial affairs,  
**16.** 436-7, 484; on consuls and  
 answer, **17.** 481, 503; on DeCam-  
 bray, **14.** 17; on fast day, **14.**  
 46; on Forest, **18.** 491; on French  
 consul and answer, **17.** 449, 481,  
 498; on Morocco affairs, **19.** 1000;



- on public affairs and answer, **20**. 732, 736, 773-774, 781; on religious affairs and answer, **17**. 435, 484; transmitting acts of C. C., **14**. 9, 46, 48, 63, 71, 83, 85, 93, 97, 119, 131, 148, 153, 178, 192, 193-194, 207, 209, 210; to go to Cong. of Vienna, **22**. 554.
- to Johnston on foreign affairs and answers, **21**. 472, 474, 478, 482, 502; on N. Y.-Mass. controversy, **22**. 632-3.
- to Martin on his appointment as foreign secretary, **17**. 597-598.
- to Thomson on representation in C. C., **17**. 577.
- Wayne to on battle of Stoney Point, **14**. 337.
- Jay, Joseph, asks for new county, **9**. 90.
- Jay, Wm., Jr., asks for new county, **9**. 90.
- Jay, Wm., Sr., asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Jaycocks. See Jacocks.
- Jaycocks, Jonathan, quit rents of, **22**. 272.
- Jean (Jeanes), Nathan, army pay, **17**. 222.
- army rank, **16**. 1092.
- pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jean, Philip, in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Jean, Philip, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jean, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 72.
- Jeanes, Nathan, see Jean.
- Jeannet, Elias, pensioner, **22**. 72.
- Jefferys, Mrs. Johannat, negro of, **1**. 654.
- Jeff, Mrs., plundered, **12**. 502.
- Jefferies, Mr., **25**. 110.
- Jeffers, David, to learn to make salt-petre, **10**. 537.
- Jefferson, —, **16**. 983.
- Jefferson, Peter, commissioner on Va. line, **4**. xiii; **24**. 224.
- Jefferson, Gov. Thomas, **14**. 499, 583, 672, 721; **15**. 173; **16**. 943; **17**. 501; **20**. 645; **21**. 472, 478.
- allowed to buy pork in N. C., **15**. 417-18.
- can furnish no arms to N. C., **15**. 117.
- elected gov. of Va., **14**. 309.
- furnishes lead to N. C., **14**. 439.
- Gates to on King's Mtn., **15**. xii; on movements of troops, **15**. 117.
- interviewed by Hogg on Transylvania, **10**. 374-375.
- letter of ment'd, **14**. 378, 419; **15**. 194; **17**. 711; on Dutch loan and resolution of C. C., **17**. 177, 179-180.
- makes treaty with Prussia, **18**. 610, 620.
- minister to France, **17**. 433.
- on provisions, etc., **14**. 691.
- reports on encroachments, **22**. 965.
- to — on inability to pay draft, **15**. 95.
- to Burke on money, **15**. 370-371.
- to Caswell on Cherokee affairs, **14**. 220-222, 226, 227, 235; on defense of Ocracock Inlet, **14**. 126; on galleys and Va. boundary, **14**. 136, 137.
- to go to Cong. of Vienna, **22**. 554.
- to Jay on tobacco trade with France, **18**. 627-634, 722.
- to Nash on Cherokee outrages, **15**. 47-8; on irregularities of Va. troops, **15**. 48-9; on land claims, **22**. 521-2; on war post, **14**. 852-853.
- to Stevens on Br. in Va., **14**. 732-733.
- Jefferson (place), **16**. 972.
- Jefferson Fort, **17**. 160.
- Jefferson's Ferry, **14**. 836.
- Jefferson's Road, **23**. 549.
- Jeffery, John, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Jefferys, Mr., election to be at the house of, **24**. 881.
- Jefferys, Charles, a J. P., **4**. 46.
- Jefferys, Robert, juror, **3**. 55.
- Jeffrey's Landing, Widow, quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.
- Jeffrey, Drewry, army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jeffrey, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jeffrey, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Jeffreys, Alderman, imports negroes, **1**. 693.
- Jeffreys, Col., **7**. 744.
- Jeffreys (Jeffries), George, lenity of compared with Tryon, **8**. 725-726.
- Jeffreys, Sir Jeffrey, imports negroes, **1**. 693.
- Jeffreys, John, in army, **15**. 740.
- Jeffreys, John, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jeffreys, John, on tobacco planting com., **1**. 74.
- Jeffreys (Jeffries, Jeffres, Jeffrys), Osborn, a J. P., **4**. 966; **5**. 591; **6**. 343.
- claims allowed, **8**. 142; **22**. 853.
- in militia, **22**. 307, 314.
- juror, **4**. 521.
- land grants to, **4**. 342; **4**. 587, 588,





- 619, 627, 635, 704, 764.  
 prosecution against, **4.** 66-67.  
 recommended for lieutenant col., **22.** 369.  
 report on militia co., **22.** 371-2, 380.  
 rights proved, **4.** 619, 626, 636.  
**Jeffreys (Jeffries), Osburn, a J. P.,**  
**23.** 993.  
 patent to be recorded, **21.** 72.  
 petition, **17.** 677, 758; **19.** 445, 448,  
 477, 483, 788, 826; **20.** 520-521,  
 528.  
 school trustee, **13.** 809.  
 town coms'r, **24.** 303.  
 vestryman, **23.** 497.  
**Jeffreys, Paul, nom. for major, 21.**  
 326, 330, 662, 666.  
**Jeffreys, Simon, in assembly, 16.** 2,  
 26, 47, 96, 127, 152, 165, 167; **19.**  
 233, 235, 262, 282, 295, 324, 332,  
 394.  
 memorial, **19.** 138, 139, 147, 149, 177,  
 180, 249, 263, 264.  
 money from, **21.** 1064.  
 on com. of assembly, **16.** 27, 28.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1074.  
**Jeffrey's map, cited, 4.** xxi.  
**Jeffries, Elizabeth, land lapses, 2.** 564.  
**Jeffries (Jefferies), Jacob, army pay,**  
**17.** 222.  
 army rank, **16.** 1093.  
**Jeffries, John, army pay, 17.** 222.  
 in army, **13.** 505.  
**Jeffries, Jos., in militia, 22.** 378.  
**Jeffries, Osberne, land lapses, 2.** 564.  
**Jeffries (Jeffreys), Simon, lapse pat-**  
**ents to, 2.** 425, 494, 522-523, 564.  
**Jeffries, Simon, negro of co-habits**  
**with white woman, 2.** 704, 711.  
**Jeffries, Simon, prosecution against**  
**heirs of, 4.** 66-67.  
**Jeffries, Thomas, army pay, 17.** 222.  
 army rank, **16.** 1089.  
**Jeffre, Lewis, to deliver powder, 10.**  
 136.  
**Jekyl, Mr., deals with Urmston, 2.**  
 220.  
**Jekyl (Jekyll, Jeykill), John, collect-**  
**or of customs at Boston, 2.** 186,  
 260, 261, 271, 279, 382, 417.  
**Jelfe, Edward, appraiser, 1.** 595.  
**Jelle, —, 22.** 279.  
**Jellico, 7.** 866.  
**Jemison. See Jameson, etc.**  
**Jemison, John, rights proved, 4.** 626.  
**Jemmison, Maj., to purchase provis-**  
**ions for troops, 15.** 416.  
**Jempson, Jas., in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Jempson, Rich'd, in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Jenelar, Samuel, land grant to, 4.** 629.  
**Jenes. See Janes, Jean, Jeanes.**  
**Jenes, Bartlett, army pay, 17.** 223.  
**Jenet. See Jennet, Jennett.**  
**Jenet, Peter, road overseer, 1.** 581.  
**Jenett, Robert, C. H. coms'r, 25.** 113.  
**Jengle, John, juror, 4.** 525.  
**Jenifer, Mr., bravery of, 10.** 618c.  
**Jening, Gibbon, land grant to, 4.** 638.  
**Jenings. See Janings, Jenins, Jen-**  
**nings, Jinnings.**  
**Jenings (Jennings), Edmund, at Va.**  
**council, 1.** 505, 515, 570, 746.  
 Board of Trade to on Va. boundary,  
**1.** 716, 717.  
 letter to ment'd, **1.** 736, 737; to Gov.  
 of N. C. on boundary, **1.** 647-8,  
 657.  
 on importation of negroes into Va.,  
**1.** 693-4.  
 on Va. boundary, **1.** 645, 646.  
 on population, **1.** 672.  
 reports on war materials, **1.** 835.  
 to Board of Trade on Cary rebel-  
 lion, **1.** 688.  
 to N. C. on Indian lands and bound-  
 ary, **1.** 668-71.  
**Jenings, John, buys land, 1.** 432.  
 magistrate, **1.** 435.  
**Jenings, Mary, witness, 1.** 450.  
**Jenings, Thos., enlists, 22.** 429.  
**Jenings, William, in assem., 1.** 273.  
 leader in rebellion, **1.** 293, 310-311.  
**Jenins, John, law suit, 1.** 583, 584, 586,  
 588-589, 590.  
 witness, **1.** 566.  
**Jenitrater River, 2.** 6.  
**Jenken, Williams, comes to C., 1.** 394.  
**Jenkins. See Jinkin, Jinkings.**  
**Jenkins, —, 5.** 402, 404, 421.  
**Jenkins, Mr., in assem., 20.** 168, 180,  
 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 287,  
 288.  
**Jenkins, Capt., 11.** 348.  
 dead, **15.** 755, 757.  
**Jenkins, Capt., to deliver mulatto, 2.**  
 56.  
**Jenkins, Secretary, to transmit law**  
**against pirates, 1.** 348.  
**Jenkins, Aaron, pensioner, 22.** 72.  
**Jenkins, Abm., army rank, 16.** 1090.  
**Jenkins, Asa, army pay, 17.** 222.  
**Jenkins, Charles, land grant to, 4.** 636.  
 rights proved, **4.** 626.  
**Jenkins, Charles, pensioner, 22.** 71.  
**Jenkins, Rev. Daniel, joins N. C.**  
**Lutheran Synod, 8.** 792.



- Jenkins, David, in Prov. Cong., **9**.  
 xxxi, 1042, 1049.  
 on Tryon com. of secrecy, etc., **10**.  
 424.  
 on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 161, 297,  
 423.  
 signs Tryon asso., **10**. 162, 163.  
 takes depositions, **15**. 687, 688, 689.
- Jenkins, Dempsy, army rank, **16**. 1088.
- Jenkins, Demsey, in army, **13**. 507.
- Jenkins, Elijah, army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jenkins, Elizabeth, quit rents of, **22**.  
 244.
- Jenkins, Francis, recommended, **9**.  
 25-26.
- Jenkins, Frank, asks pardon for Wel-  
 born, **9**. 26-27.  
 asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.
- Jenkins, Geo., in militia, **22**. 340.
- Jenkins, Henry, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Jenkins, Henry, takes deposition, **1**.  
 645, 676-7.
- Jenkins, Hugh, audits Rowan Co., **8**.  
 156-157.
- Jenkins, James, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Jenkins, James, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Jenkins, James, juror, **4**. 523.  
 land grant to, **4**. 329, 764.
- Jenkins, John, **1**. 319.  
 assembly at house of, **1**. 282.  
 deputy to Earl Craven, **1**. 180.  
 governor of Albemarle, **1**. 259, 327.  
 in assem., **1**. 273. 281, 299.  
 land grant to, **1**. 64-65.  
 land grants by, **1**. 270-271. 302-303.  
 leader in Culpepper rebellion, **1**.  
 259, 261, 266, 276, 279, 281, 297.  
 on council, **1**. 254.  
 plots against Miller, **1**. 289-290.  
 president of council of Albemarle,  
**1**. xvi-xvii.  
 proceedings with approved, **1**. 228.  
 takes testimony, **1**. 315-316.  
 turned out by assembly, **1**. xvii; **2**.  
 x.  
 witness, **1**. 20.
- Jenkins, John, act for town on lands  
 of, **23**. 399; **25**. 272-3.  
 bill for town on lands of, **5**. 42, 43,  
 44, 46, 49, 59, 60, 61, 63, 66, 68,  
 182, 183, 187, 188, 193, 196, 198,  
 199, 205, 206, 209.
- Jenkins, John, court martialled, **12**.  
 518.  
 to be executed, **12**. 535, 540.
- Jenkins, John, regulator, **7**. 808.
- Jenkins, John, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Jenkins, John, quit rents of, **22**. 244.
- Jenkins, John, signs Pitt Asso., **10**.  
 221.
- Jenkins, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Jenkins, Sir Leolin, at Board of Trade  
 meeting, **1**. 300.
- Jenkins, Lewis, a J. P., **4**. 48, 345,  
 713, 1239.  
 in assembly, **3**. 635, 637.  
 juror, **4**. 520.  
 on Court House, **3**. 637.
- Jenkins, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Jenkins, Martin, land grant to, **4**. 336,  
 631.
- Jenkins, Robert, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Jenkins, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 1239.
- Jenkins, Thomas, asks pardon for  
 Hunter, **9**. 86-87.
- Jenkins, Thos., conducts prisoners to  
 Council of Safety, **10**. 762.  
 payment to for support of prisoners,  
**10**. 706.
- Jenkins, Thos., congratulates Dobbs,  
**5**. 334-335.
- Jenkins, Thomas, juror, **4**. 521.
- Jenkins, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 72.
- Jenkins, Thos., petitions for Fields,  
**10**. 803-804.
- Jenkins, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Jenkins, Thos., reward to, **10**. 958.
- Jenkins, Thos., road com'sr, **23**. 221.
- Jenkins, Wm., army pay, **17**. 223.  
 army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Jenkins, Wm., in militia, **22**. 340.
- Jenkins, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 72.
- Jenks, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jenner, Samuel, **4**. 160.  
 charges for laying out land for, **4**.  
 207-8.  
 description of land desired by, **4**.  
 157.  
 memorial in behalf of Swiss dis-  
 cussed, **4**. 166-168.  
 Popple's answer to examined, **4**.  
 157-9.  
 proposal to settle Swiss considered,  
**4**. 209, 210, 211, 212, 268, 269.  
 proposed settlement promises well,  
**4**. 161.
- Jennet. See Jenet, Jennett, Jinnett.
- Jennet, Abraham, juror, **4**. 517.
- Jennet, Abr., juror, **25**. 186.
- Jennet, Abra., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Jennet, Jabez, quit rents of, **22**. 246.
- Jennet, John, juror, **2**. 261, 366.
- Jennet, John, juror, **4**. 525.
- Jennet, John, quit rents of, **22**. 246.



- Jennet, John, Jr., juror, **25**. 786.  
 Jennet, John, Sr., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Jennet, Solomon, army rank, **26**. 1088.  
 Jennett, —, law suit, **2**. 83.  
 Jennett, Abram, kidnaps Hooker, **20**. 376.  
 Jennett, James, estimate on transportation, **16**. 539.  
 Jennett, Jane, land grant to, **4**. 638.  
 Jennett, John, appraiser, **1**. 611.  
 law suits, **1**. 578.  
 Jennett (Jinnett), Robert, in assembly, **16**. 1, 26, 49, 127, 153, 165, 167.  
 Jennett, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jennetto Indians, drive the Susquehannahs, **2**. 643.  
 Jennett's, **15**. 380.  
 Jennings. See Janings, Jenings, Jennins, Jennins, Jenyns, Jinnings.  
 Jennings, —, a rebel, **1**. 260.  
 Jennings, Benj., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Jennings, Caleb, in militia, **2**. 350.  
 Jennings, David, in militia, **2**. 350.  
 Jennings, Gibbons, petition on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Jennings, Henry, in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Jennings, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Jennings, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Jennings, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jennings, James, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Jennings, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jennings (Jenings), John, commends Adams, **1**. 730.  
 land grant to, **1**. 270-1.  
 vestryman, **2**. 209; **3**. 7.  
 Jennings, John, in army, **25**. 727.  
 Jennings, Jno.; in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Jennings, John, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Jennings, John, petition, **21**. 49.  
 Jennings, Jonathan, act for lands to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Jennings, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Jennings, Mary, seduced, **2**. 365.  
 Jennings, Capt. Peter, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1**. 141-143.  
 Jennings, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1047.  
 Jennings, Solomon, buys land, **5**. 32.  
 Jennings, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jennings, Thomas, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Jennings, Thomas, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Jennings, Thos., soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Jennings, Wm., army rank, **15**. 723; **16**. 1092.  
 Jennings, Wm., exempted, **7**. 575.  
 Jennings, Wm., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Jennings, Wm., jailer to Miller, **1**. 300.  
 Jennings, William, juror, **1**. 399.  
 Jennings, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Jennings, Wm., Sr., wife seduced, **2**. 365.  
 Jennings's Branch, **14**. 532, 534.  
 Jennins, Jno., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Jennins, Jno., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Jennins, Wm., Jr., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Jenny, a negro, imported, **1**. 619.  
 Jenny, ship, receives Tories, **10**. 735.  
 Jenny, sloop, lost, **9**. 409, 512, 521.  
 Jenour, Joseph, arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.  
 Jenoure (Genour, Jennoure), James (Joseph?), proposed for council, **3**. 85, 86, 91.  
 Jenoure (Jenour), Jos. (James), accused of murder, **3**. 330; of riot, **3**. 512.  
 agrees to appointment of councilors, **3**. 204.  
 dead, **3**. 422, 433, 435, 497, 500.  
 demands surveyor general's papers from Moseley, **3**. 217-218.  
 denies charges, **2**. 766.  
 house burned and surveys lost, **4**. 221.  
 in council, **3**. 197, 212-218, 221, 239-257, 398-420, 476, 517.  
 named for council, **3**. 209.  
 nominates Lovick for council, **3**. 205.  
 supports Burrington, **3**. 476.  
 surveyor general, **3**. 204, 422.  
 theft from, **2**. 827.  
 tried for riot, **2**. 821, 824-825, 828, 834; dismissed, **3**. 54.  
 votes to suspend Porter, **3**. 325-6, 329, 330, 507, 519, 520, 523.  
 Jenyns, Soame, at Board of Trade meeting, **5**. 649-653, 805-810, 987-989; **6**. 67-75, 327-330, 748-755, 1001-1007, 1062-1064; **7**. 146-148, 544-549, 986-990; **8**. 164-167, 275-277, 628-629; **9**. 365-367, 811-812, 1105-1106; **10**. 377-379.  
 instructions on S. C. boundary, **11**. 152-153.  
 nominates Turner as naval officer, **6**. 41-42.  
 on leave of absence to Dobbs, **6**. 1044.  
 on McCulloh's quit rents and salary, **5**. 927-928.  
 on need of exchequer ct., **7**. 684-5.





- prepares new com. and instructions for Dobbs, **6.** 524-532.  
 recommends disallowance of vestry and clergy acts, **6.** 720-723; salary for council, **5.** 787-788.  
 report on gov't in N. C., **7.** 447-448.  
 to Dobbs on assembly, **6.** 539-41; on charities and representations, **6.** 262-263; on parliamentary grant, **6.** 998; on public affairs, **5.** 748-50, 786-7; **6.** 45-47, 702-703, 724-728.  
 to King on acts, **9.** 248-252, 955-957; on council, **9.** 824-825; on court acts, **6.** 587-591; on docking of entails, **6.** 972-973; on instructions to Dobbs, **6.** 558-561; on post act, **9.** 282-283; on Queen's College act, **9.** 596; on public bills acts, **6.** 22-24; to Martin on laws to be disallowed, **9.** 597-8.  
 to Privy council on S. C. boundary, **8.** 573-574.  
 to Shelburne on Indian boundaries, **7.** 536-8.  
 to Tryon on laws of 1768 and 1769, **8.** 264-267; on public affairs, **7.** 131-133.  
 Jeofails, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 261, 322, 323, 324, 558, 698, 881; **24.** 59; **25.** 282, 443-4.  
 Jerankee Indians, **4.** 256.  
 Jeremiah, **2.** 583.  
 Jericho, Va., Br. at, **15.** 561, 571.  
 Jerkins, Wm., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Jermain, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 895.  
 Jermain, Robert, resolve in favor of, **19.** 142.  
 paid for slave, **19.** 254.  
 Jermain, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 649.  
 Jerman, Widow, **24.** 958.  
 Jerman, Littleton, exempted, **8.** 319.  
 Jerman, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 804.  
 Jernagan, Jesse, juror, **8.** 528.  
 Jernagen, Jesse, Sr., building coms'r, **24.** 839.  
 Jernagin, Jacob, land grant to, **4.** 1046.  
 Jernegan, Daniel, exempted, **8.** 324.  
 Jernegan, David, quit rents of, - **22.** 241.  
 Jernegan, David, Jr., town coms'r, **24.** 875.  
 Jernegan, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 595, 1247.  
 Jernegan (Jornegan), John, retails liquors, **2.** 551, 555, 558, 586, 595, 602.  
 Jernegan, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Jernigan. See Jarnagan, Jarnigan, Jernagen, etc.  
 Jernigan, David, land grant to, **4.** 764.  
 Jernigan, David, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Jernigan, David, Jr., ensign, **10.** 284.  
 Jernigan, David, Jr., in militia, **22.** 469.  
 Jernigan, Gardner, army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Jernigan, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 72.  
 Jernigan, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 761.  
 Jernigan, Jacob, land grant to, **4.** 704.  
 Jernigan, Josiah, in conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 47, 48.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068.  
 Jernigan, Thos., juror, **2.** 398.  
 Jerot, Geo., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Jerral. See Jarrell.  
 Jerral, Wm., enters caveat, **6.** 770, 771.  
 Jerrat, Richd., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Jersey, —, signs King's instructions, **1.** 526-7.  
 Jersey, **1.** 972.  
 Jersey, Island of, **4.** 57; **9.** 1094; **22.** 107.  
 ships of to do Eng. trade, **1.** 498.  
 trade to not allowed, **10.** 369.  
 Jersey Brigade, revolt of, **17.** 990.  
 Jersey church, **5.** 1186.  
 Jersey settlement, **5.** 1171.  
 church of, **5.** 1188.  
 Jersey Settlement Camp, **8.** 591, 673.  
 Jersey Volunteers, British, **13.** 333.  
 Jersies (Jerseys), The **2.** 156; **5.** 1209; **10.** 755, 902, 910; **11.** 501, 542; **12.** 507; **13.** 130, 149, 158, 237, 239, 460, 496, 518; **14.** 47, 156, 157; **16.** 970.  
 British troops in, **10.** 749.  
 Clinton marches through, **13.** 195.  
 defense of, **10.** 720.  
 Howe retreats from, **11.** 737.  
 ill success of Dr. Coxé in, **1.** 529.  
 immigration from, **5.** liv; **6.** 614.  
 militia at Germantown, **11.** 643.  
 property destroyed in, **13.** 243.  
 reinforce Washington, **11.** 642.  
 Tories in, **13.** 333.  
 troops of in Carthagenia expedition, **11.** 42, 43; sent to from N. C., **15.** 701.  
 Jersies (parole), **12.** 485.  
 Jertun, M. de, letter to asked, **13.** 226.  
 Jerusalem, **7.** 755.  
 Jerusalem church, history, **8.** 741, 742.



- Jervais, Col., **17**. 568.  
 Jervis. See Jarvis.  
 Jervis (Jarvis?), Foster, petition, **1** 421.  
 Jervis, Foster, quit rents of, **22**. 247  
 Jervis, John, claim allowed, **12**. 611.  
 Jervis, Jonathan, quit rents of, **22** 247.  
 Jervis, Sam, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Jervis, Thos., estate of, **1**. 421.  
 Jervis (Jarvis), Thos., in assem., **18** 233.  
 Jervoice, Levi, in army, **15**. 730.  
 Jesper. See Jasper.  
 Jesper, Rich., juror, **1**. 588.  
   vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 8.  
 Jesse, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jesse, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Jessup, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Jessey, Peter, petition about road, **2**. 509-510.  
 Jessop, Caleb, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jessop, Timothy, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jessop (Jessep, Jessup), Joseph, a J. P., **2**. 773.  
   bound over, **2**. 406, 414.  
   charges Everard with exorbitant fees, **2**. 617.  
   in assem., **2**. 575, 608, 621, 623; **25**. 159.  
   juror, **2**. 442-3, 463, 508, 585; **25**. 186.  
   land lapses, **2**. 495.  
   messenger to council, **2**. 610.  
   surety, **2**. 444, 445.  
   to petition proprietors, **2**. 244.  
   treasurer, **25**. 164.  
   vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.  
 Jessop, Joseph, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jessop, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jessop, Thos., lapse patent to, **2**. 678.  
 Jessop, Thomas, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jessop, Thomas, Jr., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jessop, Timothy, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jessop, Wm., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jester, James T., pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Jesuits, **2**. 583.  
   mislead Indians, **6**. 264.  
 Jesuits Bark, **10**. 683; **19**. 930.  
 Jeter, Nicholas, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Jethro, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1091.  
 Jett, Jones, **14**. 140, 141.  
 Jett, Stephen, pay to, **22**. 492.  
 Jett, Stephen, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-5.  
 Jett, Stephen, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Jetun, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Jevener, Matthias, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Jew, James, **16**. 1194.  
   army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jewel, Mr., **11**. 318.  
 Jewell, John, land grant asked, **4**. 441.  
 Jewell, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jewell, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 641.  
 Jewels, John, resurvey granted, **4**. 344.  
 Jewers, James, land grant, **4**. 948.  
 Jewett, Lieut., wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Jewett, Matthew, clerk of House of Delegates of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1268, 1279.  
 Jewkes, —, **10**. 161.  
 Jewkes, Mr., **16**. 968, 969.  
   and tobacco, **18**. 672.  
 Jewkes, Mr., and exception from list of pardoned Tories and trial, **16**. 966.  
   fortunes as Tory, **17**. 155.  
   property confiscated, **17**. 145, 149.  
 Jewkes, Charles, claims paid, **10**. 439.  
   goes to Philadelphia, **11**. 613.  
   on confiscation act, **15**. 203-204.  
   on Wilmington S. C., **10**. 283, 298, 328, 331, 334, 336, 345, 363.  
   on Wilmington com. of secrecy and corres., **10**. 298.  
   reports on provisions in Wilmington, **15**. 347-8.  
   taxable, **15**. 191.  
   to Caswell on provisions, **14**. 224, 225; **15**. 315, 347-8.  
   warrant asked for, **15**. 315.  
 Jewks, Mr., **14**. 161.  
 Jews, **8**. 544; **9**. 1003; **13**. 355; **19**. 784, 785.  
   admitted to C., **1**. 203.  
   allowed to vote, **1**. 639.  
   favor colonies, **22**. 183.  
   immersion among, **6**. 316.  
   in assem., **20**. 120, 130.  
   may take vestry oath, **6**. 715.  
   under Fund. Constitutions, **25**. 134.  
 Jill, John, exempted, **6**. 807.  
 Jim, slave, **17**. 595.  
 Jimes, Vachel, army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jinkin. See Jenkins.  
 Jinkin, Thomas, exempted, **5**. 552.  
 Jinkings, Jas., soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Jinkins, Robert, in army, **13**. 521.  
 Jinkins, William, petition on separa-



- tion, **22**. 705-10.
- Jinks, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jinnett. See Jennet, Jennett.
- Jinnett, Robt., in assem., **19**. 393, 395.
- Jinnett, Solomon, in army, **13**. 523.
- Jinnings. See Jennings.
- Jinnings, W., takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Jirmins, Thos., in army, **13**. 524.
- Jnoston, Ezekiel, land grant, **4**. 333.
- Joab, Ephriam, petition on separation, **22**. 705-14.
- Joab, Jacob, petition on separation, **22**. 705-14.
- Job, **17**. 158; **18**. 534.
- Jobe, Jacob, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Jobe, Nathan, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Jockey's Son, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.
- Joddrell, Mr., attends Board of Trade as council in representation struggle, **4**. 1226-1234.
- pleads against representation act, **4**. 1230, 1234.
- Joel, Wm., robbed by Blake, **1**. 545-6.
- Joh. Regii (Jah Regio), comment., etc., **2**. 583.
- Johanna Creek, **5**. 1147.
- John I. of England, **6**. iii.
- John, signs treaty, **17**. 586.
- John, James, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- land grant to, **19**. 573.
- John, James, land grant asked, **4**. 454.
- John, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 368.
- John, Joseph, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- John, Lewis, land grant asked for, **4**. 596.
- John, ship, **20**. 664.
- John and Elizabeth, schooner, account of capture and loss of, **9**. 319-22.
- case of discussed, **9**. 360.
- confiscated, **9**. 171, 179, 182.
- crew of misrepresent their treatment, **9**. 350.
- deposition on capture of, **9**. 353-354.
- John and Sarah, vessel, sold, **1**. 454.
- John O'Groat's House, **5**. xix.
- Johnny, renders service, **2**. 315.
- Johns, Jacob, Jr., regulator, **7**. 737.
- Johns, Jacob, Sr., regulator, **7**. 737.
- Johns, Lewis, Burrington's extortions on, **3**. 366-7.
- Johns, Nathan, land grant to, **4**. 1047.
- Johns, Stephen, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Johns, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 1240.
- Johns, Thos., petitions, **19**. 933.
- John's Island, S. C., **14**. 120, 130, 137, 312, 315.
- British on, **14**. 92-93; **15**. 43, 354; leave, **16**. 499.
- Johns River, **10**. 882.
- lands on, **15**. 340.
- Johnson. See Johnston.
- Johnson, —, **9**. 174.
- Johnson, —, commissary, **3**. 624.
- Johnson, —, in militia, **22**. 395.
- Johnson, —, killed, **19**. 969, 991.
- Johnson, Mr., **16**. 962, 974.
- Johnson, Mr., **22**. 534.
- Johnson, Mr., on com. of assembly, **16**. 21.
- Johnson, Mr., refuses security, **17**. 166.
- Johnson, Capt., plots insurrection of slaves, **10**. 94, 95.
- Johnson, Col., **11**. 18; **14**. 63; **15**. 786, 787; **16**. 503.
- position of regiment in army, **12**. 509.
- Johnson, Col. (French war), (Johnston?), **5**. 428.
- Johnson, Dr., **14**. 558.
- attends wounded at Camden, **15**. 166; **22**. 531.
- money advanced to for provisions, **12**. 610.
- Johnson, Gen., **5**. 431.
- has battle with French, **5**. 436.
- Six Nations with, **5**. 434.
- Johnson, Abraham, in militia, **17**. 1060.
- Johnson, Abram, pensioner, **22**. 72.
- Johnson, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Johnson, Alex., pensioner, **22**. 72.
- Johnson, Amos, petition, **21**. 908.
- Johnson, And., in militia, **22**. 319.
- Johnson, Ann, tried for felony, **2**. 557, 585, 586.
- Johnson, Arthur, asks resurvey, **4**. 806.
- claims, **4**. 751.
- enters caveat, **4**. 805.
- rights proved, **4**. 705.
- Johnson, Balaam, army rank, **16**. 1092.
- Johnson, Barns, army rank, **16**. 1092.
- Johnson, Barny, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Johnson, Benjamin, a J. P., **6**. 340.
- Johnson, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1088.
- Johnson, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Johnson, Benj., exempted, **4**. 526.
- Johnson, Benj., in army, **13**. 515.
- Johnson, Benj., in army, **15**. 720.





Johnson, Benj., in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Johnson, Benj., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Johnson, Benjamin, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Johnson, Ben, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Johnson, Brutus, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson (Johnston), Charles, bill to collect tax, **20**. 146, 153, 167-168, 334.  
 cannot attend C. C., **17**. 272.  
 case of, **21**. 1080.  
 coms'r on arms, **24**. 381; on navigation, **24**. 966.  
 horse impressed, **22**. 592.  
 in assembly, **17**. 635, 646, 664, 670, 705, 794, 795, 818, 831, 846; **19**. 129, 130, 132, 156, 157, 162, 168, 169, 184, 188, 195, 196, 210, 215, 223, 239, 275, 280, 281, 287, 308, 314, 242, 360; **20**. 475, 476, 478, 484, 485, 490, 500, 504, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 525, 526, 527, 529, 531, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 583, 584, 587, 591, 594; **21**. 7, 16, 37, 46, 61, 81, 83, 187, 203, 320, 372, 382, 434, 577, 800, 801, 805, 806, 815, 816, 819, 832, 835, 839, 841, 843, 844, 846, 850, 851, 852, 857, 860, 862, 864, 866, 867, 868, 968, 974, 984, 991, 1026; **22**. 625.  
 in C. C., **17**. 112, 310, 318, 330, 556, 557, 591, 856, 858, 870, 872, 941, 954, 956, 968, 970; **18**. 488; **19**. 465, 466, 468, 809, 813, 815; **20**. 29, 42.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 4, 25, 27, 29, 32.  
 in conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
 in C. of State, **20**. 226, 228, 414, 417, 421.  
 letter of ment'd, **17**. 275.  
 nom. for collector, **19**. 625; for gov., **21**. 282, 630.  
 on com. of assem., **17**. 636, 637, 647, 706, 721, 736, 785, 796, 798, 799, 800, 804, 805, 807, 822, 826, 837, 885, 895, 908, 916, 932.  
 on his attendance on C. C. and answer, **17**. 522, 533.  
 petitions, **19**. 9.  
 pres. pro tem senate and speaker, **21**. 578, 588-589, 617, 632, 728, 729.  
 resigns from C. C., **18**. 113, 121, 128, 233, 240, 340, 347.  
 signs acts as S. S., **25**. 53.  
 supplies N. C. line, **16**. 484, 495.  
 thanked as speaker of senate, **21**.

728; as v. p. conv. 1789, **22**. 52.  
 to Bennehan on affairs of Gen. Assem., **16**. 960-961, 962.  
 to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9; on results of impressment on commerce, **15**. 600-602.  
 to Caswell on attendance in C. C., etc., **18**. 503-504, 538, 593-594, 773-775.  
 to Johnston on resigning as member C. of S., **21**. 491.  
 trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 v-pres. conv. 1789, **22**. 39.  
 Johnson, Charles, corporal of horse, **15**. 509.  
 Johnson, Crawford, army rank, **16**. 1089.  
 Johnson, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Dempsey, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Demsey, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Johnson, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1091.  
 Johnson, Ephm., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Everett, trader, **1**. 468.  
 Johnson, Ezekiel, in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Johnson, Fred'k, army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Johnson, Ga., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Johnson, Garat, in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Johnson, Gidion, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Johnson, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Johnson, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Henry, in army, **13**. 510.  
 Johnson, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 Johnson, Henry, lieut., **5**. xxvii.  
 Johnson, Holland, army rank, **16**. 1090.  
 Johnson, Humphrey, gives mortgage, **4**. 279.  
 Johnson, Isaac, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Johnson, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Johnson, Isaac, released, **14**. 461.  
 Johnson, Isham, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
 Johnson, Isham, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Johnson, Jacob, a J. P., **11**. 710.  
 Johnson, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Jacob, bill for town on lands of, **19**. 435, 454, 765, 772, 773, 796(?).  
 Johnson, Jacob, committed for felony, **2**. 557.  
 Johnson, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Johnson, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Johnson, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 341.



- Johnson, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Johnson, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1090.  
 Johnson, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, James, dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
 Johnson, James, in assem., **17**. 635, 670.  
 Johnson, James, juror, **10**. 2.  
 Johnson, James, land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 Johnson, James, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Johnson, James, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Johnson, James, petition on exchange rate of bills, **6**. 16-17.  
 Johnson, James, resigns as J. P., **19**. 178.  
 Johnson, James, school trustee, **24**. 863.  
 Johnson, Jery, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Johnson, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Jesse, capt., **22**. 159.  
 Johnson, John, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Johnson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1090.  
 Johnson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Johnson, John, clerk of Bertie Co., **13**. 373.  
 Johnson, John, in assembly, **21**. 203, 679, 696, 725.  
 Johnson, John, juror, **2**. 443.  
 sells, **1**. 396.  
 suit over estate of, **1**. 453.  
 witness, **2**. 592, 602.  
 Johnson, John, land grant asked, **4**. 707; grant to, **4**. 703, 707.  
 Johnson, John, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Johnson, John, on com. of cor., **9**. 1073.  
 Johnson, John, petitions for exchange, **15**. 150, 154-155.  
 Johnson, John, refuses to serve on S. C., **9**. 1079.  
 Johnson, John, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Johnson, John, surety, **14**. 461.  
 Johnson, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Johnson, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Johnson, Jos., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Johnson, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Johnson, Jos., to explore C., **1**. 17.  
 Johnson, Jos., to Sumner on reasons for not joining army, **16**. 610-611.  
 Johnson, Jos., Traditions, extracts from, **11**. 264-265; **15**. 172, 178-179, 181, 391-396.  
 Johnson, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1091.  
 Johnson, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Joshua, payment to, **5**. 971.  
 sergeant, **5**. xxvii.  
 Johnson, Josiah, memorial, **21**. 802.  
 Johnson, Levi, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Johnson, Lewis, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Johnson, Lewis, land grant to, **4**. 353.  
 Johnson, Marmaduke, money from, **21**. 1064.  
 Johnson, Mathias, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Moses, in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Johnson (Johnston), Sir Nathaniel, **2**. 252, 907; **3**. 529.  
 church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
 Clarke claims to be nephew of, **1**. 666.  
 commission and instructions to, **1**. 554-555.  
 confers with Board of Trade on Yemassee war, **2**. 193.  
 ejected from office, **1**. 768.  
 gov. of S. C., **1**. 664; **2**. 282, 907.  
 instructions to, **1**. xviii.  
 leaves property, **1**. 557, 558.  
 makes Cary deputy gov., **1**. 779.  
 powers to sell land, **5**. 94.  
 removes Daniel, **1**. 709.  
 report on validity of grant to, **3**. 128.  
 signs S. C. acts on oath and church, **2**. 867, 882, 913-917.  
 special power granted to while governor, **2**. 882.  
 work of for the church, **1**. xxvi.  
 Johnson, Nathaniel, Jr., inheritance to, **1**. 557.  
 Johnson, Nicholas, witness, **1**. 484.  
 Johnson, Noel, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Johnson, Obediah, **9**. 1230.  
 Johnson, Peter, **22**. 841, 849.  
 Johnson, Peter, deserts Cornwallis, **15**. x, 172.  
 paroled, **14**. 437.  
 Johnson, Peter, wife arrested for theft, **2**. 557, 585-6.  
 Johnson, Philip, building coms'r, **24**. 704.  
 Johnson, Ralph, in jail, **22**. 405.  
 Johnson, Reuben, army rank, **15**. 730; **16**. 1089.  
 Johnson, Richard, administrator on estate of, **1**. 582.  
 at Va. council, **1**. 505.  
 Johnson, Richd., army rank, **13**. 505; **16**. 1091.  
 Johnson, Richd., in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Johnson, Richd., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Johnson, Richard, juror, **25**. 190.  
 Johnson, Richard, land grant asked, **4**. 590, 707.



- Johnson, Richard, prisoner, **15**. 609.  
 Johnson, Richard, seizes goods, **10**. 434.  
 Johnson, Robert, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Johnson, Robt., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Johnson, Robert, letter to be drafted to, **3**. 395.  
 Johnson, Robert, petition rejected, **18**. 23.  
 Johnson (Johnston), Robert, (gov. of S. C.), **2**. 282; **5**. 380; **11**. 45.  
   against sale of lands to Indians, **2**. 201-2.  
   agrees on S. C. boundary line, **5**. xxxv-xxxvi.  
   appoints boundary commissioners, **5**. 374.  
   asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-9.  
   attends Board of Trade meeting, **3**. 124, 125, 128, 129, 132.  
   challenges Burrington's view of instructions on S. C. boundary, **11**. 18-19, 10-21, 22, 25, 26.  
   counter proclamation on S. C. boundary dispute, **5**. 373-374.  
   drafts instructions for S. C. boundary survey, **3**. 84.  
   Fane's report put into hands of, **3**. 127.  
   gives instructions to Wattis on, **11**. 23-5.  
   has same instructions as gov. of N. C., **3**. 87, 88.  
   instructions on S. C. boundary mentioned, **5**. 373; **11**. 128, 148.  
   letter of noted, **4**. 27.  
   on best way to manage S. C., **2**. 518-20.  
   on better improving S. C., **3**. 125.  
   opinion of Atty. Gen. on certain C. laws sent to, **3**. 398.  
   report sent to, **3**. 128.  
   salary due to, **2**. 723.  
   to Board of Trade on S. C. boundary, **3**. 51; on threatened attack on Tuscaroras, **11**. 21-22.  
   to Duke of Newcastle on S. C. affairs, **3**. 393-394.  
   to Furry on S. C. boundary, **11**. 25-26.  
   warned against threatened Indian war, **3**. 345, 346.  
 Johnson, Sam, act to emancipate, **25**. 37.  
 Johnson, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 380.  
 Johnson, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 803.  
 Johnson, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Johnson, Samuel, Taxation No Tyranny, ment'd, **10**. 22.  
 Johnson, Sarah, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Johnson, Sarah, law suit, **1**. 419, 422, 423, 436, 479.  
 Johnson, Seth, land grant to, **4**. 952.  
 Johnson, Soasby, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Sol., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Johnson, Sol., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Solomon, land grant to, **4**. 703, 707.  
 Johnson, Solomon, militiaman, **7**. 262.  
 Johnson, Thomas, a J. P., **3**. 256.  
   appraiser, **2**. 246.  
 Johnson, Thos., law suit, **1**. 486; **2**. 150.  
   letter sent by, **1**. 878.  
   mortally wounded, **2**. 268.  
 Johnson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Johnson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1089.  
 Johnson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Thomas, in army, **15**. 731.  
 Johnson (Johnston), Thos., in assembly, **20**. 194, 196, 223, 234, 264, 288(?), 294, 305, 332, 346, 367, 372, 379, 382, 411, 432, 592, 596.  
   on Surry S. C., **10**. 251.  
 Johnson, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Johnson, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 Johnson, Thos., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Johnson, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Johnson, Traves, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Johnson, Wm., appraiser, **2**. 246.  
   law suits, **1**. 576, 578; **2**. 99-100, 113.  
 Johnson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1089.  
 Johnson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Johnson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1179.  
 Johnson, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 289.  
 Johnson, William, in conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
 Johnson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Johnson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 167.  
 Johnson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Johnson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Johnson, Wm., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 Johnson, Wm., juror, **4**. 521.  
 Johnson, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 677, 704, 766.  
 Johnson, Wm., Life of Greene, extract from, **15**. 182-183.  
 Johnson, Wm., money from, **21**. 1063, 1065.  
 Johnson, Wm., nom. for C. of State, **16**. 90.





- Johnson, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Johnson, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Johnson, Wm., petition, **21**. 118, 126, 137, 174.  
 Johnson, Wm., petition for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
 Johnson, Wm., petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
 Johnson, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Johnson, Wm., prisoner, **15**. 392, 609.  
 Johnson, Wm., recommended as J. P., **5**. 592.  
 Johnson, Wm., recommended for major, **22**. 369.  
 Johnson, Wm., report on militia co., **22**. 369.  
 Johnson, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 595, 708.  
 Johnson, Wm., secretary Fed. Conv., **20**. 776.  
 Johnson, Wm., sheriff, **21**. 1075.  
 Johnson (Johnston), Sir Wm., **7**. 220, 221; **10**. 778.  
   asked to suppress northward Indians, **7**. 212.  
   asks permission for removal of Tuscaroras, **7**. 248, 431; that Tuscaroras join Six Nations, **7**. 293-294.  
   correspondence with Six Nations **7**. 293-4; mentioned, **8**. 533.  
   mediation of requested, **7**. 235.  
   peace for Cherokees sought through, **7**. 269.  
   quoted on temper of Indians, **7**. 536, 537.  
   reports complaints of Indians, **8**. 378, 381, 468-469, 470.  
   son put to death, **10**. 773, 784.  
   Tryon to on Tuscaroras joining Six Nations, **7**. 218-220.  
 Johnson, Wm., Jr., owes state, **21**. 1068.  
 Johnson, Wm. Eaton, nom. for Major, **17**. 858.  
 Johnson, Willie, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-11.  
 Johnson, Willoby, army rank, **16**. 1088.  
   tried for desertion and found guilty, **11**. 752-753.  
 Johnson fort, S. C., **14**. 800; **15**. 349.  
 Johnson's station, burned, **22**. 790.  
 Johnston. See Johnson, Jonson.  
 Johnston, —, **8**. 238.  
 Johnston, —, **22**. 449.  
 Johnston, —, attorney, **22**. 400.  
 Johnston, —, Black & Co., goods of impressed, **15**. 524.  
 Johnston, —, brigade major, **12**. 472.  
 Johnston, —, Graham & Co., to send ammunition to Stuart, **10**. 794.  
 Johnston, —, given 250 lashes, **8**. 725.  
 Johnston, —, register, **9**. 298.  
 Johnston, —, (son of Samuel), dies, **15**. 589.  
 Johnston, Mr., **13**. 339; **15**. 374, 657; **19**. 783; **21**. 554.  
 Johnston, Mr., **10**. 822.  
 Johnston, Mr., in assem., **18**. 814.  
 Johnston, Mr., letter ment'd, **17**. 919; **22**. 103.  
 Johnston, Mrs., drowned, **8**. 74.  
 Johnston, Capt., **12**. 396.  
   company of not to be divided, **12**. 802, 862, 866.  
   conduct in electing officers examined, **12**. 862-863.  
   overcharges for rations, **12**. 226.  
   Lock to on election of troops for service, **13**. 444.  
 Johnston, Col., **10**. 138b.  
 Johnston, Col., **12**. 461.  
 Johnston, Col., conduct inquired into, **8**. 588.  
 Johnston, Col., dead, **22**. 956.  
 Johnston, Col., dispute of over seniority, **12**. 470.  
   letter of ment'd. and answer on specific tax, **14**. 421-2.  
 Johnston, Col., in regulator campaign, **8**. 672.  
 Johnston, Col., induces Six Nations to join English, **5**. 401.  
   to besiege Crown Point, **5**. 400.  
   visits Six Nations, **5**. 401.  
 Johnston, Commissary, sec'y S. P. G. to on appointing missionary to N. C., **2**. 200-201.  
 Johnston, Dr., **14**. 562.  
 Johnston, Dr., in C. C., **20**. 603.  
 Johnston, Dr., recommended as purveyor, **14**. 756.  
 Johnston, Gen., **5**. xxviii, 444, 447.  
 Johnston, Gov., **7**. 236, 237.  
 Johnston, Lt. Col., remains in Va., **15**. 538.  
 Johnston, Maj., **12**. 464.  
   on court martial, **12**. 455.  
 Johnston, Rev. Mr., **8**. 50.  
   goes to Eng. for ordination, **7**. 670.  
   location, **8**. 221, 222.  
 Johnston, Aaron, exempted, **8**. 335.  
 Johnston, Abraham, a volunteer, **14**.



839.  
in militia, **18**. 1057.  
Johnston, Abra., in militia, **22**. 270.  
Johnston, Amos., major, **22**. 956.  
Johnston, Amos., petition, **21**. 757.  
Johnston, Ann, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.  
Johnston, Archibald, army pay, **17**. 223.  
Johnston, Arthur, in militia, **22**. 316, 317.  
report on militia co., **22**. 392-3.  
Johnston, Arthur, land grant to, **4**. 953, 1247.  
Johnston, Barnaby, army pay, **17**. 224.  
Johnston, Benj., dropped as J. P., **6**. 340.  
Johnston, Benj., in militia, **22**. 343.  
Johnston, Ben, receives pay for soldiers, **27**. 196, 224.  
Johnston, Carolina, gifts to, **22**. 288, 289.  
Johnston, Charles, asked pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-4.  
vestryman, **23**. 497.  
See also Johnson, Charles.  
Johnston, Crafford, in army, **15**. 28.  
Johnston, Daniel, in army, **13**. 513.  
Johnston, Daniel, land to, **19**. 572; **24**. 629-30.  
Johnston, David, army pay, **17**. 223.  
Johnston, David, in militia, **22**. 311.  
Johnston, David, pensioned, **19**. 665, 677.  
petition, **20**. 528-529, 549; **21**. 68, 77, 105, 107.  
Johnston, David, rum to, **22**. 42.  
Johnston, Ezekiel, claims allowed, **6**. 213.  
Johnston, Frances, executrix, **22**. 290.  
Johnston, Frances, gifts to under will, **22**. 287-9.  
Johnston, Francis, **9**. 1234.  
Johnston, Rev. Francis, gives bond to leave N. C., **11**. 633.  
Johnston, Francis, in militia, **22**. 372.  
Johnston, Francis, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
Johnston, G., to Caswell on aid from France, **11**. 433-434.  
Johnston, Gabriel, **4**. 54, 180, 181, 189, 260, 217, 1137, 1173, 1192; **5**. 15, 18, 82, 83, 87, 349, 381, 388, 624, 643, 657, 814, 954, 995; **6**. xxiii, xxv, 301, 333, 343, 569, 771, 777, 1018, 1065, 1079; **7**. 145, 157, 666; **9**. lii, xlv, 600; **11**. 28, 42, 43, 74, 101, 109, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117; **19**. 745, 748; **22**. vi, 386; **23**. 317, 329, 330, 331, 333, 341, 342, 343, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 351, 352, 355, 358, 360, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 374, 375, 378, 380, 382, 383, 385, 386, 456; **25**. 214, 215, 231, 232, 234, 240, 241, 243, 245, 248, 257.  
Abercromby agent for, **4**. 1225, 1226, 1235, 1237.  
accusations and charges against, **4**. 925-926, 927-928, 928-930, 930-5, 936-43, 944, 945.  
action on counterfeiting, **4**. 2-3.  
address of Bertie and Edgewood precincts to on lands, quit rents and Burrington, **4**. 18-22; in praise of Burrington, **3**. x; sent to Board of Trade, **4**. 29.  
addresses to and from assembly, **4**. 76, 77-79, 80, 82, 83-85, 108-114, 116, 119-120, 121, 122-123, 136, 226-30, 230-232, 236-237, 237-239, 271-272, 356-357, 358, 378, 379, 380, 382, 383, 386, 406, 408, 409, 471-473, 473-474, 479, 495-496, 498, 533, 550-551, 552-554, 555, 571, 572, 574-575, 654, 716-718, 720-721, 722, 734-735, 736, 771-772, 774, 776, 777-778, 815-816, 817, 818-819, 839, 860, 863-864, 865, 866, 867, 899, 916-917, 972-973, 974, 985-986, 987-988, 998, 1009-1010, 1015, 1016, 1025, 1026-1027, 1052, 1068, 1256-1257, 1259, 1275-1276, 1277-1278, 1284, 1287, 1291, 1317-1318, 1319-1320, 1329-1330, 1332-1333, 1346.  
adjourns assem. for lack of quorum, **5**. 89.  
administration criticised, **5**. 413.  
aided by McCulloh, **4**. 1149.  
aids to Spanish captain, **4**. 1301, 1302, 1304.  
agrees to bill for pay of assembly and council, **4**. 534.  
Allen's bond sent to, **4**. 1126.  
answer to McCulloh's complaint ment'd, **4**. 1095-1097.  
answer to northern counties ment'd, **4**. 1030, 1031.  
answers charges and accusations of Corbin, Dobbs, Child and others, **4**. 928-930.  
appeal to against Moseley's insult, **4**. 32-33.  
appointment ment'd, **3**. 438, 439.  
appoints com. on Granville boundary, **5**. 80; Innes in council, **5**.



xiii; S. C. boundary commissioners, **5**. 374.  
 approves extension of time to Tripp, **4**. 144.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9**. 653.  
 arrests sloop's master and crew, **4**. 1305.  
 arrives at Cape Fear and publishes his commission, **3**. iii, iv, 642-643.  
 assembly to on sale of Spanish wrecks, **4**. 1251; on survey of Palatines' lands, **4**. 968-9.  
 assents to bill, **4**. 125, 915, 916; to laws, **4**. 834, 838, 842, 843, 1064, 1067, 1071, 1072.  
 at Board of Trade meeting, **3**. 534.  
 attempts to deprive northern counties of representation, **8**. viii.  
 attends assembly, **4**. 1000.  
 bears expenses of post, **4**. 921-22.  
 blank patents case stated, **4**. 296-9.  
 Board of Trade resents Burrington's stricture on, **4**. 207, 215; to on appointment of Murray, **4**. 444-5; on his failure to send reports, **4**. 756-7; on indigo, etc., **4**. 870-2; on insufficiency of his reports, **4**. 420; on public affairs, **4**. 16-17, 200-2, 285-6, 582-3, 846.  
 book delivered to, **4**. 752.  
 brings in Scotch and Irish, **5**. xl.  
 brother to Samuel, **4**. 1080, 1110.  
 case of McCulloh against on land grants, etc., **4**. 1076-1152.  
 causes outbreak over rents, **8**. vii-viii.  
 charges conspiracy on members from northern counties, **5**. 89-90.  
 Clinton to on Indian affairs, **4**. 820-822.  
 commands precinct treasurers to report to assem., **4**. 179.  
 commends Marsden, **4**. 244.  
 commission cited, **4**. 1234; ment'd, **3**. 474, 475, 534.  
 complains of influence of Swann, **9**. xl.  
 complaint against, **4**. 1220, 1227, 1235; **5**. 153; of McCulloh prosecuted before Board of Trade, **4**. 1235, 1237; to on double voting by president of council, **4**. 448-453, 455, 460.  
 compromises on matter of assembly, **25**. v.  
 concurs with assem., **4**. 107.  
 conduct in Spanish wreck complained of and owners on same, **4**. 1310,

1311.  
 copy of answer to McCulloh given to McC., **4**. 1234-1235.  
 correspondence of reported on, **4**. 931-932, 957.  
 council to reviewing history of representation, **4**. 1198-1201.  
 currency under, **4**. xxii.  
 death, **4**. 9, 1314, 1317; **5**. iii, x, 17, 26, 27.  
 debt due public from estate of, **5**. 516, 554-555.  
 declares laws void, **4**. 24.  
 desires opinion on his way of collecting quit rents, **4**. 241-2.  
 difficulties of, **4**. 284-5.  
 disbars attorneys, **6**. xxxv.  
 dismisses House for lack of majority, **4**. 1232.  
 dispossesses Palatines, **4**. x.  
 dissolves assem., **4**. 719.  
 Dobbs one of complainants against, **5**. v.  
 does not interfere with control of money by assem., **4**. xxii.  
 efforts for quit rents and register law, **5**. 99-102.  
 elevates conspirators, **3**. xi.  
 erects Anson co., **4**. 888-9; exchequer ct., **5**. 97.  
 estimate on his own work, **4**. 1188.  
 extra allowance to, **4**. 147, 150, 911, 1063.  
 fails to conform to order in regard to land grants, **4**. 1077; to comply with law on cultivation of land, **4**. 433.  
 favors enemies of Burrington, **4**. 165.  
 fond of Scotchmen, **4**. ix-x.  
 fort coms'r, **13**. 229, 293.  
 fortune of Smith left to, **4**. 1216.  
 gets capital moved to Newbern, **25**. v.  
 given time to produce vouchers, **4**. 1287.  
 governor, **23**. 117, 118, 120, 121, 122, 128, 129, 130, 131, 133, 135, 136, 141, 144, 146, 148, 149, 150, 151, 157, 158, 161, 162, 164, 166, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 175, 177, 178, 181, 182, 186, 187, 191, 204, 205, 206, 207, 210, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 229, 231, 232, 234, 238, 240, 243, 244, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 267, 268, 272, 273, 275, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 292, 296,





297, 298, 299, 301, 303, 304, 308, 309, 310, 312, 314, 316.  
 grants land to Dobbs, **5.** 770-771; to McCulloh, **5.** 1092; within McCulloh's line, **5.** 80-81.  
 has land on Eno River, **4.** 1115-1116.  
 helps defeat impeachment of Smith, **4.** 1208-1209, 1216.  
 Hill to on McCulloh's memorial, **4.** 1081-1082.  
 Houston to on irregularities in land grants, **4.** 1134-1136.  
 increase of population under, **4.** xx-xxii.  
 inferior to Burrington, Dobbs and Tryon, **3.** xi; **4.** vii.  
 injustice in granting administration, **4.** 1206-1207, 1220.  
 instructions to (see instructions to Burrington), **3.** 90-118; **3.** 497, 498, 500, 534, 535; altered for Dobbs, **5.** 1103, 1106; cited, **5.** 96; on Palatines, **4.** 957, 958, 959; on S. C. line, **6.** 784.  
 issues land grants, **5.** xxxiii.  
 lack of business qualities, **4.** vi-vii.  
 land grants by, **9.** 368.  
 leaves no record of his influence, **4.** vii.  
 letters not read in court, **4.** 1109-1110, 1121.  
 letters to and from ment'd, **4.** 10-11, 29, 30, 31, 213, 214, 215, 268, 270, 339, 341-342, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 586, 611, 613, 667, 757, 798, 849, 850, 882, 883, 936, 943, 944, 945, 1150, 1225, 1230, 1235, 1237, 1315, 1316.  
 McCulloh to on grant to Crymble and Huey, **4.** 664-5; on duties and powers of receiver general and commissioner of quit rents, **4.** 1129-1133; on proposed changes in granting of rights, **4.** 600-1.  
 McCulloh's answer to his memorial, **4.** 1137-1152; memorial on revenues sent to, **4.** 943-4.  
 memorial on validity of laws ment'd **3.** 535.  
 militia falls into decay, **5.** xli, 123.  
 misrepresents McCulloh, **11.** 104.  
 money paid to, **4.** 1271, 1272, 1296.  
 more arbitrary than Dobbs, **6.** xxxv.  
 no letters or papers received by, **4.** 797.  
 on revival of laws, **4.** 1009, 1026.  
 opinion quoted on quit rent laws, **4.** 294.  
 ordered to issue land grant to Mc-

Culloh, **4.** 163.  
 orders seizure of vessel, **4.** 1120.  
 papers and letters to and from ment'd, **4.** 1030, 1031.  
 petition for land from Long, **4.** 441-3; of Allen on charge of frauds in quit rents, **4.** 762-3; of Bonilla, **4.** 1306-1307; of Hill for approval of land purchase from Indians, **4.** 1254; of Parke and Gale on claims for rent, **4.** 679-82; on behalf of Crymble and Huey, **4.** 646-9; on representation sent to, **4.** 1161, 1167; of McCulloh to on land grant, **4.** 644, 645, 646-9.  
 Popple to on public affairs, **4.** 248-9.  
 presides at council, **4.** 2-5, 31-32, 33-75, 216-225, 271-284, 331-337, 342-355, 439-461, 587-603, 615-620, 625-651, 674-701, 704-714, 759-770, 798-814, 850-855, 884-945-971, 1032-1051, 1237-1255.  
 previous career and estimates of historians, **4.** iii.  
 private secretary of, **4.** 1091.  
 proclamation against boxing trees and burning tar, **4.** 41-42; to squatters, **4.** 42-43; ment'd, **4.** 1233.  
 proofs of charges transmitted, **4.** 1097-1100.  
 proposes to settle Swiss on Neuse River, **4.** 160; list of salaries, **5.** 20.  
 prorogues assembly, **4.** 241, 243, 244, 1179.  
 publishes commission and takes oaths, **4.** 1.  
 quarrel over quit rents discussed, **4.** xiv-xviii.; with Albemarle counties over representation, **4.** xviii-xx.  
 quashes case of Lithgow vs. Moore and Rice, **4.** 1122-1123.  
 quoted on blank patents, **4.** 320-321; on Boyd, **4.** 263-4; on survey of Va. line, **4.** xiii.  
 recommends Garzia, **4.** 560.  
 refuses seal and other matters to McCulloh, **4.** 1100-1101.  
 relieves Moore and Rice in case of Lithgow, **4.** 1112.  
 report of McCulloh on methods of in issuing land grants, etc., **11.** 105-7; on blank patents received by Burrington, **4.** 299-307; on claims of widow, **5.** 21-23, 167.  
 reports on complaints of Palatines



sent to, **4.** 873-874; on state of the currency, **4.** 178-180.

reply to his answer to complaints on representation struggle, **4.** 1210-1221.

reputation examined, **4.** iv-vi.

Rice's memorial to on refusal of owners to patent land, **4.** 768-769.

rights proved, **4.** 615.

Rowan to in answer to representation of McCulloh, **4.** 690-698.

salary, **5.** 114; **22.** 259; due, **5.** 101; at death, **5.** 22; in arrears, **4.** 251, 792, 798, 929, 1076, 1088, 1106, 1114, 1304, 1308; per year, **5.** 22.

secretary of S. P. G. to on maintenance of missionaries, **4.** 794-5. seizes Spanish ship, **4.** 1302, 1304. served with queries in matter of representation, **4.** 1204.

signs acts, **4.** 984, 1007, 1008, 1020, 1026, 1155; **11.** 112; **25.** 233, 235, 236; bills, **4.** 1273-4, 1299-1300, 1328-9, 1348; blank patents, **4.** 1118, 1121.

silences Swann, **9.** xii.

slandered by Salley, **4.** 345.

S. C. boundary survey under, **11.** 129, 149, 153.

stops with Duncan, **4.** 1178.

struggle against, **9.** x; for liberty under, **6.** v; of northern counties for representation, **4.** 1152-1237; over rated commodities, **7.** xviii.

summoned to meeting of Board of Trade, **3.** 631-2.

threatens to vacate land patents, **4.** 304-305.

tithables to be returned, **4.** 825.

to Abercromby on Spanish wrecks, **4.** 1304-9.

to assembly on survey of lands for Palatines, **4.** 967.

to Bedford on his career and work in N. C., **4.** 918, 919; on iron factories, **4.** 1027-8; on prizes, **4.** 1074.

to Board of Trade on McCulloh's memorial, **4.** 1082-90; on land patents and quit rents, **4.** 265-8. on changes in council, **4.** 924-5; on his career, **4.** 935-936; on law for fortifications and bills of audit, **4.** 919-923; on laws of 1739, **4.** 415-417; on methods taken to secure quit rents, **4.** 584-5;

on naval stores and other products, **4.** 5-7; on N. C. troops, etc., **4.** 575; on Palatine complaints and representation law, **4.** 868-870; on public affairs, **4.** 8-10, 14-15, 23-27, 249-251, 284, 423-425, 792-3, 798, 844, 1073-1074, 1075-1076; on quit rents, **4.** 242-3; on quit rents, Burrington, assembly, etc., **4.** 173-8; on S. C. boundary survey, **4.** 294-296; on state of currency, and Newton, **4.** 417-19; on struggle of northern counties for representation, **4.** 1152-1153, 1163-1166; on validity of laws, **3.** 531, 535; with proposals for revenue, quieting, etc., **4.** 202-204.

to Hall and Anderson on taking of evidence in struggle of northern counties for representation, **4.** 1203-1204.

to Newcastle on raising soldiers, **4.** 421.

to Privy Council on the struggle of northern counties for representation, **4.** 1182-1188.

to report on differences in N. C., **4.** 27.

to S. P. G. on church affairs, **4.** 876, 877.

transmits report on S. C. boundary, **4.** 623.

tries to break power of Great Deed of Grant, **1.** xvii.

urges settling of S. C. line, **6.** 777.

views of province and objects, **4.** viii.

widow marries Rutherford, **5.** 145.

will, **22.** iv, 287-9.

withdraws license of lawyers, **6.** 290.

writes Gov. Glenn for cannon, **4.** 702, 703; Bp. of London for minister, **4.** 796.

writs for election of members of assembly, **4.** 1180-1182; quoted on representation, **4.** 1156, 1158, 1174.

Johnston, Garrit, land grant to, **4.** 1250.

Johnston, George, army pay, **17.** 223.

Johnston, Geo., deposition on agreement to break up assembly, **4.** 1193, 1230; denied, **4.** 1209.

witness, **5.** 438-439.

Johnston, Geo., in militia, **22.** 397.

Johnston, Geo., Sr., pensioner, **22.** 71.

Johnston, Hardy, army pay, **17.** 223.



- Johnston, Harper, army pay, **17**. 224.  
 Johnston, Henry, claims paid, **6**. 354, 388-389.  
 Johnston, Henry, exempted, **4**. 989-90.  
 Johnston, Henry, gifts to, **22**. 288, 289.  
 Johnston, Henry, in army, **13**. 506.  
 Johnston, Henry, land patent recorded, **6**. 1065.  
 Johnston, Henry, payment to, **5**. 971.  
 Johnston, Holland, in army, **13**. 525.  
 Johnston, Hutson, building coms'r, **24**. 831.  
 Johnston, Isaac, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Johnston, Isaac, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
   land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Johnston, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Johnston, Isaiah, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Johnston, Jacob, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   in assembly, **21**. 194, 195, 198, 211, 226, 234, 235, 264, 288, 294, 305, 332, 346, 367, 372, 379, 382, 402, 411, 431, 592, 596.  
   in conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47(?), 48(?).  
   on S. C. of Craven, **9**. 1144.  
 Johnston, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 Johnston, James, a J. P., **14**. 292.  
 Johnston, James, abuses Smithwick and brought before assembly, **7**. 627-628, 629.  
 Johnston, James, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Johnston, James, building coms'r, **24**. 149, 604.  
 Johnston, James, buys land, **9**. 174.  
 Johnston, James, claims, allowed, **5**. 983.  
 Johnston, James, debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
 Johnston, James, deposition on Graham-Moore case, **15**. 689.  
 Johnston, James, exempted, **7**. 353.  
 Johnston, James, in assembly, **12**. 265; **19**. 1, 2, 3, 18, 22, 82, 89, 115, 116.  
   in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 7, 26, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 556.  
   nom. as com. of confiscated property, **16**. 167, 169, 175; **19**. 119, 122, 123.  
   on com. of assem., **12**. 267.  
 Johnston, Jas., in militia, **22**. 336.  
 Johnston, James, juror, **10**. 4, 5, 6, 8.  
 Johnston, James, land grant to, **4**. 896, 962.  
   public, **8**. 460; sold for benefit of the public, **9**. 174.  
 Johnston, James, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120.  
 Johnston, James, pay to, **22**. 486.  
 Johnston, James, pay to, **22**. 486.  
 Johnston, James, petition, **20**. 539; **21**. 90, 100, 152.  
 Johnston, James, robber, **9**. 770, 771.  
 Johnston, James, Tory, **22**. 229.  
 Johnston, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
   allowance to, **21**. 397, 707.  
   bill to vest lands in, **22**. 214, 225, 231, 255, 391, 396, 421.  
   certificate in favor of, **19**. 526, 528.  
   gifts to, **22**. 288.  
   in assembly, **9**. 713, 720, 722, 734, 735, 739, 748(?), 761, 765, 770, 840, 844, 874, 889, 895, 902, 903, 909, 922, 930, 942, 952, 968, 1188, 1189; **13**. 918, 925, 941, 943, 945, 951, 954, 966, 975, 980, 983, 984, 986, 990, 1000; **16**. 3, 50, 74, 109, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19**. 5, 23, 69, 395, 512, 517; **20**. 123, 277, 279, 301, 302, 304, 328, 332, 334, 335, 341, 342, 347, 357, 358, 370, 372, 375, 376, 377, 378, 389, 390, 400, 401, 416, 418, 419, 423, 426, 427, 428, 431, 433, 434, 435, 436, 449, 450, 459, 462, 470.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 7, 25, 28, 29, 32.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
   in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 164, 167, 172, 500, 507, 523, 541, 913, 927, 943.  
   nom. for C. of State, **20**. 226, 414.  
   on com. of assem., **9**. 711, 739, 740, 785, 1197; **12**. 114, 119, 128, 156, 206, 225; **13**. 921, 922, 924, 935, 965; **16**. 5, 21, 23, 38, 46, 47, 56, 104, 119, 120, 129, 132, 149, 156, 171, 172.  
   on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 504, 507, 515, 519, 521, 522, 952.  
   on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10**. 215.  
   petition, **20**. 140-1, 215, 319, 321, 396.  
   protests against confiscation act, **13**. 991-992.  
   resigns as J. P., **20**. 22; as major, **17**. 348; **20**. 61, 63.  
 Johnston, John, clerk, **9**. 298.  
   to be court martialed, **13**. 206.  
   to superintend issue of currency, **10**. 533, 573.  
 Johnston, John, army pay, **17**. 222





- Johnston, John, convicted of treason, **16**. 777.  
 pardoned, **19**. 245-246, 247.  
 petition, **18**. 37, 50, 57, 267, 270, 289.
- Johnston, Jno., in militia, **22**. 376.
- Johnston, Jno., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Johnston, Jno., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Johnston, John, indicted, **2**. 554, 557.  
 tried for felony, **2**. 543-544, 548.
- Johnston, John, delivers leather, **22**. 1012.
- Johnston, John, juror, **4**. 524.  
 land grant to, **4**. 592, 618.
- Johnston, John, juror, **22**. 501.
- Johnston, John, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-5.
- Johnston, John, petition on extension of parole rejected, **13**. 974.
- Johnston, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Johnston, John, (Rowan), to elect officers, **10**. 312.
- Johnston, Sir John, in the South, **14**. 497, 499.
- Johnston, Jonas, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 in assembly, **12**. 167, 265, 270, 271, 290, 337, 355, 368, 380, 399, 408, 409, 429, 441, 655, 668, 671, 684, 686, 700, 701, 715, 724, 725, 816, 822, 823, 847, 872, 879; **13**. 625, 627, 634, 637, 647, 673, 677, 690, 695, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721; **19**. 373, 374, 377, 378.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 915, 943, 960.  
 letters of referred to assembly, **13**. 746, 800-801; ment'd, **18**. 810.  
 major, **10**. 531.  
 on com. of assem., **12**. 273, 275, 276, 278, 284, 286, 287, 289, 319, 333, 374, 381, 388, 405, 563, 583, 586, 668, 669, 682, 687, 691, 766, 773, 777, 778, 788, 790, 821, 824, 826, 832, 834, 846, 848; **13**. 535, 540, 541, 542, 558, 586, 589, 627, 630, 632, 635, 636, 637, 642, 647, 657, 658, 662, 691, 692, 696, 697, 706, 726, 732.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 918, 952, 969.  
 pay to for supplies, **22**. 942-3.  
 recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.  
 to Caswell on Edgcombe troops, **13**. 298.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 unseated in assembly, **15**. 222.
- Johnston, Jonathan, in militia, **12**. 497.
- Johnston, Joseph, bill for house on lands of, **19**. 796.
- Johnston, Joseph, ensign, **10**. 944.
- Johnston, Jos., in militia, **22**. 356.
- Johnston, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Johnston, Joseph, petition ment'd, **13**. 734<sub>n</sub>.
- Johnston, Joseph, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Johnston, Joseph, reprieved, **22**. 949-50.
- Johnston, Joshua, criminals condemned for stealing from, **4**. 337.
- Johnston, Joshua, land grant to, **4**. 619.  
 rights proved, **4**. 851.
- Johnston, L., in conv. 1789, **22**. 47, 48.
- Johnston, Lab'n, takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Johnston, Lancelot, allowance to for medicine, **13**. 908.  
 app'd surgeon, **10**. 990; **12**. 798, 801, 858-859.  
 in militia, **22**. 451.  
 money advanced to for medicines, **12**. 800, 806, 866.
- Johnston, Larkin, pay to, **22**. 487.
- Johnston, Littleton, takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Johnston, Lytleton, army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Johnston, M. D., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 190, 206, 218, 260.
- Johnston, Margaret, suit against, **10**. 434.
- Johnston, Matthias, in militia, **22**. 338.
- Johnston, P. W., **22**. 459.
- Johnston, Penelope, gifts to by father's will, **22**. 287-9.
- Johnston, Penelope, gift to, **22**. 288, 289.
- Johnston, Peter, boundary coms'r, **23**. 842.
- Johnston, Reuben, army pay, **17**. 224.
- Johnston, Richard, army pay, **17**. 222.
- Johnston, Richard, exempt, **6**. 98-99.
- Johnston, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 349, 628, 635, 887.
- Johnston, Robert, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Johnston, Robert, a J. P., **5**. 657; **6**. 1070.  
 county coms'r, **23**. 625.  
 debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 574.
- Johnston, Robert, allowance to, **22**. 834.
- Johnston, Robert, in militia, **22**. 453.
- Johnston, Robert, officer, **18**. 450, 459.



Johnston, Robert, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Johnston, Robt., resurvey to, **7**. 119.  
 Johnston, Robert, road coms'r, **23**. 754.  
 Johnston, Robert, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Johnston, Robert, Tory, **22**. 230.  
 Johnston, Robert, voter, **15**. 238.  
 Johnston, Samuel, **4**. iv.  
   a J. P., **4**. 218, 275, 346, 347, 814, 1239; gift to and exec., **22**. 288-9.  
   land grants to, **4**. 72, 219, 222, 329, 594, 601, 628, 650, 800, 805, 1249.  
   recommended for surveyor gen., **4**. 9.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
   Rutherford to on McCulloh grants, **6**. 993-994.  
   suit against suspended, **4**. 1287.  
   summoned to assembly, **4**. 725.  
   to examine public accounts, **4**. 395.  
   vouchers for expenses demanded, **4**. 998.  
   witness, **4**. 1080, 1110, 1121, 1122.  
 Johnston, Samuel, **9**. 594, 642, 645; **10**. xvi, xxxvi, 1027, 1031; **11**. xx, **13**. 35; **14**. 348; **16**. 981, 992; **20**. 97; **21**. iii, iv, 566, 568, 1071; **22**. 145; **24**. 952; **25**. 1.  
   addresses to and from assembly, committees on accounts of, etc., **20**. 266, 267, 269, 274, 276, 278, 279, 280, 457, 458-459, 462, 466, 470, 472, 477-478, 483, 484, 485, 489, 493, 496, 504, 505, 506, 512, 521, 528, 529, 536, 537, 551, 552, 553, 558, 570, 572, 583, 588, 591, 596; **21**. 10-12, 13, 18, 19, 20, 25, 26, 30, 41, 44, 53-54, 56, 66, 69, 73, 84-85, 90, 111, 202, 206, 227, 230, 250, 262-263, 265, 280, 295, 311-313, 315, 317, 319, 578, 594, 598, 612-613, 620, 644, 655, 656, 657, 660, 661, 697.  
   advises Burke of his drafts as treasurer, **11**. 512.  
   allowance to, **22**. 833; as treasurer, **12**. 105.  
   and attendance on C. C., **17**. 540, 544.  
   Armstrong to on Indians, Martin and Franklin State, **22**. 693-4.  
   Ashe and others to on calling Prov. Congress, **11**. 255.  
   asked to call Prov. Cong., **10**. xxx, xxxi.  
   authorized to call Prov. Cong., **9**. 1048.  
   bill as treasurer protested, **22**. 775.

Blount to, **21**. 479; on Martinique debt, **21**. 473.  
 Bd. Treasury to on money affairs and answer, **21**. 547, 548, 556.  
 bond in name of, **10**. 646; payable to, **10**. 687, 691; **11**. 331.  
 buys powder for public, **10**. 691.  
 calls Prov. Cong., **10**. 66, 72, 88, 121, 146, 152, 164.  
 candidate for gov., **17**. 138.  
 Caswell to on drafts in favor of Blount and Green, **11**. 408.  
 certificate to, **12**. 387, 390.  
 character, **10**. xxxviii, 289; **16**. 949.  
 Child to on certificates, **21**. 483.  
 code coms'r, **23**. 987.  
 commission as delegate to C. C., **15**. 607-608; as judge, **11**. 589.  
 commission on accounts of, **19**. 146, 261-262, 291, 292, 294.  
 commissioner on capital, **13**. 752; **18**. 804; on fort, **23**. 293; on navigation, **24**. 966; on school, **24**. 454; on town, **24**. 993; **25**. 505; to issue currency, **10**. 194-196.  
 correspondence with Burton on bust of Jones, **21**. 527; with Child on accounts with U. S., **21**. 441-442, 446, 449-450, 451-452, 455, 456, 461-2, 480-2, 489, 512-14, 517-18, 526, 537; with Drumgoole on Indian affairs, **21**. 508, 515, 529-530, 542-3, 550-1; with Haywood on tobacco, **21**. 521, 525, 541, 559-560, 566-567; with Littlejohn on tobacco, **21**. 555, 557-558, 567, 568; with McDowell on Indian affairs, **21**. 546-547, 550; with Martin on Franklin and Indians and answer, **21**. 459-461, 462-4, 485, 486, 487, 493, 522-4, 536-537; with Steele on Indian affairs, **21**. 527-529, 535-6, 544-6, 569; with Thompson on affairs of C. C. and answer, **21**. 441, 447, 453-454, 457-458, 468, 472, 474, 477, 478, 479, 482, 483, 493, 495, 496, 499, 500, 503-504, 506.  
 complaints of considered, **6**. 303.  
 confers with Harvey, **9**. xxix, xxxiii.  
 C. of S. to on Cherokee affairs and counterfeits, **11**. 319-321.  
 Daniel to on mill dam site, **22**. 630-1.  
 declines to act as treasurer, **22**. 918.  
 defeat for Prov. Cong. discussed, **10**. xxii, xxxiii.



delivers provisions to Kennon, **22**. 921.  
 directed to call future meetings of Prov. Cong., **9**. 1184.  
 drafts of as treasurer paid, **13**. 347, 348, 349, 350.  
 draws bill against regulators, **8**. vi.  
 Duane and others to on his appt. as judge between N. Y. and Mass., **22**. 632-3.  
 Ducher to on Martinique debt and answer, **21**. 444-445, 453, 492-493, 498-499, 560, 562-563, 564.  
 educated in N. E., and criticisms of, **10**. 401-402.  
 Elmsly to introducing Knight, **9**. 994-995; on America, **9**. xxvii; on attachments, American affairs, etc., **9**. 995-1003; on business, **8**. 43-44; on petition to King, **9**. 1207-1210; on public affairs, **8**. 43-44; **9**. 1092-1095, 1207-1210; on the regulating spirit, **9**. 12, 13; on watch and Mass. affairs, **9**. 828-830.  
 exhibits accounts of Barker, as treasurer, **6**. 201-203.  
 expenses as delegate to Va. paid, **10**. 476.  
 fair judge, **24**. 284.  
 favorable to Tenn., **22**. 791.  
 favors strong gov't, **10**. xix.  
 fit for Cont. Cong., **10**. xxxiv-xxxv.  
 Flint to on tobacco, **21**. 556-557.  
 Gardoqui to disclaiming Indian outrages and answer, **21**. 464-465, 468-469.  
 gives bond as clerk S. C., **7**. 716-717.  
 governor, **16**. 35, 37, 593, 958; **17**. 310, 318, 798, 803, 885, 888; **19**. 15, 16, 136, 244; **20**. 29, 207, 225, 226, 248, 278, 388, 414-415, 416, 451-452, 456, 490-1, 500, 512, 518; **21**. 19, 37, 44, 50, 53-54, 61-62, 63, 64, 215, 244, 245, 249, 254, 255, 280, 585, 604, 605, 608, 609, 612, 614, 616.  
 Hawks to resigning as judge, **21**. 516.  
 head of Prov. Council, **10**. xix.  
 Hewes's letter to ment'd, **10**. xxx; **11**. 300; on act prohibiting trade and discord in C. C., **11**. 288-9; on affairs in Cont. Cong. and in N. Y., **9**. 1246-7; on affairs in N. C. and Cont. Cong., **10**. 85-86; on appointment of brigadiers, **10**.

482-483; on arms and ammunition, etc., **10**. 604-606; on public affairs, **10**. 390-1, 445-448; **22**. 514-18, 752-4; on troops, supplies, prisoners, etc., **22**. 968-70.  
 Hill to on his suspension from Naval office, **15**. 682; on naval fees, **15**. 681.  
 Hooper to on affairs of Cont. Cong., **9**. 1279-1281; on condition of American army and constitution of Pa., **10**. 815-820; on tobacco and answer, **21**. 518, 520, 533.  
 Hunt to on tobacco, **21**. 510-511.  
 in assembly, **6**. 120, 128, 131, 138, 140, 141, 152, 159, 162, 165, 169, 187, 189, 351, 362, 363, 378, 662, 801, 806, 810, 811, 815, 833, 843, 856, 893, 894, 897, 901, 903, 922, 938, 1152, 1223, 1224, 1258, 1263, 1264, 1265, 1269, 1270, 1271, 1273, 1276, 1277, 1290; **7**. 61, 62, 343, 372, 573, 575, 587, 609, 625, 649, 662, 910, 913, 914, 928, 946, 961, 965, 966, 967, 969; **8**. 106, 107, 303, 305, 319, 326, 407, 422, 444, 452, 454, 455; **9**. 136, 139, 167, 192, 223, 417, 422, 448, 464, 473, 476, 492, 530, 540, 547, 589, 734, 735, 744, 755, 770, 850, 857, 874, 876, 881, 889, 902, 919, 930, 951, 1188, 1189, 1190; **13**. 624, 735, 759; **17**. 134, 146, 150, 151; **19**. 501, 512, 522, 527, 528, 529, 559, 563, 565, 578, 614, 650, 696.  
 in C. C., **15**. 533; **17**. v; **18**. 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **22**. 625.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 4, 6, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 24, 29, 33, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 39, 44, 45, 47, 48, 52, 53.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1038, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 166, 172, 500, 501, 523.  
 instructions to as U. S. Senator, **21**. 902, 923, 953, 961-962, 963, 992, 1028-1030, 1040-1041.  
 introduces bloody bill, **7**. xxvi, 270.  
 Jay to on foreign affairs, and answers, **21**. 472, 474, 478, 482, 502.  
 Jones and Johnson to resigning as members of C. of S., **21**. 490, 491.  
 judge, **22**. 924.  
 Kinchen to resigning from C. of S., **21**. 543.  
 law suit of ment'd, **8**. 162.  
 leader of northern counties, **9**. 1053.





- leads lawyers to stand for right, **9**. xxiii.
- letter ment'd, **13**. 462; **17**. 830; **22**. 552; in answer to his suspension as naval officer discussed, **11**. 723-724; on the situation quoted, **11**. xvii-xviii; to Martin cit'd, **10**. 401.
- Macknight to on the tendency to Independence, **10**. 249-251.
- Madison to on work of Congress and Fed. court, **22**. 634-6.
- Martin on, **9**. 1244; to on comptrollership of Currituck port, **9**. 342-3; on superior court law, **9**. 693; on extortions in customs, **9**. 236-237; suspending him as dep. naval officer, **10**. 262-263, 269, 270.
- Martin, J., to on Franklin, Indians and his own work, **22**. 716-18.
- Martin and Sitgreaves to on his appt. as governor and answer, **20**. 789-790.
- ment'd for o. and t. court judge, **11**. 552.
- Miller to on capture of sons, **15**. 415; on his commission as consul, **20**. 789.
- Morris to on his public business affairs, **22**. 631-2.
- nom. for C. C., **12**. 602, 711; **17**. 856, 858, 941, 954, 956, 976, 977; for Fed. Conv., **18**. 462; **20**. 538; **21**. 94.
- not democratic, **10**. xxxviii.
- offers bill in favor of Tories, **17**. 145.
- on claims com., **22**. 830, 835.
- on com. of assembly, **6**. 166, 364, 805, 812, 817, 823, 896, 1263; **7**. 55, 78, 79, 297, 299, 344, 345, 346, 351, 577, 897, 936, 944; **8**. 288, 306, 308; **9**. 105, 139, 141, 152, 465, 502, 711, 737, 738, 739, 742, 787, 875, 937, 940, 1197, 1201; **13**. 761, 771, 821, 834, 845.
- on com. of correspondence, **7**. 918, 973; **9**. 741; **11**. viii.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 173, 174, 507, 515.
- on Prov. Council, **10**. 214, 283, 349, 472.
- opposes plans of gov't, **10**. xxi.
- order suspending his as naval officer and answer, **11**. 256-258.
- orders Martin to collect and deliver prisoners, **21**. 536.
- paymaster of troops, **10**. 287.
- payment by confirmed, **10**. 879.
- pays money for gun factory, **13**. 346, 383; for troops, **15**. 686.
- petition on Hewes, **18**. 12, 56, 57, 61, 239, 243, 293, 295.
- Philips to on tobacco and answer, **21**. 467, 476, 515-516, 521, 533, 548, 559-560, 566.
- Pinckney to on Indian outrages and answer, **21**. 483-484, 491-492; on Indian treaty and answer, **21**. 448-449, 456.
- pres. Fed. Conv., **21**. 295.
- president of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 182, 220, 245, 255, 263, 269, 401, 502, 519, 590; **22**. 127.
- prevents adoption of Franklin's Plan of Union, **10**. vi-vii.
- proclamations on Indian affairs, **21**. 487-488, 506-507.
- proposes frequent elections, **10**. xxiv.
- Randolph to on D. S. Canal and answer, **21**. 439, 441-442.
- recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.
- refuses to act on Com. of Cor., **8**. 61.
- reports on Barker as treasurer, **6**. 1231-1232, 1283; on empty treasury, **11**. 432; on engraving of plates for currency, **10**. 285; on movements of British, **13**. 234-235.
- resigns from C. C., **19**. 876.
- resolve in favor of, **12**. 212; **19**. 174, 176.
- Robertson and Bledsoe to on Indian affairs and answer, **21**. 437-438, 442-444.
- Robertson to on Tenn. affairs, **22**. 792.
- Safety Com. of Craven to on Prov. Cong., **10**. 14.
- school trustee, **13**. 809; **23**. 823.
- sells public tobacco, **21**. 724.
- sinking fund placed in hands of, **10**. 991.
- Smith to on Indian outrages and answer, **21**. 558-9, 561-2.
- Spaight to resigning as lt. col., **21**. 529.
- Stokes to on his commission as judge, **21**. 525.
- supine, **16**. 957, 963.
- Swann to on affairs of C. C., **21**. 485-486.
- talk to from Cherokees, **22**. 788-9.
- thanked, **10**. 590; for presiding, **22**.



35, 52; for services, **21.** 314-315.  
 thanks delegates to Cont. Cong., **10.** 189, 190; Howe, **10.** 556.  
 thinks none of constitutions good, **10.** xxv.  
 Thomas to on accounts with U. S. and answer, **21.** 511-512, 538, 539-540, 553-554, 570-573.  
 Thomson (Johnson?), to resigning as capt., **21.** 540-541.  
 to — on public journals, etc., **20.** 793.  
 to — on representation in C. C. **20.** 792.  
 to arm vessels, **10.** 352.  
 to Bennehan on butter and cheese and linen, **10.** 821-2.  
 to Blount (J. G.) on Martinique debt and France, **21.** 462, 470-1.  
 to Board of Treasury, **21.** 518-519.  
 to Burke on arms and ammunition, **22.** 554-5; on drafts on Cont. Treasury, **11.** 711-712; on foreign affairs, **15.** 588-589; on Gen. Assem., **11.** 504-505; on interests of Young, **16.** 953-954; on public affairs, **11.** 453-455; **14.** 307-8; **15.** 491-2; **16.** 970-971.  
 to Campbell on arrest of Sevier, **22.** 694; on Franklin state and treason of Sevier, **21.** 484.  
 to Caswell on extension of time to Clark, **13.** 1-2; on his authority to appoint judges of o. and t. court, **11.** 598-599; on Martinique debt and answer, **21.** 453, 461; for passports for Tories, etc., **11.** 640; on resigning office of treasurer, **11.** 488-489, 505; on treasury and other public affairs, **11.** 366-367.  
 to Cherokees on Indian affairs, **21.** 515, 530-532.  
 to com. to correct and settle army accts. and answer, **21.** 551-552.  
 to Council of Safety on seizure of vessel, **10.** 847-848.  
 to delegates in C. C. on public affairs, **20.** 791, 792; **21.** 480, 491, 492, 493-494; on raising troops and invasion of Clinton, **9.** 494-495.  
 to deliver stores to commissary, **10.** 577.  
 to draw on Continental Treasury for money, **10.** 878.  
 to Elmsly on attachments and public affairs, **9.** 1070-1072; on business and public affairs, **8.** 8-9; on

business and regulators, **8.** 257-258.  
 to Evans on pay of troops, **21.** 444.  
 to explain Prov. Cong. in New Hanover, **10.** 293.  
 to Glasgow on Johnston, **11.** 755-756.  
 to Griffin on C. C. and answer, **21.** 457, 464, 471.  
 to Harnett on exports, **22.** 749.  
 to Hewes on raising and arming troops, **10.** 314-316.  
 to Hooper on proposed Provincial Congress, **9.** 968-969.  
 to Hunt on money, **21.** 438.  
 to Iredell on constitution, **10.** 498-499; on government organized, **10.** 591; on Halifax Cong., and Independence, **10.** 1032; on public affairs, **22.** 518-19; on work of Prov. Cong., **10.** 1037-8, 1040-1.  
 to McGillivray on Indian treaties, **22.** 507-508.  
 to Martin (Alex.) on Martinique debt, **21.** 488-489; on Tenn. session, Martinique debts and state debts, **22.** 794-5, 798.  
 to Martin (Jos.) ordering arrest of Sevier, **22.** 697.  
 to Martin (Josiah) on his suspension as naval officer, **10.** 332-3.  
 to pay for arms and ammunition, **10.** 292, 353; for fortifications, **10.** 359; minute men, **10.** 290, 291.  
 to Porterfield on tobacco and answer, **21.** 473, 475, 479-480, 489, 516-517, 521, 524, 559-560, 564-565.  
 to Randolph on convention, **21.** 439-440.  
 to Robertson (E.) on Indian affairs, **21.** 442.  
 to send express to Philadelphia, **10.** 288.  
 to S. C. and Va. on Boston and other troubles, **11.** 245-246, 247-248.  
 to state accounts of N. C. with united colonies, **10.** 577.  
 to tobacco commissioners on buying t., **21.** 458-459.  
 to visit Va. and confer with S. Com., **10.** 472.  
 to White on Indian affairs, and C. C. and answer, **21.** 454-455, 465-467, 469-470.  
 to Wilmington S. C. on calling of Prov. Cong., **10.** 116-117.  
 treasurer, **12.** 26, 46, 59, 65; and and displeased at assembly, **11.** 470; for northern dist., **10.** 203.



- trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 U. S. Senator, **21**. iv, 253, 278, 279, 280, 282, 614, 628, 630.  
 warrant on Cont. Treasury sent to, **11**. 425, 427.  
 Williamson to on agency for settling public accounts, **21**. 519, 526, 534, 538-9, 552-3, 560-1; on commerce with French W. I., **21**. 541-542; on public affairs and answers, **21**. 474-475, 476, 477, 485-486, 495-496, 497-498, 500-501, 533-534.  
 Wilmington S. C. to on calling Prov. Cong., **9**. 1285; **10**. 91-92.  
 Winder to on N. C. accounts with U. S. and answer, **20**. 792; **21**. 438-439, 440, 445-6, 447, 450, 451, 452.  
 Winn to on Indian affairs and answer, **21**. 490, 493, 502-503, 509, 520, 568-570.  
 Johnston, Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Johnston, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Johnston, Samuel, coms'r of Johnston, **23**. 170.  
 Johnston, Samuel, cornet, **17**. 966.  
 Johnston, Samuel (Onslow), dropped as J. P., **5**. 996.  
 Johnson, Mrs. Samuel, **8**. 258; **9**. 828, 995; **10**. 391; **16**. 954, 971.  
 Johnston, Sill, accounts of to be settled, **10**. 293.  
 Johnston, Solomon, land grant to, **4**. 636.  
 Johnston, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Johnston, Stephen, Jr., in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Johnston, Thos., a J. P., **22**. 918.  
 Johnston, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Johnston, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Johnston, Thos., act to collect sinking fund arrears, **24**. 990.  
 bill for executors to collect tax, **20**. 532, 557; **21**. 40, 49, 62, 78, 87, 91.  
 Johnston, Thos., bill for copyright to, **20**. 165-166.  
 Johnston, Thomas, claims, **9**. 591.  
 Johnston, Thomas, claims, **9**. 591.  
 in assembly, **16**. 3, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19**. 394, 400, 401, 411, 428, 429, 460, 463, 467, 487, 650; **20**. 476, 477, 485, 490, 514, 516, 517, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 583, 584, 588, 591, 594.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 915, 943, 960.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 919, 952.  
 Johnston, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Johnston, Thos., in militia, **22**. 310.  
 Johnston, Thomas, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Johnston, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 601, 886, 1039, 1255.  
 Johnston, Thomas, major, **10**. 206, 531.  
 Johnston, Thomas, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Johnston, Thos., resigns as J. P., **19**. 451, 793, 796.  
 Johnston, Thos., sheriff, **21**. 1076.  
 Johnston, Thos., to hold election in Onslow, **10**. 356.  
 Johnston, Thos., to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 Johnston, Thos., Jr., **9**. 1234.  
 Johnston, Titty, **22**. 289.  
 Johnston, Wm., **8**. 245.  
 Johnston, Wm., act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.  
 at meeting of Transylvania Proprietors, **10**. 256-261.  
 attends to Transylvania matters, **13**. 492.  
 buys Transylvania, **16**. 151-152.  
 claims allowed, **8**. 468; **9**. 717, 756; **22**. 830.  
 coms'r on building, **23**. 685, 869; on county, **23**. 626, 627; on road, **25**. 463; on school, **24**. 250, 863; on town, **24**. 23, 293.  
 deposition on frauds, **18**. 108, 335.  
 fined, **9**. 653.  
 in assembly, **21**. 194, 196, 198, 211, 226, 234, 235, 264, 266, 288(?), 294, 372, 382, 432, 434, 592, 596.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 501, 505, 523, 529, 915, 943.  
 memorial of on gun factory, **12**. 566, 672, 673; **13**. 345-347.  
 Johnston, Wm., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 48.  
 line coms'r, **23**. 547.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 memorial, **19**. 89, 106; considered, **16**. 129, 130, 132, 151-2, 154.  
 money from, **21**. 1066.  
 nom. for C. of S., **19**. 57, 188, 204, 312, 332; **21**. 778, 935; for treasurer, **18**. 804, 806.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 506, 564, 566, 571.  
 on S. C. of Hillsboro Dist., **10**. 215.





payment to for powder, **10.** 350.  
 petitions, **19.** 934; **20.** 565, 589.  
 protests against regulators, **8.** 273-5.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 233.  
 school trustee, **13.** 809.  
 sheriff, **23.** 491.  
 suit against, **10.** 434.  
 surety, **13.** 13.  
 to Bennehan, introducing Frohock, **9.** 311; on Martin's trip, **9.** 307; on regulators, **8.** 612-13, 614-15.  
 to buy horses, **10.** 535.  
 to Caswell resigning as treasurer of Hillsboro Dist., **14.** 208.  
 to deliver powder to Person, **10.** 360.  
 to make arms, **10.** 539.  
 to Tryon regulators, **8.** 246-7.  
 treasurer Hillsboro dist., **13.** 765-6; declines to act as treasurer, **13.** 916; of Transylvania Co., **10.** 260.  
 Tryon to on Hillsboro riots, **8.** 678-9.  
 warrant to, **8.** 706-707.  
 Johnston, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Johnston, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Johnston, Wm., act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 Johnston, Wm., army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Johnston, Wm., army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Johnston, Wm., army record, **13.** 479.  
 Johnston, Wm., artilleryman, **15.** 734.  
 Johnston, Wm., exempted, **8.** 394.  
 Johnston, Wm., in militia, **22.** 307.  
 Johnston, Wm., in militia, **22.** 453.  
 Johnston, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 440, 708; grant to, **4.** 1029, 1255.  
 rights proved, **4.** 640.  
 Johnston, Wm., pay to, **22.** 1015, 1016.  
 Johnston, Wm., protests against regulators, **8.** 273-275.  
 Johnston, Wm., sends messengers to Cherokees, **6.** 740.  
 Johnston, Wm., sent to S. C. for trial, **10.** 3.  
 Johnston, Wm., to be made capt., **5.** 162.  
 Johnston, Wm., vestryman, **23.** 497.  
 Johnston, Wm., witness, **5.** 635.  
 Johnston, Wm. Eaton, nom. for mayor, **17.** 952, 954.  
 Johnston, Willis, army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Johnston, Willoughby, arrested for murder, **12.** 768-9.  
 money taken from and restored, **12.** 432.  
 Johnston & Thacker (Thackston),

payment to, **22.** 442.  
 Johnston & Thackston (Samuel), receipt for goods, **22.** 454-5, 469.  
 Johnston (Fort), **4.** iv; **5.** xxi; **6.** 283, 284, 729, 1059, 1320; **7.** 2, 71, 199, 439, 445, 532, 859, 860, 863; **8.** 271, 576, 680; **9.** iv, 127, 196, 202, 580, 610, 1157; **10.** xxix, 19, 41, 112, 125, 138, 139, 230, 234, 266, 273, 327, 337, 432, 479; **11.** 704; **13.** 901; **20.** 13; **21.** 1070; **22.** 425, 474; **23.** 484, 672, 860; **24.** 506, 507, 508, 587, 589, 611, 851, 852; **25.** 71.  
 accounts of, **5.** 965, 968.  
 act for commander to examine health of vessels, **23.** 355-8, 381-3, 651-4; to build, **23.** 229-31, 338, 361-2, 476-7, 505-6; to confiscate lands for use of, **23.** 757-8; to repair, **24.** 170-1; for garri on, **23.** 485; **25.** 350-2, 361-4, 370-2.  
 allowance to Collet, **9.** 869, 920, 932, 935, 939, 942, 943, 944; to garri-son, **6.** 93-4, 113.  
 ammunition for, **8.** 533; considered, **5.** 681, 730; to be bought, **9.** 565-6; to be sent to, **5.** 651.  
 appropriation for, **23.** 394; for repair of, **5.** 595.  
 armament for, **4.** 1087, 1147; **5.** 413; carried to Boston, **10.** 234-235.  
 arms needed for, **5.** 419; sent to, **5.** 599.  
 attack on proposed, **9.** 1167.  
 being finished, **5.** 560.  
 bill for garrison, **5.** 1025, 1027, 1028, 1030, 1031, 1034, 1035, 1040, 1063, 1073, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1079, 1084-1085, 1086, 1098; **6.** 516, 517, 519; for town near, **19.** 532, 564-565, 579, 662; **21.** 795, 956, 957, 972; to continue garrison, **6.** 904, 958, 959; to empower captain to examine vessels, **4.** 1263, 1264, 1268, 1269, 1273, 1287, 1288, 1291, 1293, 1295, 1300, 1323, 1325, 1326, 1329, 1337, 1338, 1340, 1342, 1345, 1348; to finish, **5.** 878, 880, 888, 904, 906, 907, 910, 912, 923; **6.** 124, 125, 126, 131, 149, 150, 156, 170, 175, 177, 184, 188, 192, 200; to repair, **12.** 594, 600, 601, 603, 607, 654, 703, 704, 712, 715, 718, 726; to vacate title of land for benefit of, **7.** 600, 603, 614, 623, 634, 637, 640, 646, 653, 668, 696.  
 British at, **11.** xi.



built against Spanish, **4.** xi.  
 burnt, **10.** 108-109, 113-115, 140,  
 234, 235, 237, 246, 248.  
 cannon for, **6.** 922; **13.** 775; **18.** 815-  
 817; unspiked, **7.** 189.  
 care for needed, **6.** 1090, 1154.  
 charges against Collet, and objec-  
 tions to dismantling and answer,  
**10.** 102-104, 108.  
 Collet commander, **7.** 531; petitions  
 for firewood for, **9.** 1132-3; re-  
 ports on condition of, **10.** 39-40.  
 commanded by Moore and Howe,  
**11.** ix.  
 commander to answer vessels in  
 distress, **23.** 653; to control pi-  
 lots, **23.** 858-9.  
 commissioners for, **5.** 1255; asked  
 to examine, **6.** 1099, 1164; on con-  
 dition and supplies of, **13.** 965.  
 continuance of establishment asked,  
**8.** 285, 312.  
 cost, **7.** xx; to finish, **6.** 219-220.  
 council held at, **10.** 38-40.  
 Dalrymple commander, and Howe  
 nominated at, **5.** 394; **7.** 40; dies,  
**7.** 244, 249; imprisoned, **11.** 154-  
 155.  
 deposition on burning of, **10.** 130-  
 3.  
 disbursements for, **22.** 843.  
 dismantled, **10.** 107.  
 Dobbs a commissioner on, **5.** 596.  
 emissions for, **8.** 213, 214.  
 establishment continued, **7.** 295; **9.**  
 121, 188, 189, 190, 191; and action  
 on necessary, **9.** 833, 932; sup-  
 port needed, **9.** 379, 455.  
 estimate of ordnance needed for, **5.**  
 350-351.  
 expenditures for, **9.** 957-8.  
 finances, **5.** 796-7, 799.  
 fortification considered, **11.** 309.  
 garrison for, **6.** xiii, 712, 714, 806,  
 1254-5, 1306-7; **7.** 901-2, 947, 949,  
 950, 959; considered, **6.** 1217-8; **7.**  
 308-9, 372, 378, 385; needed, **6.**  
 612; **7.** 552; provided for, **7.** 559-  
 60, 580, 583, 589, 666; under mili-  
 tary discipline, **25.** 496; recom-  
 mended for, **9.** 102; to be con-  
 tinued, **9.** 397, 398, 400, 479, 504,  
 521; to be provided for, **9.** 142;  
 to be raised for, **6.** 830-831, 833.  
 garrisoned to put down republican-  
 ism, **6.** vi.  
 guard for, **6.** 323.  
 guns dismantled and stores re-

moved, **10.** 97-8; removed to, **22.**  
 846; spiked, **7.** 180, 181-2.  
 Howe commander, **7.** 271; **9.** 798,  
 799; to make report on strength  
 of, **8.** 685.  
 increase of garrison considered, **8.**  
 18.  
 kept up, **9.** 1221.  
 land should be bought for use of,  
**7.** 228, 386-7, 389, 394-5.  
 Martin driven from and fort disman-  
 tled, **10.** iii, vi, x; on continuation  
 of establishment of, **9.** 993-4;  
 proc. on burning of, **10.** 142-4;  
 takes up residence at, **10.** 12, 24,  
 26, 44, 69, 72.  
 memorial for ordnance considered,  
**5.** 166, 167, 168, 364, 399-400, 483,  
 592-3.  
 memorial of Dalrymple on his im-  
 prisonment, **6.** 1000, 1004-1005.  
 money borrowed from replaced, **5.**  
 684; to finish, **6.** 690; needed for  
 work on, **13.** 163, 323-324; **15.**  
 319.  
 movement against, **10.** 93.  
 needs assistance, **7.** 179.  
 no proper salary to storekeeper, **5.**  
 949.  
 not to be supported by King, **9.**  
 1008.  
 officers for elected, **12.** 636, 638,  
 743, 744.  
 only fort in N. C., **7.** 203.  
 ordnance for, **5.** 666, 711, 831, 832,  
 845, 870, 872, 891, 1014; sent to,  
 and garrison needed, **6.** 1028-1029;  
 spiked, **7.** 173.  
 pay for services at, **17.** 283; of  
 storekeeper, **6.** 182, 183; of troops  
 for, **6.** 1148, 1149; to Dry for, **6.**  
 1183, 1200.  
 payment for keeping stores of, **6.**  
 214; to com. for examination of,  
**6.** 130.  
 powder to be removed to, **6.** 686.  
 provisions for, **22.** 776, 966; con-  
 sidered, **5.** 682, 700.  
 put under command of Phipps and  
 Lobb, **7.** 170.  
 quarrel over storekeeper for, **6.** 297.  
 regulations on officers and soldiers  
 of, **12.** 643, 649, 650, 753, 755, 756,  
 759, 760.  
 repair and establishment needed, **9.**  
 709; **22.** 850.  
 report on, **5.** 157-158, 159-160, 483,  
 571, 572, 574, 586; **6.** 614-5; **7.** 245-



- 6, 291; **8.** 31, 166; on by com. to examine, **6.** 164-5; on by jury appointed to condemn land for, **7.** 703-4; on condition, **6.** 1113-4, 1182; **8.** 30; **9.** 534; on finishing, **7.** 80; on land needed for, **7.** 634; on stores in, **9.** 270.
- resolution to garrison considered, **6.** 762-4; to provide ammunition for, **8.** 368, 436, 440, 446-447, 470-471, 474.
- resolve on payment for garrison, **8.** 358, 412, 414, 415, 417.
- return of artillery and stores in, **9.** 44-6.
- salary to storekeeper refused, **6.** xxxiii.
- salute from to George III, **6.** 520.
- should be finished, **6.** 4.
- size of garrison, **4.** 1051.
- stamps at, **7.** 436.
- storekeeper for and salary, **6.** 169-70; needed at, **5.** 918, 919; salary considered, **6.** 196, 197, 199.
- stores should be moved to, **6.** 1198.
- strengthened, **10.** 91.
- supplies to, **22.** 277, 405-6.
- support for needed and answer, **9.** 1195, 1200, 1204.
- threatened by Waddell, **7.** 181-2.
- troops arrive, **10.** 328; needed for, **7.** 202.
- useless, **9.** 701.
- Young wants to be captain, **17.** 130.
- Johnston, fort, Tenn., **21.** 306.
- Johnston, brigantine, **11.** 755.
- Johnston, privateer, **10.** 638.
- Johnston, schooner, **10.** 821.
- Johnston, sloop, **22.** 268.
- Johnston (town), **5.** 46, 67; **23.** 388.
- act to incorporate, **23.** 170-1, 336; repealed in part, **25.** 330.
- Johnston Act, **8.** 481-6; **9.** 365, 366; **23.** 787; **25.** 519a-519d.
- action on, **9.** 285-6.
- and the Regulation, **8.** iv, xix, xxv, xxxi, xxxvi.
- bloody, **7.** xvii, xxvi, xxxi.
- Board of Trade on, **9.** 248, 249.
- enforcement discussed, **9.** vi.
- instruction of King on, **9.** 289.
- summarized, **7.** xxvi-xxviii.
- Johnston County, **4.** iv, 859, 1262, 1282, 1297, 1300; **5.** 151, 915, 995, 1045; **6.** 807, 900a, 993, 1064, 1065, 1082, 1127, 1154b, 1266; **7.** 371, 477, 577; **8.** 110, 221, 500, 574, 666, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 705, 709, 710, 711; **9.** 593, 801; **10.** 66, 293, 444, 482, 525, 558, 610, 683, 743; **11.** 262, 610; **13.** 139, 295, 420, 600, 602, 611, 621, 713, 723, 725, 752, 753; **13.** 909; **14.** iv, 20, 111, 112, 169, 196, 225, 462; **15.** 612; **16.** 518; **18.** 83, 98, 145, 251, 252, 256, 316, 327, 497, 804; **19.** 145, 203, 261, 500; **20.** 141, 320, 324, 342, 598, 610; **21.** 204, 315, 319, 353, 659, 835, 838, 843, 1016, 1023, 1046; **22.** 301, 319, 408, 824, 832, 836, 860, 864, 865, 1046; **23.** 255, 273, 274, 331, 348, 366, 367, 373, 469, 470, 490, 495, 497, 502, 547, 553, 564, 575, 618, 620, 626, 692, 705, 724, 855, 874, 904, 912, 947, 991; **24.** 21, 334, 582, 644; **25.** 64, 267, 344, 494; **26.** 1276.
- act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for parish in, **25.** 298-304; for poor house, **24.** 949-50; for tax in, **25.** 472; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 522, 768-9, 810-11; **25.** 62; for tobacco inspection in, **23.** 804; for work on Neuse River, **24.** 602; on, **25.** 272; on boundary, **23.** 248, 250, 287, 339; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 422; on roads and ferries, **23.** 447-8, 489-90; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; to add part of to Duplin, **13.** 358; part of Duplin to, **24.** 144; part of Orange to, **23.** 547-8; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; wolves, **25.** 476; to divide, **23.** 383-4, 390-1, 446-7, 470, 495-6, 502, 519-23; **25.** 256, 271; into districts, **23.** 367; to establish, **23.** 248-9, 338, 367; should be repealed, **5.** 93; to establish vestry, **23.** 749; to exempt from tax, **25.** 236, 237; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717; **25.** 288, 406; to fix place of capital, **13.** 752-3.
- bill for bridges, etc., in, **4.** 1260, 1261, 1262, 1279, 1280, 1281; for public buildings, **20.** 45, 64; for taxes, **5.** 677, 678, 679, 687, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 735; **21.** 267, 276, 325, 343, 625, 671, 698; for tax for public buildings, **17.** 303, 305, 327; for tobacco inspection, **8.** 291, 292, 294, 301, 315, 319, 320, 343, 345, 428; on boundary, **7.** 317, 399, 401; **20.** 350; on courts and public buildings, **20.** 65; on roads and ferries in, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1023, 1036, 1051-1052, 1056, 1058, 1064, 1065,





1097; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part of Dobbs Co. to, **7.** 901, 903, 906, 915, 945, 949, 951, 955, 957; part of Orange to, **6.** 645, 649, 651, 652, 660, 685, 686, 688, 750; to add part of Duplin to, **12.** 150, 151, 167, 169, 220, 255, 305, 312, 315, 329, 338, 344; **13.** 358; to allow J. P.'s to hear cases, **6.** 90, 91, 95, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109, 114; to amend act to divide, **5.** 41, 42, 43, 45, 46, 53, 56, 57, 59, 60, 63, 65, 66, 76; to change time of ct., **4.** 1054; to divide, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1329, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1348; **5.** 183, 199, 1019, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1048, 1050, 1052, 1058, 1060, 1064, 1065, 1097; **7.** 901, 903, 906, 915, 935, 945, 949, 951, 955, 957; **8.** 294, 295, 299, 324, 332, 336, 341, 347, 386, 401; to divide into districts, **4.** 1263, 1273, 1284, 1286, 1287, 1299; to divide St. Patrick's parish, **5.** 669, 670, 672, 686, 704, 706, 707, 710, 713, 735; to establish vestry, **7.** 624, 632, 633; to inspect tobacco, **8.** 291, 294, 315, 321. Caswell to J. P.'s of on commissions, **13.** 54-55. cattle in seized, **14.** 454, 460. census of 1790, **26.** 664-678. clergy in, **8.** 222. clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749. com. of cor. of, **9.** 1032. complaints of taxes in, **4.** 960. court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990. created, **4.** 1171. debts due to, **8.** 280-281. divided into two parishes, **5.** 961. Dobbs Co. taken out of, **6.** 6. draft troubles in, **14.** ix-x, 319. dues from sheriffs, **9.** 574. execution for rape in, **5.** 977. in Newbern dist., **15.** 377. J. P.'s in, **4.** 814, 895, 1038, 1046; **5.** 32, 657, 828, 997; **6.** 341, 771, 1008, 1012, 1065, 1086; **7.** 702; **8.** 149, 543; **9.** 75; **23.** 994. justices of o. and t. ct., **5.** 569-570. land grants in, **4.** 852, 853, 854, 884, 885, 886, 887, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 952, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 968, 969, 970,

1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1043, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1244, 1245, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1251; granted in, **5.** 944. lead in, **10.** 565. members in assembly, **4.** 838; **5.** 56, 231, 521, 536, 845, 1005, 1011, 1110; **6.** 77, 362, 489, 662, 800, 893, 1150; **7.** 283, 368, 567; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 447, 734, 738, 741, 913, 1188; **12.** 2, 282, 568, 588, 656, 817; **13.** 709, 735, 784; **16.** 1; **17.** 265, 761, 795, 877; **18.** 2, 10, 227, 364; **19.** 1, 53, 129, 234, 401, 492, 718, 720; **22.** 2, 120, 301, 475; **21.** 2, 194, 729, 871. members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 7, 10, 11, 37. members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1031, 1042, 1179; **10.** 165, 500, 513, 571, 914, 918, 924. militia in, **5.** 575, 603; called out against loyalists, **10.** 444; in field, **22.** 564; in regulator campaign, **7.** 718, 722, 740, 741; **8.** 574, 575, 578, 580, 581, 583, 584, 585, 587, 588, 589, 591, 594, 596, 597, 599, 600, 666, 670, 677, 687, 691, 697, 704; **19.** 838; **22.** 469; officers, **20.** 272, 460; organization, **10.** 626, facing 680, 944; refuse to serve, **10.** 639; returns, **5.** 162; **9.** 1075-7; **22.** 306, 309, 314; 331-3; to be raised in, **17.** 678. mob from dispersed, **11.** 560. number members in assembly, **5.** 88. officers, **9.** 298. organization of troops, **10.** 206, 207, 531, 626, facing 680. owes state, **21.** 1068, 1075. parishes in, **7.** 541. petition on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31. prisoners to be removed, **13.** 734<sub>c</sub>, 734<sub>k</sub>. proceedings on Rev'y affairs, **9.** 1031-2. provision for public offices, **5.** 567-568. regulators in, **7.** 850-1, 885; threaten Newbern, **8.** 262. riot in, **5.** 951. Rowan deputy clerk, **6.** 992-993. sheriffs, **5.** 938; **6.** 210, 739; **8.** 149. supreme ct. of held in Newbern, **5.** 259. sympathy with regulators, **8.** iv. takes place of name of Essex, **4.** 831, 832.



- tax in, **19**. 706.  
 taxables in, **5**. 320, 575, 603; **7**. 145, 283, 289, 539, 541.  
 treasurer, **5**. 337; **23**. 349, 400.  
 troops from join Br., **22**. 569.  
 troops to be raised in, **13**. 411; **24**. 154.  
 wagon reported wanted, **14**. 393.  
 Johnston County Camp, **8**. 659.  
 Johnston Court House, **8**. 575; **10**. 566; **11**. 262, 265; **13**. 54; **14**. 66, 77, 159, 457, 459, 478; **19**. 838.  
 convention called at, **9**. xxix, xxx.  
 journals of Prov. Council held at, **10**. 283-294, 349-362, 414, 469.  
 proposed meeting of Prov. Cong. at, **9**. 1016, 1017, 1026, 1027, 1032, 1033, 1036.  
 Provincial Council meets at, **10**. 210; **15**. 684.  
 rendezvous at, **13**. 50.  
 salt to be sent to, **14**. 494, 495; **15**. 152.  
 troops to rendezvous at, **13**. 12.  
 Johnston Court House Camp, **8**. 667.  
 Johnston District, recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.  
 Johnston Liberty church, **5**. 1182.  
 Johnston Precinct, bill to erect it out of Pasjuotank, **4**. 92, 96, 98, 124, 128, 129, 133, 134, 137, 138, 140.  
 Johnston River, **5**. 770; **8**. 52, 161.  
 land grant on surrendered, **7**. 533-4.  
 Johnston Station, bill for road, **21**. 358.  
 Johnston Street, Newbern, **25**. 825.  
 Johnstone, Gov. (Fla.), **7**. 110, 111, 281, 282.  
 reports on Creek troubles, **7**. 270-2.  
 succeeded by Browne, **7**. 439.  
 Johnstone, Lt. Col., dead, **15**. 756, 757.  
 Johnstone, James, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Johnstone, Samuel(?), sent for to court, **15**. 409.  
 Johnston's, Mr., **16**. 188.  
 Johnston's Bluff, **25**. 480.  
 bill for road from, **6**. 909.  
 Johnston's Bluff Road, **23**. 908, 909.  
 Johnstonville, act to create, **24**. 986-8.  
 Joiner. See Joyner.  
 Joiner, Capt., loses vessel and prisoner, **15**. 14.  
 Joiner, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 224.  
 Joiner, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Joiner, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Joiner, Eli, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Joiner, Ely, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Joiner, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Joiner, Hickling, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Joiner, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Joiner, Moses, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Joiner, Nathl., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Joiner, Nehemiah, land grant to, **4**. 643.  
 rights proved, **4**. 644.  
 Joiner, Neil, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Joiner, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Joines, Maj., **11**. 745.  
 Joint obligations, act on survival of, **25**. 53-4.  
 Joint-tenancy of lands, act on descent of real and personal estates in, **24**. 574; on partition of, **23**. 835-8.  
 Joint Tenants, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322.  
 Jolley (Jolly), Jesse, in militia, **9**. 696; **10**. 99.  
 Jolley, Jno., in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Jolley, Jno., in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Jolley, John, patrolor, **10**. 63.  
 Jolley, Peter, patrolor, **10**. 63.  
 Jolliffe (Joliffe), W., at Board of Trade meeting, **9**. 811-812; **9**. 377-9.  
 to King on N. C. acts, **9**. 248-252; on N. C. post act, **9**. 282-3; on Queen's College act, **9**. 596.  
 to Martin on laws to be dis allowed, **9**. 597-8.  
 Jolly (Jolley), Jesse, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 61, 99, 295, 499, 618, 670.  
 Jolly, John, signs Pitt Association, **10**. 222.  
 Jolly, Jonathan, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.  
 Jolly, Malachi, **16**. 1109.  
 Jolly, Malachi, army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jolly, Malachi, army rank, **16**. 1091.  
 Jolly, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Jolly, horse, **9**. 1065.  
 Jonathan, —, printer in Wilmington, **11**. 786.  
 Jonecan. See Jernegan.  
 Jonecan, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 594.  
 Jonekin (Jernagoon), Thos., asks for lands claimed by Indians, **4**. 615, 616-17.  
 Jones, —, **9**. 1064.  
 Jones, —, **11**. 803, 804.  
 Jones, —, **20**. 234.  
 Jones, —, **22**. 749.  
 Jones, —, arrests John Jones, **11**. 792.  
 Jones, —, dead, **21**. 1071.  
 Jones, —, debts to, **17**. 263.



- Jones, —, in militia, **22**. 393.  
 Jones, —, in militia, **22**. 497.  
 Jones, —, judge, **12**. 109.  
 Jones, —, killed, **21**. 437.  
 Jones, —, law suit, **1**. 586, 587.  
 Jones, —, law suit, **3**. 361.  
 Jones, —, lot of sold, **16**. 334.  
 Jones, —, messenger, **13**. 238.  
 Jones, —, sheriff, **22**. 364.  
 Jones, Mr., **1**. 208, 209.  
 Jones, Mr., **2**. 283.  
 Jones, Mr., **5**. 152.  
 Jones, Mr., **7**. 33.  
 Jones, Mr., **8**. 44.  
 Jones, Mr., **10**. 448.  
 Jones, Mr., **10**. 603.  
 Jones, Mr., **10**. 849.  
 Jones, Mr., **11**. 321.  
 Jones, Mr., **11**. 345.  
 Jones, Mr., **11**. 348.  
 Jones, Mr. (W. and A.), **11**. 662.  
 Jones, Mr., **14**. 141.  
 Jones, Mr., **14**. 224.  
 Jones, Mr., **14**. 514.  
 Jones, Mr., **15**. 8.  
 Jones, Mr., **15**. 437.  
 Jones, Mr., **15**. 588.  
 Jones, Mr., **15**. 608.  
 Jones, Mr., **16**. 190.  
 Jones, Mr., **16**. 339.  
 Jones, Mr., **16**. 983.  
 Jones, Mr., **16**. 999.  
 Jones, Mr., **18**. 442.  
 Jones, Mr., **19**. 917.  
 Jones, Mr., **20**. 680.  
 Jones, Mr., allowed £5 for model of rice mill, **8**. 369, 421, 443, 445, 446, 450.  
 Jones, Mr., clerk of com., **22**. 779.  
 Jones, Mr., commences suit, **22**. 784.  
 Jones, Mr., goes to England for holy orders, **7**. 856-857.  
 Jones, Mr., in assem., **18**. 810, 811, 816, 820.  
 Jones, Mr., in Va. Com. of Safety, **11**. 276.  
 Jones, Mr., on com. of assembly, **4**. 233.  
 Jones, Mr., on com. of assembly, **16**. 23, 29, 48, 64, 112, 132, 141.  
 Jones, Mr., on com. of assem., **17**. 282.  
 Jones, Mr., secures injunction, **5**. 175.  
 Jones, Mr., summoned to Board of Trade, **4**. 798.  
 Jones, Mr. (treasurer of Hillsboro Dist), a prisoner, **15**. 636.  
 Jones, Mrs. **10**. 809.  
 Jones, Mrs., **15**. 342.  
 Jones, Mrs., Burke to on private affairs, **19**. 917-921, 925.  
 Jones, Capt., **2**. 27.  
 Jones, Capt., **5**. 162.  
 Jones, Capt., **11**. 444.  
 Jones, Capt., **22**. 912.  
 Jones, Capt., carries letter, **1**. 753.  
 Jones, Capt., in militia, **22**. 313.  
 Jones, Capt., messenger, **2**. 26, 27.  
 Jones, Capt., parole considered, **15**. 152-3.  
 Jones, Capt., resigns, **11**. 367, 370.  
 Jones, Capt., to Burke on clothes, **22**. 614-15.  
 Jones, Capt., to reinforce Harrington, **14**. 467.  
 Jones, Col., **19**. 998, 999.  
 Jones, Col. (Willie?), **9**. 826.  
 Jones, Col., visits Porter, **3**. 510.  
 Jones, Lieut., escorts wagons north, **13**. 69.  
     on duty, **16**. 481.  
     wounded, **15**. 751.  
 Jones, Rev. Mr., **12**. 456.  
 Jones, Rev. Mr., location, **8**. 221, 222.  
 Jones, Rev. Mr., supplies county on border, **3**. 48.  
 Jones, Aaron, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 354-5.  
 Jones, Abner, in assembly, **12**. 764.  
 Jones, Abraham, act for relief of, **23**. 658; **25**. 489-90; for land to, **22**. 629-30.  
     army rank, **16**. 1194.  
 Jones, Abraham, claim allowed, **5**. 977.  
     debts due by, **8**. 278-9.  
     enters caveat, **6**. 632.  
     resurvey to, **5**. 990.  
     dues from as sheriff, **9**. 572.  
     juror, **4**. 516.  
 Jones, Abraham, in assem., **18**. 11, 24, 59, 61, 69, 90, 135, 156, 161.  
     in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 25, 28, 29, 32.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 916.  
     town coms'r, **24**. 944.  
 Jones, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Jones, Abraham, taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Jones, Abram, bill for relief of, **6**. 1225, 1227, 1231, 1233, 1235, 1253, 1267-1268, 1271, 1278, 1281, 1286, 1289; **7**. 92.  
 Jones, Abram, in assembly, **12**. 686, 699, 736; **19**. 9, 82, 115, 116, 377, 401, 413, 460, 487, 512, 527, 741; **20**. 2, 3, 8, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 169, 183, 301, 303, 313, 317, 321, 343, 344, 347, 360, 378, 380, 381, 384, 386,





- 387, 390, 410, 416.  
in militia, **9**. 297.
- Jones, Abram**, land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Jones, Albridgeton**, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Jones, Albritton**, lieut., **10**. 943.
- Jones, Alex'r**, buys land, **25**. 111.
- Jones, Allen**, **10**. 949; **11**. 328, 416; **12**. 558; **14**. 231, 391, 399, 472, 487, 488, 504, 804, 859; **15**. 58, 342, 414, 426, 427, 459, 470, 526, 622, 628, 655, 664; **16**. 194, 234, 243, 503, 515, 595, 706, 942; **17**. 965; **19**. 883; **21**. 363; **22**. 748.
- a J. P., **23**. 995.
- aids S. C., **19**. 995.
- Ashe (S.) to on depreciation of currency, **14**. 248-251.
- bill to vest lands in, **19**. 532, 536, 554, 564, 565, 577, 598, 660.
- Board of War to on movements of Br., etc., **14**. 404; on Tories in Bladen, **14**. 383.
- bond as clerk of Halifax superior court, **7**. 738-739.
- brigade ordered west and becomes ill, **16**. vii.
- brig. gen., **10**. 530, 552, 563; **11**. x, xii, 100, 103, 109.
- Burke to on Tories, **16**. 558; on movements of Br. **15**. 547-8.
- Caswell to on bounty to militia., **14**. 6; on guard for magazine and answer, **13**. 26, 35-6; on money for troops, **13**. 164-165; on prisoners, **11**. 410; on public affairs, **11**. 589; on raising and movement of troops, **14**. 30-31; on removal of stores and guards, **13**. 5-6; on sending troops to S. C., **13**. 265-6; on threatened invasion of So. States, **14**. 86-7.
- character, **10**. xxxviii.
- colonel, **10**. 205.
- commands expedition against Tories, **14**. iv; troops sent to S. C., **11**. xii, xiv.
- coms'r on building, **23**. 927; **24**. 633; on navigation, **24**. 600, 931.
- commits prisoner, **15**. 609.
- committee to settle accts., **19**. 100, 103.
- Council of Safety to on need of powder, etc., **11**. 308-9.
- delegates powers to Linton, **15**. 441.
- favors strong gov't, **10**. xix.
- fit for Cont. Cong., **10**. xxxiv.
- goes to Va. for arms, **15**. 449.
- heirs Indian lands, **25**. 508-9.
- holds court martial, **19**. 88.
- Holland to on prisoners, **15**. 536.
- in assem. **9**. 448, 457, 547, 588, 734, 735, 751, 760, 860, 874, 881, 886, 902, 910, 951, 1188, 1189; **12**. 2, 18, 30, 40, 47, 48, 49, 51, 53, 68, 71, 127, 144, 146, 148, 150, 151, 201, 203, 358, 590, 598, 622, 633; **13**. 532, 624, 736, 885; **19**. 158, 162, 164, 168, 171, 178, 179, 180, 181, 184, 186, 188, 193, 197, 205, 206, 218, 223, 282, 284, 300, 335, 353, 360, 400, 401, 403, 409, 411, 412, 414, 416, 417, 418, 419, 422, 424, 428, 431, 432, 440, 458, 460, 462, 463, 465, 467, 487, 728, 742, 744, 755, 778, 804, 806, 809; **20**. 123, 124, 135, 140, 157, 182, 212, 226, 229, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 308, 309, 311, 313, 314, 318, 320, 324, 325, 328, 330, 336, 339, 341, 342, 347, 353, 357, 359, 360, 364, 367, 370, 372, 373, 374, 378, 379, 380, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 390, 392, 396, 397, 398, 406, 407, 408, 410, 414, 415, 416, 417.
- in Cont. Cong., **13**. 855, 885, 886, 948, 960; **14**. x; **15**. 367.
- in C. of State, **16**. 90, 95; **19**. 57, 59; **21**. 251, 611.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. xxiii, 165, 167, 173, 501, 502, 523, 914, 915, 916, 920.
- Jones to on negroes and horses, **15**. 538.
- LaFayette to on Br. in Va., **15**. 521-522; on retreat of British, **15**. 626.
- letter of ment'd, **14**. 419, 437; **17**. 830, 831, 834; considered, **17**. 919, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926; to on Halifax guard, **12**. 661.
- memorial considered, **13**. 876, 976.
- movements, **15**. ix, 456; **19**. 996.
- nom. for Board of War, **17**. 704, 707, 783, 785, 786; for Fed. Conv., **20**. 538; **21**. 94.
- not democratic, **10**. xxxviii.
- on com. of assembly, **9**. 381, 450, 451, 493, 711, 739, 740, 875, 1197; **12**. 22, 28, 29, 50, 114, 115, 124, 128, 131, 136, 142, 146, 156, 266, 267, 270, 282, 291, 310, 322, 766, 791, 824; **13**. 552, 653; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xvii-xviii, xxiii, 168, 169, 175, 502, 504, 505, 507, 509, 515, 521, 524, 541, 543, 918, 924, 925, 948, 953.



on Council Extraordinary, **17**. vii.  
 on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10**. 215.  
 orders court martial, **15**. 662; Grif-  
 fin out, **22**. 544; raising of troops,  
**22**. 559.  
 Parker to on Br. in Va., French fleet,  
 etc., **15**. 527, 570-1; movement of  
 Br., **15**. 536-8; and trip to France,  
**15**. 574-575; on public affairs, **22**.  
 1029-30.  
 pays Miller, **9**. 1097.  
 petition, **19**. 405-407, 474, 731, 819-  
 820, 821; **21**. 548, 746, 820-821,  
 827, 830, 895, 995, 998; in behalf of  
 prisoners, **14**. 322.  
 president com. to inquire into con-  
 duct of loyalists, **10**. 594-603.  
 puts sentinels over prisoners, **11**.  
 415.  
 raises Halifax militia, **17**. vii; light  
 horse, **15**. 631.  
 resigns as brig. gen., **20**. 184, 360,  
 363.  
 resolve on settlement of accounts  
 of **16**. 145-146.  
 returns list of prisoners, **11**. 483.  
 route of changed, **14**. 423.  
 school trustee, **13**. 809.  
 signs acts as S. S., **24**. 189, 253, 261.  
 sits on case of Polk, **14**. 736.  
 speaker of Senate, **12**. 774, 782, 784,  
 807; **13**. 468, 470, 623, 736, 783,  
 825, 854, 855; **14**. 265; **15**. 716.  
 Spencer to on courts and expenses  
 of judges, **22**. 770-3.  
 to assembly on Halifax brigade and  
 Br. movements, **22**. 1030-2 (2 let-  
 ters); on recruiting troops, **14**.  
 351.  
 to Bennehan on health of his wife,  
**15**. 716-7.  
 to Burke on Br. movements, **15**. 514-  
 15; **22**. 542, 547; on the conspir-  
 acy, **11**. 561-2, 746-7; on Hooper,  
**22**. 539-40; on militia drafts, **22**.  
 595-6; on public affairs, **22**. 581,  
 583.  
 to buy horses for Capt. Medici, **12**.  
 67, 72.  
 to call out militia, etc., **17**. 680, 681,  
 683, 690, 692, 700, 703, 704, 711,  
 761, 765, 771, 781, 782, 785.  
 to Caswell on bounty for troops, **13**.  
 153; on case of Mrs. Miller, **13**.  
 24-5; on drafts in N. C. by Va., **11**.  
 657; on light horse, **14**. 24; on  
 movement of troops to S. C., **13**.  
 280-1, 283-4; on mustering and

calling out of militia, **11**. 581-2;  
 on officers to recruits and condi-  
 tion of prisoners, **14**. 115-16; on  
 prisoners, **11**. 392; and militia,  
**14**. 187-8; on public affairs, **14**.  
 238-239; **15**. 716; on returns of  
 troops, **11**. 610; on recruiting and  
 answer, **14**. 141-3; **15**. 334-5; on  
 sending militia to S. C., **13**. 245-7,  
 254; **22**. 766-7, 868-9; on So. cam-  
 paign and arms, **15**. 323-4, 325.  
 to command light horse, **14**. 28, 30;  
 troops for S. C., **10**. 931; to de-  
 liver powder, **10**. 633.  
 to discharge Burns, **10**. 961; mili-  
 tia, **12**. 187, 194, 367, 368.  
 to distribute powder, **10**. 644.  
 to extend paroles, **13**. 843, 933, 934,  
 961, 963.  
 to furnish guard, **22**. 927.  
 to furnish supplies to prisoners, **11**.  
 484.  
 to Gates on movement of troops,  
**14**. 681.  
 to guard Br. prisoners, **17**. 645, 710.  
 to hold troops in readiness, **11**. 583-  
 4.  
 to join Sumner, **14**. 405.  
 to march to Cross Creek, **14**. 388;  
**15**. 413.  
 to Nash on Br., **19**. 883; on move-  
 ments of Br., **15**. 424; of troops,  
**15**. 663.  
 to receive paroles, **13**. 632, 685.  
 to rendezvous militia, **15**. 458.  
 to send aid to Gregory, **17**. 806-807,  
 808; powder to Salisbury, **10**. 621.  
 to take subs. for D. S. canal, **25**. 83.  
 to visit Va. Convention on arming  
 vessels, **10**. 572.  
 turns over stores to Eaton, **15**. 428;  
 troops to Eaton, **15**. 443.  
 vice-pres. of C. of S., **10**. 591; of  
 Prov. Cong., **10**. 553; **22**. 519.  
 warrant to, **8**. 706-7.  
 Wells to on French fleet and move-  
 ments of Cornwallis, **15**. 630.  
 Williams to on resigning from C. C.,  
**22**. 989-90.  
 wishes to pardon Tories, **16**. 956.  
 Jones, Allen, act to vest lands in, **24**.  
 629-30.  
 Jones, Mrs. Allen, sick, **13**. 246; **15**.  
 58, 716; **22**. 766.  
 arrests Killow, **22**. 572.  
 Jones, Ambros., in militia, **22**. 267.  
 Jones, Ambrose, in militia, **22**. 264.  
 Jones, Ambrose, takes oath, **22**. 177.



- Jones, Ambrose, Jr., in militia, **22**. 162.
- Jones, Andre, regulator, **7**. 733.
- Jones, Andrew, executed, **19**. 148, 267.
- Jones, Ann, debts due to, **1**. 563.
- Jones, Anne, **9**. 70.
- Jones, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 325.
- Jones, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 327.
- Jones, Aquila, asks pardon for Pugh, **9**. 29-30.  
recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-1.
- Jones, Aquila, regulator, **8**. 736; **8**. 79.
- Jones, Aquila, Jr., petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Jones, Arthur, tried, **20**. 8.
- Jones, Austin, **13**. 493.
- Jones, Becky, married, **17**. 630.
- Jones, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
in assembly, **16**. 1, 92; **19**. 234, 263, 282, 295, 319, 324, 334, 354, 359, 489, 507, 528, 533, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 717, 719, 794, 805, 808, 816, 824, 827, 832, 835; **21**. 194, 196, 199, 207, 208, 216, 227, 234, 241, 245, 248, 264, 287, 288, 294, 305, 307, 311, 319, 322, 328, 332, 343, 345, 346, 367, 372, 379, 382, 402, 411, 432, 578, 581, 587, 595, 604, 609, 624, 634, 638, 653.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 46, 49.  
memorial considered, **17**. 287, 291, 294, 297, 298, 306.  
pay for, **17**. 263.  
petition, **20**. 19, 22; **21**. 247, 249, 367, 610, 721, 782, 785, 939, 940, 944.
- Jones, Benj., error for Benj. Williams, **21**. 345.
- Jones, Benj., in Indian war, **10**. 759.
- Jones, Benj., in militia, **22**. 163.
- Jones, Benj., pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jones, Berry, army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jones, Bracton, takes oath, **22**. 179.
- Jones, Bray, in militia, **15**. 399.
- Jones, Brinson, army rank, **16**. 1088.
- Jones, Britain, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jones, Briton, army pay, **17**. 222.
- Jones, Britton, army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jones, Broton, army rank, **16**. 1092.
- Jones, Cadwallader, formerly gov. of Bahamas, **1**. 466.
- Jones, Carolina, **22**. 336.
- Jones, Charles, appraiser, **1**. 393.  
debts to be paid, **1**. 585.  
land lapses, **2**. 488.  
law suit, **1**. 453.  
petitions, **3**. 303.
- Jones, Charles, army pay, **17**. 222.  
army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Jones, Charles, in militia, **15**. 400.
- Jones, Charles, juror, **25**. 185.
- Jones, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jones, Charles, recommends Pugh, **9**. 30.
- Jones, Charles, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Jones, Cor., juror, **4**. 518.
- Jones, Cor., juror, **4**. 520.
- Jones, Cornel, juror, **1**. 588, 589, 590.
- Jones, Cornelius, **24**. 529.
- Jones, Cornelius, a J. P., **2**. 818.  
land grant to, **4**. 225, 590.  
quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Jones, Daniel, administrator, **1**. 871.  
buys land, **1**. 652.
- Jones, Daniel, **17**. 222.  
army rank, **16**. 1089.  
court martialled, **13**. 369-370.  
lieut., **10**. 517.  
mill burned, **15**. 550.  
rank settled, **11**. 716; **15**. 700; and elects Q. M., **15**. 700.  
recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.  
recommends Wilson, **11**. 717.  
tried for disobedience, **15**. 709.
- Jones, David, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Jones, David, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Jones, David, army rank, **16**. 1089.
- Jones, David, army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jones, David, army rank, **16**. 1094.
- Jones, David, army rank, **16**. 1196.
- Jones, David, debts due by, **8**. 280-1;  
as sheriff, **9**. 575.
- Jones, David, ensign, **10**. 518.
- Jones, David, estate settled, **2**. 456.
- Jones, David, exempted, **4**. 1336.
- Jones, David, in army, **15**. 7, 9.
- Jones, David, in militia, **22**. 341.
- Jones, David, in militia, **22**. 346.
- Jones, David, in militia, **22**. 347.
- Jones, David, in militia, **22**. 355.
- Jones, David, juror, **2**. 261.
- Jones, David, juror, **4**. 520.
- Jones, David, juror, **25**. 188.
- Jones, David, lieut., **10**. 943.
- Jones, David, major, **22**. 262, 270, 442, 455.
- Jones, David, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Jones, David, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-4.
- Jones, David, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-6.
- Jones, David, suit against, **5**. 1083-1084.





Jones, David, trial, **10**. 8.  
 Jones, David, Sr., resigns as J. P., **20**. 163, 171, 342.  
 Jones, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Jones, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 263.  
 Jones, Demsey, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Jones, Drury, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Jones, Drury, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jones, Edmond, in militia, **22**. 497.  
 Jones, Edmond, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Jones, Edmund, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Jones, Edmund, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Jones, Edward, **23**. 221.  
   coms'r on public buildings, **23**. 285, 297.  
   dead, **4**. 1291, 1329, 1331.  
   in assembly, **4**. 838, 855, 902, 903, 904, 984, 1178.  
   lapse patent, **2**. 452.  
   juror, **4**. 519.  
   land grants asked, **4**. 454; grants to, **4**. 55-6, 333, 350, 446, 635, 642, 643.  
   on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4**. 1000, 1011.  
   rights proved, **4**. 625.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
   vestryman, **23**. 250.  
 Jones, Edwd., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   coms'r to sell land, **24**. 872.  
   election contested, **21**. 73, 112.  
   in assembly, **12**. 549, 573, 594, 595, 604, 613, 633, 764, 778; **13**. 532, 533, 538, 553, 554; **18**. 439, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **20**. 479, 482, 507, 520, 561; **21**. 3, 4, 6, 8, 14, 21, 33, 39, 43, 46, 47, 52, 55, 57, 60, 61, 66, 68, 74, 77, 91, 103, 104, 109, 115, 121, 127, 130, 133, 139, 154, 160, 168, 178, 179, 190, 195, 199, 207, 208, 210, 219, 220, 223, 225, 226, 227, 232, 234, 236, 238, 240, 248, 263, 264, 268, 288, 294, 295, 299, 303, 308, 311, 321, 332, 344, 353, 356, 367, 372, 379, 382, 402, 403, 411, 412, 430, 432, 434, 435, 436, 578, 581, 587, 592, 600, 634, 650, 740, 747, 751, 775, 778, 782, 783, 784, 788, 797, 799, 814, 816, 844, 851, 859, 885, 886, 887, 890, 892, 893, 894, 895, 899, 906, 907, 912, 915, 917, 919, 920, 921, 925, 926, 927, 929, 930, 932, 934, 935, 936, 937, 940, 941, 944, 946, 950, 955, 956, 958, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 969, 980, 982, 983, 998, 999, 1000, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1008, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1015,

1018, 1021, 1026, 1031, 1032, 1041, 1047, 1049, 1050, 1055; on com. of assembly, **12**. 560, 563, 572, 666, 669, 687, 766, 769, 788, 826, 839, 850; **13**. 534, 627.  
   on C. of S., **17**. 812, 896, 900.  
   MacLaine to on forwarding letter, **22**. 633; on legislative affairs, **22**. 618-20; on public affairs, **21**. 504-5; on public buildings and courts, **21**. 573-5.  
   to deliver guns, etc., **13**. 556-557.  
   to sell assets of gun factory, **12**. 597, 706; **17**. 753.  
   school trustee, **24**. 863.  
   town coms'r, **24**. 293.  
 Jones, Edward, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Jones, Rev. Edward, case of discussed by Tryon, **8**. 65.  
   location, **8**. 220, 221, 222.  
   to Tryon on difficulty of getting ordination, **8**. 23-24.  
 Jones, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jones, Elisha, in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Jones, Elisha, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Jones, Elizabeth, deposition on Pugh, **9**. 31.  
 Jones, Eliz., land grant to, **4**. 333.  
 Jones, Elizabeth, petition, **2**. 392; rejected, **2**. 570, 573.  
 Jones, Eman, land grant asked for, **4**. 440.  
 Jones, Emanuel, discharged, **5**. 824.  
 Jones, Emmanuel, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Jones, Epaphroditus, in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Jones, Ephraim, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Jones, Etheldred, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.  
 Jones, Evan, **4**. 948.  
   a J. P., **2**. 526, 572, 638; **4**. 346, 953, 970.  
   in assembly, **3**. 278, 285, 289, 317, 562, 579.  
   juror, **4**. 520.  
   land grant to, **4**. 221, 277, 704.  
   rights proved, **4**. 595.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 220.  
   warned off lands, **4**. 223.  
 Jones, Evan, county clerk, **5**. 320.  
   reports on reg't, **5**. 163.  
 Jones, Evan, impresses pork, **22**. 219.  
 Jones, Evan, in militia, **22**. 308, 313.  
 Jones, Evan, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Jones, Evan, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Jones, Evan, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 1037.  
 Jones, Even, in militia, **22**. 348.



Jones, Ezkl., army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jones, Ezekiel, witness in Granbury case, **11**. 790-1.  
 Jones, F., **19**. 511, 570.  
 Jones, F., in assembly, **9**. 716.  
 Jones, F., payment to, **13**. 350.  
 Jones, F., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 222.  
 Jones, Francis, **19**. 688.  
 Jones, Francis, a justice, **2**. 472.  
   fined, **1**. 532.  
   juror, **1**. 623, 624.  
   Palatine court at house of, **1**. 472.  
   seized by rebels, **1**. 250.  
 Jones, Francis, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Jones, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jones, Francis, cornet, **17**. 966.  
 Jones, Francis, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 913, 915; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 169.  
   proves accounts, **7**. 869.  
   surety, **10**. 30-1.  
 Jones, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Jones, Francis, pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Jones, Francis, summoned to council, **6**. 1018.  
 Jones, Frederic, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Jones, Frederick, **22**. 149.  
 Jones, Frederick, **23**. 481.  
 Jones, Frederick, act to dock entails, **23**. 481-2; confirmed, **6**. 74.  
   asks aid from Virginia, **1**. 837-838;  
   for lapsed lands, **2**. 318; to be allowed to export grain, **2**. 297.  
   bill to dock entails in will of, **5**. 836, 839, 840, 841, 842, 857, 862, 863, 864, 866, 877, 878, 879, 880, 889, 903, 904, 905, 906, 909, 910, 924.  
   chief justice, **2**. 321, 324, 357-69, 371, 398-416, 433-48.  
   church and glebe on lands of, **1**. 680.  
   commissioner on Va. boundary, **2**. 311-12.  
   council held at house of, **2**. 181-2, 216-18, 275, 321-4, 341-9.  
   entails by docked, **6**. 53, 770.  
   dead, **2**. 475.  
   deputy of Blake, **2**. 249-50.  
   executor, **2**. 349.  
   executors pay over money, **2**. 508.  
   gives account of assembly, **1**. 892, 895.  
   house of attacked, **1**. 882.  
   in Council, **2**. 282, 296-7, 307-9, 313-18, 321, 324, 341-9, 351-7, 374-5, 377-80, 396-98.

inspector of lapsed land, **2**. 309.  
 issues writ of search, **2**. 410.  
 land grant to, **1**. 864.  
 land lapses, **2**. 682; in dispute, **2**. 457.  
 land resurveyed, **2**. 391.  
 Lawson at house of, **1**. 737.  
 law suit, **1**. 585, 586, 590, 594, 608, 609, 610; **2**. 94-5, 109.  
 library coms'r, **23**. 78.  
 negro assaulted, **2**. 392.  
 on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 784-7; on Cary's affairs, **1**. 723-4, 725.  
 ordered to attend council, **2**. 451, 456, 472.  
 petition, **1**. 857; on land, **2**. 71-2, 182; on salt, **1**. 866.  
 pleads for Moseley, **2**. 379.  
 scire facias issued against, **2**. 472-3, 475, 480.  
 surety, **2**. 493.  
 to fix Indian bounds, **2**. 308, 380.  
 to inquire into death of Taylor, **2**. 380; in Moseley's seizure of records, **2**. 376.  
 to lay out Indian settlement, **2**. 308, 429.  
 to petition Proprietors, **2**. 244.  
 vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 6.  
 Jones, Frederick, a J. P., **6**. 335.  
   clerk com. on public claims and allowance, **6**. 739, 744; **22**. 830, 835, 836.  
   in assembly, **4**. 414.  
   land grant to, **4**. 343, 354.  
   lands to be surveyed, **4**. 53, 329.  
   on com. of assembly, **4**. 389; of public accounts, **4**. 398.  
   sells lands, **4**. 331.  
   size of estates, **4**. 222.  
 Jones, Frederick, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
   act to dock entails, **23**. 481-2.  
   administrator, **24**. 926.  
 Jones, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 222.  
   army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jones, Fredk, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jones, Fred'k, coms'r on public accounts, **25**. 165.  
 Jones, Fredk, in council, **13**. 584, 585, 689, 691.  
   nom. for C. of S., **22**. 562, 667, 784, 786, 790, 841, 842.  
   on com. to call Prov. Cong., **9**. 1016.  
   on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1109, 1111, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1168, 1222, 1265; **10**. 15, 24, 112, 220; of Wilmington Dist., **10**. 214.



to value houses, **10.** 337.  
 Jones, Fred'k, in assembly, **25.** 159.  
 Jones, Fred'k, in militia, **22.** 317.  
 Jones, Fred'k, nom. for adm. judge, **19.** 189, 312.  
 Jones, Frederick, petition, **20.** 148, 153, 166, 176, 185, 329, 352, 386.  
 Jones, Fred'k, restored as J. P., **19.** 687-8.  
 Jones, Frederick, road coms'r, **23.** 910.  
 Jones, Fred'k, school trustee, **24.** 984.  
 Jones, Frederick, Jr., asks for docking of entails, **5.** 857.  
 Jones, Fred., Sr., **11.** 815.  
 Jones, Freeman, army pay, **17.** 222. army rank, **16.** 1093.  
 Jones, Freeman, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Jones, Friley, maj., **20.** 273, 461. resigns from militia, **20.** 522; **21.** 81.  
 Jones, Gabriel, brings in supplies to army, **8.** 614.  
 Jones, Gabriel, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Jones, George, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Jones, George, in militia, **22.** 496.  
 Jones, George, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Jones, George, rum to, **22.** 476.  
 Jones, Grife, **5.** 1210.  
 Jones, Griffin, a justice, **2.** 264. in assem., **3.** 285, 286; **25.** 159. juror, **2.** 88, 89. land grants to, **4.** 55. land lapses, **2.** 523. road coms'r, **23.** 221. witness, **2.** 540, 542.  
 Jones, Griffin, in militia, **22.** 308. report on militia co., **22.** 344, 348-9.  
 Jones, Griffith, a J. P., **4.** 46, 347, 447, 683, 951, 965, 1041, 1243. boundary coms'r, **23.** 255. in assembly, **4.** 733, 770, 773, 790, 1182; **5.** 232, 245, 508, 521, 530, 539, 542, 549, 550, 664, 669, 671, 673, 690, 696, 698, 709, 716, 921, 922; **6.** 135, 164. land grant to, **4.** 348, 963, 1250. on com. of assembly, **5.** 523, 690, 693. petition, **4.** 494. petition on trade, **5.** 321-4.  
 Jones, Griffith, juror, **2.** 358, 364, 433, 543, 585. law suit, **2.** 97, 108. tried for forcible entry, **3.** 53, 57.  
 Jones, Griffith, army rank, **16.** 1093.  
 Jones, Griffith, juror, **2.** 93, 95, 96, 102,

104.  
 Jones, Griffith, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Jones, Griffith, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Jones, Griffith, Jr., juror, **4.** 518.  
 Jones, H., in assembly, **12.** 430.  
 Jones, Harding, a J. P., **5.** 813. act to dock entails, **23.** 481-2; approved, **6.** 53, 328; entered, **6.** 770. bill to dock entails, **5.** 836, 839, 840, 841, 842, 857, 862, 863, 864, 866, 877, 878, 879, 880, 889, 903, 904, 905, 906, 909, 910, 924. entails docked, **6.** 74. proposes to dock entails, **5.** 818, 823.  
 Jones, Hardy, allowance to, **17.** 423; **18.** 461; **20.** 110, 114, 259, 438. army pay, **17.** 224.  
 Jones, Henry, administrator, **2.** 484. land lapses, **2.** 524.  
 Jones, Henry, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jones, Henry, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jones, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1093.  
 Jones, Henry, in militia, **17.** 1042.  
 Jones, Henry, in militia, **22.** 321.  
 Jones, Henry, in militia, **22.** 416.  
 Jones, Henry, juror, **4.** 516.  
 Jones, Henry, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Jones, Henry, juror, **8.** 508, 509.  
 Jones, Henry, juror, **25.** 185.  
 Jones, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 616, 618.  
 Jones, Henry, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62.  
 Jones, Henry, pensioned, **19.** 609, 610, 626, 634, 652.  
 Jones, Hen., quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Jones, Henry, Jr., quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Jones, Henry, Sr., quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Jones, Hezk., army rank, **16.** 1089.  
 Jones, Hezekiah, in army, **13.** 522.  
 Jones, Howel, land grant to, **4.** 343.  
 Jones, I., to Caswell on attacks of British about Phila., **11.** 665.  
 Jones, Isaac, a J. P., **6.** 1070.  
 Jones, Isaac, a J. P., **23.** 992. act for town on lands of, **23.** 920-2; **24.** 147. army rank, **16.** 1093. asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-355. bill for town on lands of, **8.** 299, 300, 301, 338, 339, 341, 342, 343; **9.** 386, 388, 391, 443, 462, 463, 468, 473, 475, 479, 483, 583. boundary coms'r, **23.** 630. congratulated Dobbs, **5.** 334-5.





- debt paid to, **6**. 211.  
 in assembly, **5**. 232, 245, 268, 288, 521, 530, 539, 549, 550, 669, 671, 678, 688, 698, 725, 726, 889, 1002; **6**. 95, 131, 133, 153, 1140, 1150, 1223, 1264, 1266; on com. of assembly, **5**. 523, 690, 693; **6**. 1153.  
 land grant to, **4**. 1038.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166; on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 Jones, Isaac, and parole, **19**. 17.  
 Jones, Isaac, buys land, **2**. 204-5.  
 Jones, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Jones, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Jones, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Jones, Isaac, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Jones, Isaac, Quaker, **5**. 1210.  
 Jones, Isaac, rights proved, **4**. 1038.  
 Jones, Isaac, road coms'r, **25**. 400.  
 Jones, Isham, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Jones, Isham, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Jones, Isham, army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jones, J., payment to, **13**. 340.  
 Jones, J., to — on British attack on forts about Phila., **11**. 788-789.  
 Jones, Jacob, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Jones, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 army rank, **13**. 525; **16**. 1089.  
 Jones, Jacob, exempted, **6**. 818.  
 Jones, Jacob, exempted, **8**. 453.  
 Jones, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Jones, Jacob, Jr., petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
 Jones, Jacob, Sr., petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
 Jones, James, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Jones, James, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jones, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1090.  
 Jones, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jones, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jones, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jones, James, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Jones, James, captain, **10**. 519; resigns as capt., **10**. 986.  
 Jones, James, claims allowed, **10**. 553.  
 Jones, James, exempted, **6**. 1299.  
 Jones, James, exempted, **7**. 625.  
 Jones, James, in army, **13**. 524.  
 Jones, James, in assembly, **6**. 154.  
 Jones, James, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 915, 916, 920, 950, 960.  
 Jones, James, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Jones, James, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Jones, Jas., in militia, **22**. 307.  
 Jones, Jas., in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Jones, Jas., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Jones, Jas., in militia, **22**. 419.  
 Jones, James, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Jones, James, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Jones, James, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Jones, Jam., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Jones, James, land grant asked, **4**. 65. 764.  
 Jones, James, land grants to, **4**. 344, 594, 595, 634, 638, 890.  
 Jones, James, law suit, **1**. 583, 586, 588.  
 Jones, James, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Jones, James, on Surry S. C., **10**. 251.  
 Jones, James, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Jones, James, petition, **21**. 785, 944, 949.  
 Jones, James, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Jones, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Jones, Jas., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 256.  
 revolutionary services of, **22**. 133-5.  
 soldiers of petition Prov. Cong., **10**. 969, 972.  
 to buy horses, **10**. 535.  
 to execute resolution of Prov. Cong., **10**. 503.  
 Jones, James, taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Jones, James, voter, **15**. 238.  
 Jones, James (J. P.), summoned to court, **5**. 994.  
 Jones, James, Jr., in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Jones, Dr. James Servant, school trustee, **24**. 869.  
 Jones, Jarveys, in militia, **22**. 308.  
 Jones, Jarvis, claims allowed, **6**. 740.  
 Jones, Jarvis, in militia, **22**. 344.  
 Jones, Jervis, in assembly, **6**. 376, 493.  
 Jones, Jervis, land grant to, **4**. 332.  
 Jones, Jesse, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Jones, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Jones, Jimmy, castrated and executed, **6**. 739, 742.  
 Jones, John, **10**. 295.  
 Jones, John, **15**. 576.  
 Jones, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Jones, John, act to release from recognition, **24**. 762-3.  
 Jones, John, administrator, **2**. 484.  
 appraiser, **2**. 43.  
 buys land, **2**. 204-205.  
 caveat against, **2**. 570.  
 estate to be appraised, **2**. 43.  
 fined for not serving as juror, **2**. 102.



- gift to, **1.** 399.  
 juror, **1.** 588, 589, 590; **2.** 265, 477, 664.  
 land lapses, **2.** 675.  
 law suit, **1.** 564, 565; **2.** 85.  
 not to burn light wood, **2.** 184.  
 obtains attachment, **1.** 566.  
 retails liquor, **2.** 551, 555, 558, 586, 595, 602.  
 to pay witness, **1.** 566.  
 will proved, **2.** 42.  
 Jones, John, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jones, John, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jones, John, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jones, John, army pay, **17.** 224.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1088.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1090.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1091.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1093.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 Jones, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 Jones, John, canal coms'r, **24.** 538.  
 James, John, captain, **10.** 518, 520.  
 Jones, John, claims, **4.** 150.  
 Jones, John, claims, **20.** 233.  
 Jones, John, claims allowed, **22.** 404.  
 Jones, John, claims com. meets at house of, **22.** 824, 828, 829, 836, 840.  
 Jones, John, claims pay for negro executed, **17.** 278.  
 Jones, John, discharge of considered by assembly, **12.** 34.  
 evidence on case of, **11.** 790-792, 793.  
 Jones, John, felon, **22.** 858.  
 not discharged by Granbury, **13.** 130.  
 Jones, John, ensign, **10.** 626.  
 Jones, John, executed for murder, **5.** 977.  
 Jones, John, exempted, **4.** 391.  
 Jones, John, given flag of truce to Wilmington, **15.** 595.  
 Jones, John, in army, **15.** 720.  
 Jones, John, in army, **15.** 726.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 283.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 318.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 324.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 325.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 327.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 347.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 349.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Jones, Jno., in militia, **22.** 419.  
 Jones, John, in assem., **20.** 479, 520, 534; **21.** 2, 3, 6, 47, 52, 61, 66, 68, 74, 77, 81, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 134, 153, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 8, 26, 28, 31, 32.  
 Jones, John, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Jones, John, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Jones, John, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Jones, John, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Jones, John, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Jones, John (cooper), juror, **25.** 188.  
 Jones, John (cordwinder), juror, **25.** 188.  
 Jones, John (weaver), juror, **25.** 188.  
 Jones, John, land grant to, **4.** 593, 619, 709, 711, 950, 1040.  
 Jones, John, land sold to, **18.** 195-6.  
 Jones, John, memorial, **19.** 132, 230, 237, 365, 367.  
 Jones, John, money to be paid to, **10.** 662.  
 Jones, John, navigation coms'r, **24.** 502.  
 Jones, John, on clothes for 10th regt., **11.** 670-1.  
 Jones, John, pensioner, **22.** 71.  
 Jones, John, petition, **20.** 503; **21.** 40, 42; considered, **17.** 303, 306, 372-373, 382.  
 Jones, John, petition granted, **4.** 709.  
 Jones, John, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-6.  
 Jones, John, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-6.  
 Jones, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982.  
 Jones, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-3.  
 Jones, John, petition on money, **7.** 866-7.  
 Jones, John, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Jones, John, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Jones, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Jones, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Jones, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Jones, John, recommended for sheriff, **5.** 591.  
 Jones, John, rights proved, **4.** 705.  
 Jones, John, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 200, 208, 216, 252.  
 Jones, John, salt coms'r, **22.** 908.  
 salt sent to and to visit salt works, **10.** 717, 718.  
 to buy military stores, **15.** 573.  
 to Caswell on exposed situation of Beaufort, **11.** 632-3; on threat-



ened invasion, **14.** 85-86.  
 to get kettles for salt boiling, **10.** 701.  
**Jones, John**, regulator, **8.** 80.  
**Jones, John**, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
**Jones, John**, slave tried, **20.** 8.  
**Jones, John**, takes oath, **22.** 170.  
**Jones, John**, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
**Jones, John**, vestryman, **23.** 499.  
**Jones, John**, voter, **15.** 237.  
**Jones, John**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-10.  
**Jones, John**, witness, **9.** 1006.  
**Jones, John, Jr.**, a J. P., **4.** 895.  
**Jones, John, Jr.**, appraiser, **1.** 865; **2.** 43.  
   juror, **2.** 657.  
   lands of lapse, **2.** 317.  
**Jones, John, Jr.**, juror, **4.** 516.  
**Jones, John, Jr.**, juror, **25.** 185.  
**Jones, John, Jr.**, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
**Jones, John, Jr.**, quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
**Jones, John, Sr.**, juror, **2.** 265, 477.  
**Jones, John, Sr.**, juror, **4.** 516.  
**Jones, John, Sr.**, regulator, **8.** 78.  
**Jones, John Coffin**, Mass. coms'r, **18.** 584.  
**Jones, John Higgins**, cited to answer for malconduct as J. P., **19.** 453, 794, 798.  
   restored to rank as J. P., **17.** 300-1, 303.  
**Jones, John Paul**, **18.** 509.  
   bust presented to State, **21.** 527.  
   carries vessels into the Texel, **15.** 339.  
   damages Br. vessels, **15.** 339.  
   holds appointment from N. C., **21.** vi.  
   report on work of, **13.** 461.  
**Jones, John Swan**, voter, **15.** 237.  
**Jones, John Wall**, in militia, **22.** 160.  
**Jones, Jonas**, juror, **25.** 188.  
**Jones, Jonathan**, army pay, **17.** 222.  
**Jones, Jona**, army rank, **16.** 1091.  
**Jones, Jona**, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
**Jones, Jonathan**, buys land, **1.** 480.  
   gives power of attorney, **1.** 480, 484.  
   juror, **2.** 686.  
**Jones, Jonathan**, in army, **15.** 732.  
**Jones, Jones Lytleton**, army rank, **16.** 1090.  
**Jones, Jos.**, attacks Macknight, **10.** 250.  
   com. on petition of for relief, **10.** 578.  
   declines to sign bills, **22.** 937.

fit for Cont. Cong., **10.** xxxiv.  
 in assembly, **6.** 358, 360, 381, 406, 493, 850, 886, 893, 903, 914, 926, 957, 961, 1152; **7.** 86, 87, 306, 342, 364, 371, 374, 377, 386, 555, 558, 562, 563, 581, 582, 588, 599, 632, 647, 938, 941, 963; **8.** 107, 146, 303, 320, 326, 335, 369, 411, 444; **9.** 199, 223, 424, 448, 449, 546, 588, 734, 844, 848, 899, 902, 903, 907, 923, 931, 952, 1189; **12.** 2, 14, 17, 30, 32, 34, 35, 47, 48, 49, 68, 785; **16.** 3, 28, 50, 64, 92.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 166, 167, 173, 501, 523, 565.  
 Macknight to on his refusal to sign association of Cont. Cong., **10.** 31-37.  
 memorial on school, **7.** 35-6.  
 nom. for C. C., **16.** 90; **19.** 57.  
 on claims com., **22.** 853.  
 on com. of assembly, **7.** 345; **8.** 90, 110, 111, 118, 1198; **12.** 11, 21, 22, 28, 50, 114, 115, 128, 136, 142, 146, 156, 206, 208, 222, 225, 789, 826, 850.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 571, 572.  
 on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10.** 215.  
 reports on public claims, **8.** 141-3.  
 to Caswell on commission for himself as J. P., **11.** 499.  
**Jones, Jos.**, co. coms'r, **24.** 26, 27.  
**Jones, Joseph**, discharged, **6.** 78.  
**Jones, Jos.**, in assem., **19.** 395.  
**Jones, Joseph**, in militia, **17.** 1054.  
**Jones, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 347.  
**Jones, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 355.  
**Jones, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 384.  
**Jones, Joseph**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
**Jones, Jos.**, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
**Jones, Joseph**, retails liquor, **2.** 551, 555, 558, 586, 595, 602.  
**Jones, Joseph**, rights proved, **4.** 601.  
**Jones, Jos.**, to sign bills, **24.** 184.  
**Jones, Joseph, & Co.**, report on petition of, **10.** 590.  
**Jones, Joseph Seawell**, **19.** 956.  
   Defense of N. C. cited, **9.** xlvii; **10.** xxii; extracts from, **10.** 482, 483-4, 485-6, 498-9, 591; on reception of the Declaration in Halifax, **10.** 715-16.  
   defends regulators, **7.** xiv.  
**Jones, Joshua**, army pay, **17.** 223.  
**Jones, Joshua**, canteen maker, **15.** 619.  
**Jones, Joshua**, on regulation of Cross





- Creek, **15**. 209-11.
- Jones, Joshua, wood worker, **15**. 477.
- Jones, Josiah, a J. P., **4**. 354.
- Jones, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1089.
- Jones, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1092.
- Jones, Josiah, exempted, **9**. 180.
- Jones, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 310.
- Jones, Josiah, land grant to, **4**. 332, 343, 628.
- petitions for Bailey, **2**. 624-5.
- road coms'r, **23**. 222.
- Jones, Josias, land grant to, **4**. 675, 851.
- Jones, Kilbey, owes state, **21**. 1068.
- Jones, Lemuel, bill to indemnify murderers of, **13**. 835, 839.
- killed, **13**. 888, 897, 926, 931, 945, 988-989.
- Jones, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 325.
- Jones, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 327.
- Jones, Lewis, petitions, **19**. 732.
- Jones, Lewis, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-11.
- Jones, M. W., Baptist minister, **5**. 1180.
- Jones, M. W., prisoner, **15**. 393.
- Jones, Margaret, **4**. 1124, 1125.
- Jones, Marmaduke, **8**. 224.
- allowance to, **22**. 833.
- arrears of salary due to, **9**. 654.
- assistant judge, **6**. 280, 621.
- atty. gen., **7**. 425, 545; **8**. 167.
- criticism of quit rent law ment'd, **9**. 992.
- declines judgeship, **7**. 698.
- in council, **7**. 730-731; **8**. 601, 629; **9**. 19, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 75, 101-136, 1171, 1172; **11**. 233.
- in England, **9**. 360.
- lottery coms'r, **25**. 391.
- makes Hooper deputy atty. gen., **7**. 444.
- memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-60.
- no allowance to, **22**. 850, 852.
- nominated for council, **9**. 1.
- on com. of correspondence, **11**. 237; **23**. 854.
- on com. of council, **9**. 103, 106, 144, 146, 154, 161, 174, 189.
- on need of solicitor gen., **7**. 425, 426, 427.
- opinion quoted on Newbern school matters, **9**. 243; on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-6; petitions for fees as Atty. Gen., **7**. 950; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-6.
- property sold, **9**. 1222.
- recommended for council, **8**. 167, 493.
- recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-2.
- resigns from council, **9**. 695, 974, 1106, 1243.
- summoned to Hillsboro ct., **8**. 712.
- to help prosecute regulators, **8**. 690, 696.
- to Tryon on forfeiture of McCulloh grants, **7**. 452-453; on Stamp Act proceedings, **7**. 242-3.
- witness, **9**. 73.
- Jones, Marmaduke, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Jones, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 1043, 1048.
- Jones, Mary, libel against, **2**. 456.
- quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- witness, **2**. 829.
- Jones, Mathew, a J. P., **9**. 1027, 1169; **23**. 993.
- accounts of, **19**. 609.
- flag asked for, **15**. 576.
- in assem., **19**. 233, 235, 237, 262, 282, 286, 289, 295, 299, 319, 324.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173.
- major, **10**. 531.
- petition, **18**. 58, 291, 296; **19**. 556, 558, 585, 606, 703, 705.
- prisoner, **22**. 551.
- resigns as J. P., **12**. 800, 857, 864.
- school trustee, **24**. 869.
- town coms'r, **24**. 247, 513, 775, 882.
- treasurer, **13**. 881, 967, 971, 972, 973; **16**. 148; **17**. 857, 859, 941, 957; **19**. 119; **22**. 962.
- witness and to produce witnesses, **10**. 948.
- Jones, Maurice, lieut., **10**. 632, 640.
- Jones, Maurice, voter, **15**. 237.
- Jones, Mauris, voter, **15**. 239.
- Jones, Miles, in militia, **22**. 376.
- Jones, Mills, gets clothing, **16**. 260.
- Jones, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1094.
- Jones, Moses, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jones, Mozier (Mosias), militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.
- Jones, Musgrove, pensioner, **22**. 71.
- Jones, N., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 203-222.
- Jones, Miss Nancy, paid for slave, **19**. 148, 151, 267.
- Jones, Nat., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-4.
- Jones, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 222.
- Jones, Nathan, army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jones, Nathan, exempted, **6**. 1266.
- Jones, Nath., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Jones, Nath., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Jones, Nathan, juror, **4**. 521.
- Jones, Nath., land grant to, **4**. 225.



- Jones, Nathaniel, **9.** 307; **14.** 30, 116, 124.  
 act to vest lands in, **24.** 639-40.  
 bill to vest lands in, **19.** 532, 536, 554, 564, 565, 577, 598, 660.  
 boundary coms'r, **24.** 705.  
 in assembly, **17.** 761; **19.** 384, 387, 390, 489, 490, 571, 613, 622, 643, 688; **20.** 120, 121, 125, 156, 167, 179, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 265, 276, 285, 287, 288, 308.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 4, 5, 25, 28, 29, 32.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1079.  
 to Jones on negroes and horses, **15.** 538.  
 to pay allowance to prisoners, **14.** 322.  
 to relieve prisoners at Halifax, **14.** 143.  
 Jones, Nathaniel, juror, **8.** 72.  
 Jones, Nathaniel, militiaman, **9.** 344, 689.  
 Jones, Nathaniel, land grant to, **4.** 635.  
 Jones, Nathaniel, witness, **6.** 992-993.  
 Jones, Owen, land grant to, **4.** 641, 853.  
 Jones, Patrick, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Jones, Nehemiah, in militia, **22.** 308.  
 Jones, Nehemiah, in militia, **22.** 346.  
 report on militia, **22.** 344, 347-8.  
 Jones, Nicholas, paid £10 for divine service, **3.** 263-4, 298.  
 Jones, Nicholas, pensioner, **22.** 72.  
 Jones, Nick, appraiser, **1.** 584.  
 Jones, Paul, arrives in Boston, **14.** 632.  
 letter ment'd, **17.** 289.  
 to Joyner on Algerine war, **17.** 501-2, 541.  
 Jones, Peter, appraiser, **1.** 522.  
 buys land, **1.** 654.  
 juror, **1.** 582, 627.  
 law suits, **1.** 479.  
 petition, **1.** 482.  
 road overseer, **1.** 563.  
 surveys and tries to obtain land, **2.** 70.  
 witness, **1.** 565.  
 Jones, Peter, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jones, Peter, army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Jones, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jones, Peter, exempted, **6.** 1194.  
 Jones, Peter, in militia, **22.** 161.  
 Jones, Peter, pensioner, **22.** 71.  
 Jones, Peter, quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Jones, Peter, quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Jones, Peter, soldier, **20.** 234.  
 Jones, Philip, allowance to, **22.** 860.  
 Jones, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1091.  
 Jones, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jones, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 Jones, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 Jones, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1196.  
 Jones, Philip, captain artillery co., **15.** 735.  
 captured, **16.** 672; **17.** 1048.  
 Cont. capt., **22.** 1049.  
 in artillery, **12.** 299.  
 on clothes for artillery, **11.** 672.  
 debts due by, **8.** 280-1.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.  
 in army, **13.** 519.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 recommended as lieutenant, **11.** 548.  
 summoned to council, **8.** 149.  
 to value houses, **10.** 345.  
 Jones, Philip, lieutenant, **22.** 926.  
 Jones, Pierce, petitions, **19.** 935.  
 Jones, Randolph, in militia, **17.** 1054.  
 Jones, Reuben, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Jones, Richard, army pay, **17.** 223.  
 army rank, **16.** 1089.  
 Jones, Richard, case considered, **15.** 466.  
 Jones, Richard, dead, **7.** 292.  
 mace bearer, **6.** 638.  
 Jones, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Jones, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Jones, Richard, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Jones, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 593, 596, 641, 711.  
 Jones, Richard, ordered to leave state, **11.** 776.  
 Jones, Richard, rights proved, **4.** 640.  
 Jones, Robert, agent in England, **6.** 249.  
 allowance to, **22.** 815.  
 appears as lawyer, **6.** 759.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.  
 attacks Dobbs, **6.** 733.  
 building coms'r, **25.** 286.  
 charges against, **6.** 1067, 1072, 1073.  
 claims allowed, **6.** 213.  
 consulted on fees, **6.** 228, 289.  
 dead, **8.** 167.  
 deposition against Regulators, **6.** 79-80.  
 history, **6.** 246, 289, 290.  
 judge advocate, **6.** 621.  
 lease by considered, **7.** 986, 990.  
 old junto of broken, **6.** 319.  
 on difficulties of making rent roll, **6.** 1075-6.  
 payment to be made to, **5.** 981.  
 secretaryship intended for, **6.** 270.  
 sues for public debts, **8.** 278.



- tenants of Granville ask relief from, **6.** 294.  
 to aid in dividing Parliamentary grant, **6.** 305.  
 to receive money, **23.** 474.  
 tobacco warehouse on lands of, **23.** 478.  
**Jones, Robert**, army rank, **16.** 1088.  
**Jones, Robert**, estate of, **1.** 447-8.  
**Jones, Robert**, exempted from taxes, **13.** 919.  
**Jones, Robert**, in militia, **22.** 421.  
**Jones, Robert**, juror, **4.** 524.  
**Jones, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 63, 328, 704, 1049.  
**Jones, Robert**, payment to, **9.** 650.  
**Jones, Robt.**, quit rents of, **23.** 244.  
**Jones, Robert (Granville)**, referred to by Sallis, **5.** 426.  
**Jones, Robert (Robin), Jr.**, act to confirm lease to, **23.** 687; **25.** 507-9.  
 acting Atty. Gen. in place of Nicholas, **5.** 516, 553-554.  
 advocate of admiralty ct., **7.** 459.  
 allowance to executor, **22.** 860.  
 answers questions on quit rents, **7.** 135-137.  
 assists Tuscaroras, **7.** 361.  
 Atty Gen., **5.** 995; **6.** 621; **13.** 465.  
 bill to confirm lease from Tuscaroras, **7.** 300, 304, 305, 306, 307, 339, 354, 358, 361, 368, 369, 371, 373, 420, 431.  
 buys Indian land, **24.** 172-3.  
 commission as Atty. Gen., **5.** 614-615; **6.** 568-9; prepared, **6.** 626; to be signed, **11.** 144.  
 complains of election, **6.** 902, 908.  
 consulted on customs law, **7.** 492, 498.  
 dead, **7.** 346-347, 351, 425, 545; **11.** 212.  
 Dry to on seizure and trial of vessels and answer, **7.** 175-177.  
 deputy attorney to Earl Granville, **6.** 547-549.  
 holds money, **23.** 491.  
 in assembly, **5.** 232, 239, 242, 243, 244, 245, 247, 248, 251, 256, 259, 260, 262, 281, 284, 286, 287, 291, 296, 297, 303, 304, 308, 513, 521, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 532, 533, 534, 537, 539, 542, 543, 544, 550, 669, 671, 696, 697, 698, 700, 705, 706, 710, 712, 713, 714, 716, 724, 880, 910, 1002, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1019, 1031, 1032, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1050, 1051, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1064, 1066, 1067, 1071, 1074, 1079, 1080, 1081; **6.** 100, 103, 105, 124, 125, 147, 149, 152, 153, 154, 159, 162, 163, 164, 167, 168, 169, 171, 177, 180, 185, 186, 187, 189, 190, 194, 364, 368, 373, 375, 377, 378, 382, 395, 396, 407, 428, 429, 662, 850, 886, 1152, 1211, 1260, 1264, 1265, 1270, 1276; **7.** 86, 306, 342, 343, 346; on com. of assembly, **5.** 219, 239, 240, 276, 284, 522, 524, 527, 691, 693, 703, 716, 1000; **6.** 166, 350, 365, 368, 369, 392, 395, 1153, 1224, 1263, 1265, 1282.  
 on purpose of rioters, **5.** lvii-lviii.  
 opinion as Atty Gen. cited, **9.** 602.  
 petition on trade, **5.** 321-4.  
 produces accounts, **5.** 969.  
 qualifies as Atty. Gen., **7.** 256.  
 refuses to prosecute regulators, **6.** 247.  
 reports on removal of Tuscaroras, **7.** 248-9; on suits to recover debts due public, **5.** 1082-4.  
 to Dobbs on the Granville justices, **5.** 590-2.  
 to Fanning on character of inhabitants, **7.** 100-1.  
 town com's'r, **25.** 354, 399, 487.  
**Jones, Robert, Jr.**, Tryon on lease from Tuscaroras, **7.** 431.  
 witness, **6.** 578.  
**Jones, Robin**, does not prosecute Corbin, **6.** 295.  
**Jones, Roger**, land grant to, **4.** 336, 588.  
**Jones, Roger**, memorial, **21.** 354, 355, 388, 695.  
 owes state, **21.** 1074.  
**Jones, Rowland**, recommended for lieutenant, **11.** 591-2.  
**Jones, Russel**, dist. auditor, **24.** 735.  
 resigns as J. P., **21.** 181.  
**Jones, Russell**, horseman, **15.** 509.  
**Jones, Sam.**, a J. P., **4.** 346.  
**Jones, Samuel**, agrees to restitution of fees in Rowan, **8.** 521-2, 534.  
**Jones, Samuel**, allowance to, **16.** 170.  
 captain, **17.** 966.  
 clothing to, **16.** 602-3.  
 Cont. capt., **22.** 1049.  
 disobey's orders, **16.** 516.  
 gets no clothing, **16.** 578.  
 in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 joins camp., **16.** 288.  
 joins McRee, **16.** 579.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 rank, **16.** 71, 576, 608, 665.  
 promoted, **19.** 309.  
 roster of Co., **16.** 1008, 1022, 1037.





- 1047, 1048, 1054, 1060, 1070, 1083, 1084, 1093, 1107, 1120-21, 1131, 1139, 1140, 1150, 1164-5, 1174, 1191.
- Jones, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 222.
- Jones, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Jones, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1090.
- Jones, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1093.
- Jones, Samuel, army record, **13**. 481.
- Jones, Samuel, clerk of S. C., **9**. 1133, 1134, 1143.
- Jones, Samuel, ensign, **10**. 620, 943. recommended for ensign, **11**. 524, 574.
- resigns as ensign, **11**. 444.
- Jones, Samuel, excluded from pardon as regulator, **8**. 613, 618.
- Jones, Samuel, in militia, **10**. 99.
- Jones, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 334.
- Jones, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 338.
- Jones, Sam., land grant to, **4**. 331.
- Jones, Sam., offers reward for deserters, **11**. 823-824.
- Jones, Samuel, paymaster, **12**. 529.
- Jones, Samuel, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Jones, Samuel, recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31.
- Jones, Samuel, resigns, **22**. 912.
- Jones, Samuel, tried for assault and theft, **22**. 508-10, 512.
- Jones, Sarah, wife of Daniel, **1**. 871.
- Jones, Simon, asks for new county, **9**. 91.
- Jones, Simon, capt., **11**. 443; **22**. 912.
- Jones, Simon, in militia, **9**. 696.
- Jones, Simon, in militia, **22**. 315.
- Jones, Simon, land grant to, **4**. 641.
- Jones, Simon, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38. 642, 853.
- Jones, Simon, pay to, **22**. 1013.
- Jones, Simon, road coms'r, **23**. 222.
- Jones, Solomon, capt. of militia, **14**. 136.
- Jones, Stephen, fined, **9**. 651.
- Jones, Stephen, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-8.
- Jones, Stephen, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Jones, Steven, deposition on illegal fees, **7**. 781.
- Jones, Sugar, company of, **5**. 162. in militia, **22**. 314. recommended and report on militia co., **22**. 367, 376-8, 380.
- Jones, T., **16**. 972.
- Jones, Taylor, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Jones, Taylor, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Jones, Taylor, dead, **17**. 956.
- Jones, Taylor, in militia, **9**. 58.
- Jones, Taylor, major, **10**. 205, 530.
- Jones, Taylor, marshall, **12**. 234, 235, 414, 416.
- Jones, Thomas, **4**. 890.
- Jones, Thos., **6**. 1081.
- Jones, Thos., **22**. 271.
- Jones, Thomas, **9**. 70; **10**. 718, 788. a leader, **10**. 900. a notary public, **9**. 367. candidate for assem., **16**. 946. Carleton to on arms and am., **16**. 551. claims, **18**. 241, 246; allowed, **10**. 566. clerk, **9**. 298. code coms'r, **23**. 987. expenses as delegate to Va. paid, **10**. 476. fit for Cont. Cong., **10**. xxiv. in assembly, **8**. 303, 411; **9**. 716(?), 729, 734, 735, 782, 838, 857, 885, 895, 902, 903, 919, 930, 936, 942, 951, 1188, 1189. in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1038, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 172, 500, 502, 523, 914, 915, 960. on com. of assem., **9**. 711, 739, 740, 785, 877, 901, 912, 1197. on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xvii-xviii, xxvii, 169, 174, 180, 504, 505, 507, 515, 516, 522, 527, 542, 546, 552, 565, 572, 578, 917, 918, 942, 954, 967, 973, 977, 981, 982, 983, 989, 990, 996. on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10**. 594-603. on Council of Safety, **10**. 581, 619, 643, 684. on Prov. Council, **10**. 214, 283, 349, 472. on S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134, 1236. petition, **21**. 300, 355, 425, 682, 722; on county bounds, **9**. 633-634; for seizure of estate of Macknight, **10**. 505, 546. sickness in family, **10**. 833. Sumner to on arms, **16**. 624. takes depositions, **9**. 319, 322. to arm vessels, **10**. 352. to C. of S. on cruise of the King Tammany, **10**. 848-849. to Dukenfield on refusal of justices to do their duty in Tyrrell Co., **9**. 60-61. to Iredell on Cherokee war, **10**. 1032-1035; on public affairs, **10**. 1032-1035, 1038.



- to make arms, **10**. 354.  
 to take deposition, **10**. 980.  
 to visit Va. and confer with S. Com.,  
**10**. 472.  
 to visit Va. convention on arming  
 vessels, **10**. 572.
- Jones, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 4.  
 Jones, Thomas, a J. P., **6**. 342.  
 Jones, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Jones, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 222.  
 Jones, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jones, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1089.  
 Jones, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1090.  
 Jones, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1091.  
 Jones, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jones, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jones, Thos., arrested for not going to  
 war, **2**. 125.  
 Jones, Thos., attorney, **2**. 654.  
 bills payable to, **2**. 138.  
 buys land, **2**. 35.  
 cheats Urmston, **2**. 127.  
 estate to be appraised, **2**. 42-43.  
 gives power of atty, **2**. 35.  
 juror, **2**. 477, 587, 589, 666, 826.  
 kills cattle, **2**. 606.  
 will proved, **2**. 42.  
 Jones, Thos., attorney, **2**. 654; **3**. 61.  
 deposition against Lovick, **3**. 220;  
 examined, **3**. 247.  
 exchanges lands, **3**. 220.  
 lives in Bladen, **3**. 450.  
 Jones, Thos., building coms'r, **23**. 255.  
 Jones, Thos., claims, **4**. 149, 150.  
 Jones, Thos., claims allowed, **6**. 739.  
 Jones, Thos., county clerk, **5**. 320; **6**.  
 50; bond as clerk of Chowan Co.,  
**5**. 611.  
 in assem., **6**. 1162, 1228, 1235, 1236,  
 1262, 1271, 1276, 1277, 1289, 1290,  
 1295; **7**. 53, 64, 78, 83; on com.  
 of assem., **6**. 1263, 1282.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-  
 60.  
 Jones, Thos., executed, **18**. 14.  
 Jones, Thos., exempted, **8**. 112.  
 Jones, Thos., in army, **13**. 504.  
 Jones, Thos., in army, **13**. 519.  
 Jones, Thos., in army, **13**. 529.  
 Jones, Thos., in army, **15**. 723.  
 Jones, Thos., in attack on Pollock, **10**.  
 1031.  
 Jones, Thomas, in militia, **9**. 1050.  
 Jones, Thos., in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Jones, Thos., in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Jones, Thos., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Jones, Thos., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Jones, Thos., in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Jones, Thos., in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Jones, Thos., in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Jones, Thomas, juror, **4**. 516.  
 Jones, Thomas, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Jones, Thos., juror, **25**. 185.  
 Jones, Thos., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Jones, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 277,  
 328, 344, 592, 594, 619, 636, 710,  
 765, 885, 982, 965, 1248.  
 letter to on arms and stores, **16**.  
 504.  
 major, **10**. 206, 531; nom. for maj-  
 or, **17**. 858.  
 Jones, Thos., major, **22**. 389.  
 Jones, Thos., makes returns of votes  
 in Wilmington, **15**. 190.  
 return of poll book of Wilmington,  
**15**. 237-238.  
 Jones, Thos., negro tried, **4**. 530.  
 nom. for marshal, **16**. 92; **19**. 58.  
 Jones, Thomas, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 Jones, Thos., on regulation of Cross  
 Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Jones, Thos., orphan bound to dis-  
 charged, **4**. 1110, 1118.  
 Jones, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 71.  
 Jones, Thomas, petition on separa-  
 tion, **22**. 705-8.  
 Jones, Thomas, petitions on county  
 bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Jones, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Jones, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Jones, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Jones, Thos., road coms'r, **23**. 220.  
 Jones, Thos., road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Jones, Thos., school trustee, **23**. 823.  
 Jones, Thomas, shoots slave, **9**. 724,  
 771, 778.  
 Jones, Thos., slave castrated and ex-  
 ecuted, **6**. 742.  
 Jones, Thos., testimony demanded  
 from, **4**. 1206.  
 to make resurvey, **4**. 951-952, 966.  
 to Board of Trade on land grants,  
**4**. 308-315.  
 to return warrant of survey, **4**. 950.  
 vestryman, **25**. 267.  
 Jones, Thos., witness, **4**. 503, 630.  
 Jones, Thomas, witness, **5**. 353.  
 Jones, Thos., witness, **6**. 312.  
 Jones, Thomas, witness, **6**. 1012.  
 Jones, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Jones, Thomas, Jr., juror, **4**. 516.  
 Jones, Thos., Sr., juror, **4**. 516.  
 Jones, Tignal (Tignall), a J. P., **8**.  
 149; **23**. 995.  
 building coms'r, **24**. 963.  
 in assembly, **9**. 716(?), 729, 735,



- 756, 757, 838, 844, 847, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 899, 902, 903, 906, 949, 951; **12.** 12, 14, 17, 47, 48, 49, 68, 337, 344, 399, 412; **19.** 375, 718, 719, 773, 794, 804, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 835.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179; **10.** 166, 168, 173, 501, 505, 523, 527, 915, 916.  
 juror, **8.** 72.  
 lieut. col. of militia, **12.** 600, 619, 714.  
 militiaman, **9.** 344, 689.  
 on com. of assembly, **9.** 740.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 919.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1079.  
**Jones, Timothy**, army rank, **16.** 1092;  
   on clothes for 10th regt., **11.** 670-671.  
**Jones, Timothy**, pays quit rents, **2.** 727.  
**Jones, Titus**, juror, **4.** 517.  
**Jones, Truman**, tried for forcible entry, **3.** 53, 57.  
**Jones, Uriah**, nom. as lieut., **12.** 636, 743.  
**Jones, Vinkler**, in militia, **22.** 166.  
**Jones, Vinkler**, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
**Jones, W.**, **16.** 503.  
**Jones, W.**, condemned by Martin, **9.** 1115.  
**Jones, Wallace**, a J. P., **4.** 966.  
   land grant to, **4.** 588, 642.  
   rights proved, **4.** 642.  
**Jones, Walter**, coms'r on trade, etc., **18.** 542-543.  
**Jones, Walter**, in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Jones, Walter**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Jones, Wm.**, **1.** 545.  
**Jones, Wm.**, **22.** 773.  
**Jones, Wm.**, **24.** 947.  
**Jones, Wm.**, a J. P., **9.** 1168; **23.** 995.  
**Jones, Wm.**, act for relief of, **24.** 820-1.  
**Jones, Wm.**, assault on, **2.** 86.  
   caveat against will of, **2.** 484.  
   goes to Williamsburg for Bibles, **1.** 570.  
   juror, **2.** 80, 98, 433, 442, 443, 699.  
   land lapses, **2.** 67, 487, 494, 522-3.  
   tax collector, **1.** 560.  
   witness, **2.** 106.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 223.  
   army rank, **16.** 1088.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1091.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1092.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1092.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1093.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1093.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
**Jones, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
**Jones, Wm.**, contributes money, **10.** 29.  
**Jones, Wm.**, exempted, **4.** 133.  
**Jones, Wm.**, exempted, **9.** 461.  
**Jones, Wm.**, fined, **9.** 651.  
**Jones, Wm.**, fined, **10.** 439.  
**Jones, Wm.**, horse to be delivered to, **10.** 568.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in army, **13.** 523.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in army, **15.** 727.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in army, **15.** 732.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in army, **22.** 88.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in Indian War, **10.** 760.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **27.** 1060.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 164.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 164.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 382.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 317, 318.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 324.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 326.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 327.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 338.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 346.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 360.  
**Jones, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 378.  
**Jones, William**, in militia, **22.** 378.  
**Jesus, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 494.  
**Jones, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 516.  
**Jones, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 517.  
**Jones, Wm.**, juror, **8.** 508, 509.  
**Jones, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Jones, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Jones, Wm.**, land grant asked, **4.** 454;  
   grant to, **4.** 616, 639, 710, 768.  
**Jones, Wm.**, levy free, **3.** 311.  
**Jones, Wm.**, memorial, **18.** 106, 336.  
**Jones, Wm.**, note of surrendered to S. C., **9.** 1109.  
**Jones, Wm.**, on com. of assembly, **12.** 391, 392.  
**Jones, Wm.**, on Pitt S. C., **10.** 37, 62, 295, 451.  
**Jones, Wm. (W. C.)**, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1109, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1127, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1265; **10.** 24, 68, 112, 282.  
**Jones, Wm. (W. T.)**, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1109, 1111, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1265; **10.** 24, 68, 112, 282.  
**Jones, Wm.**, patroler, **10.** 25, 63.  
**Jones, Wm.**, pays fine, **9.** 1266.  
**Jones, Wm.**, pensioner, **22.** 71.  
**Jones, Wm.**, petition, **20.** 16, 110; **21.** 323; and bill for relief of, **18.** 100,





- 118, 132, 149, 345, 356, 358, 370, 372, 378; considered, **17.** 284, 287, 416.
- Jones, Wm.**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.
- Jones, William**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Jones, Wm.**, prisoner, **15.** 169; **22.** 523.
- Jones, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22.** 242.
- Jones, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22.** 244.
- Jones, Wm.**, receives clothing, **16.** 619.
- Jones, Wm.**, recommended for militia, **9.** 689, note.
- Jones, Wm.**, recommends Read, **6.** 230.
- Jones, Wm.**, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Jones, Wm.**, regulator, **7.** 737.
- Jones, Wm.**, takes oath, **22.** 179.
- Jones, Wm., Jr.**, contributes to S. C., **10.** 437.
- Jones, Wm., Jr.**, takes oath, **22.** 179.
- Jones, Wm., Sr.**, a J. P., **23.** 995.
- Jones, Wm. Harding**, **23.** 481.
- address to King, **3.** 134-135.
- deposition against Lovick and Moseley, **3.** 219; examined, **3.** 247.
- juror, **2.** 830; **3.** 281, 319.
- surety, **2.** 715; **3.** 58, 833.
- Jones, Willie**, **7.** 101; **11.** 345; **13.** 493; **15.** 436, 548; **17.** 125; **20.** 191, 436.
- a J. P., **23.** 994.
- a leader, **10.** 900.
- accounts of, **19.** 694-695, 705.
- agent for Transylvania, **13.** 491.
- aid to Tryon, **8.** 583.
- allowance to as executor, **22.** 860.
- and council, **15.** 556.
- bill to vest land in, **19.** 548, 551, 556, 558, 566, 683.
- boxes sent to, **10.** 756.
- boundary com's'r, **23.** 754.
- Burke to, **16.** 185.
- buys goods of Miller, **9.** 1097.
- Caswell to on his appointment to Fed. Conv. and answer, **20.** 601, 606-607, 611; on movements of British, **11.** 583-584.
- chm. com. on privileges and elections, **15.** 221-222; S. C. of Halifax, **9.** 1101.
- clerk, **9.** 298.
- com's'r on building, **25.** 519; on capitol, **13.** 752; on case of Williams, **12.** 568, 675; on Indians, **24.** 173; on school, **24.** 863; to settle army accounts, **19.** 603, 604, 685-687, 697.
- committee to settle acct's, **19.** 100, 103, 537.
- confers with Harvey, **9.** xxix.
- criticised, **21.** 504-505.
- declines appt. to Fed. Conv., **20.** 627, 628, 630, 634, 635, 637, 666, 710; to serve in council, **9.** 1172.
- democracy of, **10.** xxxviii.
- favors Provincial Congress, **9.** 968; simple gov't, **10.** xix.
- fit for Cont. Cong., **10.** xxxiv.
- goods addressed to, **10.** 854.
- Green to on correction of journals, **13.** 463.
- heirs Indian lands, **25.** 508-9.
- in assembly, **7.** 555, 558, 562, 563, 567, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 582, 590, 599, 616, 628, 632, 647, 654, 658, 665, 918, 941; **8.** 371, 411, 418, 419, 425, 449, 454; **9.** 23, 136, 139, 143, 151, 223; **12.** 265, 268, 337, 344, 368, 378, 380, 399, 407, 408, 433, 441, 656, 657, 696, 697, 699, 701, 725, 736, 806, 808, 816, 822, 872, 879; **13.** 625, 636, 641, 679, 688, 708, 709, 712, 721, 794, 808, 913, 943, 982, 983, 988, 990, 999, 1000; **17.** 134; **19.** 1, 2, 5, 8, 10, 22, 27, 35, 72, 79, 82, 87, 89, 90, 94, 372, 374, 377, 379, 382, 491, 501, 522, 529, 540, 541, 552, 559, 563, 565, 592, 602, 605, 610, 657, 662, 677, 696; **20.** 478, 479, 483, 485, 487, 488, 491, 492, 493, 494, 496, 497, 498, 503, 505, 507, 508, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 528, 530, 533, 536, 538, 543, 544, 546, 547, 550, 551(?), 552, 554, 558, 563, 566, 567, 569, 570, 571, 573, 576, 578, 582, 583, 587, 595; **21.** 7, 8, 16, 51, 61, 93, 140, 156; on com. of assem., **7.** 553, 570, 571; **12.** 39, 50, 114, 115, 128, 131, 136, 142, 146, 156, 206, 208, 215, 222, 225, 258, 267, 268, 276, 279, 286-287, 289, 293, 300, 306, 319, 326, 381, 385, 401, 405, 412, 415, 422, 433, 434, 439, 440, 445, 560, 563, 583, 586, 629, 658, 665, 667, 668, 677, 680, 691, 724, 772, 773, 777, 790, 821, 824, 826, 828, 834, 835, 848, 860, 863; **13.** 535, 536, 540, 543, 555, 567, 586, 599, 628, 630, 632, 635, 639, 650, 653; **13.** 657, 663, 668, 675, 676, 678, 679, 680, 681, 691, 692, 706,



710, 717, 742, 748, 750, 762, 771, 795, 802, 803, 804, 820, 834, 837, 849, 875, 915, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 928, 940, 941, 964, 965, 967.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 10, 11, 25, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 173, 501, 502, 915, 925; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii, 173, 175, 180, 192, 201, 917, 918, 919, 927, 935, 941, 942, 945, 949, 951, 966.  
 in C. of State, **16**. 90; **17**. 810, 812, 893, 896, 900; **19**. 57, 855, 868, 869, 875, 878; **20**. 226, 228, 417, 421.  
 in Fed. Convention, **18**. 462; **18**. iii; **20**. iii.  
 judge, **22**. 907.  
 letter of considered, **17**. 674, 675.  
 made member of council, **11**. 245.  
 Miller to on capture of sons, **15**. 415.  
 money to as coms'r on accounts, **24**. 477, 484, 567.  
 nominated for council, **9**. 360, 375.  
 nom. for governor, **17**. 798, 885.  
 not included in Halifax, **24**. 963.  
 on Council of Safety, **10**. 581, 618*d*, 684.  
 on Prov. Council, **10**. 214, 283, 286, 470.  
 president Council of Safety, **10**. xix, 834, 873, 881.  
 proposed for council, **9**. 644, 695.  
 protests against confiscation act, **13**. 991-2.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 198, 199, 229, 237, 242, 252, 258.  
 recommended for Council by Bd. of Trade, **9**. 1105.  
 recommends Germans, **17**. 130; payment to Mallett, **10**. 879.  
 recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 reported conversion of, **21**. 522.  
 reports on Cherokee matters, **19**. 897-898.  
 resigns from Fed. Convention, **20**. 129.  
 resolve on settlement of accounts of, **16**. 145-146.  
 Sumner to on recruits, etc., **16**. 490, 491.  
 supt. Indian affairs, **10**. 502.  
 support of in C. C., **17**. 706-707, 709, 714, 755, 765, 791.  
 surety, **7**. 738-739.  
 talks to Creeks, **10**. 330-331.

to administer oaths to Prov. Cong., **10**. 948.  
 to Burke on Br. movements, **15**. 545-546.  
 to build powder mill, **10**. 537-538.  
 to buy horses for Capt. Medici, **12**. 67, 72.  
 to Caswell on Cherokee treaty, **22**. 742-4; on Pinkney, the printer, **11**. 600; on position of Penn., **13**. 200-201; on public affairs, **14**. 204-205; on sending prisoners to the North, **11**. 414.  
 to furnish supplies to prisoners, **11**. 484.  
 to Henry on Cherokee campaign, **10**. 860-861.  
 to Johnston resigning as member of C. of S., **21**. 490.  
 to make arms, **10**. 354; presents to Indians, **10**. 214.  
 to Nash on capture of Br. fleet, etc., **15**. 121-122; on public affairs, **15**. 113-114.  
 to pay over public money, **10**. 925.  
 to receive bond, **10**. 691.  
 to state accounts of N. C. with United colonies, **10**. 577.  
 to Walker on Indian affairs, **15**. 153.  
 trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Jones, Willis, exempted, **8**. 394.  
 Jones, Willis, son exempted, **8**. 112.  
 Jones, Wood, army pay, **17**. 223.  
 Jones, Woode, in N. C. brigade, **13**. 427.  
 Jones, Zacha., army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jones and Singleton, **24**. 444.  
 Jones Co., **13**. 676; **14**. 91, 125, 131, 134, 320, 841; **16**. 84, 101, 136, 149; **18**. 54, 59, 91, 208, 363, 371, 418, 436, 440, 497; **19**. 50, 51, 65, 254, 427, 438, 502, 507, 538, 551, 552, 556, 558, 563, 601, 661, 768; **20**. 99; **21**. 85, 90, 387, 738, 747, 748, 770, 789, 804, 896, 921, 928, 949, 955, 967; **22**. 142, 569; **24**. 285, 582, 602, 603, 877; **25**. 46, 47, 64, 103.  
 act for town in, **24**. 609-11, 697-8; for tax for public buildings, **24**. 470-1; on jurors, **24**. 273-5; **25**. 52; to add part of Carteret to, **24**. 311-12, 960; part of Dobbs to, **24**. 958; to clear out Trent River, **24**. 602-3; to establish, **24**. 225-7, 471, 697-8; to fix time of co. cts., **24**. 312, 717-18; **25**. 70; to destroy



- wild animals, **24.** 749-50.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1182.  
 bill for public buildings in, **16.** 96, 98, 141, 144, 150; **19.** 61, 96, 107; for town in, **19.** 416, 419, 421, 464, 748, 755, 791, 817; to add part of Carteret Co. to, **13.** 837, 863, 882, 928, 956, 973; parts of Dobbs and Carteret to, **20.** 488, 492, 493, 512, 557-558, 576; **21.** 19, 21, 24, 30, 42, 56, 60, 71, 84, 114, 122; part of Onslow to, **21.** 776, 792, 793, 861, 932, 946, 954, 1051.  
 Br. in., **22.** 569.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 679-690.  
 deserters in, **14.** 198.  
 in Newbern dist., **15.** 377.  
 members in assembly, **13.** 735, 784, 825; **16.** 1, 26, 147-148; **17.** 265, 795, 877; **18.** 2, 227, 229; **19.** 1, 16, 129, 163, 234, 400, 513, 718, 722; **20.** 2, 120, 182, 301, 360, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 729, 871, 908.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 7, 37.  
 militia officers, **22.** 965; to be raised in, **17.** 678; waited for, **22.** 541.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068, 1075.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 troops from, **14.** 160; in, **15.** 500; number in field, **22.** 564.  
 Jones Creek, **2.** 391.  
 Jones Creek Bridge, **25.** 400, 401.  
 Jonesborough, Tenn., **10.** 712; **15.** 105; **18.** 244, 497; **20.** 659; **22.** 637, 664, 679, 690, 700; **25.** 2.  
 act to establish, **24.** 309-10.  
 bill to give deeds in, **22.** 726.  
 Jones's, **19.** 839.  
 tobacco inspection at, **23.** 950; **24.** 106-7.  
 Jones's, Thos., quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.  
 Jones's Camp, **8.** 668.  
 Jones's Cure for Armies, sent to N. C., **10.** 756.  
 Jones's Ferry, **15.** 629.  
 Jones's Island, **2.** 747.  
 Jones's Line, **25.** 111.  
 Jones's Plantation, **15.** 786.  
 Jones's Point, **2.** 801.  
 Jones's translation of Lunibarck, **2.** 153.  
 Jones's warehouse, **12.** 190, 358; **23.** 508, 514.  
 inspection at, **23.** 641, 736, 792; **24.** 581; **25.** 379.  
 Jonican. See Jernigan.  
 Jonican, Davd., army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jonson. See Johnson.  
 Jonson, Francis, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Jonson, Joseph, regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Jonston. See Johnston.  
 Jonston, Robert, road coms'r, **25.** 480.  
 Jordain. See Jordan.  
 Jordain, Eliza, **2.** 66.  
 Jordain, Solomon, discharged by court, **2.** 443.  
 petitions for plantation, **2.** 66.  
 for servant, **2.** 66.  
 Jordan. See Jordain, Jorden, Jordin, Jordon, Jourdan, Jourden, Jurdon.  
 Jordan, —, a Baptist, **5.** 1164.  
 Jordan, Mr., supplies beef to army, **1.** 879.  
 Jordan, Arthur, **2.** 809.  
 juror, **4.** 524.  
 land grant to, **4.** 353, 619, 627, 764.  
 Jordan, Benj., lieut., **10.** 626.  
 Jordan, Benj., Jr., lieut., **10.** 937.  
 Jordan, Burwell, in militia, **17.** 1042.  
 Jordan, Caleb, army rank, **16.** 1092.  
 Jordan, Charles, coms'r on captured arms, **17.** 748-749, 752.  
 ensign, **10.** 626.  
 Jordan, Chas., in militia, **22.** 325.  
 Jordan, Charles, juror, **4.** 524.  
 Jordan, Chas., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Jordan, Charles, land grants to, **4.** 641, 704, 766.  
 Jordan, Charles, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Jordan, Chas., Sr., in militia, **22.** 358.  
 Jordan, Dennis, army pay, **17.** 223.  
 Jordan, Elizabeth, exempted, **7.** 575.  
 Jordan, Fountain, army rank, **16.** 1094.  
 Jordan, George, buys, **1.** 568.  
 Jordan, George, land grant asked, **4.** 641, 764.  
 Jordan, Geo., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Jordan, Geo., quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Jordan, Geo., Jr., in militia, **22.** 366.  
 Jordan, Geo., Jr., in militia, **22.** 376.  
 Jordan, Henry, in militia, **22.** 365.  
 Jordan, Henry, in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Jordan, Isaac, slave executed and paid for, **19.** 528.  
 Jordan, Jacob, in assembly, **18.** 1, 3, 59, 61, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185; **20.** 7, 301, 302, 312, 314, 328, 347, 370, 372, 378, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 438.





- 455, 470, 473.  
 Jordan, Jacob, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-4.  
 Jordan, James, **2**. 809.  
 Jordan, Jesse, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-1.  
 Jordan, Joab, on com. of assem., **18**. 12, 243.  
 Jordan, John, army pay, **17**. 223. army rank, **16**. 1092.  
 Jordan, John, appraiser, **2**. 673. juror, **2**. 80, 398, 474, 477, 508. land commissioner, **1**. 792. on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 784-787. to make rent roll, **2**. 35.  
 Jordan, John, to make rent roll, **2**. 35. vestryman, **2**. 208, 209; **23**. 7.  
 Jordan, John, canal coms'r, **25**. 50.  
 Jordan, John, in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425; **19**. 234, 235, 255, 262, 282, 286, 292, 295, 299, 354, 372, 413, 490, 550, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 688, 718, 719, 737, 773, 794, 805, 808, 816, 822, 824, 827, 832.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 172, 500, 501, 523, 914, 916; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 522, 952. recruiting officer, **22**. 928. seat in assembly vacated, **12**. 266, 369.  
 Jordan, Jno., in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Jordan, John, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Jordan, John, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Jordan, John, land coms'r, **25**. 155.  
 Jordan, John, land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 Jordan, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Jordan, John, survey of ment'd, **4**. 682.  
 Jordan, John, vestryman, **23**. 7, 8.  
 Jordan, John, Jr., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Jordan, John, Sr., appraiser, **2**. 678.  
 Jordan, John, Sr., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Jordan (Jurdan), Joseph, **2**. 809. accused of theft, **2**. 87-88. Joseph marries dau. of Akehurst, **2**. 242. law suits, **2**. 87-89. witness, **2**. 96.  
 Jordan, Jos., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Jordan, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Jordan, Joseph, refuses to retreat, **1**. 731-732.  
 Jordan, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Jordan, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 333.  
 Jordan, M. W., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 47.  
 Jordan, Mary, **2**. 809.  
 Jordan, Miles, army pay, **17**. 224.  
 Jordan, Nathan, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jordan, Nathl., army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jordan, Nicholas, in militia, **17**. 1055.  
 Jordan, Pleasant, in assembly, **17**. 715, 794, 795; **19**. 388, 390.  
 Jordan, R., Baptist minister, **5**. 1192.  
 Jordan, Richd., pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Jordan, River, juror, **4**. 524. land grant to, **4**. 618, 764.  
 Jordan, Rives, army rank, **16**. 1094.  
 Jordan, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1088.  
 Jordan, Robert, in assembly, **9**. 725, 734, 735, 774, 775, 844, 847, 899, 902, 903, 905, 931, 951.  
 Jordan, Samuel, act for town on lands of and coms'r, **23**. 346; **25**. 240-2. bill for town on land of, **4**. 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1064.  
 Jordan (Jordine), Sollo., law suit, **2**. 95.  
 Jordan, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1093.  
 Jordan, Thomas, a J. P., **6**. 342.  
 Jordan, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Jordan, Thos., cited before assem., **18**. 18, 252.  
 Jordan, Thomas, claims, **9**. 591.  
 Jordan, Thos., C. H. coms'r, **25**. 113.  
 Jordan, Thomas, in militia, **9**. 1050.  
 Jordan, Thos., in militia, **22**. 309.  
 Jordan, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 618.  
 Jordan, Thos., owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 Jordan, Thos., ship of makes captures, **13**. 95, 97.  
 Jordan, Thomas, soldier's pay for, **17**. 263.  
 Jordan, Thos., Jr., in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 293, 295-6, 304, 340, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406; on com. of assem., **17**. 280, 638, 722, 727, 755, 849, 945.  
 Jordan, Wm., deposition, **20**. 298.  
 Jordan, Wm., enters caveat, **5**. 635.  
 Jordan, Wm., in assem., **19**. 377.  
 Jordan, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Jordan, Wm., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Jordan, Wm., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Jordan, Wm., juror, **4**. 522.  
 Jordan, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Jordan, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Jordan, Wm., Jr., in assembly, **12**. 655, 699, 733, 736; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721; on com. of assembly, **13**. 597, 699, 705.  
 Jordan, Zebl., army rank, **16**. 1193.  
 Jordan River, **1**. 126, 127, 129. named, **1**. 129.  
 Jorden. See Jordan.



Jorden (Jurden), Alex., estate settled, **1.** 565.  
 Jorden, Charles, juror, **2.** 712.  
 Jorden, Jos., in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Jorden, Matthias, in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Jorden, Robt., in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Jordin. See Jordan.  
 Jordin, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Jordin, Chas., Jr., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Jordin, George, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982.  
 Jordin, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Jordin, Jas., in militia, **22.** 332.  
 Jordin, Jas., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Jordin, Jno., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Jordin, Jos., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Jording, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 224.  
 Jordon. See Jordan.  
 Jordon, Frank, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Jordon, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Jordon, Thos., reports as sheriff of Hyde Co., **10.** 460, 461.  
 Jorksey, Ezekial, in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Jorksey, Thos., in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Jormal, Jowl, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Jornegan. See Jernigan.  
 Jornegan, John, land lapses, **2.** 525.  
 Jornegans, **26.** 980.  
 Jornigan, Jesse, juror, **9.** 692.  
 Josea, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1091.  
 Joseph II, Emperor of Germany, **22.** 1030.  
 Joseph, John, deposition of, on work of privateers, **13.** 96-97.  
 Joseph, brig, case of, **10.** 996-997.  
 Joseph, brigantine, **15.** 666; **19.** 886.  
 Joseph, sloop, **10.** 505, 511.  
 Joseph, taken by privateers, **10.** 980.  
 Joshua's Creek, **24.** 872.  
 Josiah (parole), **8.** 599.  
 Jouet (Jout), Matthew, claims, **9.** 486.  
     issues rations, **22.** 475, 478.  
     in militia, **22.** 416.  
 Jourdan. See Jordan.  
 Jourdan, Fountain, army pay, **17.** 222.  
 Jourden, Francis, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Journakin. See Jernegan.  
 Journakin, David, juror, **4.** 524.  
 Journakin, Henry, petitions about road, **4.** 138.  
 Journals of Assembly, **3.** 257-325, 540-611, 612-622, 634-641, 634-643; **4.** 75-155, 225-241, 355-414, 470-575, 651-655, 714-732, 732-752, 770-791, 814-843, 855-868, 898-917, 971-1027, 1051-1073, 1256-1300, 1317-1348; **5.** 38-77, 177-312, 495-559, 658-738, 829-

925, 998-1101; **6.** 85-215, 345-520, 638-697, 800-965, 1089-1318; **7.** 41-88, 291-423, 549-670, 890-986; **8.** 86-141, 282-479b; **9.** 101-226, 376-591, 831-953, 1187-1285; **12.** 1-452, 549-880; **13.** 532-1000; **16.** 1-177; **17.** 264-426, 633-978; **18.** 1-485, 803-825; **19.** iii, 1-836; **20.** iii, 1-599; **21.** 1-436, 577-1083; **22.** 54; and council, sent to Eng., **3.** 98, 156, 395.  
 refused to consider printing of, **17.** 268, 269, 276, 279, 283.  
 not sent to counties, **4.** 1340-1341, 1344-1345.  
 refused to Dobbs, **6.** 479, 484.  
 Journals of Board of Trade, **2.** 816-817; **3.** 394-398, 533-535, 630-632; **4.** 27-31, 209-215; **4.** 268-270, 325-328, 339-342, 435-439, 585-587, 610-614, 624, 674, 757-758, 797-798, 848-850, 879-883, 936-945, 1028-1031, 1225-1237, 1315-1317; **5.** 26-29, 166-172, 480-488, 649-653, 805, 810, 987-989; **6.** 67-75, 327-330, 624-628, 748-755, 1001-1007, 1062-1064; **7.** 146-148, 289-291, 544-549, 986-990; **8.** 164-167, 275-277, 628-629; **9.** 100, 365-367, 811-812, 1105-1106; **10.** 377-9.  
 Journals of Board of War, **14.** 376-495.  
 Journals of Council, **3.** 398-429, 536-539, 540-561, 633-634; **4.** 1-5, 31-75, 75-114, 216-225, 271-284, 328-337, 342-355, 439-462, 470-492, 587-603, 615-620, 625-651, 674-714, 759-770, 798-814, 850-855, 884-894, 945-971, 1032-1051, 1237-1255; **5.** 29-38, 172-177, 488-494, 653-658, 810-829, 990-998; **6.** 75-85, 330-345, 628-638, 755-799, 1007-1020, 1064-1089, 1322; **7.** 4-7, 8-9, 10-31, 34-35, 37-39, 118-120, 133-137, 168, 187-188, 225-232, 258-259, 271-279, 427-428, 446-447, 449-454, 501-506, 523-529, 532-535, 672-676, 690, 702, 720-722, 729-730, 750-752, 783, 784-785, 792-794, 800-806, 850-851, 870-871, 872-874, 875-876, 883-884; **8.** 25-27, 36-38, 148-150, 160-164, 191-193, 199-201, 248-251, 258-260, 262, 268-270, 272, 480-481, 490-493, 497-498, 499-502, 536-540, 543, 549-551, 623-626; **9.** 3-4, 15-16, 24, 27-29, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 75, 78, 228-230, 273-274, 293-295, 325, 327-328, 346, 372, 594-596, 601-607, 644, 666-668, 788-791, 830-831,



- 954-955, 981-983, 1018-1020, 1027-1030, 1041, 1078-1079, 1132-1133, 1136, 1144-1146, 1168, 1169, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211, 1215-1216, 1221, 1229; **10**. 38-40, 106-107.
- Journals of Council of State, **14**. 273-274, 286-288, 317-323, 332-334.
- Journals of David Fanning, **22**. 180-239.
- Journals of Legislature of Transylvania, **9**. 1267-9.
- Journals of N. C. boundary commissioners, **2**. 730-749, 776-782.  
sent to Eng., **3**. 1, 22.
- Journals of Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042-9, 1178-85; **10**. 164-220, 499-590, 913-1013.
- Journals of Prov. Council, **10**. 283-294, 349-362, 414, 469-477.
- Journals of Safety Committee, **10**. 618d-647, 682-707, 826-830, 873-881.
- Journals of Va. boundary commissioners, 1710, **1**. 735-746; **2**. 750-757, 782-798, 799-815.
- Journekin. Jernegan.
- Journekin, David, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Journikin, David, army pay, **17**. 222.
- Jouvencel, Couchet, **6**. 713.  
agent of N. C., **6**. 703, 719; **7**. 60, 87; **23**. 541; **25**. 457.  
attends Board of Trade, **6**. 753.  
bill to continue as agent, **6**. 1103, 1111, 1133, 1134, 1137, 1141, 1172, 1174, 1185, 1205, 1206, 1214.  
correspondence with laid before assembly, **6**. 1286.  
debt to be paid to, **6**. 885, 941.  
dispatches from, **6**. 964.  
dispatches to asked for received, **6**. 819, 821, 875, 947.  
memorial considered by Board of Trade, **6**. 1002; to Board of Trade on Baker, and entailed lands, **6**. 745-747.  
moneys in hand of, **7**. 622, 666, 670.  
presents memorial of assembly to Board of Trade, **6**. 1005-6.  
representation to Board of Trade on Dobbs's charges against assembly, **6**. 983-9.  
salary to be paid to, **7**. 622, 666.
- Jowers, Wm., regulator, **8**. 80.
- Joy. See Joye.
- Joy, —, sails for France, **14**. 214.
- Joy, Adam, witness, **2**. 671.
- Joy, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 223.
- Joy, Jones, quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Joy, Robt., juror, **25**. 187.
- Joy, Wm., land of lapses, **2**. 318.  
witness, **1**. 402.
- Joyas, Jer., ceases to trade, **4**. 119.
- Joyce, Eleander, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- Joyce, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- Joyce, Martin, in militia, **22**. 270.
- Joyce, Thomas, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-8.
- Joye, Mr., charges against Johnston, **4**. 938.
- Joyner. See Joiner.
- Joyner, Mr., **11**. 161, 173.
- Joyner, Abraham, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-1.
- Joyner, Benjamin, in militia, **9**. 59.
- Joyner, Benja., land grant to, **4**. 329.
- Joyner, Joel, Jr., in militia, **22**. 390.
- Joyner, John, patroler, **10**. 64.
- Joyner, John, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-1.
- Joyner, John, Jr., petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-1.
- Joyner, Nathan, juror, **4**. 524.
- Joyner Nathan, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-3.  
in assem., **9**. 1188, 1189.  
in militia, **9**. 59.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181.  
on com. of assem., **9**. 1197.
- Joyner, Nehemiah, quit rents of, **22**. 244.
- Joyner, Robert, in militia, **9**. 58.
- Joyner, Solomon, land grant to, **4**. 710.
- Joyner, Solomon, quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Joyner, Thomas, in militia, **9**. 59.
- Juarland, ship, **5**. 783.
- Jubb, —, on our Saviour's miracles, **4**. 13.
- Juda's Creek, **23**. 757.
- Judd, Rowland, county com's'r, **24**. 178.
- Juder, George, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-8.
- Judge, Mr., a J. P., **2**. 540.
- Judge, Bryan, in militia, **22**. 453.
- Judge, Jas., army rank, **11**. 1089.
- Judge, James, in militia, **17**. 1060.
- Judge Advocate, Dewey, **7**. 690, 698.
- Judges, act for appointing, **24**. 36-39, 48-75; governing appointment powers, etc., **23**. 872-92; to fix salaries, **24**. 129-30, 259, 326-7, 406-7, 444-5, 501, 648, 669, 709, 796, 957.





- appointed by assem. in Franklin, **22.** 666; by Crown, **6.** 623; and qualifications demanded, **6.** xvi-xvii.
- appointment discussed by Martin, **10.** 277; during good behavior considered, **6.** 582, 584-586.
- associate, Burrington asks advice of Council on appointment of, **3.** 233; created by act, **6.** 14; creation discussed, **6.** 26; Dobbs on, **6.** 280; list of, **3.** 215; **5.** 655; Smith and others quarrel with Burrington on, **3.** 236-8, 241-2.
- bill for salaries of, **17.** 664, 670, 683, 711, 746, 748, 750, 765, 780, 788, 789, 792-793; to ascertain powers in Franklin, **22.** 726; to direct trial of, **17.** 374, 380, 382, 389-391; to give them power to suspend judgment, **17.** 397, 419; to increase member, **17.** 425; to provide salaries for, **7.** 897, 901, 906, 907, 912, 921, 937, 940, 946, 952, 955, 960, 961, 967, 977.
- Board of Trade on commissions, **6.** 588-90.
- changes in commissions of in Eng., **6.** 585.
- character, **11.** 504; needed in, **8.** 703-704.
- charges against, **18.** vi-viii.
- chosen by Gen. Assem., **23.** 981.
- claims not allowed, **7.** 406.
- elected, **21.** 180, 183, 184, 850, 851, 853, 854, 1024, 1025, 1027, 1036, 1044.
- expenses of, **22.** 770-3.
- extra allowance to, **12.** 238, 240.
- fees, **25.** 221-2, 284-5; in admiralty ct., **25.** 146.
- Hasell and Fanning, **7.** 191, 192.
- instructions on appointment, **5.** 1104, 1123-4; on term of office, **6.** 592; **7.** 138.
- length of service, **6.** 1161.
- list of, **6.** 621.
- need money to carry on their work, **16.** 532.
- not to sit in Gen. Assem., **10.** 1010; **22.** 668; **23.** 983.
- ordinance on appointment of, **23.** 990-2.
- power and authority, **23.** 872; and qualifications, **25.** 433-5, 447; at Chambers, **23.** 551.
- proposed appointment of, **10.** 870*d*, 870*h*.
- report on office of, **7.** 447-448.
- resolve in favor of, **12.** 436; on salary, **19.** 631.
- salary, **22.** 22; **25.** 435, 436.
- to be appointed by Gen. Assem., **10.** 1008.
- to hold during pleasure, **6.** 989.
- Willoughby, **1.** 258.
- See also Justices.
- Judgment bonds**, act against judgments on, **24.** 491-2.
- bill on, **19.** 133, 156, 173, 175, 184, 238, 243, 251, 255, 273, 275, 277, 289, 294, 304.
- Judgments**, bill to prevent entering of by confession, **7.** 301, 359; to prevent frauds in entering, **8.** 354, 356, 362, 407, 410, 424, 426, 427.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 320, 321.
- made void, **25.** 156.
- Judicial department**, organization, **3.** xiii.
- Judicial districts**, act to organize, **23.** 550-63, 632-3, 688-703, 765-6, 872-92.
- Judicial duties of Council**, **2.** 1-3, 32-35, 41-44, 56, 64-73, 124-125, 171-173, 240-242, 250, 275, 289-291, 296-297, 301-3, 307, 329, 341-349, 483, 485-486, 491-492, 540, 566, 766.
- Judicial powers of Safety Committees**, **10.** 347, 424, 432, 433, 434, 462, 499, 593, 618, 670.
- illustrated, **10.** 316.
- Judicial powers of United States**, **22.** 21.
- Judicial system**, Burrington brings order to, **3.** 28.
- quarrels over bills to provide, **6.** xvi-xxiii.
- See also Courts.
- Judiciary**, better arrangement of Fed. judges wanted, **21.** 1029-30.
- clash with Federal judges, **21.** iv.
- committee on, **21.** 944, 968, 970.
- embarrassed, **16.** 10.
- independence of, **19.** 863, 864.
- little power to, **10.** xxiv.
- need of independent judges in U. S., **20.** 753.
- reforms needed, **21.** 878.
- Jud's (Judd's) Friend**, Indian, **7.** 115, 116, 207, 212, 313.
- and Cherokee boundary, **7.** 467, 469-471, 504, 853, 854.
- talk at Indian Congress, **11.** 186;



to Tryon on Cherokee boundary, **7.** 464-6.  
 visits Tryon, **8.** 22.  
 Judy, sloop, **8.** 545.  
 Judy Brown's, **14.** 568.  
 Jufus, James, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
 Jugurtha, **9.** 985.  
 Jukes, —, **10.** 616.  
 Jukeson, Anne, proves will, **1.** 580.  
 Jukeson, Robert, will proved, **1.** 580.  
 Julen, Peter, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-8.  
 Julian, George, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-3, **11.** 250-3.  
 Julian, Peter, agrees to restitution of fees in Rowan, **8.** 521-2, 534.  
 no indictments against, **7.** 845.  
 to Tryon on regulation, **7.** 801-3, 810-812.  
 Julian, Peter, regulator, **7.** 813.  
 Julian, Peter, Sr., regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Julian, Peter, Jr., regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Julian, Remy, imprisoned, **10.** 761-762.  
 Julian, Reneca, jailed, **10.** 706.  
 Julie, sloop, **20.** 697.  
 Jumonville, Mr., killed, **5.** 369.  
 Jump Run, **13.** 462.  
 Jumper, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1089.  
 Jur = Gully, **11.** 831.  
 Jumps, Thos., land warrant to, **4.** 629.  
 Junietta, to be garrisoned, **6.** 317.  
 Juniper Bay, act for canal from, **25.** 49-50.  
 bill for canal from, **21.** 340, 356, 375, 405, 683, 715, 719.  
 Junipher, Major, pres. Council of Safety of Md., **10.** 1028-9.  
 Junis, James, land grant to, **4.** 805.  
 Junius, **8.** 182; **16.** 991.  
 Juno, sloop, **8.** 261.  
 Jupiter, slave, **16.** 935.  
 Jura, Island of, names of immigrants from, **7.** 543-4.  
 Jurdon. See Jordan.  
 Jurdon, Dempsey, deserter, **14.** 392-3.  
 Jurors and jurymen, act for, **23.** 103, 111; **24.** 36-9; **25.** 184-90, 238, 296-7, 338, 422-4; in civil criminal cases, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 451, 452, 907-8; **25.** 13, 44, 52; allowed, **6.** 28-9; considered and disallowed, **6.** 69, 72, 81; on swearing of, **25.** 73; to appoint ment'd, **4.** 176, 191; disallowed, **9.** 1079; to enforce attendance, **24.** 493-4; to give power of appointing to pleas and qur.

sess., **23.** 945-8; to provide, **23.** 289-291, 330, 339, 340, 400, 510, 575-7, 634-6, 704-8, 911-14.  
 address of Ashe to on public affairs, **13.** 438-44.  
 appointment discussed, **9.** 1059-60.  
 Berry and Child on act for, **6.** 15.  
 bill for directing method of appointing, **6.** 1252, 1264; **7.** 92; bill on, **20.** 300; **21.** 116; on swearing of, **21.** 42, 44, 86, 231, 238, 340, 412, 717, 719, 759, 769, 779, 889, 907, 910, 911, 919, 923, 925; to declare rights and appoint, **18.** 208, 436, 466; to regulate appointment, **6.** 123, 147, 148, 174, 175, 181, 185, 186, 196, 352, 358, 359, 361, 382, 385, 396, 397, 398, 399, 419; **7.** 557, 575, 580, 584, 594, 595, 597, 610, 612, 623, 625, 629, 650, 651, 668; **9.** 387, 410, 411, 433, 445, 457, 469, 471, 500, 522, 524, 552, 556, 585, 785, 837, 841, 849, 860, 863, 864, 865-866, 867, 870, 877, 883, 884, 887, 907, 921, 923, 929, 933, 934, 945, 956, 957, 966-967, 1010, 1059-1060, 1121; **12.** 207, 212, 230, 247, 254, 264, 384, 391, 405, 428; **13.** 356; 757, 814, 818, 852, 866, 891, 944, 956, 977; **21.** 276, 328, 339, 343, 385, 599, 623, 670, 677; to enforce attendance, **19.** 135, 164, 194, 245, 247, 281, 283, 315; to give more power to, **21.** 807, 973; to provide, **4.** 514, 866, 900, 901, 906, 915, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020; **5.** 265, 269, 270, 272, 273, 279, 285, 286, 287, 289, 292, 294, 296, 309; **6.** 814-815, 819, 820, 843, 844, 846, 862, 873, 890, 904, 906, 910, 931, 945, 946.  
 Board of Trade on act to provide, **6.** 28.  
 charges to by Iredell and Ashe, **13.** 431-444.  
 choosing of not affected by Eng. statutes, **23.** 329.  
 citizens refuse to serve, **4.** 1222-1223, 1312.  
 Eng. acts on presentment of in force in N. C., **23.** 319, 320.  
 fines for not serving, **2.** 102.  
 grievance in summoning, **4.** 824.  
 law on to stand, **3.** 295.  
 lists, **1.** 388, 392, 396, 397, 399, 406, 408, 409, 411, 412, 415, 426, 427, 428, 431, 433, 434, 445, 446, 447,



- 534, 567, 582, 588, 589-590, 592, 594, 595, 605, 608, 610, 611, 621, 623; **2.** 83, 88-89, 89-90, 93, 95, 96, 102, 112, 116, 262, 263, 366, 399, 433, 435, 436, 437, 439, 440, 442, 442, 463, 473, 553, 587, 589, 592, 593, 597, 657, 664, 667, 668, 699, 709; **3.** 53, 281-2, 319; **7.** 842-3, 845, 846; **8.** 72, 508, 509, 510, 528, 529; **10.** 2-8; **25.** 185-90; additional ment'd, **4.** 488; of all in counties, **4.** 513, 515-25, 526, 527; **25.** 185-90. number in various counties, **23.** 821, 825, 829, 845, 912, 940, 946, 990-1. ordinance directing appointment of, **10.** 983; for J. P.'s to appoint, **23.** 990-2. qualifications, **3.** 106, 320; **25.** 131. resolve on appointment of, **12.** 813, 875-876, 878. rule on, **23.** 702. selection of, **23.** 563. should have property qualifications, **5.** 1122. thirty-five challenges allowed, **24.** 74. trouble to, **4.** 745.
- Jury**, act for in admiralty courts, **24.** 119-123; **25.** 148. majority to rule, **1.** 199. method of selecting, **3.** 152. necessary for conviction, **23.** 977. peers to be used always, **1.** 204. petition for unprejudiced ones in Orange, **8.** 231-4. proprietors prefer trial by, **1.** 229. provided for nobility in Fund. Constitutions, **25.** 126, 502. provision for, **2.** 855; needed, **3.** 541, 552, 564, 571. to be natives in customs cases, **1.** trial by, and stamp act, **7.** 129; provided, **10.** 1003, 1004; **22.** 663; **25.** 21; right of, **22.** 18; sacred, **23.** 977; under Fund. Const'ns, **25.** 135.
- Justice.** See Justis, Justiss.
- Justice, Mr.,** **13.** 165.
- Justice, Mr.,** **22.** 756.
- Justice, David**, in militia, **17.** 1057.
- Justice, Elias**, land grant to, **6.** 1018.
- Justice, Isaac**, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Justice, Jacob**, doctor's bill paid by public, **10.** 988.
- Justice, James**, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Justice, John**, petition, **18.** 16, 19, 95, 98-9, 105, 134, 248, 333; **20.** 157, 259, 336, 340, 439, 452.
- Justice, Joseph**, takes oath, **22.** 179.
- Justice, Thomas**, Baptist minister, **5.** 1191.
- Justice, Wm.**, in militia, **17.** 1057.
- Justice**, administration of in the colonies, **2.** 154-5.
- Berry and Child on law for administration of, **6.** 13-15.
- bill to regulate administration of, **21.** 803, 970, 973, 979, 1014. cannot be obtained, **4.** 250. courts of, Board of Trade on, **6.** 25-28. Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 317, 319, 323, 324, 325. inquiry into administration of, reports, etc., **18.** 42, 136-143, 146, 147, 167, 181, 194-195, 213-217, 362, 367-368, 369, 390, 393, 408, 420, 421-425, 428-429, 457, 461, 476, 477-83. should be given to all, **22.** 18. See also courts.
- Justices**, act on salary for and duties, **23.** 688-703. associate, **4.** 45, 591, 1255; appointed to keep courts from suspending, **6.** 271, 274-275; Burrington on, **3.** 615; commissions for, **3.** 491-2, 493-4; fees, **6.** 621; Howe, **7.** 160; lists, **3.** 251, 376, 423; **4.** 637, 885; Moore and Henderson, **7.** 690, 691, 697; numbers, **23.** 256; of Gen. Ct., **5.** 32; powers, **3.** 272-3, 310; **7.** 477, 478; **23.** 256; qualifications, **3.** 359; salaries to, **7.** 693, 694. discussion in making up allowance to, **12.** 222, 227. lists of, **1.** 478, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 490, 493-496, 520, 522, 524, 525, 531-535, 548-51, 591-2, 604-13, 617-27, 649-56; **2.** 80. not to plead as attorneys, **3.** 181. oppressions of, **3.** 595-6. powers and limitations, **2.** 299. regulations for, **6.** 246. See also Judges.
- Justices, Lords**, the, appoint Henley chief justice of N. C., **5.** 403-4. Board of Trade to on appointment of Henley as chief justice, **5.** 403. commands on admiralty ment'd, **1.** 518. letter to one appointed att'y gen. for colonies, **1.** 463-4. sign instructions to Dobbs on towns





- and county acts, **11.** 124-5; warrant of Henley as chief justice, **11.** 124.
- to Proprietors on customs, **1.** 492.
- Justices courts, acts on, **23.** 16-17, 563-74; to give certain powers to, **23.** 574-5.
- Justices of Assize, etc., Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 319.
- Justices of general court, **2.** 261, 265, 274, 433, 442, 446, 463, 473, 476, 478, 507, 511, 513, 543, 551, 556, 585, 591, 596, 645, 655, 663-664, 666, 686, 704, 712, 819, 821, 830.
- appointment of, **2.** 264-5.
- list of, **2.** 148, 150, 433.
- Justices of the Quorum, number should be reduced, **9.** 349.
- Justices of the Peace, **1.** 216, 227; **5.** 32, 33, 120, 175, 654-655, 657, 810, 817, 820, 824, 828, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 996, 997; **6.** 59, 60, 80, 82, 84, 297, 335, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 636-637, 762, 764, 771, 775, 799, 1007, 1008.
- act for them to appoint county attorney and for list of, **24.** 494-5, 595; to collect tax to arm counties, **25.** 232-3; for them to provide law books, **23.** 346; for vestrys to call to account, **25.** 303-4; on, **24.** 63-75; **25.** 160; on fees, **25.** 226; to appoint and commission, **24.** 39-42; to enlarge jurisdiction of, **24.** 283, 327, 412, 448, 716-18, 804-7, 899, 907-8; **25.** 287-95; to make liable on officer's bonds, **25.** 79; to regulate fees, **24.** 75-9, 204-9, 668.
- appoint sheriff, **10.** 404.
- appointment of, **2.** 264-5; by Proprietors' powers, **1.** 574-5; for Surry Co., **16.** 159; regulate, **13.** 582.
- authority, **23.** 175, 177, 180, 181, 263.
- bill on jurisdiction, **21.** 203, 204; on powers, **12.** 52, 56, 61, 62, 76, 79-80, 81, 82, 83, 94, 112-113; to allow them to hear cases, **6.** 90, 91, 95, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109, 114; to amend act on, **17.** 835, 845, 850, 927, 928, 932, 941, 942; to amend act to enlarge jurisdiction, **19.** 64, 85; to declare what is misbehavior, **18.** 428, 430, 438, 439; to define misdemeanors in, **20.** 491; to enable them to levy taxes for poor, **12.** 46, 82, 83, 125, 195, 196, 207, 208, 254, 337; **13.** 357; to explain and regulate rec'm'd'tion of, **13.** 844, 866-867, 934, 961, 969; to fix quorum and give powers to, **21.** 240, 257, 268, 327, 602, 619, 624, 705, 710; to enlarge jurisdiction of, **7.** 929; **13.** 866, 871, 881, 955-6; **16.** 98, 99, 122, 127, 146; **17.** 349, 352, 369, 402; **18.** 438, 446, 468-71, 478; **19.** 419, 749; **20.** 65, 77, 83, 95, 182, 184, 187, 190, 275, 283, 359, 362-363, 458, 531; **21.** 60, 325, 396, 746, 750, 753, 783, 807, 895, 942, 971, 1023; to limit numbers, **18.** 54, 76, 118, 199, 210, 294, 302; to regulate fees, **12.** 180, 185, 186, 201, 221, 257, 372, 375, 385, 398-399, 412, 452; **13.** 357, 587, 603, 634, 690, 714; **19.** 140, 251, 253, 256; to repeal act on fees, **19.** 144, 257.
- case of to be examined in New Hanover, **18.** 151-2, 184, 408.
- clerks to make reports on, **17.** 832, 833.
- commissions for, **20.** 264-5, 266; and powers, **15.** 693-4; for Jones asked, **11.** 499; issued, **6.** 632; sent to Johnston Co., **13.** 54-55.
- complaint against powers, **4.** 237, 238; of too many of, **5.** 548.
- council to have and exercise duties of, **4.** 895.
- councillors made justices, **7.** 730-731.
- directions to in Nash Co., **12.** 435, 439.
- discussion on reappointment of, **12.** 249.
- displaced by governor, **4.** 1110.
- duties, **24.** 278, 280, 345, 377-8, 436, 441, 520, 543-6, 650; and position, **7.** 479-481, 489.
- elected, **18.** 158-9, 378, 380, 457; **21.** 310, 314, 339, 653, 667, 807, 813, 838, 979; by assembly and powers, **22.** 668-9; by people proposed, **10.** 1040.
- Eng. acts on authority of in force in N. C., **23.** 319, 320, 321, 324.
- fees, **4.** 197-8; **23.** 279, 281.
- for Onslow Co., **22.** 918.
- governor to appoint and powers, **23.** 884-85, 932-3.
- impeached by Brickell, **18.** 39, 41, 81-82, 98, 266, 272, 320, 325.
- in Bladen, **4.** ix.
- in Craven, **11.** 710.



instructions on appointment, **5**. 1104, 1123-4  
 jurisdiction should be enlarged, **5**. 298.  
 legality of commissions to, **9**. 1018-20.  
 limits of authority, **23**. 61, 66.  
 lists of, **2**. 526, 607-608, 638, 645, 676, 678, 772-773, 818; **3**. 223, 234, 244, 251-252, 256-257, 417, 418, 425, 537; **4**. 4, 46-48, 218, 224, 275, 330, 332, 345-347, 354, 447, 460, 683, 712, 713, 800, 813-814, 889, 895, 949, 951, 953, 965, 966, 970, 1032, 1035, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1046, 1050, 1117, 1118, 1239, 1240, 1243, 1252, 1254; **6**. 1012, 1013, 1065, 1070, 1077, 1086, 1088, 1322; **7**. 279, 449, 702, 871; **8**. 27, 37, 149, 161, 162, 201, 255; **9**. 66, 71, 75, 1168, 1169, 1221, 1229; **10**. 139; for Cumberland and Onslow, **12**. 99, 102-3; for Perquimans, **17**. 922-23; made out, **12**. 429; to be made, **19**. 681; wanted, **16**. 28, 32; **19**. 10-11.  
 may be called to report by vestrys, **25**. 429.  
 method of appointment and removal from office, **6**. 296-297; of selection, **23**. 983.  
 misdemeanors, **6**. xix.  
 noms. for rejected in Orange, **18**. 187, 207, 413, 435, 468.  
 oath, **6**. 775; **24**. 41, 63-4; **25**. 287-8, 405.  
 officers included among, **3**. 251.  
 ordinance for appointing, **10**. 991; **23**. 992-6; to give them power to appoint jurors, **23**. 990-2.  
 petition for extension of powers, **7**. 874-5.  
 Philips indicted for misdemeanor, **15**. 97-98, 101.  
 qualifications, **4**. 1118; **25**. 130.  
 recommendation of, **19**. 95-96, 97; **20**. 562-563, 572, 579; by assembly, **7**. 481; to gov'r, **20**. 444.  
 refuse to do their duty in Tyrrell, **9**. 60-1; to qualify and execute law and to be dropped, **5**. 489-90.  
 regulations on, **6**. 1007, 1069; **7**. 274-5; to on issue of marriage licenses, **7**. 674-5.  
 report against those of Granville Co., **5**. 590-592.  
 resolution on, **21**. 154-155; on appt. of, **19**. 39; on commissions for, **12**. 649-650, 759; **19**. 285; giving

them power to take testimony for use in courts, **12**. 77-78, 89; in matter of, **16**. 66, 69, 142; on repealed, **19**. 166; on resignations, etc., **12**. 812, 875.  
 to be appointed by governor, **10**. 1011.  
 to collect small debts, **23**. 846-7.  
 to have same power as those in England, **25**. 289.  
 to perform marriages, **23**. 158.  
 to seize Tories, **13**. 619, 620, 734*e*, 734*f*, 734*k*.  
 to remove Tories, **15**. 388.  
 to select jurors, **23**. 575, 990-2; **25**. 296, 422-3.  
 to try for treason, **24**. 348-9.  
 to try slaves, **24**. 497.  
 to try small and mean causes, **23**. 27-29.  
 turned out by governor, **4**. 118.  
 usurp power in Cumberland, **11**. 626-631.  
 See also County Courts; Inferior Courts and the various counties.  
 Justis. See Justice.  
 Justis, Benjamin, asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Justis, Selevens, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Justiss, John, takes affidavit, **15**. 617.  
 Jutton, Jno., in militia, **22**. 399.

## K

Kaempfer, Rev. Jacob, **8**. 792.  
 pastor of Lutheran churches, **8**. 787, 794.  
 Kagle, Jacob, suspected of murder, **10**. 664.  
 Kaheate, camp at, **12**. 510.  
 Kahukee, inspection at, **25**. 379.  
 tobacco warehouse at, **23**. 514.  
 Kail, Joab, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 Kail, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 Kain. See Cain, Cane, Kane.  
 Kain, John, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Kainay Camp, **8**. 672.  
 Kainway Camp, **8**. 613.  
 Kakawipilathy, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 514.  
 Kakeate, headquarters at, **12**. 503.  
 Kalb, Baron de, **14**. 700.  
 arrives in S. C., **11**. 502.  
 Kalberlahn, H. M., settles in N. C. and dies, **5**. 1147, 1148, 1149.



- Kaldonia, estate of Col. Maule, **4**. 70.  
 Kalley, Edmund, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Kalterisen, Wm., Indian, **11**. 166, 169.  
 Kanawha (Cananway, Conhoway, Kannawah), River, **5**. 465; **7**. 213, 853, 854.  
     and Cherokee line, **7**. 268, 538.  
 Kancellor, Philip, **24**. 778.  
 Kane. See Cain, Cane, Kain.  
 Kane, Jock, for Joel Lane, **22**. 862.  
 Kane, Joseph, caveat against, **5**. 993.  
 Kane, Wm., a J. P., **3**. 417.  
 Kappahanack River, **22**. 734.  
 Karcher, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Karlton, Arthur, juror, **1**. 396.  
 Karnage, George, land grant to, **4**. 963.  
 Karr. See Carr, Kerr.  
 Karr, David, payment to, **15**. 655.  
 Karr, James, building coms'r, **23**. 972.  
 Karraker, George, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Karuth, John, line and building coms'r, **24**. 478.  
 Kaskaskia, Ill., **20**. 741.  
     British port at, **16**. 891.  
 Kasner's Lutheran Church, **8**. 776.  
 Kasper's Lick, **25**. 32, 33.  
 Kasper's Creek, **24**. 826.  
 Katharine's Creek, **23**. 99; **24**. 230; **25**. 161.  
     inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.  
     toll books to be kept at, **23**. 60, 61, 333.  
 Kathrens, Samuel, witness, **6**. 536.  
 Katoline River, **1**. 20.  
 Kattie, brig., captured, **15**. 150.  
 Kaufbeuren, Bavaria, **8**. 754.  
 Kawetakak, **17**. 586.  
 Kay, Neil, petition, **20**. 539, 551(?), 589.  
 Kea, Henry, prisoner, **22**. 72.  
 Keais. See Kevis.  
 Keais (Keas, Kease, Keaise, Kears, Keaes, Kevis), Nathan, collector, **17**. 75, 80; **24**. 552.  
     commissioner on buildings, **24**. 764; on navigation, **24**. 125, 502; on town, **24**. 458. to get arms and clothes, **12**. 425, 426, 431, 433.  
     holds public tobacco, **13**. 692.  
     in assembly, **12**. 331, 368, 384, 399, 408, 420, 430; **19**. 375; on com. of assembly, **12**. 370, 422.  
     in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 7, 25, 27, 29.  
     marshal of admiralty ct., **12**. 25, 43, 44, 45.  
     nom. for collector, **19**. 625, 637, 698, 699.  
     owes state, **21**. 1069.  
     report as collector of customs, **20**. 256, 257, 258.  
     to Caswell on duties, **18**. 518-19.  
     to report on tobacco, **22**. 597.  
 Keais, Nathaniel, captain, **10**. 187.  
     petition, **19**. 425, 438, 757, 758, 805, 830.  
     takes horse, **10**. 575.  
 Keale, Abner, in militia, **22**. 393.  
 Kean. See Keen, Keene.  
 Kean, Caleb, on clothes for 10th regt., **11**. 670-1.  
 Kean, J., Grimkie to on battle of Stono, **14**. 311-313.  
 Kean, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 Kean, John, coms'r to settle army accounts, **21**. 560.  
 Kean, John, in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488, 528, 548, 552, 557, 640, 641; **20**. 603, 632.  
 Keant, Joseph, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-5.  
 Keany, John, estate of to go to the State, **12**. 216, 217, 218.  
 Kearney. See Kerney.  
 Kearney, Edmund, aids and supplies Rainsford, **2**. 18, 122.  
     asks for lapsed land, **2**. 425.  
     resurvey granted to, **4**. 890.  
 Kearney, Michael, land lapses, **2**. 425.  
 Kearney, Philip, a J. P., **23**. 944.  
 Kearney (Kerney), Thos., a J. P., **3**. 418; **4**. 346.  
     address to King, **3**. 134-5.  
     asks for resurvey, **4**. 332.  
     juror, **3**. 282, 319.  
     land grant to, **4**. 348, 616, 618, 628, 761, 766.  
     rights proved, **4**. 626.  
     sheriff, **4**. 347.  
 Kearny, Blake, army pay, **18**. 225.  
 Kearny, Edmund land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Kearsey. See Kersey.  
 Kearsey, John, army pay, **17**. 225.  
 Kearsey, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 677.  
 Keasey, Thos., pensioned for Indian service, **6**. 833, 835.  
 Keates, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1099.  
 Keath. See Keeth, Keith.  
 Keath, John, in army, **15**. 730.  
 Keating, Dr., History of Ireland, ment'd, **15**. 679.  
 Keaton. See Keeton.  
 Keaton, Henry, overseer, **1**. 813.  
 Keaton, John, juror, **2**. 821.  
 Keaton, Jos., in assem., **20**. 476, 477, 514, 516, 519, 520, 526, 536, 546,





- 547, 554, 555, 556, 567; **21.** 582, 598, 659, 671, 679, 696, 730, 731, 780, 781, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 862, 867, 868.
- Keaton, Zachariah, juror, **2.** 102.
- Keaton, Zachary, quit rents of, **22.** 249.
- Keay, Jonathan, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Keay, Thos., in militia, **22.** 160.
- Kebble, James, unfriendly to America, **10.** 357.
- Kecoughtancke River, land grant on, **1.** 61.
- See also Pasquotank River.
- Kedar, Saucer, **21.** 137.
- See also Keen, Saucer.
- Kee, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1097.
- Keeawawes (Keeowaws) Indians, to be settled at Enoe, **2.** 242-3.
- Keeblesworth, estate at, **1.** 557.
- Keedon, John, attorney, **1.** 433-4. receives bill, **1.** 432.
- Keef, Tredle, asks for lapsed lands, **2.** 355.
- land lapses, **2.** 204, 354, 488, 495, 524.
- See also Keeth, Tredle.
- Keel, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Keel, Daniel, pardoned, **4.** 337.
- Keel, Hardy, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Keel, Hardy, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Keel, Hardy, army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Keel, Hardy, army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Keel, Samuel, felon, **22.** 859.
- Keel, Sam., land grant to, **4.** 281.
- Keel, Simon, pensioner, **22.** 72.
- Keel, W. C., inspection at, **25.** 313, 379.
- Keele, Robert, juryman, **2.** 265.
- Keele, Thos., land of, **1.** 59, 65.
- Keeler, John, claims allowed, **10.** 954.
- Keeling, —, sheriff of Lower Norfolk, **1.** 324.
- Keeling, Miss., **9.** 347.
- Keeling, Adam, **1.** 343.
- letter of Lord Culpeper to on rents, **1.** 306-7.
- Keeling, Adam, in militia, **22.** 340.
- Keeling, Edward, exempted, **4.** 497.
- Keelt, Robert, buys land, **2.** 82.
- juror, **2.** 83.
- Keen. See Kean, Keene.
- Keen, John, land grant to, **4.** 642, 684.
- Keen, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 1049.
- Keen, Saucer, army pay, **17.** 225.
- army rank, **16.** 1098.
- petition, **21.** 81, 137.
- See also Kedar, Saucer.
- Keen, Thomas, petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-2; **11.** 250-3.
- Keen Wm., army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Keen, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 72.
- Keenan. See Kenan.
- Keenan, Felix, in militia, **22.** 330.
- Keenan, Thos., in militia, **22.** 285.
- Keenan, Wm., in militia, **22.** 285.
- Keene, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting, **4.** 586-7, 610-14, 674.
- Keene, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting, **9.** 1105-1106; **10.** 377-9.
- Keene, Whitshed, to King on council, **9.** 824-5; on N. C. acts, **9.** 955-7.
- Keener, Martin, army rank, **16.** 1099.
- Kees. See Keais.
- Kees, John, Jr., asks for new county, **9.** 92.
- Kees, John, Sr., asks for new county, **9.** 92.
- Kees, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1097.
- Keetar, Wm., army pay, **17.** 225.
- Keeter, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 242.
- Keeter, N. Nemh., army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Keeter, Wm., witness, **1.** 521.
- Keeth. See Keath, Keith.
- Keeth, John, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Keeth, Tredle, juror, **25.** 189.
- See also Keef.
- Keethcart, James, land grant to, **4.** 277.
- Keeto, Wm., proves will, **1.** 401.
- Keeton. See Keaton.
- Keeton, Henry, in militia, **17.** 1054.
- Keeton, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1095.
- Keeton, John, gives power of attorney, **1.** 427.
- Keewee River, **18.** 463, 483; **21.** 542.
- Kehler, Simon, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-6.
- Kehukee (Zehukee), **4.** 813.
- Kehukee, Baptist settlement at, **5.** 1164-6.
- tobacco warehouse at, **5.** xlii.
- Kehukee Baptist Association, history of, **5.** 1172, 1175-1178, 1179, 1181.
- Kehukee church, **5.** 1177.
- Kehukee Co. (Cherokee Co.), Baptists in, **5.** 1192.
- Kehukee Creek, **5.** 1164; **23.** 976.
- Baptist association organized at, **5.** 1176.
- Kehukee Swamp, **4.** 68.
- Kehukee (Kekeke) Warehouse, bill to discontinue, **5.** 1049.
- Kehukey, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 411, 641, 792.
- Kehuky, **23.** 488; **24.** 773.



- Keight, Edmund, land grant to, **4**. 602.
- Keight, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 965.
- Keim family, **8**. 734, 738.
- Keisers, Col. Le de, payment to, **14**. 207-8.
- Keith. See Keath, Keeth.
- Keith, Edmund, rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Keith (George?), in N. C., **2**. 309-10.
- Keith, Geo., Sr., in militia, **22**. 392.
- Keith, Geo. N., in militia, **22**. 392.
- Keith, Isabella, land grant to, **4**. 1049.
- Keith, Jas., in militia, **22**. 393.
- Keith, James, land grant asked, **4**. 273-4, 278; grant to, **4**. 329, 336, 603, 799.
- witness, **4**. 502.
- Keith, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1095.
- Keith, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Keith, Sir Wm., conducts Indian treaty for Board of Trade, **3**. 128-133.
- Keketan, Va., **2**. 120.
- Kelby, Patrick, army pay, **17**. 225.
- Kelingsworth, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 68.
- Kell, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Kellahan, Martin, army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Kellam, Jno., tax collector, **19**. 706.
- Keller, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Keller, Mical, in army, **15**. 728.
- Keller, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Keller, Moses, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Kellet, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 766.
- Kellet, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 851.
- Kelley. See Kelly.
- Kelley, David, land grant to, **4**. 710.
- Kelley, Geo., sloop of burned, **15**. 469.
- Kelley, Henry, in militia, **17**. 1058.
- Kelley, James, land grant to, **4**. 628, 710.
- Kelley, John, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Kelley (Kelly), John, paid for writing paper, **16**. 166, 170.
- to furnish paper, **15**. 564.
- Kelley, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Kelley, Patrick, in prison, **15**. 532.
- Kelley, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1060.
- Kelley, Wm., in militia, **22**. 355.
- Kelley, Wm., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Kellihan, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Kellingsnor, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 68.
- Kellion, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Kellion, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Kellow, Mr., complaints of, **15**. 686.
- prisoner, **15**. 536.
- Kellow, Andrew, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Kellow, Elizabeth Ridley, petitions for husband, **22**. 572-3.
- Kellow, Wm., petition for by wife, **22**. 572-3.
- Kellum, Capt., **14**. 128.
- Kellum, Fred'k, in army, **15**. 723.
- Kellum, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Kellum, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Kelly. See Kelley.
- Kelly, —, robbed, **17**. 169.
- Kelly, Capt., brig of captured, **13**. 482.
- Kelly, Widow, British at house of, **14**. 546.
- Kelly, Alexander, officer, **22**. 702.
- Kelly, Anthony, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Kelly, Chas., army rank, **15**. 722; **16**. 1098.
- Kelly, Edwd., army rank, **15**. 720; **16**. 1097.
- Kelly, Giles, petition, **19**. 63; considered, **16**. 97.
- Kelly, Hugh, **16**. 951, 997; **17**. 125.
- army pay, **17**. 225.
- Kelly, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1097.
- Kelly, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Kelly, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Kelly (Kelley), James, bound over to court, **2**. 659.
- buys land, **18**. 49.
- dismissed by court, **2**. 671.
- Kelly, James, claim allowed, **22**. 400.
- Kelly, James, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Kelly, James, land grant to, **4**. 635, 710.
- witness, **4**. 502, 503.
- Kelly, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1095.
- Kelly, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Kelly, John, dead, **9**. 828.
- Kelly, John, in army, **15**. 732.
- Kelly, John, juror, **4**. 516.
- Kelly, Jno. (Kelley), petitions, **19**. 932, 934.
- powder seized, **10**. 135.
- resolve in favor of, **19**. 119.
- summoned before S. C., **9**. 1074.
- to hold election, **10**. 945.
- wagon maker, **15**. 478.
- Kelly, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 225.
- Kelly, Joseph, exempted, **4**. 1026.
- Kelly, Matthew, calls witnesses, **1**. 402.
- witness, **1**. 451.



- Kelly, Nelson, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 Kelly, Oliver, army rank, **15.** 734; **16.** 1197; record, **13.** 479.  
 Kelly, Patk., army rank, **16.** 1097.  
 Kelly, Patrick, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Kelly, Peter, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 Kelly, Philip, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 Kelly, Serence, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Kelly, Thos., army rank, **15.** 718; **16.** 1098.  
   to Burke on private affairs, **19.** 827-8.  
 Kelly, Walter, land grant to, **4.** 334.  
 Kelly, Will, summoned before S. C., **9.** 1074.  
 Kelly, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1095.  
 Kelly, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1098.  
 Kelly, Wm., exempted, **4.** 1337.  
 Kelly, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.  
 Kelly and Wooldridge, **24.** 292.  
 Kelly's, S. C., **14.** 763.  
 Kelsay, Moses, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
 Kelsay, Moses, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Kelsey, Moses, **18.** 566.  
 Kelso, John, claims proved, **8.** 517.  
 Kelve, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1196.  
 Kembel, Capt., **14.** 543.  
 Kembro. See Kimborough.  
 Kembro, John, gives bond, **16.** 473.  
 Kemmy, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1095.  
 Kemp, Geo., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Kemp, James, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 Kemp, Jas., in militia, **22.** 322.  
 Kemp, Jno., in militia, **22.** 322.  
 Kemp, John, murdered, **7.** 236.  
 Kemp, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 803.  
 Kemp, Richard, asks pay for supplies, against regulators, **9.** 354-5.  
 Kemp, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 767.  
 Kemp, Richard, secretary of Va., **1.** 16.  
 Kemp, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 798, 804, 946, 953.  
   rights proved, **4.** 800.  
 Kemp's Ferry, on post route, **7.** 149, 413.  
   troops to rendezvous at, **15.** 549.  
 Kemp's Ford, **14.** 643, 644.  
 Kemp's Landing (Va?), Br. at, **14.** 706; **15.** 128.  
 Kemsey, John, land grant to, **4.** 803.  
 Ken, Jas., in militia, **22.** 330.  
 Kenaday. See Kennedy.  
 Kenady, Daniel, school trustee, **24.** 536.  
 Kenady, Patrick, juror, **1.** 396.  
 Kenan. See Keenan, Kennan, Kennin, Kennon.  
 Kenan (Keenan, Kennan, Kennon, Kenon), Felix, a J. P., **5.** 993.  
   boundary coms'r, **23.** 686-7.  
   claims, **9.** 591; allowed, **9.** 224; **22.** 832, 835, 848.  
   com. on petition of, **12.** 340, 350.  
   co. coms'r, **23.** 779.  
   debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
   deposition on settlers on McCulloh grants, **7.** 277.  
   dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.  
   effort to arrest for conspiracy, **11.** 523.  
   in arms against Americans, **11.** 290.  
   in assembly, **6.** 851, 855, 857, 876, 893, 906, 910, 911, 916, 919, 921, 925, 948, 965, 1103, 1108, 1136, 1137, 1139, 1150, 1154b, 1155, 1159, 1162, 1170, 1173, 1178, 1179, 1194, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1217, 1228, 1275, 1294; **7.** 307, 308, 310, 317, 329, 354, 358, 362, 371, 372, 378, 379, 380, 388, 389, 390, 391, 394, 395, 406, 556, 578, 594, 595, 652, 898, 902, 932, 937, 938, 939, 941, 944, 945, 949; **8.** 93, 98, 100, 110, 117, 118, 120, 131, 137, 138, 145, 303; **9.** 387, 390, 408, 411, 424, 448, 449, 469, 478, 518, 523, 540, 546, 588, 714, 716, 728, 734, 751, 754, 755, 777, 837, 867, 874, 883, 884, 902, 903, 907, 930, 935, 949, 952; on com. of assem., **6.** 1092, 1153, 1222, 1259; **7.** 366, 553, 571, 897, 936; **8.** 90, 111, 118.  
   on claims com., **22.** 836, 840, 847, 852, 853.  
   petitions to be allowed to collect arrears of taxes, **12.** 292.  
   reports on land for Ft. Johnston, **7.** 634; on public claims, **8.** 141-3.  
   said to be at head of insurrection, **11.** 590.  
   sells land, **19.** 68.  
   sells lands for McCulloh, **24.** 527.  
   suspended as sheriff, **10.** 578.  
 Kenan (Kenon), Col. James, **15.** 488, 520; **16.** 264; **22.** 545, 560.  
   a J. P., **23.** 993.  
   act to make him trustee of Torrens, **24.** 870-1.  
   acts on Pee Dee, **15.** vi.  
   aid to, **22.** 559, 560.





allowance to, **22.** 838, 848.  
 at council, **17.** 482.  
 at Moore's Creek, **11.** 283, 284.  
 attends New Hanover S. C. meeting  
**9.** 1150.  
 Bd. War to on provisions, **14.** 413.  
 brig. gen., **17.** 413, 415; **20.** 100,  
 103.  
 chm. com. of whole, **22.** 14, 15, 16.  
 Clayton to on exchange of members,  
**9.** 1128.  
 colonel, **10.** 206, 531; **15.** 787.  
 coms'r on building, **24.** 151; on  
 lands, **24.** 469; on school, **24.** 752;  
 to sign bills, **24.** 184.  
 debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
 declines to sign bills, **22.** 937.  
 goes to assembly, **15.** 490, 491.  
 Harrington to join, **14.** 673.  
 in assembly, **12.** 1, 3, 53, 54, 78, 83,  
 116, 131, 150, 151, 186, 188, 189,  
 201, 219, 252, 622, 625, 633, 764,  
 778; **13.** 532, 533, 546, 624, 735,  
 736, 753, 825, 857, 858, 874, 894,  
 898; **17.** 807; **19.** 1, 2, 3, 6, 20,  
 82, 87, 89, 115, 129, 130, 138, 148,  
 168, 171, 183, 215, 251, 262, 267;  
**20.** 123, 149, 249, 254, 301, 302,  
 304, 327, 328, 329, 336, 337, 347,  
 370, 372, 378, 390, 416, 426, 427,  
 431, 434, 437, 455, 473(?), 475, 476,  
 482, 523, 526, 527, 536, 537, 539,  
 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 562,  
 567, 585; **21.** 100, 123, 729, 731,  
 732, 734, 738, 740, 743, 780, 781,  
 783, 785, 794, 806, 810, 815, 875,  
 886, 887, 891, 942, 948, 958, 982.  
 in conv. 1778, **22.** 8, 14, 26, 27, 31,  
 32, 34.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 39, 46, 49.  
 in C. of S., **19.** 465, 466, 468, 809,  
 813, 815.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1049; **10.**  
 165, 167, 173, 914, 924, 960.  
 letter of referred to com., etc., and  
 appointed brig. gen., **17.** 649-650,  
 659, 685, 732, 734-735, 765.  
 Lillington to on Tories, etc., **16.**  
 250.  
 memorial considered, **17.** 389.  
 money from, **21.** 1066; to **21.** 1067.  
 movements, **22.** vi.  
 on com. of assem., **9.** 451; **12.** 839;  
**13.** 534, 627, 739, 790, 867, 960;  
**16.** 21, 24, 48; **17.** 807, 822, 895,  
 908.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10.**  
 215.

ordered to join Harrington, **14.** 673-  
 4.  
 owes state, **21.** 1073.  
 petition, **20.** 25, 86; considered, **17.**  
 297-298, 299, 378.  
 president court martial, **15.** 431,  
 432.  
 quoted, **22.** 553.  
 recommended as successor of Har-  
 rington, **15.** 140.  
 recruiting officer, **22.** 928.  
 report on regiment, **14.** 855; **15.**  
 140.  
 summoned as witness, **6.** 999-1000.  
 surprised and defeated by Br., **15.**  
 600.  
 to Burke on movements of Br., **15.**  
 514, 520, 535; on skirmish in Dup-  
 lin Co., **15.** 593; on Tories, **16.**  
 251.  
 to Caswell on arrests for conspiracy,  
**11.** 523; on clothing, **22.** 757; on  
 militia for S. C., **15.** 358-9; on  
 money for troops, **13.** 183; on or-  
 ganization of troops in Duplin,  
**13.** 148.  
 to make arms, **10.** 354.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 to receive letters, **21.** 173.  
 to march against Tories, **11.** 546.  
 trustee, **24.** 929.  
 Whig leader, **16.** ix.  
 Kenan, Michael J., executions against  
 stayed, **21.** 867, 1054, 1058.  
 Kenan, Owen, claims allowed, **7.** 654;  
 paid, **10.** 437.  
 debts due by, **8.** 278-9; as sheriff,  
**9.** 574.  
 made by S. C. to give up notes, **9.**  
 1109.  
 pays money to S. C., **9.** 1154.  
 taxable, **15.** 192.  
 voter, **15.** 238.  
 Kenan, Thos., grant to should be stop-  
 ped, **14.** 836.  
 Kenan, Thos., in militia, **22.** 330.  
 Kenan, Wm., to Caswell on importa-  
 tion of salt, **11.** 544-5.  
 Kenan, Mrs. Wm., makes claims  
 against State, **12.** 616, 733-4, 738.  
 Kenchen. See Kinchen.  
 Kenchen, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 346.  
 Kenchen (Kinchen), Wm., in assem-  
 bly, **3.** 545, 562, 578.  
 land grant to, **4.** 350.  
 Kendal, Curtis, prisoner, **16.** 671.  
 Kendal, **10.** 802.



- Kendall, Mr., witness in Clay case, **19**. 786-7.
- Kendall, Jos., Baptist minister, **5**. 1192.
- Kendall (Kendal), Wm., in assem., **19**. 490, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 714, 718, 719, 730, 773, 794, 804, 808, 816, 822, 824, 827, 835; **21**. 581, 594, 598, 671, 679, 680, 697, 726.
- Kendric, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 446.
- Kendrick, James, a J. P., **9**. 1027.
- Kendrick, Jas., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Kendrick (Kindrick), John (Jones), allowance to, **19**. 697.
- petition, **18**. 122, 126, 173-4, 351, 420; **19**. 526, 528.
- recommended, **20**. 192, 199, 236, 377, 418-19, 425.
- testimony in Alston case, **17**. 399.
- witness, **20**. 73.
- Kendrick, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Kendrick, Jones, certificate to, **19**. 526.
- Kendrick, Martin, Tory officer, **22**. 197.
- Kendrick, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 705.
- Kendrick's Creek, **2**. 171, 261, 451; **25**. 11, 213.
- Kendry, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 1247.
- Kenedy. See Kennedy.
- Kenedy, Mr., **5**. 783.
- Kenedy, Alex., regulator, **7**. 733.
- Kenedy, Daniel, officer, **22**. 702.
- Kenedy, Geo., in militia, **22**. 422.
- Kenedy, Harmon, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Kenedy (Kenady, Keniday), Patrick, at court, **1**. 388.
- juryman, **1**. 388, 411, 412.
- sells land, **1**. 573.
- witness, **1**. 417.
- Kenegy. See Kernage.
- Kenegy, George, land grant to, **4**. 636.
- Kenly, John, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Kennaday. See Kennedy.
- Kennaday, Daniel, in assem., **19**. 234, 235, 238, 286.
- Kennaday, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 761.
- Kennaday, Wm., Jr., a J. P., **4**. 113.
- Kennady, Mr., **10**. 423.
- Kennady, Lt., dead, **15**. 757.
- Kennady, James, payment to, **19**. 779.
- Kennady, Jno., in assem., **19**. 381, 386.
- Kennady, Jno., land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Kennady, John, money from, **21**. 1064.
- sheriff, **21**. 1072.
- Kennady, John, suit against, **10**. 499.
- Kennady, Patrick, in militia, **22**. 323.
- Kennady, Richard, army pay, **17**. 225.
- Kennady, Thomas, petition for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-5.
- Kennady, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 703.
- Kennan. See Kenan.
- Kennan, Col., **11**. 482.
- Kennan, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 1247.
- Kennard, George, killed, **2**. 550, 553.
- Kennebec River, **5**. 464, 465.
- fort built on, **5**. 475; needed on, **5**. 465, 466, 467-468.
- Kennebrew, Jacob, released, **10**. 696.
- Kennebrew, Shadrach, deposition on counterfeits, **10**. 681; sent to Va., **10**. 737.
- testifies on counterfeits, **10**. 689.
- Kenneday, James, pay to, **22**. 488.
- Kenneday, John, deserts, **11**. 645.
- Kenneday, Richard, juror, **4**. 525.
- Kenneday, (Kennedy, Kenedy), Wm., in assembly, **4**. 720, 727, 733, 741, 770, 773, 1182.
- Kenneday, Wm., juror, **4**. 525.
- Kennedy. See Kenady, Kenedy, Kennaday, Kennady, Kenneday, Kennnyday.
- Kennedy, Mr., **10**. 498.
- Kennedy, Capt., **22**. 211.
- Kennedy, Andrew, certificate to, **20**. 60.
- claim considered, **17**. 349.
- petition, **18**. 66, 131, 295, 301, 354-5, 357.
- Kennedy, Archbd., army rank, **16**. 1096.
- Kennedy, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1096.
- Kennedy, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Kennedy, Cornelius, land grant to, **4**. 330.
- Kennedy, David, in assem., **20**. 252, 277, 360, 370, 372, 378, 380, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437, 455, 462, 473.
- Kennedy, David, pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Kennedy, Frans., land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Kennedy, Geo., act for, **24**. 629-30.
- land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Kennedy, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1096.
- Kennedy, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 225.
- army rank, **16**. 1095.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 222.
- 256.
- Kennedy, J., contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.
- Kennedy, James, claim, **9**. 488; allow-



- ed, **8**. 97-98, 120, 124, 125.  
 Kennedy, James, pay to, **22**. 488.  
 Kennedy, James, robbed and asks reimbursement, **7**. 946, 984.  
 Kennedy, John, **10**. 252.  
 Kennedy, John, a J. P., **15**. 693.  
 Kennedy, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Kennedy, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Kennedy, John, allowance to for prisoners, **14**. 333.  
   claims allowed, **9**. 125, 198, 203, 204, 219.  
   in assembly, **13**. 784, 786, 812, 813, 824, 913, 925, 966, 1000; on com. of assem., **13**. 840, 929.  
   resigns as lt. col. and copy of commission, **20**. 756-7.  
   to Caswell on prisoners, **14**. 177-8.  
 Kennedy, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1096.  
 Kennedy, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1099.  
 Kennedy, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1099.  
 Kennedy, John, deserter, **11**. 742.  
 Kennedy, John, doorkeeper, **5**. 1002.  
 Kennedy, John, land grant, **4**. 596.  
 Kennedy, John, owes state, **21**. 1075.  
 Kennedy, John, resolve in favor of, **12**. 163-164, 324, 333.  
 Kennedy, John, sounds Deep Inlet, **10**. 614, 615.  
 Kennedy, John, warrant to, **22**. 923.  
 Kennedy, John, Jr., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 Kennedy, John, Jr., act for land to, **24**. 630.  
   land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Kennedy, Jno., Sr., land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Kennedy, Joseph, asks pardon of Hamilton, **9**. 84-5.  
 Kennedy, Joseph, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
 Kennedy, Dr. Joseph, to purchase ammunition for county, **9**. 1285.  
 Kennedy, Lazarus, land grant, **4**. 616, 628.  
 Kennedy, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1099.  
 Kennedy, Moses, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Kennedy, Rich'd, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Kennedy, Sam, land grant to, **4**. 342.  
 Kennedy, Sherwood, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Kennedy, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Kennedy, Walter, land grant to, **4**. 1047.  
 Kennedy, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 Kennedy, Wm., exempted, **6**. 1299.  
 Kennedy (Kenneday), Wm., in assembly, **4**. 554, 653.  
   land grant to, **4**. 603, 619, 853.  
 Kennedy, Wm., Jr., land grant asked, **4**. 441.  
 Kennel, Moses, in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Kennell, Moses, exempted, **8**. 313.  
 Kennell, Moses, exempted, **9**. 451.  
 Kennels, Thomas, land grants to, **4**. 1250.  
 Kennen, Francis, claim, **9**. 489.  
 Kenner, John, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 Kennet, White, contracts with DeGraffenried for Palatines, **1**. 986-90.  
 Kenney, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 Kenney, Wm., in prison, **15**. 532.  
 Kennin. See Kenan.  
 Kennin, —, wants ammunition, **15**. 569.  
 Kennington Common, executions on, **5**. 1195.  
 Kennion. See Kenyon.  
 Kennion, Roger, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Kennion, Roger, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Kennire, Anthony, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Kennit, Moses, exempted, **9**. 146.  
 Kennon. See Kenan.  
 Kennon, —, in assembly, **6**. 846.  
 Kennon (for Kenan), Col., **22**. 560.  
 Kennon, Lieut., leaves command, **15**. 530.  
 Kennon, Felix, land grant to, **4**. 798.  
 Kennon, John, lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Kennon, John, sells horse, **15**. 631.  
 Kennon, Richd., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   in assem., **19**. 233, 282, 288, 295, 299, 307, 324.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 174.  
 Kennon, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 642-3, 864, 709.  
 Kennon (Kenan, Kenon, Kennan), Col. Wm., **10**. 792.  
   accounts, **22**. 1019; considered, **13**. 257; to be settled by governor and council, **12**. 616, 733-4.  
   aids in arrest of Dunn, **10**. 675, 676, 678, 797; and Booth, **19**. 901, 902.  
   and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-5.  
   army record, **13**. 475.  
   bills to be presented for payment, **13**. 374, 382.  
   charges against Dunn, **15**. 690-692.  
   chm. com. cor. of Rowan, **9**. 1073; Com. Safety of Rowan, **9**. 1072, 1079, 1080; **10**. 83; com. of Whole of Prov. Cong., **10**. 208.  
   claims on as paymaster not settled, **12**. 92.





- commissary, **10.** 193, 536, 587; case as commissary considered, **10.** 564-5.  
 does not provide for troops, **14.** 236.  
 family in trouble, **11.** 780.  
 fit for C. C., **10.** xxxiii.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1026, 1042, 1043, 1049, 1179; **10.** 89, 166, 167, 172.  
 inquiry as to amount of provisions stored by, **11.** 465.  
 on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
 a com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 169, 173, 175.  
 on Rowan S. Com., **10.** 134.  
 paymaster and com. and settlement of accounts, **22.** 769.  
 payments to, **10.** 284, 285, 286, 570; for troops, **10.** 351; stopped, **10.** 988.  
 petition against conduct of, **10.** 136.  
 provision for settlement of accounts of, **12.** 105.  
 purchase of supplies by considered, **11.** 496.  
 report on accounts of, **22.** 921.  
 trouble from bills of, **11.** 818, 821, 826.  
 Kennon, Wm., in militia, **22.** 160.  
 Kennon, Wm., in militia, **22.** 394.  
 Kennon (Kennon), Richard, clerk of court, **9.** 673, 675.  
 Kenny, Lazarus, land agent to, **4.** 641.  
 Kenny, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1098.  
 Kennedyday. See Kennedy.  
 Kennedyday, —, **1.** 344.  
 Kensaul, John, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
 Kensey, John, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-6.  
 Kensey, Joseph, patent of enrolled, **6.** 1019.  
 Kensey, Wm., court recommends, **16.** 84.  
 Kenshaw, Ely, dies, **15.** 645.  
 Kenshaw, Joseph, to Harrington on Br. plundering in S. C., **15.** 644-5.  
 Kensington, **2.** 384; **5.** 592, 593, 628, 629, 765; **6.** 42; **7.** 510; **8.** 597.  
 court at, **4.** 848; **6.** 43, 52, 53; **7.** 678; **11.** 110, 113, 121, 132, 135, 137.  
 Kensingtree, **8.** 597.  
 Kent, Duke of, at Council, **2.** 680, 732.  
 Kent, Earl of, **15.** 677.  
 Kent, Ann, imported, **1.** 393, 394.  
 Kent, Charles, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Kent, Leary, army rank, **16.** 1099.  
 Kent, Rebecca, imported, **1.** 393, 394.  
 Kent, Sarah, imported, **1.** 393, 394.  
 Kent, Thos., **24.** 226, 603.  
 Kent, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 Kent, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1098.  
 Kent, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1098.  
 Kent, Thos., imported, **1.** 393, 394.  
 Kent, vessel, ment'd, **1.** 323.  
 Kent Co., Del., **10.** 113; **11.** 291, 292; **15.** 386.  
 proposed settlement of Scotch in, **1.** 441.  
 to be annexed to Md., **1.** 441.  
 Kent Co., England, **3.** 33; **4.** 54; **11.** 81.  
 Kentucky, **5.** 1161, 1188; **10.** 386; **14.** 124; **15.** 104; **16.** 441; **17.** 11, 12, 13, 84, 139; **18.** 604, 606, 696, 697; **19.** 937; **20.** vii, 617, 655, 712, 773, 787; **21.** 443; **22.** 107, 133, 135, 494; **25.** 49.  
 asks to be admitted, **21.** 466.  
 murders in, **22.** 655, 656, 657.  
 revivals in, **5.** 1173.  
 settlement at, **22.** 677.  
 threatened, **20.** 692; by Indians, **10.** 661.  
 to be broken up, **22.** 683.  
 See also Henderson, Richard; Transylvania.  
 Kentucky River, land bought on, **9.** 1130.  
 Kentucky (Caintuck) Road, the, **17.** 13, 583; **18.** 696; **24.** 338.  
 murders on, **16.** 924; **17.** 624; **22.** 641, 655, 656.  
 Kenyon (Henyon, Kennion), Roger, a J. P., **2.** 638; **3.** 252, 537.  
 assaults Burrington, **2.** 651.  
 claims, **3.** 281, 319.  
 favorite of Burrington, **3.** 515.  
 goods stolen, **2.** 547-8.  
 in assembly, **3.** 272, 277, 280, 285, 286, 301, 316, 317, 320, 635; **4.** 115, 117.  
 juror, **2.** 655.  
 ordered to attend council, **3.** 539.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 surety, **2.** 826.  
 See also Kennion.  
 Keon, John, pensioner, **22.** 72.  
 Keowee (Kehowee, Kewokee), **6.** 260, 314, 315; **7.** 115, 216, 470, 471, 855, 865; **8.** 569, 571; **10.** 745, 776, 845; **11.** 132, 151, 190, 191, 196, 198.  
 a Cherokee town, **6.** 62.  
 burned, **10.** 882.  
 Keowee (Keeowee, Kenohsee) River, **18.** 490, 491, 493, 495, 553, 767; **20.** 701.



- Choctaw treaty on, **18.** 799, 801.  
 suitable for treaty ground, **21.** 502, 535.  
 treaty to be held on, **17.** 474, 510, 517, 524, 578, 579, 580, 582, 585.
- Keowee Valley, **5.** xlvii.  
 villages destroyed, **5.** lii.
- Keppel, Admiral, engages the Brest fleet, **13.** 245.
- Keppel (Keppell), Commodore, **5.** 400.  
 at Alexandria conference, **5.** xxvi.  
 to furnish aid to colonies, **5.** 338.
- Keppon, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Kepps, Francis, a J. P., **4.** 712.
- Ker, —, property confiscated, **17.** 145.
- Ker, James, petition, **19.** 137, 181(?).
- Ker, James, town coms'r, **23.** 810.
- Ker (Kerr), James, treasonable letters directed to, **14.** 871, 873.
- Kerby, Charles, levy free, **3.** 314.
- Kerby, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 635, 766.
- Kerby's Creek, **23.** 503.  
 bill for town on, **7.** 577.
- Kerle, John, settler, **1.** 76.
- Kerk, John, in army, **15.** 740.
- Kerkendall, Jos., public building coms'r, **24.** 827.
- Kerkendoll, Abram, fined, **10.** 3.  
 juror, **10.** 2.
- Kerkin, Phil, land grant asked, **4.** 708.
- Kern, Henry C., helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8.** 786.
- Kernage. See Kearney.
- Kernage (Kerneagee, Kernegee), George, land grant to, **4.** 447, 628, 799, 800, 851, 952, 953, 968, 1238.  
 rights proved, **4.** 617.  
 swears to list of Palatines, **4.** 967.
- Kernegee, Jno., in militia, **22.** 323.
- Kernegees, George, land grant to, **4.** 273.
- Kernegy, Abraham, **24.** 603.
- Kernegy, George, land grant to, **4.** 635.
- Kernepino, Shawno, signs Indian treaty, **18.** 514.
- Kerney. See Kearney.
- Kerney, Arthur, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Kerney, Edmond, merchant, **2.** 55.
- Kerney, Francis, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-10.
- Kerney, John, land grant to, **6.** 632, 1018.
- Kerney, Joseph, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-10.
- Kerney, Joshua, petitions for divisions of Orange Co., **9.** 809-10.
- Kerney, Lazarus, exempted, **4.** 390.
- Kerney (Kearny), Thos., binds out free negroes, **3.** 556-7, 585.  
 in assembly, **4.** 1270, 1271, 1274, 1296, 1322, 1323, 1335, 1338, 1342; **5.** 55; on com. of assembly, **4.** 1250, 1276, 1318, 1331; **5.** 39, 54, 55.  
 quit rents, **22.** 242.
- Kerny, Mr., **9.** 1066.
- Kerr. See Carr, Karr.
- Kerr, —, **10.** 313.
- Kerr, Mr., **5.** 1210.
- Kerr, Mr., asst. commissary of prisoners, **15.** 369; **22.** 777.
- Kerr, Lieut., **22.** 113.
- Kerr, Archibald, petition, **19.** 174.
- Kerr, David, in militia, **22.** 398.
- Kerr, David, memorials, **20.** 158, 335, 340.
- Kerr, David, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-4.
- Kerr, Gilbert, a J. P., **4.** 814, 1038; **5.** 657; dropped as a J. P., **5.** 828.  
 exacts excessive taxes, **4.** 960.  
 land grant to, **4.** 960.
- Kerr, James (Jonas), **21.** 390, 391, 807, 808, 809.  
 claims allowed, **9.** 953; **10.** 830.  
 coms'r on building, **23.** 863; on boundary, **24.** 223, 981; to sign bills, **24.** 184.  
 in assem., **19.** 720, 773, 794, 816, 822, 824, 835.  
 lands not confiscated, **21.** 416.  
 letter of ment'd, **14.** 495.  
 memorial, **19.** 597, 603, 619-20, 624, 633; **20.** 130, 313.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10.** 253, 254.  
 petition, **20.** 517, 549, 589; **21.** 252, 265, 409-10, 424, 436, 719, 721, 795, 956, 957, 990; as administrator, **21.** 56, 62, 98, 107, 171-2, 177; against marriage act, **9.** 623-5.  
 witness for Devane, **15.** 787.
- Kerr, Jas., in militia, **22.** 306.
- Kerr, James, to be capt., **5.** 161.
- Kerr, John, a J. P., **6.** 799.  
 in assembly, **6.** 890.  
 referee on fees, **8.** 521, 535.
- Kerr, John, allowance to, **22.** 820.
- Kerr, John, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-5.
- Kerr, John, witness for Devane, **15.** 787.



- Kerr, Jos., claim, **9**. 490.  
 confiscated property restored to, **17**. 867, 869.  
 resolve in favor of, **17**. 968; **19**. 181, 302, 304.
- Kerr, Lancer, **20**. 530, 534, 572.
- Kerr, Nathan, missionary, **5**. 1219.
- Kerr, Nathaniel, claims, **9**. 490.
- Kerr, Rich'd, petition, **19**. 292, 293.
- Kerr, Rd., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Kerr, Robt., pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Kerr, Robert, petition on lands, **7**. 7.  
 resurvey to, **7**. 119, 258.
- Kerr, Robert, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Kerr, W. C., quoted on N. C. boundary, **1**. xxiii, xxiv.
- Kerring, John, Sr., a J. P., **4**. 814.
- Kerroe, **17**. 524.
- Kerr's Ford, **9**. 1069.
- Kersey. See Kearsey.
- Kersey, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Kersey, James, pensioner, **22**. 72.
- Kersey, John, **20**. 472.
- Kersey, John, act for town on lands of, **23**. 387; **25**. 252-4.
- Kersey, John, estate confiscated, **12**. 398; **20**. 401.
- Kersey, Peter, land grant asked, **4**. 764.
- Kersey, Thomas, juror, **4**. 519.
- Kersey, Thos., pensioned, **6**. 422, 431-2.
- Kersey, Thos., discharged by Council of Safety, **10**. 875.
- Kersey, Wm., pensioned, **19**. 617.
- Kershaw, Col., **14**. 263.  
 quoted on value of negroes, **16**. 646.
- Kershaw, Jos., to furnish powder, **11**. 271.
- Kershner, Ferry, **14**. 748; **15**. 139.
- Kershner, Christopher, exempted for taxes, **19**. 13.
- Kersley (Carsley), Thomas, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220.
- Kerwin, Lawrance, in militia, **22**. 377.
- Kesiah River, **2**. 66.  
 land grants on, **1**. 844, 852.
- Kesiak Neck, **2**. 301.
- Kesley, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Ketanch, John, army pay, **17**. 225.
- Ketanch, Malachi, army pay, **17**. 225.
- Ketchmaid, Edward, petitions for estate, **1**. 355-6.  
 See also Catchmany.
- Ketchmaid, George. See Catchmany, George.
- Ketchum, David, makes affidavit on Toryism of Miller, **10**. 604.
- Ketelbey (Ketelby, Kettleby), Abel, against sale of arms to Indians, **2**. 201-2.  
 asks aid for S. C., **1**. 196-9.  
 confers with Board of Trade on Yemasses, **2**. 193.  
 land grant and buys land, **1**. 705-6.
- Keteral, John, land grant to, **4**. 649.
- Keton. See Keaton, Keeton.
- Keton, Henry, delegate, **1**. 655.  
 on building com., **1**. 656.
- Ketterel, Jona., quit rents of, **22**. 256.
- Kettle, Chris., Jr., takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Kettle, Chris., Sr., takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Kettle, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1095.
- Kettle, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Kettle, John, army pay, **17**. 225.
- Kettle, John, army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Kettle, John, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Kenkuch, signs treaty, **17**. 586.
- Kevis (Keais?), Nathan, petition, **19**. 425, 438, 757, 758, 805.  
 See also Keais.
- Kewee, **21**. 523, 535; **22**. 743.
- Key, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1199.
- Key, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Key, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1099.
- Key, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Key Bay, galleys built at, **11**. 314, 315.
- Keyes, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1248.
- Keyon, James, claims allowed, **6**. 445.
- Keys, Joseph, in army, **15**. 724.
- Keyton. See Keaton, Keeton.
- Keyton, Jos., in militia, **22**. 350.
- Keyton, Zachariah, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Keyton, Zeb, in militia, **22**. 349.
- Keywaha Indians, **1**. 137.  
 See also Kiawah.
- Kezey, John, in militia, **22**. 419.
- Khatharine's Creek, **3**. 186.
- Kibbs, Carey, to be tried for assault, **4**. 760.
- Kickapoos, fight Chickasaws and oppose U. S., **17**. 159, 160.
- Kickeboos Indians, **10**. 385.
- Kicker, Jno., in militia, **22**. 375.
- Kickman, Corbin, army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Kidd, Capt., to Burke on management of prisoners, **15**. 621-2.
- Kidd, Lt., dead, **15**. 757.
- Kidd, Jos., captain of guard, **17**. 890-1.  
 to Burke on barracks, **16**. 234.
- Kidd, Wm., in jail, **1**. 515.
- Kidds, John, prisoner, **22**. 72.
- Kidd's, Capt., **22**. 576.





Kids, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1099.  
 Kidwell, Charles, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Kidwell, Elijah, in army, **15.** 729.  
 Kidwell, John, on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Kidwell, Elisha, army rank, **16.** 1096.  
 Kidwell, Joshua, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Kidwell, Joshua, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Kiel, Robert, land grant to, **2.** 428.  
 Kiener, Abram, **19.** 982.  
 Kiewkah, attacked by Sevier, **22.** 695.  
 Kight, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1099.  
 Kight, Dempsy, army rank, **16.** 1099.  
 Kiher, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 72.  
 Kikotan, fleet to sail from, **1.** 519.  
 Kilbey. See Killbee, Killby.  
 Kilbey, Epes, lieut., **10.** 620.  
 Kilbey, Wm. Tyler, ensign, **10.** 620.  
 Kilcacenen, sells land to Durant and Pricklove, **1.** 19.  
 Kilcriss, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 952. 1034.  
 Kilen, Jno., in militia, **22.** 281.  
 Kilen, Lenard, in militia, **22.** 281.  
 Kilgo, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1095, 1096.  
 Kilgo, Lunsfield, pensioned, **19.** 689, 696.  
     recommended, **19.** 514.  
 Killian, Edward, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Kilkee, Jonathan, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-2; **11.** 250-3.  
 Kilkenny, County of Ireland, **15.** 678.  
 Killagunste Choti, signs Indian treaty, **11.** 203.  
 Killam, Capt., captures Tory, **16.** 260-1.  
 Killan, Leonard, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
 Killbee. See Kilbey, Killeby.  
 Killbee, Espher, to Caswell on revocation of his commission, **11.** 757.  
 Killby, Capt., elected captain, **11.** 658.  
 Killebrew, Joshua, in assem., **21.** 1, 3, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 130, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189.  
 Killeby, Wm., army record, **13.** 480.  
 Killen (Killins), Lenard, land grant to, **4.** 952, 961.  
 Killens (Killins), Andrew, land grants to, **4.** 952, 961.  
 Killens, John, land grant to, **4.** 961.  
 Killet, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1096.  
 Killet, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 884.  
 Killett, Jos., tried for horse stealing, **14.** 302-3.

Killeworth, Mark, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 Killeworth, Matthew, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 Killey, James, rights proved, **4.** 637.  
 Killey, Thos., in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Killian, Frederick, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 Killian, John, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 Killicott, John, settler, **1.** 76.  
 Killingsworth, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1096.  
 Killingsworth, John, in army, **13.** 505.  
 Killingsworth, John, quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Killingsworth, Wm., ferry near, **4.** 128. petitions for ferry, **3.** 303. quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Killingsworth Ferry, established, **3.** 304.  
 Killingsworth Landing, quit rents payable at, **4.** 186; **25.** 218.  
 Killingsworth's, bill for warehouse at, **5.** 1049.  
 Killion, George, enters land, **21.** 170.  
 Killkintin, Rich., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Killough, Samuel, pensioner, **22.** 72.  
 Killpatrick, John, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 Killpatrick, Joseph, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-3; **11.** 250-3.  
 Killum, Capt., **14.** 172.  
 Kilmarnock, **2.** 276.  
 Kilpatric, Isaac, land grant to, **4.** 329.  
 Kilpatrick, Alexander, land grant to, **4.** 594.  
 Kilpatrick, Alexander, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-2; **11.** 250-3.  
 Kilpatrick, Esley (Isly), land grant to, **4.** 1046, 1249.  
 Kilpatrick, Hugh, army rank, **16.** 1099.  
 Kilpatrick, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1097. re-enlists, **15.** 750.  
 Kilpatrick, Thomas, prisoned, **9.** 131, 206, 213, 214, 220; **22.** 498. petition, **19.** 49, 53, 91, 92; considered, **16.** 80, 82, 88, 135, 136, 143-144. wounded at Alamance and pensioned, **22.** 429-30.  
 Kilpatrick, Wm., lieut., **10.** 284. pensioned, **17.** 650, 652, 731, 742.  
 Kilroot Parish, Ireland, **22.** 301.  
 Kilspatrick, Cornelius, sells land, **2.** 330.  
 Kilty, W., to Gates on exchange of prisoners, **14.** 686.  
 Kim, John, petition on county bounds, **9.** 633-5.  
 Kimbal, Jos., Jr., in militia, **22.** 371.



- Kimball, Benj., in militia, **33**. 367.  
 Kimball, Benj., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Kimball, Benj., petition, **19**. 83; considered, **16**. 121, 126.  
 Kimball (Kimbal), Buckner, contests election, **18**. 819.  
   deposed as J. P., **19**. 519, 522.  
   juror, **10**. 2, 4.  
 Kimball, Chas., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Kimball, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Kimball, Peter, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Kimball, Petter, in militia, **22**. 368.  
 Kimball, Wm., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Kimball, Wm., resigns as J. P., **17**. 307, 310.  
 Kimboll, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 768.  
 Kimboll, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 768.  
 Kimborough. See Kembro, Kimbrough.  
 Kimborough (Kimbrough), John, defeated, **14**. 380; and surrenders, **14**. 750.  
   released from jail, **18**. 99.  
 Kimborough, John, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
   referee on fees to visit at house of, **8**. 521, 534.  
 Kimbrow, John, memorial, **20**. 553.  
 Kimbro, Wm., receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Kimbro's, **15**. 435.  
 Kimbrough, Mr., should be in jail, **14**. 480.  
 Kimbrough, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
   asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-7.  
   in assembly, **9**. 110, 112, 137, 139, 156, 158, 160, 185, 223, 386, 388, 389, 393, 396, 404, 415, 424, 433, 448, 449, 466, 467, 472, 482, 493, 494, 511, 512, 513, 531, 545, 556, 588; **13**. 785, 799, 812, 813, 824, 913, 925, 934, 966, 1000.; **19**. 382; on com. of assembly, **9**. 381.  
   petition, **19**. 112, 931; **21**. 112; rejected, **16**. 163.  
   petitions for pardon of Fields, **9**. 41.  
   proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
   resolve in favor of, **18**. 353.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 919.  
 Kimbrough, John, petitions to Burke for pardon, **22**. 612.  
 Kimbrough, John, regulators' entry on cause of, **8**. 240.  
 Kimbrough, John, regulator, **10**. 1018, 1019.  
 Kimbrough (Kimbors, Kimbrele, Kimbro), Marmaduke, building coms'r, **24**. 272.  
   deposition on land, **4**. 1100, 1103, 1115-1116.  
   quit rent warehouse should be near, **4**. 479.  
   juror, **4**. 521.  
   land grants to, **4**. 618.  
 Kimbrough, Nathaniel, a J. P., **6**. 340.  
 Kime, David, army rank, **16**. 1099.  
 Kimmins, George, juror, **22**. 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
 Kimp, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 655.  
 Kin, Richard, witness, **9**. 675.  
 Kinard, Martin, **8**. 778.  
 Kincaid. See Kingcade, Kinkaid.  
 Kincaid, James, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Kincaid, John, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Kincaid, Martin, **8**. 778.  
 Kincaid, Robert, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 Kinchen, Mr., **9**. 697, 1096, 1164.  
 Kinchen, Mr., on com. of assem., **5**. 284, 709.  
 Kinchen (Kitchen), John, asks to sell tobacco, **18**. 580.  
   coms'r on land, **24**. 285; on school, **24**. 250.  
   fit for C. C., **10**. xxxiii.  
   in assembly, **12**. 776, 798; **13**. 532, 541, 553, 564, 565, 571, 587.  
   in C. C., **17**. 310, 318; **19**. 635; **20**. 29.  
   in C. of S., **20**. 226, 237, 417, 420, 424, 491, 500; **21**. 19, 37.  
   in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179; **10**. 166, 168, 173, 501, 505, 523.  
   judge, **22**. 907.  
   nom. as delegate to Cont. Cong., **13**. 853, 945; for Atty Gen., **16**. 90; **19**. 57; for councillor, **17**. 704.  
   on com. of assem., **12**. 788, 850; **13**. 541, 577, 677, 682.  
   on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xvii, xviii, 180, 504, 507, 515, 527, 546, 552.  
   on Prov. Council, **10**. 214, 283, 349, 470.  
   reports on failure to hold c. and t. courts in Orange Co., **11**. 434, 435.  
   resigns as auditor, **17**. 660, 741; from C. of S., **21**. 543, 545.  
   to Burke on Bryan, **16**. 523; **22**. 614.  
   to make arms, **10**. 354.  
   to Nash on horses and lands, **14**. 828.  
   to superintend issue of currency, **10**. 533, 573.  
   to visit S. C. and confer, **10**. 470, 472.



- Kinchen, W., prisoner, **22**. 551.  
 Kinchen, Wm., a J. P., **3**. 223; **4**. 813, 966.  
 Kinchen, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 966.  
 Kinchen, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 864.  
   coms'r on building, **25**. 286; on town, **25**. 241.  
   juror, **4**. 524.  
   land grant to, **4**. 333.  
   vestryman, **25**. 210.  
 Kinchen, Wm., Jr., petition on trade, **5**. 321-4.  
 Kinchen, Wm., Sr., land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Kinchens, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 334.  
 Kinchens (Kincheon), Mr., **2**. 749, 776.  
 Kincheon (Kinchen), Wm., **2**. 776, 808.  
 Kinchin, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 590, 643, 644.  
 Kinchin, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Kinchin, Wm., Jr., in assembly, **5**. 232, 308, 502, 503, 505, 514, 522, 530, 532, 536, 550, 551, 665, 678, 693, 696, 698, 725, 921, 922, 1055.  
 Kindall. See Kendall.  
 Kindall (Kendall), Wm., in assem., **20**. 120, 121, 167, 179, 238, 239, 240, 287.  
   in conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 28, 30, 35.  
 Kinder, Conrod, in militia, **22**. 429.  
 Kindred, John, paid for slave, **19**. 513.  
 Kindrick's Creek, quit rents payable at, **4**. 186.  
   tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792.  
 Kine, Lt., wounded, **15**. 638.  
 King, —, **10**. 614.  
 King, —, law suit, **1**. 397.  
 King, Mr., **14**. 445.  
 King, Mr., **22**. 291.  
 King, Mr., in assem., **20**. 432, 479, 495.  
 King, Mr., killed by Fanning, **16**. 245.  
 King, Mr., needs clothing, **14**. 682.  
 King, Capt., a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
 King, Capt., commands the Apollo **15**. 158.  
 King, Capt., to raise men against regulators, **7**. 707.  
 King, Capt., to reinforce Harrington, **14**. 467.  
   troops under, **15**. 73.  
 King, Ensign, clothing to, **14**. 715.  
 King, Augustin, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 King, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 225.  
 King, Anthony, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, Bartholomew, army pay, **17**. 225.  
 King, Baxter, in militia, **22**. 451.  
 King, Benj., Baptist minister, **5**. 1191.  
 King, Benj., patroller, **10**. 243.  
 King, Benj., witness, **5**. 623.  
 King, Britain, allowance to, **22**. 860.  
 King, Brittain, juror, **8**. 529.  
 King, Charles, a J. P., **4**. 47.  
 King, Chas., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 King, Chas., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 King, Charles, juror, **4**. 517.  
 King, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 353.  
 King, Chas., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 King, Charles, report on militia co., **22**. 359-60.  
 King, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 373.  
 King, David, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, David, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 King, Edward, army pay, **17**. 225.  
   army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, Elijah, arrested, **10**. 874.  
 King, Enoch, army rank, **15**. 725; **16**. 1098.  
 King, Enoch, army pay **17**. 225.  
 King, Francis, in militia, **22**. 365.  
 King, Francis, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 King, Francis, petitions for repeal of law on free negroes, **6**. 982.  
 King, Francis, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 King, Geo., in militia, **22**. 365.  
 King, Geo., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 King, Geo., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 King, George, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 260.  
 King, Henry, a J. P., **6**. 636.  
 King, Henry, estate to be divided, **2**. 250.  
 King, Henry, in militia, **9**. 296.  
 King, Henry, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 King, Henry, juror, **4**. 532.  
 King, Henry, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 King, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 King, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 King, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 King, Henry, town coms'r, **23**. 774.  
 King, Henry, Jr., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 King, Hermon, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 King, Hickison, land grant to, **4**. 618.  
 King, James, army pay, **17**. 225.  
   army rank, **16**. 1095.  
 King, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1095.  
 King, James, army rank, **16**. 1097.  
 King, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, James, army record, **13**. 475.  
 King, James, Baptist minister, **5**. 1183, 1184.





- King, James, deserter, **16**. 518.  
 King, James, in army, **13**. 505.  
 King, James, in army, **13**. 529.  
 King, James, in army, **15**. 721.  
 King, James, in army, **15**. 740.  
 King, James, in N. C. brigade, **13**. 427.  
 King, James, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 225.  
     reports on McRee's Company, **15**. 720-1.  
 King, Jasper, land grant to, **4**. 596.  
 King, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 322.  
 King, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 King, Jesse, juror, **8**. 508, 510.  
 King, John, **19**. 224.  
 King, John, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 King, John, a J. P., **6**. 1008.  
 King, John, allowance to, **21**. 420, 434.  
 King, John, army pay, **17**. 225.  
 King, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1095.  
 King, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, John, asks for lapsed lands, **2**. 355.  
     buys land, **1**. 450.  
     land lapses, **2**. 217-218, 522, 540.  
     law suit, **1**. 449.  
 King, John, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
 King, John, captain, **10**. 546; **17**. 828.  
     petition for reinstatement in militia, **10**. 925.  
     suspended as captain, **10**. 624, 328.  
 King, John, dist. auditor, **24**. 387, 422;  
     superseded as auditor, **19**. 361.  
 King, John, dropped as J. P., **12**. 99, 103.  
 King, John, in assembly, **12**. 271, 348, 399, 408, 414, 430, 441.  
 King, Jno., in assembly, **19**. 372, 375.  
 King, John, in army, **13**. 515.  
 King, Jno., in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 King, Jno., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 King, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 King, John, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 168, 173, 204, 501.  
 King, John, juror, **7**. 843.  
 King, John, juror, **22**. 502.  
 King, John, land grant asked, **4**. 708.  
 King, John, on S. C. of Bladen, **10**. 112.  
 King, John, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 King, John, petition, **19**. 86, 92, 114, 117; considered, **16**. 132, 133, 163.  
 King, John, road com'r, **23**. 220.  
 King, John, school trustee, **24**. 876.  
 King, John, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 King, John, warrant to, **19**. 671.  
 King, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 King, John, Jr., cornet, **17**. 915.  
 King, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 225.  
 King, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1096.  
 King, Joseph, in army, **15**. 718.  
 King, Jos., in militia, **22**. 321.  
 King, Joseph, juror, **8**. 72.  
 King, Joseph, rights proved, **4**. 705.  
 King, Jos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 322.  
 King, Katherine, asks for land, **2**. 217-18.  
 King, Mason, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, Michael, appraiser, **2**. 496.  
     juror, **2**. 364; **4**. 522; **25**. 188.  
     land grant to, **4**. 277, 1247.  
     quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
     rights proved, **4**. 1247.  
     summoned as witness, **6**. 999-1000.  
 King, Miles, in assembly, **21**. 5, 6, 16, 17, 24, 33, 47, 52, 59, 66, 68, 74, 109, 118, 153, 190.  
     in Council of State, **17**. 337, 415; **18**. 114, 121, 174, 340, 347, 397; **20**. 49, 65, 100, 103, 495; **21**. 34.  
     petition, **19**. 507, 510, 516.  
     school trustee, **24**. 979.  
     sells horse, **19**. 928.  
 King, Nathan, lieut., **14**. 264; of light horse, **13**. 734f.  
     lt. col., **20**. 272, 460.  
     on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-10.  
     petition, **20**. 522, 589; **21**. 107, 109, 151, 177.  
 King, Nathan, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 King, Nathan, takes up land, **1**. 663.  
 King, Nathaniel, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 King, Nathaniel, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 King, Nicholas, in militia, **22**. 328.  
 King, Nicklous, in militia, **22**. 341.  
 King, Peter, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 King, Richard, exempted, **17**. 973.  
 King, Robert, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
     commissioner to settle for salt, **12**. 652, 763.  
     on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 280, 282, 309, 432, 434.  
     resigns as J. P., **19**. 443, 778, 787.  
     to keep resolves of S. C., **10**. 137.  
     to settle with treasurer, **10**. 9.  
 King, Robert, in militia, **22**. 320.  
 King, Robt., in militia, **22**. 322.  
 King, Robt., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 King, Robert, juror, **22**. 501, 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.



- King, Rufus, and Spanish treaty, **22**. 900, 901.  
 in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488, 528, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **20**. 603, 632.  
 to Johnston on N. Y. and Mass. controversy, **22**. 632-3.
- King, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 326.  
 King, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 King, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, Thomas, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 church trustee, **9**. 638; **23**. 960.  
 King, Thos., debts of, **1**. 445, 449.  
 indicted for theft, **1**. 397.  
 petition, **1**. 305-6.
- King, Thos., elected militia col., **20**. 580; nom for militia officer, **21**. 150, 160.  
 in assembly, **21**. 21, 24, 59, 66, 68, 77, 115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 191, 194, 234, 264, 267, 294, 332, 344, 367, 372, 379, 382, 402, 411, 431, 435, 872, 873, 927, 930, 931, 937, 946, 965, 970, 986, 999.  
 in Conv. 1788; **22**. 2, 6, 26, 27, 30.
- King, Thos., in militia, **22**. 343.  
 King, Thos., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 King, Thos., in militia, **22**. 370.  
 King, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 946, 948.  
 King, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 King, Thos., petitions, **19**. 934.  
 King, Thos., petitions on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 King, Thos., property to be seized, **10**. 961.  
 King, Thos., town coms'r, **25**. 49.  
 King, Thos. Jr., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 King, Vincen, army rank, **16**. 1099.  
 King, Vincent, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
 King, Wm., **13**. 516.  
 King, Wm., army pay, **17**. 225.  
 King, Wm., coms'r on building, **24**. 968; on town, **24**. 857.  
 King, Wm., exempted, **6**. 807.  
 King, Wm., in army, **13**. 528.  
 King, Wm., in assem., **21**. 5, 6, 24, 47, 52, 59, 66, 68, 74, 77, 107, 115, 121, 190.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.  
 petition, **19**. 433, 477, 615, 622, 770, 774, 826; **20**. 41, 47, 56; considered, **17**. 333.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 199, 208, 222.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.
- King, Wm., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 King, Wm., in militia, **22**. 381.
- King, Wm., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 King, Wm., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 King, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 King, Wm., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-6.  
 King, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 King, Wm., Tory officer, **22**. 196.  
 King, Wm., warned off Indian lands, **9**. 790.  
 King, Willoughby, witness in Clay case, **19**. 783.  
 King, Woody, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
 King, act for transfer of C. to, **3**. 32-47.  
 action on Johnston act, **9**. 285-6.  
 address of assembly to, **3**. 316-17; **6**. 414-16; on French war, **5**. 682-683, 710-711, 714, 1094-1095; on grievances, **6**. xviii-xxi; on transfer and Burrington, **3**. 137-8; on trials, **8**. 123-124.  
 address of council, **3**. 2-5; of grand jury on the transfer and Burrington, **3**. 134-5; to be sent to, **6**. 413; ment'd, **6**. 625; on repeal of Stamp Act, **7**. 320-321, 322, 332-333, 334, 335, 392, 394, 396, 397, 399, 408-409, 414; on site of capital, **6**. 834-5, 877-8, 930, 932-4, 946, 948-9, 953, 958.  
 appoints Dobbs governor, **5**. 16-17; Jones and Duckenfield to council, **11**. 233; Martin gov., **8**. 267, 277; members of council, **8**. 601; **11**. 233, 245, 254-5; Sampson to council, **6**. 318-319.  
 approves instructions against attachments law, **11**. 239; on lands, **11**. 243-244; on naturalization and divorce and lands, **11**. 242-243; on S. C. boundary, **11**. 233-5; to Burrington, **3**. 118-19; to Martin, **11**. 232-233.  
 asked for aid by S. C., **2**. 230.  
 assumes control of N. C., time discussed, **2**. iii-iv.  
 Br. Trade nominates McGwire and W. Jones for council, **9**. 824-5; to on act concerning foreign attorneys and debts, **4**. 847, 848; on act to dock entails, **6**. 972-3; on court acts, **6**. 25-8, 587-91; on court for trial of pirates, **3**. 81-2; on defenceless state of N. C., **5**. 395-6; on disallowance of N. C. laws, **9**. 248-252; of vestry and clergy acts, **6**. 720-723; on grants of Indian grants and commissions



- of judges, **6.** 582-586; on increasing size of land grants, **5.** 443; on land grants in west, **5.** 396-397; on laws, **6.** 700-2; **9.** 955-7.; on McCulloh's offsetting quit rents with S. C. debts, **11.** 119-120; on McCulloh's petition on his quit rents, **5.** 122-123; on petition of merchants on public bills, **6.** 22-24; on post act, **9.** 282-283; on public affairs, **3.** 496-7; on Queen's College act, **9.** 596; on repeal of laws and of new ones, **5.** 397-9; on seal, **3.** 75, 79; on state of plantations, **2.** 418-25; recommending suspension of Murray and Ruth-erford, **5.** 957-8; to reviewing representation in assembly, land grant and quit rent acts, etc., **5.** 81-108.
- Burrington, to on his loss of salary and enemies in N. C., **4.** 164-6.
- commissioner from must be sent to Cont. Cong., **10.** 513.
- com. on usurpations and violences of, **10.** 504, 512.
- council to on salary, **5.** 760-761, 763.
- Coxe's petition to, **1.** 473.
- disallows acts, **6.** 707, 723; **8.** 616; **9.** 284-285; **11.** 235-237; act for parishes, vestries, established churches, etc., **6.** 15-16; post act, **9.** 287-8.
- does not govern by prerogative in N. C., **6.** iv.
- Emsley on address to, **8.** 44.
- excuses McCulloh and others from quit rents, **7.** 676-7.
- executions suspended in case of appeals to, **2.** 637.
- gives instructions on riot and post acts, **9.** 289-291.
- grants to. See grants to King.
- increases vice admiralty cts. to collect fines under trade acts, **11.** 216-219.
- instructs on lottery acts, **11.** 228.
- limits power of granting lands, **9.** 632, 666.
- McCulloh's petition to on quit rents and extension of time of settlement, **5.** 630-633.
- memorial of Dobbs to on ordnance for forts, **5.** 18-19.
- memorial to on Swiss, **4.** 166-168.
- offended by resolves of Assembly, **8.** 170-1.
- order of in council on apportionment of Carteret's share of C., **11.** 75-78, 79.
- orders ordnance sent to N. C., **5.** 592-594; time for McCulloh's settlement to be extended, **5.** 628-629; transfers of quit rents on McCulloh's accounts, **5.** 629-630.
- petition from Proprietors, **1.** 470-1; for payment, **3.** 6-7; of Crymble and Huey to on proposed grant, **4.** 255-6; of Dalrymple on his imprisonment, **11.** 155; of Hanmer against Smith, **4.** 623; to against Indians, **5.** xlix; for issue of paper currency, **7.** 681-3; for land grant in N. C., **8.** 620; for repeal of duty on imports, **7.** 973, 980-2; for repeal of law against paper currency, **9.** 937; on land grants, **9.** 1260-3; on representation act, **4.** 1158-60, 1161, 1167; on troubles from S. C. boundary, **9.** 1260-3; **11.** 250-4.
- ratifies suspension of Corbin, **6.** 318.
- recommendation to on need of Exchequer ct., **7.** 684-5.
- refuses petition of the Macdonalds for land, **9.** 303-304.
- repeals act quieting in possession, **6.** 7-8; biennial assembly act, **4.** 251; laws of N. C., **4.** 422, 434-435.
- releases McCulloh from quit rents, **8.** 52-53.
- report to on instructions to Dobbs, **6.** 558-561.
- representation to on S. C. boundary, **6.** 775-779.
- restores Murray to council, **7.** 436-437.
- to Dobbs admitting E. B. Dobbs to council, **5.** 563.
- writes to run in name of, **3.** 106.
- King, to be chosen by Tuscaroras, **4.** 345.
- King and Queen Co., Va., immigration from, **5.** 1214.
- tithables in 1756, **5.** 565.
- King Fisher, sloop, **10.** 476.
- King Fisher, trades with W. I., **10.** 694.
- King George Co., Va., **9.** 1065.
- tithables in 1756, **5.** 565.
- King George Fort, built, **2.** 764.
- King Hagler. See Hagler, King of Catawbas.
- King of Cherokees, The, treats with Franklin State, **22.** 650-1.





- King St., Edenton, **24**. 919.  
 King Street, George City, **25**. 376.  
 King Tammany, **10**. 1035; **22**. 923.  
   aid to by Gen. Assem., **11**. 491.  
   chartered to Hewes and Smith, **11**. 674.  
   commissioners to fit out to Council of Safety on her cruise, **10**. 848-849.  
   fitted out for voyage, **10**. 833; in Edenton, **11**. xx.  
   returns to Edenton, **11**. 366.  
 Smith on chartering and voyage of, **11**. 525-526; to Caswell on, **11**. 734-5; on proposed voyage of and answer, **11**. 531, 537-538, 551, 570-1.  
   to proceed to Occocock Bar, **10**. 875.  
   to be fitted out for voyage, **12**. 237, 244, 245; but not sent out of state, **22**. 912; for trade in state service, **12**. 420, 422, 425, 426, 431, 433; to be furnished with stores and to cruise, **10**. 875, 877.  
   use for considered, **11**. 442.  
 King William Co., Va., **9**. 1235.  
   tithables in 1756, **5**. 535.  
 Kingcade. See Kincaid, Kinkaid.  
 Kingcade, Gilbourn, land grant to, **4**. 280.  
 Kingham, Robert, claims, **4**. 149.  
 Kingham, Robert, tried for murder, **2**. 550, 553-4, 555.  
 Kingley, Col., prisoner, **15**. 174.  
 Kings, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Kings, Thos., officer, **18**. 450, 458.  
 Kings, The, talk of, **17**. 86.  
 King's Advocate, act on fees, **25**. 223. fees, **4**. 194.  
 King's Arms Tavern, **10**. 1019.  
 King's bench (court), bill to erect, **6**. 128, 129, 131, 132, 159, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168, 170, 172, 173-174, 175, 176-177, 178, 179, 180, 185-187, 188, 190-191, 193-194, 195.  
   powers vested in chief justice, **7**. 477.  
   practice of followed, **23**. 254.  
 King's Branch, **7**. 994, 1004.  
 King's Branch Camp, **7**. 1008.  
 King's Bridge, N. Y., **8**. xxxix, 464; **10**. 431, 801, 910; **13**. 197.  
   French near, **15**. 527.  
   skirmish near, **15**. 588.  
 King's College (Columbia), makes Fanning an LL.D., **7**. xv.  
 King's County, N. Y., **8**. xli.  
 King's County, N. B., **22**. 181, 199.  
 King's Creek, **11**. facing 80.  
 King's debtor, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 317, 318.  
 King's Ferry, **12**. 471, 506; **14**. 159.  
   head quarters at, **12**. 504.  
   sick carried to, **12**. 502.  
 King's Ford, **14**. 643, 644.  
 King's High Coms'r, gov. of N. Y. to be, **1**. 474.  
 King's Militia, euphemism for Tory, **22**. 1047.  
 King's Mountain battle, **10**. 712; **11**. facing 80; **17**. 98; **19**. 482, 969, 971, 990; **21**. 75; **22**. 99, 139-40, 150, 158-9, 646, 730.  
   account of battle by Robt. Campbell, **15**. 100-104; by Isaac Shelby, **15**. 104-111.  
   arms, **17**. 654, 672, 747, 748, 749, 752.  
   campaign discussed, **15**. ix, x-xii; preparations for, **14**. 626-7, 646, 659, 663-4.  
   Campbell's (Arthur) account of, **15**. 132-4.  
   Campbell's (R) diary on events of, **15**. 372-3.  
   Gates returns thanks for, **15**. 115.  
   general orders on retreat from, **15**. 372.  
   laurels of, **17**. 444.  
   losses at, **15**. 372.  
   orders for conduct of troops, **15**. 115, 118-119.  
   preparations for, **14**. 782.  
   prisoners, **14**. 724-725, 727; disposition, **15**. xiv; dismissed, **15**. 175; **17**. 667, 668, 672; treatment of, **15**. 115.  
   reports on, **14**. 419, 423, 425, 428, 429, 434, 441, 463, 682, 685, 696, 705, 708, 711, 721, 729, 733, 734, 742, 744, 752, 769, 785, 786; **15**. 114, 115, 116-117, 118, 127-128, 131-136, 141-142, 163-165, 171, 172, 176, 183, 248, 288, 301, 302-303; **11**. 414.  
   results, **15**. 239-240, 241-242, 308.  
   return of killed and wounded, **14**. 675.  
   thanks of assembly for victory, **17**. 653, 660, 692, 694-695, 696-697, 704, 710, 739, 783.  
   Williams killed at, **15**. 391.  
 King's protection, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 320.  
 King's seal not to disturb justice, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.  
 King's Square Court, **7**. 516.  
 King's street (Hillsborough), **7**. 834;



22. 873(?).
- King's Tree, S. C., Hessians at, **14.** 746, 748.
- King's Tree Bridge, S. C., **15.** 277, 280.
- Kingsberry, Mr., misconduct of, **11.** 489.
- Kingsberry, John, ensign, **10.** 572.  
on clothes for artillery, **11.** 672.
- Kingsborough, John, memorial, **20.** 152, 159, 200, 375, 383.
- Kingsborough, Michael, deposition on doings of privateers, **13.** 98.
- Kingsborough, **11.** 294, 766.
- Kingsborough, Scotland, **10.** 47, 125, 599.
- Kingsbury, —, owes state, **21.** 1070.
- Kingsbury, Lieut., **15.** 786, 787.
- Kingsbury, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1196.
- Kingsbury, John, captain, **22.** 154, 921, 1049.
- Kingsbury, John, in artillery, **12.** 299.
- Kingsbury, John, memorial, **20.** 152, 159, 200, 338, 375, 383.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 193, 199, 230, 257.  
roll of artillery co., **15.** 735.  
witness, **20.** 162.
- Kingsbury, T., captured, **17.** 1048.
- Kingsby, Col., commands Tories, **22.** 566.
- Kingsland, Mr., **1.** 178.
- Kingston, Sam'l, army rank, **16.** 1099.
- Kingston. See Kinston.
- Kingston, England, **4.** 752.
- Kingston, Jamaica, **8.** 591; **11.** 44; **15.** 759.
- Kingston, N. Y., burned, **11.** 666.
- Kinie, John M., a J. P., **23.** 995.
- Kiniman, Wm., regulator, **7.** 737.
- Kinimy, Jonathan, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Kinion, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 960.
- Kink, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1095.
- Kinkaid. See Kincaid, Kingcade.
- Kinkaid, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1097.
- Kinkaid, Capt., has charge of prisoners, **14.** 765.
- Kinlock, Mr., to report on Br. invasion of S. C., **15.** 344.
- Kinlock, Mrs., a prisoner, **15.** 177.
- Kinlock, James, against sale of arms to Indians, **2.** 201-2.
- Kinly, Lieut., courtmartialed, **12.** 485.
- Kinncair, John, pensioner, **22.** 72.
- Kinnear, James, voter, **15.** 237.
- Kinnehen, Jacob, arrested for counterfeiting, **10.** 689.
- Kinner, Housen, **22.** 716.
- Kinnion, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 1250.
- Kinsal, Ireland, **1.** 178.
- Kinserly, Geo., juror, **1.** 567.
- Kinsey, George, juror, **1.** 592.
- Kinsey, John, imported, **1.** 394.
- Kinsey, Jno., in militia, **22.** 392.
- Kinsey, John, land grant to, **4.** 969.  
petition for land, **4.** 954-6.
- Kinsey, Jos., **24.** 873.
- Kinsey, Katherine, imported, **1.** 394.
- Kinsey, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1099.
- Kinsie, Wm., land grant to, **5.** 820.
- Kinsley, Andrew, imported, **1.** 396.
- Kinsman, Melchisidick, murders Oggen and reward for, **7.** 872-3.
- Kinston (Kingston), **8.** 200, 500; **9.** 692; **10.** 498; **11.** xviii, 357, 364, 517, 518, 536, 537, 538, 540, 565, 573, 582, 602, 610, 611, 614, 615, 616, 645, 653, 671, 680, 681, 815, 816; **12.** 558, 661; **13.** 19, 22, 25, 26, 34, 139, 141, 149, 150, 151, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 173, 187, 214, 227, 233, 248, 255, 259, 265, 267, 269, 276, 278, 281, 288, 289, 290, 292, 293, 294, 297, 302, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 319, 320, 322, 334, 338, 455, 545, 546, 572, 574, 676; **14.** vi, xii, 4, 5, 7, 12, 20, 24, 26, 27, 29, 30, 65, 66, 86, 87, 90, 91, 92, 98, 99, 104, 105, 115, 117, 118, 131, 134, 141, 142, 144, 145, 147, 149, 150, 151, 153, 160, 164, 165, 166, 168, 169, 170, 171, 173, 174, 175, 176, 181, 182, 184, 186, 188, 192, 193, 197, 198, 201, 204, 273, 332, 338, 483, 484, 665, 841, 842; **15.** vi, 19, 69, 71, 343, 357, 364, 389, 407, 448, 449, 467, 479, 480, 484, 520, 569, 632, 639, 641, 683, 717, 789; **16.** 480, 494, 501, 518, 625, 636, 640, 662; **17.** 75, 80, 138, 139, 471, 482, 484, 486, 487, 488, 489, 491, 498, 499, 500, 504, 505, 509, 510, 516, 517, 518, 522, 523, 540, 544, 563, 564, 566; **18.** 221, 438, 489, 502, 504, 508, 509, 510, 519, 521, 522, 523, 536, 537, 538, 544, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 576, 577, 581, 582, 585, 586, 587, 588, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 597, 600, 602, 603, 623, 624, 625, 626, 636, 644, 645, 646, 650, 656, 657, 658, 659, 661, 662, 663, 664, 672.



- 673, 678, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 691, 692, 701, 716, 723, 736, 740, 741, 744, 745, 746, 751, 759, 762, 763, 778; **19.** 226; **20.** 90, 603, 606, 607, 608, 609, 612, 615, 616, 617, 619, 622, 623, 624, 627, 628, 631, 634, 638, 666, 668, 673, 674, 675, 676, 680, 681, 682, 686, 687, 693, 709, 710, 714, 715, 726, 727, 728, 736, 749, 752, 758, 760, 772; **21.** 445, 446, 449, 450, 451, 452; **22.** 94, 133, 142, 538, 544, 545, 554, 564, 568, 592, 672, 678, 687, 761, 763, 774, 780, 781, 784, 904, 905, 946, 954, 955, 1024; **24.** 186, 256, 291, 759.
- act for academy in, **24.** 754-6; to incorporate, **23.** 592; **24.** 613-16; **25.** 468-70.
- ammunition removed to, **11.** 620.
- arms sent to, **14.** 845; removal from, **17.** 665.
- bill for academy, **17.** 336, 352, 355, 395-396, 405, 407; **20.** 44, 66, 98; to remove C. H. to, **6.** 1097, 1100, 1105, 1108, 1129, 1130-1131, 1145, 1163, 1167, 1178, 1182, 1202, 1203, 1228, 1233, 1276; to repeal act on saving lots in, **18.** 92, 178, 192, 393, 398, 418, 426, 435.
- Council of State held in, **14.** 273-4; **22.** 922-6, 929-31, 937-44, 939-44, 949-57, 962-4.
- Craike on magazine in, **13.** 146-7.
- guns in, and lead delivered to Long, **13.** 91-92.
- inspection at, **24.** 581.
- J. P. in, **17.** 394.
- lead at, **12.** 566, 663-4.
- magazine at to be captured, **14.** 184.
- military stores to be removed from, **13.** 5; to, **22.** 925, 940.
- provisions and arms to for army, **15.** 69-70; bought at, **22.** 959.
- public stores to be removed to, **12.** 422-3, 490.
- rendezvous at, **11.** 602, 603; for recruits, **11.** 468; for troops, 587, 588; **13.** x, xii, 245, 251, 267, 274; **22.** 766; for 10th reg't, **12.** 132, 133, 294, 295; rendezvous at, **24.** 415.
- return of Continental soldiers rec'd at, **16.** 483.
- stores at guarded, **12.** 417.
- tenth reg't organized at, **11.** xv.
- tobacco inspection at, **23.** 649, 792.
- Tories at, **14.** 649; executed at, **22.** vi.
- Kintyre, Scotland, **5.** 1196.
- Kiowee River, **17.** 465; **20.** 403, 404, 405.
- See also Keowee.
- Kippey, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1095.
- Kipps, Francis, road coms'r, **23.** 222.
- Kirbo, James, in army, **15.** 728.
- re-enlists, **15.** 750.
- Kirby, Esther, land lapses, **2.** 522.
- Kirby, James, land grant to, **4.** 66.
- Kirby, Thomas, juror, **4.** 524.
- land grant to, **4.** 353.
- Kirby's Creek, **23.** 658.
- Kirk, Mr., buys land, **9.** 698.
- Kirk, General, compared with Tryon, **8.** 726.
- Kirk, Jno., army rank, **15.** 720; **16.** 1096.
- Kirk, Jos., act to relieve from recognizance, **24.** 762-3.
- bill to release from forfeiture, **20.** 81, 93, 112.
- petition considered, **17.** 298, 302, 372, 373, 382, 386.
- Kirk, Lewis, petition, **19.** 63.
- Kirk, Roger, army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Kirk family, killed, **21.** 523.
- Kirkconell, John, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-2; **11.** 250-2.
- Kirkconell, John, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-3.
- Kirke, Thos., jurymen, **2.** 266.
- Kirkham, Mr., and negro, **18.** 662-3.
- Kirkham, Elenor, pauper, **1.** 679, 680.
- Kirkland, James, asks for new county, **9.** 89.
- Kirkland, Jno., in militia, **22.** 370.
- Kirkland (Kukland), Joseph, petition allowed, **7.** 902, 948, 952, 959.
- Kirkland, Robert, witness, **4.** 502.
- Kirkland, Wm., army pay, **17.** 225.
- Kirkpatrick, A., to Nash on arms, etc., **22.** 535.
- Kirkpatrick, George, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Kirkpatrick, James, **21.** 336.
- Kirkpatrick, John, salt coms'r, **24.** 915.
- Kirkpatrick, Michl, major, **20.** 273, 461.
- Kirkpatrick, Patrick, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Kirkpatrick, Robert, in army, **15.** 730.
- Kirkpatrick, Robert, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-8; for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.





- Kirkpatrick, Wm., **21.** 689, 709.  
 issues certificate, **20.** 578, 579.  
 petition, **18.** 52, 55, 93-4, 105, 287, 330.  
 resigns as J. P., **17.** 287; **20.** 15, 19.
- Kirkwood, John, act for him to sell estate, **24.** 292.  
 bill to allow him to sell lands of Robinson, **13.** 887, 889, 943, 957, 972, 977, 980.  
 on Wilmington S. C., **10.** 298, 299, 328, 331, 332, 334, 335, 336, 345, 348, 363, 388, 389, 393, 405, 410, 411, 412, 418, 419, 420, 421, 425, 426, 427, 431, 436.  
 taxable, **15.** 192.  
 voter, **15.** 237.
- Kirns, Daniel, pay to, **22.** 1014.
- Kirpatrick, Mr., **5.** 1200, 1201.
- Kirshner, Christopher, exempted from poll tax, **16.** 33, 36.
- Kirton, William, a judge in Barbadoes, **1.** 151.  
 on Barbadoes trade, **1.** 149-150.  
 on B. council, **1.** 157, 158.
- Kiser, Michael, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-6.
- Kit, Jno., petitions, **19.** 933.
- Kitchen, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Kitchen, Benj., in N. C. batallion, **13.** 343.
- Kitchen, James, in militia, **17.** 1060.
- Kitchen, Thos., a J. P., **2.** 526, 565.
- Kitchen (Griffin), Wm., **19.** 641, 661.
- Kitchen, Wm., act to set slave free, **24.** 639.  
 frees slave, **19.** 552.
- Kitchen, Wm., reports on Tories in Chatham and Randolph, **14.** 381.
- Kitchen, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 253.
- Kitchin, Claude, **26.** iv, 1248.
- Kitchin, Robert, petition, **1.** 402.
- Kitching, Frances, attorney, **1.** 443, 444.
- Kitching, Robert, buys cattle and land, **1.** 420.  
 gives power of attorney, **1.** 443.  
 law suit, **1.** 444.
- Kitching, Wm., vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.
- Kite, Elisha, in militia, **17.** 1054.
- Kite, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Kite, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Kitteral, Jonathan, in militia, **22.** 394.
- Kith, James, army pay, **17.** 225.
- Kithen, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Kitrell, Jonathan, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Kittagusta, medal to, **7.** 209.  
 talks from on Cherokee boundary, etc., **7.** 209, 256-7.
- Kittaning, and Indian boundary, **7.** 537.
- Kitteral, Jno., in militia, **22.** 394.
- Kitterall, **22.** 489, 490.
- Kitterill, Jonas, juror, **25.** 186.
- Kitterill, Jonathan, juror, **2.** 712.
- Kittle, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1098.
- Kittle, Jacob, in army, **15.** 728.
- Kittle, Peter, seizes goods, **10.** 434.
- Kittleby, counsellor, **2.** 285, 286.
- Kittrell, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Kittrell, Jno., in militia, **22.** 327.
- Kittrell, Jno., in militia, **22.** 394.
- Kittrell, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22.** 327.
- Kittrell, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1099.
- Kittrell, Jonathan, in militia, **22.** 394.
- Kittrell, Jonathan, militia captain, **22.** 165.
- Kittrell, Jonathan, takes bond, **8.** 196.
- Kittrell, Jonathan, Jr., in militia, **22.** 165.
- Kittrell, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Kittrell, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 327.
- Kitts, John, act for land to, **24.** 630.  
 land grant to, **19.** 573.
- Kitz, Threadle, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 See also Keef, Keeth.
- Kiwaha, County of, **1.** 127.
- Klutts family, **8.** 744.
- Kluttz, Theo. F., **26.** iv, 1248.
- Knap (Nap) of Reeds, **9.** 328.
- Knap of Reeds District, oach of allegiance taken in, **22.** 179.  
 tax payers in, **26.** 1276-7.
- Knaresborough, James, Lord of, **15.** 677.
- Knaresborough Castle, built by Serlo Burke, **15.** 677.
- Knealy, Henry, **5.** 1207, 1208.
- Kneil, Mr., **22.** 1023.
- Knight, Mr., **9.** 1066.
- Knight, Mr., comptroller of Edenton, **9.** 994.
- Knight, Capt., tory, **22.** 208.
- Knight, Catharine, wife of Tobias, **2.** 95, 96.
- Knight, Chas., in militia, **22.** 348.
- Knight, Eliz., imported, **1.** 568.
- Knight (Knite), Emanuel, buys land, **1.** 563.  
 petition for, **1.** 580.
- Knight, Ephraim, act to emancipate slaves, **25.** 37.
- Knight, Ephraim, petition on need of



- money, **7**. 866-7.
- Knight, Ephraim**, petition and orders in case of, **22**. 589-90.
- prisoner, **15**. 609.
- Knight, Ester**, children of, **1**. 580.
- Knight, Henry**, pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Knight, Hezekiah**, receipts bill, **22**. 462.
- Knight, James**, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-4.
- Knight, Jesse**, army pay,, **17**. 225.
- Knight, John**, **2**. 805.
- Knight, John**, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Knight, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 355.
- Knight, John**, petitions, **1**. 145-9.
- Knight, Jno.**, petitions, **19**. 935.
- Knight, John**, shoe maker, **15**. 620.
- Knight, John**, takes oath, **22**. 172.
- Knight, Jonas**, takes oath, **22**. 172.
- Knight, Jonathan**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-6.
- petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97-8.
- reports on organization of troops in Granville, **13**. 147-8.
- Knight, Lewis Alex.**, juror, **25**. 187.
- Knight, Lisha**, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Knight, Martha**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-6.
- petition on who are titheables, **9**. 97.
- Knight, Miles**, army rank, **16**. 1098.
- Knight, Miles**, in army, **13**. 521.
- Knight, Miles**, in army, **13**. 527.
- Knight, Moore**, negro tried and pay asked, **18**. 33, 264, 268.
- Knight, Morgan**, army rank, **16**. 1096.
- Knight, Peter**, on sale of cannon, **10**. 728-9.
- payment to, **13**. 349.
- vessel of seized, **10**. 948.
- Knight, Peter**, tried and pay asked for, **18**. 33.
- Knight, Reuben**, army rank, **13**. 521; **16**. 1095.
- witness in Granbury case, **11**. 791-2.
- Knight, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 359.
- Knight, Samuel**, army pay, **17**. 225. army rank, **15**. 726; **16**. 1097.
- Knight, Sam'l**, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Knight, Simon**, imports persons, **1**. 568.
- Knight, Thomas**, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-5; for Hunter, **9**. 86.
- Knight, Tobias**, **1**. 723, 725.
- accessary to pirates, **2**. 329-30.
- accused of aiding Teach, **2**. viii.
- administrator, **2**. 95-6.
- agent to Va., **1**. 874, 880.
- appraiser, **1**. 872.
- asks questions, **2**. 319; Va. for aid, **1**. 888-9.
- bounds of inquired into, **2**. 302.
- charges against forwarded to N. C., **2**. 344; of piracy against, **2**. 335, 337, 340, 344.
- chief justice, **2**. 291, 535.
- coms'r to N. C., **1**. 774.
- declared not guilty, **2**. 349.
- defense of with examination of evidence, **2**. 345-9.
- denies knowledge of goods, **2**. 344.
- deputy Prop'r, **25**. 159, 170; of Danson, **1**. 857; of Lord Craven, **2**. 147.
- examination and trial of before council, **2**. 341-9.
- in council, **2**. 1-3, 32-35, 41-44, 51-52, 55-57, 58-59, 64-73, 117-118, 123-125, 129-130, 147, 168-173, 180-184, 199-200, 204-205, 216-218, 226, 227, 239-244, 246-247, 249-56, 275, 282-283, 289-291, 296-297, 301-303; and secretary, **1**. 864-7, 869, 872.
- information from, **1**. 878.
- issues warrant against Teach, **2**. 343.
- law suit, **2**. 92.
- letter to Teach, **2**. 343-4, 347.
- library coms'r, **23**. 78.
- marries widow of Glover, **2**. 292.
- offers blank patents for signature, **2**. 303.
- reports depredations of Indians, **2**. 313, 315.
- salary, **2**. 170.
- secretary, **4**. 312; of council, **1**. 844, 851-2; of N. C., **1**. 857; of N. C. and collector of customs, **1**. 842-3.
- sick, **2**. 350.
- signs acts of assembly, **2**. 206, 213, 216, 885, 886, 887, 888; **23**. 6, 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59, 61, 62, 67, 70, 71, 79, 80, 81, 82, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 96.
- takes oath to George I., **2**. 146.
- testimony of Knight in behalf of, **2**. 348-349.
- to issue public bills of credit, **3**. 177, 178; **25**. 157.



- to receive prisoners, **2.** 183-184.  
 tries to rob church, **2.** 292.  
 vestryman, **2.** 208, 209; **23.** 7.  
 visited by pirates, **2.** 341-2, 343.  
 witness, **2.** 112; against Cary, **1.** 803.
- Knight, William**, land grant to, **4.** 632.  
**Knight, Wm.**, refugee and Martin on case of, **9.** 765-6.  
**Knight, Wm.**, takes oath, **22.** 168.  
**Knight, Wm.**, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
**Knight, Wm.**, to leave country, **11.** 553-4.  
**Knight, Wm., Jr.**, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
**Knight, Wright**, exempted, **8.** 314.  
**Knight, Zachariah**, in militia, **22.** 348.  
**Knighly, Madam**, **1.** 768.  
**Knighton, Jesse**, pay to, **22.** 1014.  
**Knights, Emanuel**, in militia, **22.** 350.  
**Knights, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 338.  
**Knights, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 349.  
**Knight's Point**, **2.** 800.  
**Knite, Lewes Alex.**, buys land, **1.** 563.  
**Knite, Lewis**, administrator of, **1.** 563.  
**Knives and forks**, wanted by Caswell, **13.** 128.  
**Knobbs, Richard**, army pay, **17.** 225.  
**Knobbs Creek**, **2.** 378, 453.  
**Knot, Lieut.**, leaves command, **15.** 530.  
**Knot, Wm.**, ensign, **10.** 517.  
**Knott, David**, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
**Knott, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 375.  
**Knott, James**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-167.  
**Knott, James**, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
**Knott, John**, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-6.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.  
**Knott, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 366.  
**Knott, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 375.  
**Knott, John**, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
**Knott, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 225.  
 army rank, **16.** 1096.  
**Knott, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 1246.  
**Knott, Wm., Jr.**, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-5.  
**Knott, Wm., Sr.**, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-5.  
**Knott's (Knot's, Nott's) Island**, boundary through, **1.** 385.  
 cut by survey, **2.** 731, 746-747, 750, 751, 799, 800, 801.  
**Knowis, John**, land grant to, **4.** 625.  
**Knowis, John, Jr.**, on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9.** 1081.  
 on S. C., **9.** 1095, 1100, 1154, 1240.  
 patroler, **10.** 63.
- Knowlan, Edwd.**, takes oath, **22.** 169.  
**Knowland, James**, army pay, **17.** 225.  
**Knowles, Capt.**, **11.** 44.  
**Knowles, Capt.**, publishes account of Carthage expedition, **15.** 753.  
**Knowles, Maj.**, killed, **22.** 208.  
**Knowles, Edmund**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
**Knowles, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 221.  
**Knowles, Wm.**, a J. P., **22.** 703.  
**Knowls, Robert**, congratulates Dobbs, **5.** 334-5.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **6.** 64-6.  
**Knowls, Robt.**, in militia, **22.** 330.  
**Knox, Mr.**, **9.** 828, 829.  
**Knox, Brig. Gen.**, **11.** 433; **12.** 537.  
**Knox, Capt.**, **10.** 622.  
 census of company, **10.** 280.  
 company refuse to turn out to King's colors, **7.** 823-824, 825.  
 leaves goods at Halifax, **13.** 985.  
 payment by company of, **10.** 319.  
**Knox, Lieut.**, and battle of Stoney Point, **14.** 329.  
**Knox, A.**, **8.** 183.  
**Knox, Allison**, army pay, **17.** 225.  
**Knox, Ambrose**, building coms'r, **24.** 630.  
 on Com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 961.  
 to send the Polly to sea, **10.** 876-877.  
**Knox, Andrew**, **9.** 1095.  
 allowance to, **22.** 823, 834.  
 chm. com. of whole, **9.** 1198.  
 claims allowed as secretary, **10.** 219; to be paid to, **6.** 743.  
 clerk of com. on public claims, **5.** 975; **6.** 209, 215; **22.** 818, 823.  
 commissary, **10.** 193; payments to, **10.** 285.  
 commissioner to issue currency, **10.** 194-196.  
 goes to Rowan to examine troubles, **8.** 638.  
 in assembly, **6.** 1114, 1120, 1143, 1152, 1164, 1187, 1188, 1190, 1192, 1193, 1216; **7.** 46, 58, 62, 64, 66, 67, 301, 316, 342, 343, 353, 354, 364, 365, 366, 379, 391, 394, 399, 561, 562, 587, 590, 591, 594, 653, 667, 896, 929, 934, 935, 974, 977; **8.** 106, 108, 116, 146, 294, 303, 304, 307, 309, 318, 320, 321, 326, 331, 332, 351, 352, 380, 398, 400, 402, 407, 411, 422, 430, 444, 454, 464, 465, 466; **9.** 119, 153, 154, 183, 223, 417, 422, 448, 458, 459, 469, 495,





- 502, 504, 530, 540, 552, 589, 713, 717, 734, 736, 742, 745, 746, 748, 757, 760, 852, 859, 863, 867, 874, 875, 888, 902, 903, 914, 922, 924, 926, 930, 935, 952, 1189, 1190.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 166, 167, 172; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 169, 180. Lt. col. **10**. 204.  
on com. of assembly, **7**. 345, 897, 936; **8**. 90, 93, 110, 111, 112, 118, 288, 308; **9**. 154, 462, 484, 711, 739, 877, 901, 912, 1197, 1198.  
recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-2.  
sec'y Prov. Cong., **9**. 1043, 1180, 1185; **10**. 168, 220, 255; **22**. 127.  
town coms'r, **23**. 895.  
vessel seized, **10**. 847-8.
- Knox, Benj.**, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
**Knox, Henry**, **19**. 896.  
**Knox, Gen. Henry**, **15**. 734; **20**. 715.  
**Knox, James**, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
**Knox, James**, petition, **20**. 13; considered, **17**. 283, 286.  
**Knox, James**, takes gum, **19**. 973-4.  
**Knox, John**, in assem., **21**. 2, 4, 47, 52, 54, 66, 68, 74, 79, 106, 115, 121, 130, 133, 190.  
resigns as J. P., **20**. 146, 325, 330.  
to be sued, **10**. 295.  
**Knox, Jonah**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
**Knox, Josiah**, patroler, **10**. 63.  
**Knox, Robt.**, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
**Knox, Samuel**, juror, **22**. 502, 504, 508, 509.  
**Knox, Sam'l**, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
**Knox, Samuel**, petition, **20**. 204, 385.  
**Knox, Lt. Sam'l**, **22**. 134.  
**Knox, Wm.**, exempted, **7**. 583-4.  
**Knox, Wm.**, executors of to settle accounts with public, **10**. 921.  
**Knup, Adm.**, army rank, **16**. 1096.  
**Knyphausen (Knipphausen), Gen.**, invades Va., **14**. 86.  
wounded at Germantown, **11**. 650, 659.  
**Koatohee**, signs treaty, **17**. 585.  
**Kobb, Col.**, **14**. 388.  
a good officer, **15**. 413.  
**Kock, John Harris**, contracts on artillery, **18**. 755, 763.  
**Koehler, Rev. Daniel**, arrives in Salem, **5**. 1156.  
**Koehler, John Daniel**, goes to Europe, **5**. 1157.  
member of helper's conference, **5**. 1156.  
made bishop, **5**. 1157.
- Koen, Caleb**, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
in assem., **20**. 120, 130, 168, 180, 229, 246, 287.  
**Koen, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1098.  
**Kohn, Aquila**, petition on tithables, **9**. 97-8.  
**Kolakuska**, signs treaty, **17**. 585.  
**Kolb (Kolbe), Abel**, acts in Anson Co., **15**. vi.  
disperses Tories, **15**. v.  
reports on affairs in Anson Co., and defeats Tories, **14**. 609-10.  
sick, **14**. 635.  
to Harrington on condition of his troops, **14**. 580.  
**Kolb's Ferry**, **14**. 652.  
**Kollet, John**, in militia, **22**. 494.  
**Konatota**, signs treaty, **17**. 585.  
**Koonce, George**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Koonce, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Koonce, Michael**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Koonce, Tobias**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Koonts, John**, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
**Koontz family**, **8**. 742.  
**Korm, John**, in army, **15**. 726.  
**Kornbeck, John**, land grant to, **4**. 804.  
**Kornegay (Kernegee), George**, land grant to, **4**. 447.  
**Korsey, Wm.**, recommended, **19**. 50, 56.  
**Kory, John**, exempted, **4**. 526.  
**Kosciusko, Thadeus**, **14**. 565, 633, 704; **15**. 179.  
at Council of War, **15**. 160-1.  
movements, **16** iv.  
on council of war, **16**. 719.  
reports on camp site, **15**. 184.  
shoes to, **14**. 438.  
to be sent to aid of Burke, **15**. 606.  
**Kostayeat**, signs treaty, **17**. 586.  
**Kovsoatee**, **17**. 586.  
**Kreesy, Robert**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
**Kreger, Geo.**, pensioner, **22**. 72.  
**Kreiter, Bernhardt**, helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8**. 784-5.  
**Krieson, Jacob**, pastor of Lutheran church, **8**. 776.  
**Kroatan**, **1**. 700.  
**Kucandall, Abraham**, building coms'r, **23**. 964.  
**Kuhn, Henry**, **8**. 776.  
**Kuller, Peter**, **6**. 1023.  
**Kumian, Tho.**, regulator, **7**. 737.  
**Kurbo, Wm.**, in army, **15**. 728.  
**Kuykendal, Horrice**, **7**. 258.  
**Kuykendal, James**, land grant to, **4**. 1047.



- Kuykendal, John, allowance to, **22**. 820.
- Kuykendal, Mathew, land grant to, **4**. 1047.
- Kuykendale, James, land grant to, **4**. 1242.
- Kuykendale, Mathew, land grant to, **4**. 1242.
- Kuykendall, A., members of S. C. from Company of, **10**. 424.
- Kuykendall, Abra., in militia, **22**. 281.
- Kuykendall, Abraham, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 247.
- Kuykendall, Benj., arrested, **10**. 298.
- Kuykendall, Jas., in militia, **22**. 281.
- Kuykendall, Jno., in militia, **22**. 281.
- Kuykendall, Joseph, signs Tryon asso., **10**. 162-3.
- Kuykendall, Peter, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Kuyrkendol, Abraham, boundary coms'r, **24**. 237.
- Kymbal, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 641. rights proved, **4**. 640.
- Kymbal, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 625. rights proved, **4**. 640.
- Kymbal, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 641. rights proved, **4**. 640.
- Kyrle, Sir Richard, gov. of S. C., **2**. 837.
- letter to on Fundamental Constitutions cited, **2**. 843.
- Kywaha, **1**. 135.
- Kywaha River, explored, **1**. 137.
- L**
- L., Mr., **16**. 987.
- L., M. J., **13**. 127.
- L., W., **22**. 260.
- L. D., **14**. 716.
- L—s, —, opposes regulators and defends Tryon, **10**. 1024-1025.
- La— William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Labadie, M. de, letter for, **13**. 227, 228, 230.
- Labiel, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1106.
- Labond, James, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-6.
- Labor, com. to regulate price, **13**. 401.
- dear and scarce, **5**. 560.
- high, **5**. 315.
- price, **6**. 1026.
- Labrador, fishing allowed, **16**. 751; **17**. 7.
- Labsiene, Br. frigate, **13**. 326.
- Lace, sent to C., **1**. 457.
- Lacedemonian Virtue, the, **15**. 652.
- Lacefield, Jos., pardoned, **19**. 245-6, 247.
- sentenced for treason, **16**. 777.
- Lacey. See Lacy.
- Lacey (Lacy), Col., at King's Mtn., **14**. 685, 786; **15**. 101.
- Lacey, Christopher, recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.
- Lacey, Grace, imported, **1**. 395.
- Lacey, John, army pay, **17**. 228. army rank, **16**. 1101.
- Lacey, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1105.
- Lacey, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 227.
- Lacey, Patrick, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 61.
- Lacey, Thos., building coms'r, **24**. 289.
- Lacey, Thos., land returned to, **24**. 541.
- Lacey, Thos., paroled, **19**. 153.
- Lacey, William, Jr., imported, **1**. 395.
- Lacey, William, Sr., imported, **1**. 395.
- Lachary, John, juror, **4**. 518.
- Lachenour, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Lachenour, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Lachlen, Joseph Jur., petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Lachlen, Joseph, Sen., petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Lackey, Adam, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-7.
- Lackey, Chrisr., army rank, **16**. 1101.
- Lackey, Christopher, recommends Wilson, **11**. 717.
- Lackey Geo., pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Lackey (Lacke), John, tried for treason, **2**. 821, 824, 825-6.
- Lackey, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1107.
- Lackey, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Lackie, Adam, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Lacky, Christopher, lieut., **10**. 517. rank settled and elects Q. M., **15**. 700.
- Lacky (Leaky), John, late clerk of assembly, **3**. 288.
- Laclause, James, captaincy asked for, **13**. 129.
- LaCluse, Fort de, **1**. 976.
- Lactantii Divinae Institutiones, **2**. 584.
- Lacy. See Lacey.
- Lacy, Widow, quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Lacy, Burwell, army rank, **16**. 1101.
- Lacy, Elkanah, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.



- Lacy, Francis, quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Lacy, John, in army, **13**. 515.  
 Lacy, John, petition, **1**. 305-306.  
 Lacy, John, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Lacy, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Lacy, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Lacy, Wm., administrator, **1**. 582.  
   at court, **1**. 388.  
   imports prisoners, **1**. 395.  
   juror, **1**. 534, 592, 594, 610, 611.  
   lands of, **1**. 414.  
   law suit, **1**. 483; **2**. 150.  
   patents land, **2**. 564.  
   proves will and executor, **1**. 611.  
   road overseer, **1**. 550.  
   summoned, **1**. 533.  
   witness, **1**. 415, 417, 418.  
 Lacy, Wm., Jr., constable, **1**. 523.  
 Lacy, Wm., Sr., will proved and administrator appointed, **1**. 611.  
 Lad, Mrs., **9**. 1068.  
 Ladd, Constant, boundary coms'r, **25**. 14.  
 Laden. See Layden, Leyden.  
 Laden, Thos., army rank, **15**. 726; **16**. 1103.  
 Laden, Wm., juror, **4**. 518.  
 Lady Margaret, captured, **15**. 415.  
 Laer, Cornelius Van, director of Wachovia society, **5**. 1147.  
 Lafayette, Marquis de, **11**. 819; **14**. 497, 499; **15**. 435, 436, 502, 531, 536, 537, 541, 542, 547, 552, 553, 556, 570, 571, 575, 604; **16**. 759, 764; **18**. 627, 629; **21**. 461; **22**. 587, 589.  
   arrives in S. C., **11**. 502.  
   asked for arms, **19**. 869.  
   discovers Br. plan, **22**. 573.  
   letter from ment'd, **22**. 571, 583.  
   location, **13**. 496; **15**. 561; **22**. 586.  
   movements, **13**. 131, 137-138; **15**. 495; **22**. 1032.  
   opposes Cornwallis and left by his own troops, **15**. 515.  
   passes through Halifax, **11**. 524.  
   position, **17**. 1030.  
   presses Cornwallis, **22**. 542.  
   reported battle with Cornwallis, **15**. 487.  
   reports from, **15**. 518, 519.  
   repulsed by Br., **15**. 556.  
   returns to America, **14**. 335.  
   sent South, **17**. 993.  
   Steuben joins, **22**. 1029.  
   Sumner to on movements of Br., **15**. 585.  
   to Jones on Br. in Va., **15**. 521-522;  
   on retreat of British, **15**. 626.  
   to Sumner on Br. in Va., **15**. 454-5, 522-523; on Br. movements, etc., **15**. 458-459, 508.  
 LaFayette Fort, **16**. 647, 887.  
 Laferty, Dinnis, in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Laferty, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1102.  
 Lafferty, John, in army, **15**. 718.  
 Laffoon, Nath'l, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Laffoor, Matthew, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 LaForce, —, a hostage, **5**. 431.  
 La Forest, Sieur de, consul in U. S., **18**. 537.  
 Lafout, M., **13**. 147.  
 Laftin, Leonard, on Cary rebellion, **1**. 784-7.  
 Lafton, Canon, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lagadere, Elias, land grant to, **4**. 1248.  
 Lagardere, Elias, a J. P., **4**. 970.  
   See also Ligardere, Elias.  
 Lagtham, John, land grant to, **4**. 596.  
 LaHague, **18**. 620.  
 Lahey (Lakey, Leahy), John, in assembly, **3**. 562, 584, 591, 612.  
 LaHontan, Baron de, authority on America, **1**. 978.  
 Lahorn, Mr., debts to, **2**. 45.  
 Laighton, John, army pay, **17**. 228.  
 Laighton, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lain. See Lane, Layn.  
 Lain, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Lain, Citizen, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Lain, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lain, Moses, army pay, **17**. 228.  
 Lain. See also Lane.  
 Laine, —, takes up 5,000 acres, **3**. 52.  
 Lainmoor, Geo., in militia, **22**. 165.  
   See also Moore, George Lain.  
 Lains, Barney, wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.  
 Lairy. See Leary, Lerry.  
 Lairy, Richard, Jr., a J. P., **4**. 47.  
 Lakar, —, law suit, **2**. 94.  
 Lakar (Laker), Benj., a deputy, **1**. 405.  
   a justice, **1**. 410, 413, 415, 418, 420, 423, 424, 427, 428, 434, 435, 437, 438, 442, 444, 448, 451, 454, 456, 472.  
   arbitrator, **1**. 410.  
   estate appraised, **1**. 550.  
   lands of, **1**. 419.  
   law suit, **1**. 414-415, 453, 489-490.  
   will proved, **1**. 549.  
 Lakar (Laker), Julian, law suit, **1**. 489.  
 Lakar (Laker, Lakers), Juliana, **23**.





93.  
 choses appraisers, **1**. 550.  
 law suits, **1**. 551, 565, 581-582, 626-7.  
 prosecuted, **1**. 622.  
 proves rights, **1**. 549.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 to pay witnesses, **1**. 578.  
 Lake, Jacob, work, **5**. 1216.  
 Lake, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lake, Thos., settler, **1**. 76.  
 Lake, The, act to add to Hyde Co., **23**. 232.  
 Lake. See following word.  
 Lake Champlain, **5**. 400.  
   boats captured on, **22**. 971.  
 Lake Erie, **5**. 464, 465, 468.  
   fort on to be attacked, **5**. 400.  
   forts near needed, **5**. 476.  
   French fort on to be attacked, **5**. 144*g*.  
 Lake George, **11**. 639.  
   boats captured on, **22**. 971.  
 Lake Huron, **5**. 464, 465, 467.  
 Lake Landing, **24**. 881; **25**. 110.  
 Lake Michigan, **5**. 464.  
 Lake Ontario, **5**. 464, 465, 609.  
   N. C. troops to serve on, **5**. 576.  
 Lake of the Woods, **20**. 746.  
   and U. S. boundary, **16**. 750; **17**. 6.  
 Lake St. Pierre, **5**. 464.  
 Lake Superior, **5**. 467.  
 Laker (Laker), Ruth, **1**. 550.  
   proves will, **1**. 549.  
 Laker's (Lakar's) Creek, **1**. 493, 562, 612; **2**. 149; **23**. 93.  
 Lakes (Lukes), John, discharged from army, **17**. 279, 282.  
 Lakes, act to drain, **24**. 639-40.  
 Lakes, The, lands on ceded, **16**. 888.  
   troops from, **22**. 753.  
 Lakey, Capt. (Tory), wounded and prisoner, **14**. 790.  
 Lakey, Christopher, to Nash on Seawell's letter and money for troops, **15**. 15.  
 Lakey, John, **15**. 8, 15.  
 Lakey, Richard, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Lalerstead, Erick, petition, **21**. 259, 304(?), 609, 716.  
 Lalton, Thos., sheriff, **4**. 347.  
 LaLuzerne, Chev. de, quoted, **14**. 518.  
   to Nash on French consul, **14**. 797.  
   See also Luzerne, Chev. de la.  
 LaMancha, **9**. 1096.  
 Lamar, Maj., **12**. 466.  
 Lamare, Francis, a J. P., **3**. 537.  
 Lamas, Dr., resigns, **16**. 931.  
 Lamb, —, land grant to, **4**. 219.  
 Lamb, Mr., aids in insults to Pollock, **10**. 1031.  
 Lamb, Mr., and Burke's property, **22**. 568.  
 Lamb, Mr., commissary, **14**. 639.  
   has provisions, **14**. 654.  
 Lamb, Lt., **16**. 517.  
   rank, **16**. 664.  
 Lamb, Ensign, wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Lamb, Maj., **10**. 618.  
   promoted colonel, **11**. 376.  
 Lamb, Abner, **10**. 750.  
   and army frauds, **18**. 375.  
   army pay, **18**. 212.  
   cadet, **15**. 469.  
   Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
   controls wagon, **15**. 562, 563.  
   officer, **18**. 486.  
   rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608, 1106.  
   to Sumner on death of father and military affairs, **15**. 672-673; on furlough, **15**. 645; on military affairs, **19**. 892-893.  
 Lamb, Abram (Abner), thanked, **18**. 225, 445.  
 Lamb, Caleb, ships tobacco, **1**. 298.  
 Lamb, Gibbs, army rank, **15**. 730; **16**. 1100.  
 Lamb, Gideon, **12**. 486; **13**. 302, 388, 729; **14**. 95, 129, 182, 185, 266; **15**. 780, 797.  
   act to vest bridge in, **24**. 251-2, 532-3; vest road, **24**. 298-9.  
   arms and ammunition to, **13**. 300, 301, 307-308.  
   army pay, **18**. 731-732.  
   army rank, **16**. 1103.  
   bill to vest bridge in, **13**. 578-579, 592, 603, 683, 700, 715; to repeal bridge franchise of, **16**. 64, 66-67, 74; to repeal and amend act on bridge, **19**. 37-38, 151, 177-178, 187, 191, 268, 272, 294, 299, 309, 314, 315.  
   colonel, **19**. 444, 831; of regt., **22**. 915.  
   commands recruits, **14**. 166, 180; troops going South, **14**. 175.  
   commutation of, **22**. 804.  
   conduct examined and vindicated, **14**. 351-352.  
   Cont. col., **22**. 1049.  
   court-martialed, **19**. 909.  
   dead, **15**. 667, 672; **19**. 887, 892.  
   field officer, **12**. 491.  
   impresses wagons, **14**. 726.  
   in Cincinnati, **17**. 134.



- in Halifax, **13**. 190.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 168, 173, 500, 506, 523.  
 joined by Williams, **15**. 738.  
 joins Sumner, **15**. 561.  
 letter considered, **17**. 674, 675, 754, major, **10**. 517, 520.  
 marches militia to Camden, S. C., **14**. 4, 338.  
 moves south, **13**. xi-xii.  
 officer, **18**. 483.  
 on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10**. 215.  
 organizes new levies, **13**. xi.  
 payment to troops and demands against, **15**. 314.  
 promotion complained of, **12**. 490.  
 protests against appointment of Hand, **11**. 750.  
 recommends Dixon, **15**. 708.  
 reduced to half pay, **15**. 420; **16**. v. resigns and dead, **4**. 501.  
 return of troops under, **11**. 824.  
 roster of co., **16**. 1005, 1014, 1030, 1042, 1043, 1051, 1057, 1065, 1076, 1090, 1097, 1103, 1112-13, 1125, 1129, 1135, 1145, 1156-7, 1170, 1178, 1184, 1194-5.  
 Sumner on on officers, etc., **15**. 432-433; on rendezvousing of militia, **14**. 573.  
 supplies not paid for, **15**. 327.  
 takes troops to S. C., **14**. x.  
 to Burke on Br. in Va. and depredations by, **15**. 571-572.  
 to Caswell on admiralty court, **14**. 153-154; on concentration of troops, **13**. 249; on movement of troops, **14**. 7; on rendezvousing of troops, **22**. 768; on troops and arms and answer, **13**. 301-302, 309.  
 to Cogdell on Indian defeat, **10**. 750.  
 to receive drafts, **15**. 517; guns, **14**. 175.  
 to retire, **16**. 61.  
 to Sumner on arrangement of troops, **15**. 562-563; on movement of troops, **14**. 289-290; **15**. 739; on privateers, etc., **15**. 468-469; on troubles with militia, **14**. 770.  
 troops of surrendered, **14**. xi.  
 waits for militia, **13**. 338.  
 Lamb, Henry, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Lamb, Isaac, voter, **15**. 237, 238.  
 Lamb, Jacob, **14**. 182, 183.  
 Lamb, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lamb, Jos., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Lamb, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 103, 962.  
 Lamb, Joseph, petition for pardon of Fields, **9**. 41.  
 Lamb, Joshua, estate of, **1**. 411; attached, **1**. 429-430.  
 ships tobacco, **1**. 298.  
 Lamb, Joshua, land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Lamb, Mary, law suit, **1**. 423.  
 sued, **1**. 411.  
 Lamb, Sir Matthew, acts of N. C. submitted to for examination, **5**. 29, 172, 482, 650, 808; **6**. 1004, 1063; **7**. 545-546, 547, 987-8.  
 consulted on form of attorneys law, **4**. 850.  
 court acts referred to, **6**. 26.  
 criticisms on quit rent law ment'd, **9**. 992.  
 dead, **8**. 264.  
 laws sent to for opinion, **4**. 945.  
 opinion asked of court bill, **6**. xvii; on act to regulate representation, **4**. 1155-1156; quoted, **6**. 588.  
 quit rent bill submitted to, **5**. 488.  
 report on acts concerning wills quoted, **6**. 701-702; on laws, **5**. 484, 485; **6**. 67-68, 74, 626-627, 748; legislative acts, **25**. 237-9; ment'd, **6**. 897; on quit rent law, **5**. 447, 448-449, 450, 451, 453, 455; favorably on act to dock entails, **6**. 972; on Tuscarora lease, **7**. 990; to Board of Trade on N. C. acts, **4**. 1029; **7**. 92-93, 224-5.  
 Lamb, Sarah, law suit, **1**. 388.  
 Lamb, Sarah, deposition of, **14**. 182, 185, 186.  
 Lamb, Thomas, petition on pardon of Field, **9**. 41.  
 Lamb, Walter, brought before Prov. Council, **10**. 349.  
 Lamb, (countersign), **15**. 532.  
 Lambart, Samuel, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Lambden, Bexley John, deposition on Brigman, **8**. 263-264.  
 Lambe, Mr., **14**. 732.  
 Lamberd, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 946.  
 Lamberson, John, land grant to, **4**. 335.  
 Lambert, —, **11**. 185.  
 Lambert, —, in Barbadoes, **1**. 177.  
 Lambert, —, law suit of, **7**. 778.  
 Lambert, Aaron, army pay, **17**. 226  
 army rank, **13**. 513; **16**. 1104.  
 to Caswell on making ammunition and drafts, **11**. 777-778.  
 Lambert, Andrew, Scotchman, **5**. 4, 5.



- drives out Indians, **4.** 1314.  
land grant to, **4.** 1033.
- Lambert, Enoch, army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Lambert, Henry, army pay, **17.** 227.
- Lambert, Hubbart, **1.** 395.
- Lembert, Hugh, in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Lambert, Israel, land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Lambert, John, army pay, **17.** 226.
- Lambert, John, army pay, **17.** 228.
- Lambert, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1105.
- Lambert, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1105.
- Lambert, John, land grant to, **4.** 896.
- Lambert, John, lieut., **10.** 936.
- Lambert, John, regulators' entry on cause of, **8.** 236.
- Lambert, Samuel, exempted, **7.** 942.
- Lambert, Symon, settler, **1.** 76.
- Lambertion, Henry, exempted, **4.** 128.
- Lambert's Fork, **25.** 43.
- Lambkin, Geo., resolve in favor of, **20.** 47.
- Lambkin, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 227.
- Lambkin, Sampson, boundary coms'r, **24.** 236.
- Lambley, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Lamboeuf, M. de, **22.** 763, 764, 947(?)
- Lambort, Henry, outlaw, **11.** 731.
- Lambort, Wm., outlaw, **11.** 731.
- Lambreth, Moses, pensioner, **22.** 73.
- Lambrosia, Jos., juror, **4.** 519.
- Lamb's, Va., **14.** 398, 639.  
Br. at, **15.** 550.
- Lamb's Dam, Mass., **10.** 484.
- Lamb's toll road, **24.** 298.
- Lambsdell, Wm., in militia, **22.** 324.
- Lambufe, Capt., **22.** 763(?), 764(?), 947.
- Lameer, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 246.
- Lamkin, Geo., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
claims allowed, **17.** 322.  
petition, **18.** 80.  
petition on taxes in Tryon Co., **15.** 219-220.
- Lamkin, George, Sr., juror, **22.** 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.
- Lamkin, Richard, petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.
- Lammond, Wm., in militia, **22.** 396.
- Lamoi, Col. de, exchanged, **16.** 675.
- Lamon, D., petitions for Whitefield, **16.** 660.
- Lamon (Lemon, Lemmon), Duncan, **9.** 1064; **15.** 236.  
a J. P., **23.** 993.  
building coms'r., **24.** 140.
- Lemon (Lamon, Lemmon), Duncan, in assembly, **6.** 367, 427, 464, 470, 475, 486, 505, 514, 645, 662, 663, 669, 670, 671, 677; **7.** 310, 342, 366, 369, 380, 381, 940, 977.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 173, 193, 500, 507, 523.  
on claims com., **22.** 847.  
on com. of assem., **7.** 368.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 521, 543.  
on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10.** 215.  
restored as J. P., **19.** 175.  
to make arms, **10.** 355.
- Lamon, John, a J. P., **4.** 966.
- Lampkin, George, recommended as J. P., **5.** 592.
- Lamplin, Wm., petition on land grants, **11.** 250-253.
- Lampries Point, **15.** 27, 29, 30, 368.
- Lanark, Scotland, **5.** iii.
- Lancashire, birthplace of Urmston, **2.** 247.
- Lancaster, Henry, pensioner, **22.** 74.
- Lancaster, Jno., property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.
- Lancaster, Lawrance, in militia, **22.** 374.
- Lancaster, Lawrence, suit by, **17.** 687, 766.
- Lancaster, Patrick, army pay, **17.** 227.
- Lancaster, Wm., in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37.  
school trustee, **24.** 876.
- Lancaster, Wm. Sanders, to vest negroes in, **18.** 363.
- Lancaster, **2.** 284.
- Lancaster, Pa., **4.** xxi; **10.** 813; **11.** 636, 668, 679, 688, 693, 697, 728; **13.** 17, 18, 25, 427, 508, 514, 523; **15.** 723, 727, 731; clothing sent to for troops, **13.** 66, 74, 75, 79, 80, 81, 121, 200; **17.** 1022; **22.** 973.  
meeting at, **16.** 853, 854.
- Lancaster Co., Pa., **5.** 1201, 1222; **8.** 733; **10.** 890; **22.** 143, 151.  
contributions to N. C., **4.** xxii.  
emigrants from, **8.** 734.  
Germans in, **8.** 729.
- Lancaster Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5.** 565.
- Lance, John, asks pardon for Welborn, **9.** 26-27.  
recommends Welborn, **9.** 25-26.
- Lancie's Ferry, S. C., **15.** 30.
- Land, —, in assembly, **19.** 263.
- Land, Geo. E., land grant to, **4.** 589.
- Land, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Land, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1106.
- Lard, Lemon, in Davidson's Co., **14.**





294.  
**Land, Reuben, pensioner, 22. 74.**  
**Land, Walter, claims allowed, 22. 404.**  
**Land cessions, to U. S. considered, 21. 503-504.**  
**Land grants, 1. 88-90, 334-335, 844, 852, 855, 864; 2. 69-70; 5. 488, 489, 656, 657; 6. 75, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 85, 1161.**  
**abstracts of grants, 2. 603; 3. 157-158.**  
**account of Everard's sent to England, 3. 395.**  
**act for entry taker to issue, 25. 101-2; on forms, 23. 31-2; 25. 160, on registration, 24. 500, 571-2, 912, 966-8; to correct errors in, 25. 77-8.**  
**agent employed to investigate case of 4. 323-4, 328.**  
**all to be registered, 4. 181-185, 188.**  
**amount of grants, 1. 59-67; 9. 368, 369; issued by Johnston, 4. 1136; on Cape Fear, 1. 56; to each individual, 3. 424; 4. 1133, 1134.**  
**and land patents issued, 9. 299.**  
**arbitrary action of Burrington, 3. 363-364, 381-382.**  
**asked for by Scotch, 8. 620, 621-622, 629; asked for service against regulators, 9. 1159.**  
**at half penny per acre, 1. 91, 96.**  
**bill to ascertain methods of, etc., 12. 168, 169, 187, 190-191, 194, 217, 320, 338, 353, 390-391, 395, 407-409, 414.**  
**Board of Trade on increasing size of, 5. 443.**  
**Burrington on, 3. 488.**  
**by Gov. Jenkins, 1. 270-271, 302-303.**  
**case of Ashe on Burrington on, 3. 457-66.**  
**case of McCulloh vs. Johnston, 4. 1076-1152.**  
**certain ones declared void, 4. 321, 323.**  
**change in methods of, 3. 336-337; in requirements, 4. 625.**  
**complaints about those to McCulloh and Selwyn and answer, 7. 6, 10, 11, 12-31, 34-35.**  
**condition of patents, 5. 156.**  
**conferences over, 3. 279-281.**  
**considered by Board of Trade, 5. 28.**  
**corruption in, 8. 77-8.**

**declared void in Granville's lands, 5. lvi.**  
**discussed, 9. 818-819, 821-822, 989-991.**  
**efforts to confirm, 3. 332; to vacate, 4. 309-310.**  
**Everard responsible for, 3. 333.**  
**exception in favor of those prior to 1727, 4. 321.**  
**extent, 1. 45.**  
**fees, 4. 74, 619, 712, 770, 1126, 1127-1128; allowed atty. gen. on, 4. 1241; in Granville's lands, 5. 1089.**  
**for public use, 1. 92.**  
**frauds in, 3. 397, 495, 497, 500, 501-502, 599; 4. 1144-1145; 5. 95, 102; 6. 412.**  
**from Indians not to be recognized, 1. ix.**  
**from Va. cause trouble, 1. 324; must be registered, 3. 355.**  
**harm from large ones, 5. 104-105.**  
**history of McCulloh's discussed, 5. xxxii-xxxv.**  
**in Albemarle, 1. 87-88, 163-164, 169-170, 172-175, 176, 181-182, 236-238.**  
**in Clarendon Co., 1. 77, 78, 86-87, 154-5, 156.**  
**instructions on, 5. 1127-1134; 6. 531.**  
**irregularities in, 3. 457-458, 459, 4. 1134-6; in registration opposed by Granville's agents, 5. 415; discussed and to be repealed, 5. 105-6.**  
**legal opinion on, 4. 319-23.**  
**length of possession to be ascertained, 4. 72.**  
**lists of, 4. 49, 50, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 72, 73, 75, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 223, 225, 273, 274, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 283, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 342, 343, 344, 347, 348, 350, 352, 353, 354, 355, 440, 441, 443, 444, 446, 447, 448, 453, 454, 587-588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 601, 602, 603, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 649, 650, 651, 675, 677, 679, 684, 701, 703, 704, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 714, 759, 761-762, 763-764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 798, 799, 800, 801, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 884, 885, 886,**



- 887, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 952, 953, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 968, 969, 970, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1051, 1090, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1244, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1252, 1253, 1254, 1255; of fees for wanted, **7.** 501.
- McCulloh commissioned to inspect and instructions, **11.** 31-41; memorial on offsetting quit rents on with debts and Board of Trade to King on same, **11.** 118-120; on troubles over in S. C., **11.** 45-51; reports on troubles over, **11.** 105-107; to Board of Trade on his case and relations to Earl Granville, **5.** 79-80; to freeholders on registration of, **11.** 66-72, 73.
- made beyond limits of 50 acres each, **3.** 431.
- made void, **7.** 120.
- Martin's proclamation on, **10.** 17, 18, 19.
- may be issued by governor, **4.** 713.
- methods of issue, **4.** 312, 313; of obtaining, **4.** 1076-7, 1083, 1133-4; forcing quit rents, **4.** 438.
- must be surveyed in seven months, **4.** 71.
- near forts, instructions on, **7.** 139-140.
- new ones to old owners considered, **3.** 133.
- not surveyed and patented, **4.** 768, 769.
- oath to applicants for ment'd, **4.** 593.
- objections against validity of, **4.** 310, 313.
- of Granville's lands, **6.** 548-9.
- of Indian lands considered, **6.** 582-4.
- of Proprietors questioned, **3.** 126, 127, 128.
- on Cape Fear, **1.** 58.
- on easy terms in Carolina, **1.** 646; on same terms as in Va., **1.** xvii; **3.** 144.
- orders relating to, **5.** 653.
- penalty for not registering, **5.** 448, 449-450, 454-455, 459.
- petition against, **1.** xxxii; for, **3.** 426, 428; of Moseley on, **3.** 466-72.
- proof of sufficient, **4.** 626.
- proposals of McCulloh on for settlement and report of S. C. committee on same, **11.** 61-65.
- protests against more than 50 acres per head, **4.** 60; against those of Burrington, **3.** 383, 385.
- rates under Archdate and others, **4.** 308.
- reasons for reissue, **4.** 314.
- recommendation in regard to, **5.** 102-4.
- records on to be delivered to authorities, **12.** 631-2.
- regulated by Rowan, **5.** 149-150.
- regulations governing, **4.** 592-3, 599, 769; not complied with, **4.** 1243-1244; on fees, **5.** 488.
- report on Johnston's methods, **11.** 105-7; on fees for, **7.** 511.
- residence required for, **1.** 846, 856.
- resurveyed, **6.** 1011, 1018, 1019, 1020.
- review of methods, amounts, and validity, **5.** 93-108.
- rights proved for, **4.** 594, 595, 596, 598, 601, 602, 603, 615, 617, 619, 625, 626, 627, 629, 633, 634, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 642, 644, 649, 650, 705-706, 708, 709, 759, 763, 765, 766, 799, 800, 851, 946, 953, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1038, 1039, 1048, 1091, 1238, 1239, 1244, 1247, 1249.
- riots over those to Selwyn, **7.** 23-24, 32-34, 37-38.
- Rutherford on, **15.** 340-341; to Johnston on, **6.** 993-4.
- silver demanded for, **3.** 608, 619.
- since time of the King's purchase should be confirmed, **3.** 311, 312.
- size, **25.** 216; and prices, **1.** 832, 846, 847; discussed, **5.** 362; regulated, **5.** 1132-3; should be increased, **5.** 396-397; to be increased, **5.** 482, 483, 486-487.
- specimen copies transmitted to Eng., **4.** 1100.
- surrendered, **4.** 342, 343, 344, 348, 349, 353, 588, 589, 616, 626, 627, 759, 802, 885, 890, 1040; by McCulloh, **7.** 533-4.
- surveys not to exceed patent, **4.** 763.
- suspended, **18.** 205, 435, 441.
- terms discussed, **5.** 414.
- titles should be confirmed, **3.** 273, 274.
- to be examined and regulated, **11.**



- 54-56.  
to be given on lands of Indians, **11**. 145.  
to be in proportion to ability to cultivate, **3**. 101-2.  
to be inquired into, **3**. 500.  
to be made, **17**. 305, 395.  
to be registered, **3**. 333.  
to be regulated, **5**. 113, 171.  
to pay for survey of Va. boundary, **11**. 37.  
to Yeamans and Merricke, **1**. 93-4.  
trouble over, **3**. 631; **4**. 744; in Albemarle Co., **11**. 37-8; over S. C. boundary to be settled, **10**. 91.  
without King's consent, **3**. 149.  
See also Blank Patents, Land Patents, Land Warrants, Lands, Rights.
- Land office, act not to open, 24.**  
563-4; to open, **24**. 43-8, 159-161, 214-5, 270-1, 328, 400, 478-82, 565-6, 571, 682 732, 811-12; **25**. 5, 77.  
at Williamsburg, **14**. 268.  
bill to amend and explain act to open, **12**. 785, 794, 852, 868; **13**. 355; to amend and explain act on, **13**. 565, 576, 582, 603, 614-615, 657, 679, 687, 714-715, 852, 861, 865, 872-873, 891, 952, 981, 994; to open, **17**. 339, 342, 364, 369-370, 377, 384, 395; **19**. 159, 181-182, 211, 277, 279, 281, 302, 307, 311, 340, 345-6; **20**. 64, 78, 91, 109; **21**. 271, 277, 283, 289, 592, 626, 648-649, 775, 787, 889, 903, 904, 932, 943, 948, 964; to reopen, **12**. 119, 219, 223-224, 231-232, 236, 237, 256, 269, 270, 273, 320, 583, 587, 591, 593, 630, 632, 654, 672, 689, 699-700, 704, 723, 727, 735; **18**. 42-43, 136, 210, 260, 268, 276, 285, 302, 311-312, 365, 376, 452, 453; to repeal act to open, to amend, etc., **19**. 584, 586, 589, 593-594, 624, 638-639, 649, 650, 651, 654, 657, 681, 682, 683, 701, 707, 712.  
bills on, **20**. 170, 182, 200, 216, 221, 227, 344, 394, 395, 422, 434.  
closed, **4**. 318; **5**. 95; in Bath Co., **4**. 296-7, 299, 300.  
in Edenton, **3**. 544.  
no income from, **13**. 63.  
of Granville in Edenton, **6**. 31.  
opened by Franklin State, **20**. 643, 653, 656, 689, 692; **22**. 671, 678, 681, 683; by N. C., **16**. 887, 889; denounced, **20**. 294; discussed,
- 17**. 68-9, 102-3; by Va. opposed by C. C., **14**. 215, 216, 217-218; wanted, **16**. 524.  
petition for, **21**. 100, 107, 109.  
proclamation on trespassing on Indian lands, **13**. 115-116.  
records to be preserved, **19**. 230, 231, 269, 274, 279; of Lord Granville to be gathered and inventoried, **12**. 439-40.  
reopened, **11**. 810.  
should be closed, **22**. 963.  
time and place of opening, **4**. 53.  
to be opened, **4**. 40; **16**. 959; by U. S., **17**. 65.
- Land patents, altered, 6. 332**  
amount, **9**. 368, 369; outstanding, **4**. 431, 432; held under purchased patents, **4**. 306.  
appointment of officers ment'd, **5**. 1105.  
bill on mistakes in, etc., **21**. 1006, 1012, 1048, 1057; to amend errors in, **18**. 54, 126, 319, 320; to confirm, **16**. 77, 79, 93-94, 138, 140, 142; to confirm those made by Va., **16**. 76, 79, 83, 93-94, 173-174, 176; **19**. 45, 46, 50, 53; to correct, **21**. 775, 789, 802, 805, 929, 955, 958, 971, 1022; to establish board to amend errors in, **18**. 286, 294; to regulate in Tenn., **21**. 219, 226-227, 229, 239.  
census of required, **16**. 738-9.  
charges against Dobbs in granting, **6**. 298.  
committee on mistakes in, **21**. 737, 738, 739, 740, 743, 747, 749, 751, 752, 755, 757, 778, 810, 834, 854, 883, 885, 886, 887, 893, 894, 895, 896, 898, 899, 903, 908, 917, 922, 930, 934, 977, 988, 1004, 1005; to examine, **17**. 402-3.  
conditions of records, **6**. 618.  
detained, **17**. 422.  
discussed, **9**. 688.  
evils of surrendering old for new, **4**. 305.  
fears of fraud through, **4**. 427-32.  
fees, **4**. 51; exorbitant, **7**. 138; made void, **2**. 617-18.  
form, **4**. 53-4; in Albemarle Co., **2**. 480.  
frauds in, **20**. 102, 109, 113, 114.  
granted, **6**. 1066, 1068, 1073, 1078, 1079, 1081, 1082, 1084, 1086; **7**. 6, 7, 8, 119, 120, 248, 291, 422, 449, 529, 548; by Berkeley, **1**. 59-67; by





- Harvey, **1**. 253.  
 holders not to be molested, **4**. 315-16.  
 instructions on fees, **6**. 1080.  
 issue deferred, **18**. 406, 416.  
 issued, **6**. 331, 332, 333, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344.  
 limit for taking up, **4**. 281.  
 list to be made out, **4**. 333.  
 methods of issue, **4**. 158.  
 not issued west of Cumberland Mtn., **17**. 423.  
 none signed by Burrington, **4**. 303.  
 proposed method of settling disputes, **4**. 205.  
 provision for settling disputes, **4**. 220.  
 rents to be paid on, **4**. 591-2.  
 report on, **17**. 374.  
 representation on from Cape Fear to Board of Trade, **4**. 308-15.  
 requirements with, **4**. 203-4, 206.  
 resolve on in Burke and other counties, **17**. 409.  
 results of confiscation of, **4**. 307.  
 sorts, **4**. 304.  
 specimen, **4**. 317-18.  
 surrendered, **4**. 61, 62, 64; **6**. 344, 765, 766, 771.  
 those granted by S. C. to be registered in N. C., **7**. 11.  
 threatened vacation of, **4**. 304-305.  
 time of taking out to be limited, **4**. 592.  
 to be produced for surveyor general, **4**. 58.  
 trouble from feared, **4**. 204, 266.  
 validity questioned, **4**. 173-4; discussed, **5**. 97-98.  
 See also Land Grants, Land Warrants, Lands, Rights.  
**Land security**, considered, **5**. 214.  
 loans on proposed, **5**. 333.  
 money loaned on, **2**. v; **3**. xiv, 145; **4**. 178-179, 419, 921.  
 should be the basis of public bills of credit, **5**. 234, 238.  
**Land surveys**, Johnston on law governing, **4**. 26.  
 none to be allowed on Cape Fear and Trent Rivers, **2**. 118.  
 reports on to be full and explicit, **2**. 323-4.  
**Land tax**, amount, **3**. 78.  
 bill to equalize, **21**. 209, 214, 223, 231, 258, 268, 584, 592, 598, 606, 607, 624.  
 discussed, **16**. 368-70, 372.  
 note on act to lessen, **3**. 190.  
**Land tenure**, **4**. 54; **5**. lv.  
 in Albemarle Co., **3**. 550, 551, 569-70, 600-2, 608, 621; **4**. 109, 110, 111, 147, 182, 184.  
 method, **5**. 213.  
 under charter, **3**. 33, 34.  
**Land titles**, notes on act, **3**. 183.  
 power to inquire into, **4**. 1082.  
**Land warrants**, and patents stopped, **3**. 49, 51.  
 frauds in, **5**. 36.  
 granted, **5**. 811, 813, 814, 815, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 824, 990, 993; **6**. 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 758, 759, 760, 761, 764, 766, 767, 769, 772, 773, 775, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1071, 1073, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1081, 1083, 1086, 1322; **7**. 6, 7, 8, 118, 119, 120, 250, 258, 259, 449.  
 held without settlement, **4**. 824.  
 issued, **3**. 52; against orders of Everard, **3**. 7, 14, 17-18, 31.  
 methods of entering, **4**. 1116-17, 1121.  
 must be taken out for all lands, **4**. 55.  
 number, **9**. 649.  
 specimens of petitions for, **4**. 1090-1.  
 transfers allowed, **4**. 216.  
 void after seven months, **4**. 53.  
 See also Land Grants, Land Office, Land Patents, Lands.  
**Landgraves**, **25**. 121.  
 choice of, **1**. 189.  
 governor to be a L., **1**. 211, 214.  
 lack of in C., **1**. 181.  
 lands to, **1**. 189.  
 list of, Colleton, **1**. 391; Daniel, **1**. 697; DeGraffenried, **1**. 935; Eden, **2**. 299; Percival, **1**. 342; Joseph West, **1**. 220; Sir John Yeamans, **1**. 211, 214.  
 may be made governor, **1**. 379; chosen by Proprietors, **1**. 189; inherit proprietorship, **1**. 188.  
 not limited in land holdings, **1**. 186.  
 number, **1**. 189.  
 one of Swiss to be made a L., **1**. 707.  
 power to alienate land, **1**. 190.  
 precedence of DeGraffenried, **1**. 914.  
 provision for in Fund. Const., **25**. 123, 124, 125, 126, 129, 130, 131.



- 132, 133, 136.  
want of, **1.** 235.
- Landgraves and Caciques, 1.** 556, 638,  
amount of land they may take up,  
**2.** 855.  
creation and duties of, **2.** 852, 853.  
civil powers, **1.** 197.  
denounced by people, **1.** 272.  
lack of prevents organization under  
Fund. Constitutions, **1.** xvii, 333.  
lines of descent, **1.** 190.  
number to be maintained, **1.** 190.  
parties may take up enough land  
for, **3.** 52.  
power to create, **1.** 342-3.  
precedency under F. C., **1.** 206.  
privileges, **1.** 192.  
to give consent to laws, **1.** 378.  
to take name of predecessor, **1.** 190.
- Landais, Peter, pay to, 18.** 541.
- Landen, Thomas, petitions on roads  
and ferries, 5.** 164-6.
- Landers, John, army pay, 17.** 227.
- Landers, Luke, takes oath, 22.** 164.
- Landess, Joseph, takes oath, 22.** 171.
- Landing, the, 16.** 676.
- Landings, act on taking boats from,  
23.** 82, 172, 173, 336.  
bill to fix, **4.** 723.  
note on act on taking boats from,  
**3.** 188.
- Landis, Col. James, 22.** 129, 130.
- Landom, Joel, army pay, 17.** 227.
- Landon, John, speaker H. of R. of N.  
H., 20.** 633.
- Landram, John, murdered, 17.** 823-4.
- Landram, Thos., case of, 18.** 414, 427,  
474.
- Landres, Jno., in militia, 22.** 379.
- Landres, Jno., Jr., in militia, 22.** 379.
- Landress, John, in militia, 22.** 164.
- Landris, James, takes oath, 22.** 178.
- Landron, Charles, regulator, 7.** 734.
- Landrum, Charles, deposition on illeg-  
al fees, 7.** 778.
- Landrum, Reuben, indicted, 8.** 532.
- Landrum, Rubin, regulator, 7.** 736.
- Landry, John, attests DeGraffenried's  
narrative, 1.** 985, 986.
- Lands, Ephraim, pensioner, 22.** 74.
- Lands, act for lands to settlers and  
to those killed by Indians in Dav-  
idson Co., T., 23.** 629-30; for  
quieting in possession repealed,  
**6.** 68; for quieting Tuscaroras in  
possession, **24.** 171-4, 335; for re-  
lief of creditors, **25.** 160; for set-  
tling bounds discussed, **5.** 642-  
643; on ack. of deeds before jus-  
tices of supreme ct., **25.** 352-3;  
on appraising for forts, **23.** 437;  
**25.** 326; on conveyance of, **25.**  
160; on deeds and conveyances,  
**23.** 614-16; on disposal of lands  
taken under execution, **25.** 514-  
15; on docking of entails, **23.**  
315-16, 340, 341-2, 549; **25.** 465-7;  
on escheats and escheators, **23.**  
36-38, 95, 333; for troops, **24.** 420-  
2, 540, 562, 564, 566-8, 569, 682,  
683, 686; **25.** 31; on granting of  
lapsed lands, **23.** 127; on in pay-  
ments of debts, **25.** 494-8; on lost  
records in Bladen Co., **23.** 804-5;  
on lots in Newbern, **23.** 304-8,  
340; on mesne conveyances dis-  
allowed, **9.** 1078; on partitions,  
**23.** 835-8; in force, **24.** 113, 162;  
on passing of, **23.** 1, 49-52, 95,  
333; by femmes couvertes, **23.**  
35, 333, 358-60; **25.** 161; on reg-  
istering deeds and quieting in  
possession, **23.** 185-186, 301-03,  
310-12, 337, 340, 350-1, 401, 432-4,  
442-3, 666-7, 801, 926; on regula-  
ting bounds ment'd, **3.** 176; on  
sale of, **23.** 328; on seating of,  
**25.** 121, 159; on speedier settle-  
ment, **1.** 186-7; **23.** 2-3, 95; on  
sufficient cultivation repealed, **4.**  
587; on surveying, **24.** 570-1, 912,  
968; on tax repealed, **25.** 174; on  
taxation—see under taxes; on  
titles, **23.** 32-4, 103-6, 114-15, 333,  
334, 335; **24.** 482-5; **25.** 160; in  
Edenton, **23.** 681; in force in N.  
C., **25.** 153; in Newbern, **23.**  
451-6; on transfer of rights, **25.**  
119-20; on trial of land suits and  
viewing same, **23.** 634-6; relating  
to, discussed and repealed, **5.** 106,  
115; to appoint jurors and sur-  
veyors for disputed lands, **25.**  
803-4; to ascertain course of, **24.**  
930-1; to cede to U. S. for light  
houses, **25.** 65; to confirm lease,  
**23.** 687; to confirm titles, **23.** 93-  
94, 334, 842-3; **24.** 305; **25.** 161;  
of Dry, **23.** 663; **25.** 491-2; to  
confiscate for Ft. Johnston, **23.**  
757-8; to cure titles, **23.** 766-7; **24.**  
569; to declare what is a suffi-  
cient cultivation, **23.** 127; to de-  
scribe those granted to Gen.  
Greene, **24.** 569-70; to direct exe-  
cutions, **23.** 765, 833-5; to estab-



lish and change lines, etc., **25**. 42-3, 46-7, 103; to establish titles in Edenton, **23**. 462-7; to extend time of registering, **23**. 169; to fix bounds of Tuscaroras, **23**. 299-301, 340; **25**. 239; to give as bounty to iron works, **24**. 978-9; to give more time for surveys, **25**. 62; to limit estates, **1**. 186; to limit amount to be taken up, **25**. 121; to make liable for debts, **23**. 21, 259, 636-9, 667; repealed, **7**. 673; disallowed, **11**. 213; to make patents valid, **23**. 35-36; to open land offices, **24**. 43-48, 159-161, 163, 214-5, 259, 267, 270-1, 328, 400, 478-85, 565-6, 571, 682, 732, 811-12; **25**. 5, 77; to preserve those confiscated, **24**. 376-8, 398; to prevent disputes over, **23**. 35-6, 333, 534; **25**. 160; to prevent grants under certain conditions, **24**. 811-12; to prevent intrusion, **25**. 137; to protect against stock, **23**. 60-61, 112-14, 333, 335; to put in execution act on bounds, **23**. 114-115, 335; to quiet in possession, **24**. 969-71, 972; **25**. 215-19, 239, 304-9; on Va. boundary, **24**. 353-4, 383, 446-7; to reduce grievances in, **25**. 154-6; to reduce tax, **23**. 97; **25**. 162-6; to regulate abuses in taking up, **23**. 42-44, 95, 333; to save to Quakers and others, **24**. 329; to secure claims to, **1**. 218-219; to secure rights in on Holston river, **24**. 300-2, 333; to secure titles in Newbern, **23**. 480, 537; **25**. 453; to Indians, **23**. 87-88, 333; **25**. 161; to settle bounds, **23**. 103-06, 114-115, 334, 335, 924; of Meherrin Indians, **23**. 112, 335; **25**. 211; to vest in Abner Nash, **24**. 285-7; in certain individuals, **24**. 332, 334, 466, 467, 468-9, 527, 528-31, 533-4, 639-40, 707-8, 759, 761-2, 820-1, 848-9, 870-1, 872-3, 874, 883, 928, 991; **25**. 28, 38-9, 46-7, 100, 104-5, 110-11; in governor, **23**. 708-11.

action of council on surveys in Bath Co., **2**. 529-530; of Proprietors on complaints about lapsing and selling of, **2**. 234-235.

address on sale of, **2**. 528-9; to Johnston on, **4**. 18-22.

allowed to Palatines, **2**. 147.

already taken up to be patented, **2**.

356-357.

amount controlled by assembly, **1**. 84; granted in various counties, **5**. 944, 945; held to be ascertained, **2**. 34-35; sold, **1**. 756; taxable, **4**. 746, 748; that may be taken up by the nobility, **2**. 855; to be entered, **24**. 43; to be sold Swiss, **1**. 707; ungranted, **9**. 1020, 1021.

and Indian encroachments, **16**. 442, 460-462.

and N. C. Line, **16**. 587-588.

appropriated to soldiers, **15**. 198; and action on, **16**. 113-114; exempt from taxation, **15**. 741.

assembly on regulations for, **3**. 295.

Berkeley refuses to recognize Indian titles, **1**. 355.

bill for appraising, **5**. 507, 509, 510, 512, 515, 539, 540, 542, 544, 547, 549, 553; for assessment of, **19**. 577, 592, 683; for ease in partitions, **8**. 350, 354, 359, 364, 365, 383, 396-397, 398, 406, 418, 432, 434, 477; for entry takers to issue warrants, **19**. 616, 622, 682, 703; for more equitable taxing of, **18**. 261; for processioning, **19**. 576, 578; **20**. 572, 588; **21**. 130, 131; **21**. 235, 237, 268, 278, 386, 394, 596, 618, 701; for relief of those buyers of H. E. McCulloh, **21**. 284; of buyers under executions, **7**. 900, 905, 906, 908, 921, 946, 955, 956, 957, 970, 977; of persons not registering deeds, **7**. 306, 301, 302, 303, 338, 350, 353-354, 357, 359, 363, 365, 419; **8**. 291, 294, 297, 314, 315, 320, 328, 336, 337, 429; **9**. 385, 390, 396, 443, 463, 464, 478, 483, 494, 497, 583, 660; **12**. 41, 47, 48, 80, 112; **18**. 36-37, 60, 113, 265, 270-271, 278, 343; on intrusion on Indian, **4**. 820, 822, 827; on entries, **19**. 419, 735, 740; on escheats, **19**. 179, 198; on grants for, **21**. 592; on payment for vacant lands, **21**. 307, 648, 676; on registration of, **6**. 1102, 1112, 1118, 1144, 1169, 1172, 1186, 1188, 1188s, 1191-1192; on surveying, **21**. 35, 37, 45, 56, 102, 121-122; on tax, **20**. 212, 390-391, 416, 473; on titles to, **12**. 151, 167, 176, 206, 232, 315, 320, 346, 382; **21**. 346, 350, 356, 357, 364, 385, 405, 414, 678, 683, 719, 720; and bounds, **20**. 207;





and to prevent suits, **21.** 746, 754, 755, 805, 895, 905, 928, 945, 955, 974, 982, 983, 984, 1009, 1010, 1011; to amend act on ju'rs and surveyors of disputed l., **20.** 500; to amend act for set. bds., **9.** 411, 416, 424, 445, 499, 523, 526, 531, 546, 547, 585, 660; to amend act on conveyance of, **8.** 321-322, 323; to appoint jurors and surveyors in disputed lands, **18.** 75, 126, 302, 310, 320-1, 353, 373; to appoint processioners, **17.** 815, 900, 902, 907; **18.** 377; register for, **17.** 340, 343; to ascertain lands for officers, **19.** 70; to ascertain title of, **19.** 432, 450, 770, 791; to assure to purchasers, **19.** 172, 183, 288, 290, 304, 308, 334, 342; to cede to U. S., **21.** 804, 812, 816, 940, 972, 981, 982, 984, 998; to confirm grants made by Child, **13.** 544, 549, 623, 641, 648, 671; titles in Duplin Co., **13.** 857, 864, 873, 953, 965, 975; of lands sold under execution, **9.** 114, 165, 169, 189; to confirm certain titles, **17.** 331-332, 344, 381; **20.** 55, 70, 72, 75, 87, 101, 110; to control grants in Tenn., **18.** 41, 263, 276, 283, 320, 452, 453; to correct errors in grants, **21.** 685; to cure deeds, **20.** 523, 555, 561, 563, 565, 571, 588; to define holdings by foreigners, **18.** 115-116, 341; to direct duty of entry takers, **21.** 809, 840, 955, 977, 978, 1011, 1019, 1026; procedure against lands of debtors, **17.** 362, 366, 385; to dock entails, **19.** 25-26, 33, 38, 46, 49, 548, 551, 555, 556, 558, 566, 581, 617, 652, 683, 705; to drain, **6.** 641, 664, 671; **20.** 156, 164, 178, 180, 187, 340, 356, 377, 521, 555; **21.** 66, 80, 114; to equalize tax, **21.** 786, 793, 818, 827, 839, 947, 956, 985, 991, 997, 998, 1008; to extend time for registration of deeds, **13.** 867, 876, 883, 945, 951, 960, 972; for surveying, **21.** 237, 343, 404, 412, 415, 418, 603, 712, 717, 718; to find course of, **20.** 137, 140, 144, 177, 184, 317, 320, 351; to give indulgence to surveyors, **17.** 287, 291, 297, 299; relief in matter of titles, **19.** 611, 612, 695, 696; to grant, **16.** 103; **19.** 70; to give time to surveyors, **20.** 20; to give titles to, **18.** 116-

117, 276; to make liable for debts, **6.** 1225, 1230, 1233, 1238, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1252, 1270, 1273, 1277, 1281, 1286, 1290-1291, 1298, 1299; **7.** 93, 310, 321, 330, 332, 338, 379, 380, 382, 397, 410, 411, 414, 420, 433, 562, 579-580, 588, 590, 595, 600, 603, 625, 634, 637, 639; liable for judgments and debts, **19.** 406, 414, 416-417, 732; to perfect deeds, **19.** 21, 27, 52, 72, 85, 91, 134, 155, 160, 245, 246, 272, 274, 285; to prevent law suits over, **5.** 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 686, 698, 705-706, 707, 708, 714, 715, 716, 735; **6.** 458, 459, 466, 469, 494, 496, 497, 507, 508, 511; disputes on, **21.** 835, 839, 842, 1009, 1019, 1035; false entries, **19.** 445, 458-459, 483, 761-762, 780, 788, 803, 825; to protect persons who have seated and cultivated, **4.** 103, 104; to prove mense conveyances, **19.** 611, 612, 652, 676, 695, 696; to provide entries for Gov. Dobbs tract, **13.** 566, 578, 583, 598, 668, 681, 699, 703; to quiet claims held from Tuscaroras, **12.** 589, 591, 601, 607, 631, 654, 696, 701, 710, 725; possession of, **21.** 72, 79, 101, 123-4; titles on Va. line, **17.** 650-651, 654, 661, 665, 666, 696, 735, 738, 742, 743, 745-746, 750, 777, 780; to those confiscated and sold, **18.** 188, 221, 419, 453, 466; to register grants, **20.** 44; to regulate descent of, **17.** 361; **21.** 215, 322, 333, 346, 395-396, 411-412, 596, 618, 662, 674, 720; sufficient cultivation, **4.** 364, 365, 366, 368, 372, 374, 378, 384, 391, 393, 394, 396, 400, 402, 407; to repeal acts on, **19.** 158; part of act on, **17.** 328; act on Tory lands, **18.** 399; to secure payment for vacant lands, **21.** 322; quiet possessions of, **17.** 322, 345, 350, 366, 402, 418-419; to settle bounds and dock entails, **4.** 539, 540, 564, 566; title and bounds, **18.** 11, 239, 242, 246, 339, 353; **20.** 409; to vest, **19.** 186, 188, 191, 193, 205, 214, 218, 263, 272, 274, 279, 281, 282, 289, 290, 293, 308, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 321, 322, 332, 333, 343, 347, 349; in certain persons, **18.** 46, 55, 67, 115, 124, 148, 149, 157, 160, 164, 176, 179, 180, 204, 208, 219, 220, 283, 295, 297, 302, 310, 323, 326,



- 343, 348, 353, 363, 366, 371, 374, 378, 379, 383, 391-392, 393, 396, 400, 401, 410, 418, 436, 440, 441; **19.** 591, 594, 597, 683; **20.** 53, 214, 215, 231, 255, 391, 421, 530, 532, 533, 540, 555, 559, 561.
- blank patents to be signed by council, **2.** 303.
- Bd. Trade on act to protect persons failing to register mense conveyances, **9.** 956.
- bought by Swiss Cantons, **1.** 718; of Indians, **1.** 208.
- Burrington discusses complaints on, **3.** 619-620.
- Byrd proposes to take up, **3.** 195.
- ceded by Cherokees, **8.** 553-554; to U. S., **16.** 888-889; **18.** 715, 716, 717, 746; proposed, **16.** 732-734, 754-755.
- certificates to be taken for, **18.** 815, 816.
- changes in grants of, **20.** 68.
- character, **3.** 431-432; **5.** 2-3, 5-6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 354-355, 356; **7.** 101; on Cape Fear, **1.** 69-70.
- cheap, **3.** 430.
- Cherokees not paid for, **17.** 270.
- claims to be settled, **1.** 791-793.
- commission to lay off for soldiers, **16.** 621-622, 623; to report, **19.** 212, 213, 214-215, 216, 218, 219, 220, 222, 223, 227, 229, 231, 344, 355.
- composition for escheats, **1.** 438.
- confirmation of titles considered, **5.** 936.
- cultivation and method of surveys discussed, **5.** 361, 362-363.
- danger of confiscation, **5.** 298; of encroachment on Indians, **7.** 108, 109.
- demand from Indians, **16.** 710-711.
- depositions on disputed lands in Tenn., **17.** 666-667.
- descent altered, **17.** 146.
- difficulties in collecting quit rents, **22.** 876; of making rent roll, **6.** 1074-1076.
- disposition of in West, **21.** 483.
- disputes over, **13.** 486; how settled, **24.** 44-5, 482, 682-3.
- dissatisfaction of grants in Albemarle, **1.** 100.
- do not bear share of tax, **9.** 701.
- encroachment on Indian l., **9.** 1106, 1107.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 320, 321, 322, 324; on widow's rights in force in N. C., **23.** 317.
- entails to be docked, **16.** 51, 52, 59, 61, 65, 66, 68, 79; entries of, **13.** 54-55; made void in Rutherford Co., **17.** 846-847, 848, 851, 942, 943, 945; retard settlement, **1.** xi.
- entry office discussed, **19.** 498.
- escheated, disposition of, **2.** 70-73; in Albemarle, **1.** 352.
- Everard's order on warrants referred to Board of Trade, **3.** 26.
- evil law on survey and purchase of, **2.** 173-174, 182-183.
- evils of Indian purchases, **1.** 53-54.
- exceptions in favor of those already sold at time of surrender, **4.** 298, 304, 309, 311.
- exchequer court deals w.<sup>th</sup>, **4.** 298-299.
- fees, **23.** 276, 283; extortionate, **4.** 1115, 1124.
- 5,000 acres sold, **1.** 705.
- 5,000 and 10,000 acres sold to DeGraffenried, **1.** 717, 718.
- for N. C. line considered, **16.** 324-325, 688, 713, 714, 715-716, 733, 783, 888, 892, 912, 919-20; being seized by others, **16.** 524-6.
- for Scotch refused, **9.** 303-4.
- form of patents, **23.** 31-32.
- frauds, **3.** 328-329, 431; **4.** 174, 231, 1100; **5.** 332, 808; **6.** 978, 979; and extortions in, **5.** lvi; discussed, **4.** 311, 312-313, 316; **5.** 642-643; in Granville's lands, report on, **5.** 1088-1094.
- gifts of to officers and soldiers proposed, **13.** 390.
- given on easier terms in N. C. than in Va., **1.** 690-691.
- given up in Albemarle and taken again at Bath Co. rents, **4.** 298, 303, 304.
- goods and chattles, bill for disposal of on executions, **8.** 345, 347, 353, 356, 360, 361, 363, 365, 371-372, 383, 387, 405, 411, 419, 423-424, 437, 449, 450, 478.
- granted for stock, **1.** 90; for churches, etc., **2.** 869; for public use in Albemarle, **1.** 174-175.
- grants may be declared void, **3.** 334.
- great demand for, **2.** xvi-xvii.
- held by survey, **2.** 55.
- history of act to regulate abuses in taking up, **3.** 177; for speedy set-



tlement of, **3.** 176.  
 hogs and cattle not to be driven on, **3.** 176.  
 holders of in certain counties to vote, **23.** 987; refuse to return for taxes, **20.** 231-232, 248-249, 397.  
 hunting on without permission of owner forbidden, **23.** 776.  
 illegal grants, **3.** 87-8.  
 inalienable under F. C., **1.** 188-9.  
 Indians ask power to sell, **4.** 446.  
 instructions on laws for granting of, **11.** 242-243; on encroachments on Indian, **7.** 141-142; to governors on granting, **11.** 243-244; to public surveyors, **18.** 883.  
 intrusion on those of Cherokees, **16.** 775; on Indian lands stopped, **16.** 799, 810, 925.  
 Johnston on contests over, **4.** 229-30.  
 King's warrant to take place of any conveyance, **4.** 50.  
 lapsed patents not to be granted in Bath Co. and on Morratock River **2.** 125.  
 large purchases of, **2.** 167.  
 large tracts a grievance, **5.** 549.  
 later grants of Everard illegal, **3.** 83.  
 law on sufficient cultivation of repealed, **4.** 42; on titles ment'd, **9.** 340; discussed, **9.** 362, 363; of Albemarle Co., **1.** 556; laws on considered by Board of Trade, **5.** 806.  
 laying out of desired by officers and soldiers, **16.** 588-9.  
 legal examination and criticism of cultivation act, **4.** 425-34, 436, 437, 438, 439.  
 legality of grants of Proprietors questioned, **3.** 83.  
 let out at low quit rent, **11.** 17.  
 limitations on granting of, **12.** 238-239; limits on sale, **1.** 706-707; **2.** 457.  
 loans of money made on, **4.** 576.  
 memorial on, **20.** 497.  
 men wanted for, **3.** 432.  
 method of granting, **2.** 849; **4.** 301; in S. C., **4.** 288; of sales, **7.** 529-530; of tenure, **1.** 60-7.  
 money from sale of called in, **18.** 8, 235, 238; **21.** 687; refunded when grants not made, **21.** 397.  
 more time asked to make payments for, **2.** 204.  
 much of it not improvable, **3.** 78.

new grants made to Palatines, **4.** 954-6; method of granting land, **3.** 83; patents to old holders, **3.** 89, 90; survey to be made, **2.** 517.  
 no commissions to entry takers, **20.** 585, 588.  
 no more sales to be made, **2.** 236, 238-239.  
 no purchase of Indians valid, **1.** 204.  
 nobility not to alienate, **1.** 190, 191.  
 not to be granted to parties in arrears for quit rents, **4.** 951.  
 not to be held in Bath Co., without being paid for, **2.** 33.  
 not to be surveyed on Morratock, **2.** 33.  
 not to be granted to Scotch and foreigners, **1.** 442.  
 note on act for registering, **3.** 185; on act to settle disputes, **3.** 184; on act to settle bounds, **3.** 183.  
 object of coming to C., **1.** 99-100.  
 of orphans should be protected, **5.** 298.  
 of regulators confiscated and to be sold, **8.** 615.  
 on limitation of grants, **3.** 148.  
 on rivers not to be monopolized, **1.** 50-1.  
 order concerning sales, **2.** 9; in regard to money for resurveys, **4.** 1051.  
 petition on surveys, **2.** 139; on, **21.** 29, 34; contrary to confiscation act, **15.** 201-202; from Anson because of S. C. boundary, **9.** 1260-1263; from French Broad, **20.** 489; on grant in Transylvania and answer, **9.** 1275, 1276.  
 plenty and cheap, **2.** 633.  
 Porter opposes Burrington in dealing with, **3.** 326-7.  
 powers of Archdale, **1.** 390; of governor to grant limited, **9.** 632-633, 666-669; of selling, **1.** 555; to grant and sell, **1.** 556; to sell given Proprietors, **1.** 28.  
 price, **3.** 337.  
 private rights to be protected in Tenn. cession, **25.** 4-6..  
 proclamation against entering for timber and lightwood, **9.** 294-295.  
 Proprietors close office for grants, **11.** 73.  
 proposed settlement of claims on Va. boundary, **14.** 314.  
 public disposition of discussed, **16.** 375-377, 436-439.





- quarrel over registration, **3**. 321.  
 rates for grants under the Proprietors, **4**. 318; of sale, **1**. 696; per 1,000 acres, **2**. 41.  
 recording deeds unknown in Eng., **25**. iii.  
 registration of, **1**. 79, 80, 85, 91; **7**. 487-8.  
 regulations for laying out, **1**. 90-2;  
 governing grants in Transylvania, **10**. 257, 259-260; on caveats, **7**. 259; on entrys, **6**. 1082.  
 relief for purchases of confiscated estates, **21**. 416-17, 424.  
 rent, **1**. 60, 62, 696.  
 reports on accounts of Armstrong, **21**. 133-4, 137; on finances, **18**. 456; on surveys of for N. C. Line, **19**. 626-627, 635; to be sent to Board of Trade, **3**. 315-316; to be made against law for cultivation, **4**. 420; to be made on warrants, **3**. 355.  
 requirements for confirming titles, **5**. 954; to save from lapsing, **2**. 607.  
 reserved for Proprietors, **1**. 34, 173; for soldiers bounty, **24**. 338; to Tuscaroras for hunting, **2**. 140.  
 resolve in regard to those joining S. C., **12**. 432; on escheats, **20**. 97-98, 108; on entering those in dispute with S. C., **12**. 248-9; on those in Bladen and Robeson counties, **21**. 624-5, 633.  
 resolution of C. C. on Va. cessions, **16**. 891-4; of Va. Assem., on titles on N. C. boundary, **14**. 869-870.  
 restriction on purchase from Indians, **23**. 984; **25**. 135.  
 registered, **2**. 86, 87, 95, 101, 102, 103, 108, 111, 148, 149.  
 resurveys impractical, **5**. 148; provided, **25**. 306-7.  
 rioting over in Anson Co., **6**. 779-86, 792-6, 798; over Selwyn I., in Mecklenburg, **7**. 32-4.  
 rise in price, **4**. 300.  
 rules for sale in Clarendon Co., **1**. 95-96; governing, **1**. 51-2; **4**. 40-1.  
 sales by Indians regulated, **10**. 1012; in Transylvania reviewed, **10**. 382-5; reports unsatisfactory, **1**. 786; stopped, **2**. 236.  
 sales allowed without special warrant, **2**. 63; in Albemarle, **1**. xv.  
 scarcity of, **8**. 195.  
 scheme to take as security for money, **5**. 937.  
 secured by processioning and discussion on same, **5**. 740, 741.  
 security for paper currency, **5**. 952.  
 settling of bounds, etc., ment'd, **5**. 749.  
 seven years gives right, **1**. 85.  
 Shelby on warrants for, **22**. 672.  
 size of estates, **2**. 72; **23**. 43, 333.  
 sold by Everard contrary to orders, **3**. 81, 83, 125, 126; by Indians, **4**. 74, 75, 1254; to pay expenses of boundary survey, **2**. 730.  
 special act for sale of, **23**. 92-93, 333-334.  
 speculation in, **20**. 294, 429.  
 squatters must take out warrants for claims, **4**. 42-3.  
 statistics of, **26**. 1265-1313.  
 Strudwick to on, **9**. 697-8.  
 subject to attachment, **9**. 630.  
 suits over, **5**. 817, 818, 820, 821; **16**. 44, 58, 59.  
 surplus to be controlled by grantee, **5**. 448-9, 450-1, 455, 459-60.  
 surveys of boundary, **1**. 435-49, 450-3.  
 tax on, **23**. 90-2.  
 tenants encouraged, **1**. 371.  
 tenure of McCulloh, **5**. 622-3.  
 3,500 acres sold to Michel, **1**. 718.  
 time limit for resurveying considered, **4**. 281.  
 titles to discussed, **5**. 453-4, 460.  
 to be bought of Indians only by the State, **23**. 984; **25**. 135.  
 to be granted to iron works for service, **12**. 247; to successful officers, **13**. 279; to officers and soldiers, **6**. 1022; **16**. 164-165; laid out for Proprietors, **1**. 51; registered, **3**. 541, 549, 551, 564, 568, 570; seized for debts, **25**. 279-80; sold by governor, **3**. 72; sold in Albemarle, **1**. 392; viewed by jurors, **23**. 706-7.  
 troubles in Clarendon Co., **1**. 146, 147; bought of McCulloh, **7**. 6, 10, 11, 12-31, 34-5; uncertainty of titles, **1**. 247.  
 value of as compared with Conn., **11**. 814; fixes quota of each State for war expenses, **16**. 406-7.  
 vacant, taken up, **5**. xxi.  
 want of, **1**. 690.  
 wanted for iron works, **18**. 787.  
 western, cession of, **17**. vi, 25-26, 37, 49, 62-63, 66, 69, 74, 77, 78-79,



- 81-82, 94, 98, 99-101, 110, 111, 112, 135, 143, 146, 185, 186, 273, 274, 427-428, 440, 449, 458, 460, 464-465, 485, 545, 601, 623-625; disposition considered, **16.** 459-60; distribution of provided for, **17.** 451-6, 459-460, 465; entry taker for, **18.** 173, 189, 391, 420, 421.
- when entries are taxables, **24.** 201, 431.
- Land's Ford, 14.** 481, 553, 775; **15.** 128; **19.** 988.
- British cross river at, **14.** 776.
- Lansdale, Lord Viscount, at council, 2.** 680, 732.
- Landsdell, Wm., petition, 16.** 69; **19.** 40, 41.
- resolve in favor of, **16.** 154, 155.
- Landus, John, army rank, 16.** 1103.
- Lane.** See **Lain, Layn.**
- Lane, —, candidate for surveyor, 13.** 40.
- Lane, —, Son and Frazer, 15.** 681.
- Lane, Mr., 22.** 863.
- Lane, Mr., in C. C., 18.** 488.
- Lane, Col., 21.** 284.
- Lane, Lieut., courtmartialed, 12.** 545.
- Lane, Archey, regulator, 7.** 736.
- Lane, Benj., army rank, 16.** 1107.
- Lane, Benj., in militia, 22.** 324.
- Lane, Benjamin, juror, 4.** 523.
- land grant to, **4.** 712.
- Lane, Charles, horseman, 15.** 509.
- Lane, Cityzen, army rank, 16.** 1107.
- Lane, Danl., pensioner, 22.** 74.
- revolutionary services, **22.** 142-3.
- Lane, Dunton, Baptist minister, 5.** 1184.
- Lane, Ephraim, corn delivered to, 22.** 443.
- in militia, **22.** 322, 324.
- patent of corrected, **6.** 1083.
- resurvey to, **6.** 1078.
- Lane, Fountain, in militia, 22.** 324.
- Lane, Francis, exempted, 6.** 807.
- Lane, Frederick, act to change name, 640-1.**
- bill to change name, **19.** 526, 530, 531, 535, 579, 661.
- Lane, Geo., in militia, 22.** 324.
- Lane, Geo., in militia, 22.** 324.
- Lane, Geo., in militia, 22.** 392.
- Lane, George, land grant to, 4.** 962, 1035.
- notice of survey, **4.** 275.
- Lane, Henry, army pay, 17.** 227.
- in conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 47, 49.
- money from, **21.** 1063.
- owes state, **21.** 1067.
- Lane, Isaac, army rank, 16.** 1106.
- Lane, J., petitions King, 1.** 470-1.
- Lane, Jacob, army rank, 15.** 724; **16.** 1105.
- Lane, Jas., army rank, 16.** 1106.
- Lane, James, land grant asked, 4.** 708.
- Lane, Jesse, army rank, 16.** 1101.
- Lane, Jesse, a J. P., 6.** 1065.
- Lane, Jesse, gun stocker, 15.** 619.
- wagon maker, **15.** 478.
- Lane, Jesse, in army, 13.** 518.
- Lane, Jesse, in army, 13.** 527.
- Lane, Jesse, in militia, 22.** 166.
- Lane, Jethro, army pay, 17.** 226.
- army rank, **16.** 1105.
- Lane, Jethro, army rank, 16.** 1105.
- Lane, Joel, a J. P., 8.** 149; **22.** 435; **23.** 995.
- allowance to, **12.** 611; **13.** 911; **17.** viii, 876, 977; **22.** 830, 834.
- coms'r on building and boundary, **23.** 820, 821, 822; **24.** 942.
- commits prisoners, **15.** 609.
- council of state meets at house of, **10.** 701.
- horses sold, **11.** 348.
- in assembly, **8.** 106, 107, 291, 294, 299, 301, 315, 323, 324, 326, 339, 343, 344, 370, 407, 412, 413, 422, 441, 444, 454; **9.** 394, 395, 399, 400, 403, 417, 422, 448, 457, 484, 491, 492, 503, 510, 530, 531, 540, 587; **19.** 130, 134, 139, 141, 153, 158, 168, 184, 215, 247, 257, 276, 308, 501, 503, 507, 512, 529, 536, 570, 602, 650; **20.** 183, 302, 303, 304, 312, 328, 347, 366, 369, 372, 378, 380, 416, 419, 476, 477, 478, 507, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 525, 526, 527, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555; **21.** 730, 731, 732, 738, 751, 762, 778, 781, 782, 784, 788, 801, 815, 816, 875, 876, 887, 944.
- in convention 1788, **22.** 4, 12, 26, 28, 31, 32.
- in convention 1789, **22.** 39, 47, 48.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 168, 173, 501.
- militiaman, **9.** 344.
- nom. for C. of S., **21.** 389, 393, 704.
- on com. of public claims, **22.** 855, 862.
- on S. C. Hillsboro Dist., **10.** 215.
- on com. of assembly, **8.** 288, 308, 315, 317; **9.** 381, 450.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 175.
- to distribute salt, **10.** 690.
- to pay for salt, **10.** 999.



- trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Lane, Joel, exempted, **17**. 973.  
 Lane, John, a J. P., **4**. 813.  
   enters caveat against Baker's bill  
   to dock entails, **6**. 1002.  
   juror, **4**. 523.  
   petitions on docking of entails, **6**.  
     383-4, 387, 481, 485, 630, 673.  
   rights proved, **4**. 626, 709.  
   sells entailed land, **6**. 745-7.  
 Lane, John, in convention 1788, **22**. 3,  
   6, 25, 28, 29, 31.  
 Lane, Jno., in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Lane, Jno., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Lane, John, land devised to mother  
   and wife sold, **25**. 465-6.  
 Lane, John, parole extended, **13**. 843,  
   933, 934.  
   takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Lane, John, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lane, John, quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
 Lane, Jno., tax collector, **19**. 707.  
 Lane, John T., deposition on John  
   Davis, **15**. 377-8.  
 Lane, Joseph, a J. P., **4**. 966.  
   boundary coms'r, **23**. 287.  
   claims allowed, **5**. 982.  
   juror, **4**. 521.  
   land grant asked for, **4**. 441; grant  
   to, **4**. 329, 331, 353, 643, 711, 768.  
   takes bond, **6**. 992-993.  
 Lane, Joseph, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Lane, Joseph, buys land, **25**. 465-6.  
   sells land, **25**. 466-7.  
 Lane, Jos., to resign as J. P., **17**. 769.  
 Lane, Jos., Sr., vestryman, **25**. 210.  
 Lane, Joshua, **4**. 330.  
 Lane, Lithro, in Davidson's Co., **14**.  
   294.  
 Lane, Lunsford, in Assembly, **21**. 6,  
   50, 81, 207, 216, 434, 577, 581, 583,  
   632, 634, 649, 819.  
 Lane, Nicholas, in militia, **17**. 1042..  
 Lane, Patience, estate to, **6**. 383, 384,  
   481; **25**. 465-6.  
 Lane, Richard, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Lane, Richard, riots, **10**. 935.  
 Lane, Thomas, army rank, **13**. 505;  
   **16**. 1105.  
 Lane, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 348,  
   638, 642.  
 Lane, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Lane, Tidence, asks pardon for Pugh,  
   **9**. 29-30; for Welborn, **9**. 26-27.  
   petitions for Pugh, **9**. 30-1; for Wel-  
   born, **9**. 25-6.  
 Lane, Timothy, army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lane, Timothy, murdered, **2**. 554.  
 Lane, Tod, fined, **9**. 653.  
   juror, **2**. 286.  
 Lane, Walter, a J. P., **3**. 244; **4**. 712.  
   claims, **4**. 150.  
   complaints of election, **4**. 384, 496.  
   dismissed by court, **2**. 671.  
   in assembly, **3**. 275, 277, 285, 288,  
     289, 290, 301, 312, 313, 316, 317,  
     562, 635; **4**. 115, 118, 375, 387, 399,  
     414.  
   land grant to, **4**. 710, 804.  
   juror, **2**. 286.  
   on com. of assembly, **3**. 637, 640; **4**.  
     139.  
   sheriff, **4**. 946.  
   suffers from free speech, **4**. 7.  
 Lane, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
   boundary coms'r, **23**. 966.  
   in assembly, **16**. 2; **19**. 246, 251,  
     263, 281.  
   owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 Lane, Wm., in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Lane, Wm., road overseer, **1**. 534.  
   town coms'r, **25**. 387.  
 Laneer (Lander), Philip, sues for free-  
   dom, **2**. 550-1, 555, 557.  
 Laneford, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Laneford, John, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Laney, Mr., witness, **19**. 784.  
 Laney, Joseph, pay to, **22**. 1014.  
 Laney, Peter, pay to, **22**. 1014.  
 Lanfield, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lanfo, Anthony, law suit, **1**. 562.  
 Lang, Mr., witness, **10**. 305.  
 Lang, Edward, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Lang, Jas., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Lang, Thos., land lapses, **2**. 641.  
 Lang, Wm., in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Langdon, Col., **14**. 669.  
 Langdon, John, to Caswell on regula-  
   tion of trade, **17**. 571-6.  
 Langdon, Thos., claims allowed, **22**.  
   407.  
 Langford, Allanway, army rank, **16**.  
   1104.  
   ensign, **11**. 444; **22**. 912.  
 Langford, Allaway, in militia, **22**. 421.  
 Langford, Edward, petitions for ex-  
   port duty, **5**. 745-6; on imprison-  
   ment of debtors, **5**. 754.  
 Langford, Elizabeth, claim allowed, **2**.  
   548.  
 Langham, Elias, reports on Br. forces,  
   **14**. 552-3.  
 Langham, Jno., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Langhorn (Langhorne), Arthur, in S.  
   C. Assembly, **1**. 901.  
   pay for sloop, **2**. 45.





- sloop to be cleared, **2**. 53.  
**Langhorn, Elias**, to Burke on return of Tories to patriots, **16**. 183.  
**Langley, David**, resolve in favor of, **16**. 84.  
**Langley, Jno.**, petition, **19**. 935.  
**Langley, Miles**, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
**Langley, Oswell**, land grant to, **4**. 711.  
**Langley, Shadrack**, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
**Langley's Neck**, **1**. 20.  
**Langston, Absalom**, in militia, **22**. 314.  
**Langston, Ann**, recommended, **19**. 413-14.  
**Langston, Drury**, army pay, **17**. 227.  
**Langston, Elisha**, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
**Langston, James**, administers oath, **22**. 169.  
**Langston, James**, asks for relief from church tax, **9**. 95-6.  
**Langston, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 374.  
**Langston, James**, petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
**Langston, James**, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
**Langston, Jesse**, army pay, **17**. 228.  
**Langston, Jno.**, guns impressed, **22**. 414.  
**Langston, John**, land grant asked, **4**. 706.  
     rights proved, **4**. 705.  
**Langston, John**, widow recommended, **19**. 413-414.  
**Langston, Jonah**, army pay, **17**. 227.  
**Langston, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 380.  
**Langston, Joseph, Jr.**, exempted, **7**. 577.  
**Langston, Leonard**, in militia, **22**. 360.  
**Langston, Leonard**, juror, **4**. 521; **25**. 189.  
     land grant to, **4**. 619, 632.  
**Langston, Leonard**, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
**Langston, Moses**, in militia, **22**. 359.  
**Langston, Nancy**, recommended, **19**. 480, 736.  
**Langston, Robert**, army pay, **17**. 227.  
**Langston, Solomon**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-6.  
**Langston, Solomon**, in militia, **22**. 374.  
**Langston, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 359.  
**Langston, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 360.  
**Langston, Wm.**, takes oath, **22**. 168.  
**Langworthy, Jonah**, in militia, **22**. 354.  
**Lanier, Col.**, **11**. 763.  
     declines office, **17**. 143.  
     to hold treaty with Cherokees, **13**. 203.  
     to make returns, **15**. 656.  
**Lanier, Lt. Col.**, orders to, **8**. 713.  
**Lanier, Burrell**, witness, **22**. 752.  
**Lanier, James, a J. P.**, **23**. 994.  
**Lanier, James**, in Provincial Congress, **9**. 1154, 1179, 1180, 1181.  
     on safety committee, **9**. 1095, 1154, 1171, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10**. 14, 61, 243, 261, 295, 451, 494, 499, 670.  
     signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.  
     to bring suit, **10**. 499.  
**Lanier, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1104.  
     ensign, **10**. 944.  
**Lanier, James**, in militia, **9**. 696.  
**Lanier, James**, juror, **8**. 510.  
**Lanier, John**, in assembly, **21**. 871, 873, 930, 937, 941, 965, 970, 980, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
     resigns as J. P., **21**. 833, 1002, 1005.  
**Lanier, John**, land warrant refused, **6**. 1064.  
**Lanier, John**, patroler, **10**. 451.  
**Lanier, John Robert**, land grant to, **4**. 761.  
**Lanier, Lemuel**, petition, **2**. 308.  
**Lanier, Lewis**, in assem., **20**. 119, 121, 179, 229, 238, 239, 246, 275, 285, 287, 288; **21**. 5, 49, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 121, 130, 160, 162, 179, 190, 638, 679, 680, 694, 696, 697, 726, 729, 730, 757, 781, 801, 806, 815, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868.  
     in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31, 34.  
     memorial, **21**. 592, 595.  
**Lanier, Nath.**, patroler, **10**. 451.  
**Lanier, Nath'l**, patroler, **10**. 64.  
**Lanier, Robert**, **19**. 694; **21**. 27.  
**Lanier, Robt.**, a J. P., **23**. 994; dropped, **9**. 1229.  
     allowance to, **13**. 908.  
     claim allowed, **9**. 407, 408, 514, 520, 521; **12**. 611.  
     commissary, **10**. 193.  
     commissioner on boundary, **23**. 907;  
         on building, **23**. 866; **24**. 149, 642;  
         on Cherokees, **22**. 918; on county, **24**. 144.  
     in assembly, **9**. 113, 140, 141, 144, 145, 152, 162, 163, 194, 223, 383, 386, 389, 396, 413, 417, 422, 448, 449, 458, 467, 474, 475, 491, 528, 530, 532, 537, 540, 564, 567, 588, 713, 714, 716, 727, 734, 736, 748, 751, 754, 777, 841, 844, 847, 850, 853, 864, 869, 878, 888, 898, 902, 903, 905, 909, 916, 931, 932, 939, 952; **12**. 2, 4, 5, 53, 58, 74, 88, 90,



- 91, 168, 169, 186, 201, 219.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 167, 172, 931.  
 instructions to on Cherokee bound-  
 dary, **15.** 704.  
 memorial of executors, **21.** 831, 862-  
 863, 865, 1000, 1001, 1003.  
 new certificate to, **12.** 141, 152, 312,  
 313.  
 nom. as com. of confiscated proper-  
 ty, **16.** 148; for C. of State, **16.**  
 90; **19.** 57, 466, 809.  
 on claims com., **22.** 878, 879.  
 on com. of assem., **9.** 31, 493, 711,  
 739, 740; **12.** 22, 26, 126, 138, 150,  
 170, 202, 240, 286, 301, 302, 314,  
 322, 345, 381, 427.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 181,  
 925.  
 payment to as commissary, **10.** 285;  
 for troops in S. C. expedition, **11.**  
 273.  
 settlement to be made with, **25.** 25.  
 to Burke on bounty money for sol-  
 diers, **15.** 635-6.  
 to hold Cherokee treaty, **13.** 77.  
 to make payment to Rutherford, **14.**  
 843.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 treasurer, **16.** 86, 148, 168, 175; **17.**  
 857, 859, 941; **19.** 119, 123, 184,  
 188, 202, 311, 312, 331; **20.** 429.  
 witness, **9.** 370, 592.  
**Lanier (Laneer), Robert**, asks land  
 patent, **2.** 488.  
 juror, **2.** 398, 473, 666.  
 land lapses, **2.** 675.  
 vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.  
**Lanier, Robert**, in militia, **22.** 394.  
**Lanier, Robert**, juror, **8.** 72.  
**Lanier, Seth**, patroler, **10.** 63, 451.  
 suit against, **10.** 670.  
**Lanier, Thos.**, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
**Lanier, Wm.**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 in assembly, **18.** 226, 228, 257, 262,  
 311, 312, 317, 344, 350, 357, 361,  
 376, 389, 399, 429, 445, 468, 469,  
 470, 471.  
**Lanier (Lenoir?), Wm.**, in Conv. 1788,  
**22.** 27.  
**Lanier, Wm.**, lieut., **10.** 937.  
**Lanier, Wm., Jr.**, patroler, **10.** 63.  
**Lanier's**, **14.** 819.  
**Lanier's Ferry, S. C.**, **14.** xi, 805, 821;  
**15.** 27.  
**Lanier's Landing**, inspection at, **24.**  
 581.  
**Lankford, Ensign**, **12.** 470.  
**Lannier, John**, land grant to, **4.** 638.  
**Lannier, Robert**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Lanning, John**, pensioner, **22.** 74.  
**Lannville, M.**, **13.** 37.  
**Lansdell, William**, allowance to, **19.**  
 104, 109.  
**Lansdown, Lord**, **3.** 339, 340.  
**Lanskistie, Richard**, refuses to take  
 oath, **13.** 446.  
**Lansthier, Capt.**, on regulator cam-  
 paign, **8.** 580.  
**Lanston, Elisha**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
**Lanston, Mullford**, exempted, **4.** 497.  
**Lantz, —**, pastor of Mt. Zion church,  
**8.** 748.  
**Lantz, Jacob**, **8.** 752.  
**Lantz, Rev. John**, pastor German Re-  
 formed churches, **8.** 745.  
 reorganizes churches, **8.** 747, 748.  
**Lanyard, Benj.**, in militia, **17.** 1055.  
**Lapans River**, **18.** 514.  
**Lapesly, James**, asks for new county,  
**9.** 92.  
**Lapesly, Samuel**, asks for new county,  
**9.** 91.  
**LaPierre, Rev. John**, labor on Cape  
 Fear, **3.** 342.  
 claims, **5.** 307.  
 paid, **4.** 375, 404, 915, 1024.  
 to Bp. of London on church affairs,  
**3.** 391-2; on his work, **3.** 529-530,  
 623-5.  
**Laplanty, John**, deserter, **11.** 823.  
**LaPort, Maj. de**, gets into quarrel, **11.**  
 516.  
 goes to S. C., **11.** 508, 509.  
**Lapsed lands**, abuses in, **2.** 309, 312.  
 act on repealed, **4.** 587.  
 bill to regulate granting of, **4.** 364,  
 384, 391.  
 committee to consider, **4.** 334.  
 grants, **2.** 301-302, 307, 309, 316-18,  
 323, 330, 352-7, 377-80, 389-92, 425-  
 8, 429, 451, 484-5, 486-9, 494-6, 500-  
 2, 521-5, 540, 563, 574-5, 638, 641-  
 2, 674-5, 678-9, 682-3, 724, 767-8,  
 771-2.  
 history of act on, **3.** 177.  
 inspection, **2.** 302.  
 law on repealed, **4.** 422.  
 new regulations, **2.** 312.  
 petitions for, **2.** 239-40, 242, 290-291.  
 Proprietors to Eden on, **2.** 238-9.  
 regranted, **2.** 282-3.  
 requirements necessary to prevent,  
**2.** 607.  
 See also Escheats, Lands, Land  
 grants, Land Patents, Land War-  
 rants.



Lapsley, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1100.  
 Lapsley, Joseph, **5**. 1201, 1202.  
 Laquire, John, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Larceny, tried before Co. ct., **25**. 407.  
 Larcy, Corn., in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Lardson, John (Lawson), asks for incorporation, **23**. 73.  
 Lareman, George, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Laremore, Nickles, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-8.  
 Laremount, Richard, a J. P., **4**. 813.  
 Larence. See Lawrence.  
 Larence, Adam, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Larey, Patrick, army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Large, John, land grant, **4**. 1247.  
 Largent, James, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Larimore, Edwd., land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Lark, Adam, bill of, **22**. 421.  
 Lark, John, on S. C. of Hillsboro Dist., **10**. 215.  
 Larkeed, Benj., grant asked for land, **4**. 440.  
 Larkin, David, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Larkin, James, buys goods, **1**. 452.  
 Larkin, P., goods attached, **9**. 996.  
 Larking, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Larkins, Capt., on courtmartial, **15**. 431.  
 Larkins, Benj., pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Larkins, James, land grant to, **6**. 766.  
 Larkins, John, election at house of, **24**. 768.  
     on S. C. New Hanover, **9**. 1107.  
 Larkins, John, land grant to, **4**. 218.  
 Larkins, Jno., lt. col., **20**. 272, 460.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 910.  
     voter, **15**. 238.  
 Larkins, Tabettha, land grant to, **4**. 336.  
 Larkins, Wm., land grant asked, **4**. 1048; grant to, **4**. 1241.  
 Larko, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Larmount, Richard, road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Larned's brigade, **14**. 332.  
 Larner, Wm., a J. P., **3**. 252.  
     gives bond, **3**. 596.  
 Larninore, Hugh, land grant to, **4**. 767, 801.  
 Laros, Rev. Jacob, **8**. 775.  
 Larouse, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 227.  
     army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Larrimore, Hugh, land grant to, **4**. 767, 801.  
 Larrimore, James, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Larrimore, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 803.

Larry, Cornelius, army rank, **15**. 718; **16**. 1112.  
 Lary, Cornelius, in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Lary, Parker, on S. C., **10**. 37.  
 Lasater. See Lassiter.  
 Lasater, Abner, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lasater, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lascelles (Lascel, Lassell), Othniel, major, **10**. 532.  
     on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 961.  
     to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 Lasester, Robert, land of lapses, **2**. 425.  
 Laseter. See Lassiter.  
 Laseter, Essias, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Laseter, Ezekiel, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Laseter, Gabriel, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Laseter, Geo., Jr., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Laseter, Geo., Sr., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Laseter, Jothrou, in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Laseter, Moses, Sr., in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Laseter, Samson, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Laseter, Tobias, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Lash, Adam, account, **22**. 463.  
 Lash, Christian, co. coms'r, **25**. 14.  
 Lash, George, on Surry S. C., **10**. 228, 251.  
 Lash, Hermann, settles in N. C., **5**. 1147.  
     sick, **5**. 3.  
 Lash, Jacob, claims allowed, **6**. 210; **22**. 826.  
     presides at inferior ct., **7**. 856.  
     settles in N. C., **5**. 1247.  
 Lashley, Barnabas, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lashley, Howel, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lashley, Patrick, in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Lashley, Patrick, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982.  
 Lashley, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Lashly, Joel, land grant, **4**. 767, 896.  
 Lashly, Pat, in militia, **22**. 367.  
 Lashly, Pat., land grant to, **4**. 344.  
 Lashorn, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lasiter. See Lassiter.  
 Lasiter, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lasiter, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lasiter, James, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lasiter, James, army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lasiter, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lasiter, Jethro, ensign, **10**. 944.  
 Lasiter, Jonas, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lasiter, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lasiter, Luke, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Laskey, George, in militia, **17**. 1056.  
 Laskigitchi, Indian, **10**. 783.





- Lasley, Daniel, exempted, **19.** 50, 51, 56.  
 Lason, Roger, in militia, **22.** 398.  
 Lasovour, Isaac, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 Lassee, Peter, on Pitt S. C., **10.** 243.  
 Lasseter. See Lassiter.  
 Lasseter, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 226.  
 Lasseter, James, army pay, **17.** 226.  
 Lasseter, Jesse, in army frauds, **18.** 251, 382, 390.  
 Lasseter, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 635.  
 Lassiter. See Lasater, Lasester, Lasator.  
 Lassiten, Elijah, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
 Lassiter, Aaron, quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Lassiter, Campbell, prisoner, **22.** 834.  
 Lassiter, Frederick, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-4.  
     juror, **4.** 517.  
     quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Lassiter, Gabriel, juror, **4.** 517.  
     land bought, **4.** 630-1.  
 Lassiter, James, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Lassiter, Jethro, army rank, **16.** 1103.  
 Lassiter, John, juror, **4.** 517.  
     quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Lassiter, Jonas, messenger, **14.** 178.  
 Lassiter, Moses, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Lassiter, Nathan, in assem., **21.** 5, 47, 52, 66, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 133, 155, 160, 190, 193, 195, 288, 294, 332, 344, 345, 367, 372, 379, 382, 402, 431.  
     in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22.** 43, 47, 49.  
     lieut. light horse, **14.** 323.  
     property seized for fraud, **18.** 68, 85, 95, 96, 102, 251, 326, 334.  
     receives soldiers' pay, **17.** 203.  
 Lassiter, Robert, juror, **4.** 517.  
     quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Lassiter, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 226.  
 Lassiter, Wm., juror, **8.** 72.  
 Lassiter, Wm., order to for ammunition, **16.** 236.  
 Lassiter, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 170.  
 Laster, Amos, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Later, Ambrose, army rank, **16.** 1103.  
 Laterfield, James, exempted, **7.** 963.  
 Lates, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 764.  
 Latham, —, in assem., **20.** 374.  
 Latham, Capt., **20.** 697.  
 Latham, Cornelius, regulator, **7.** 734.  
     tory officer, **22.** 196.  
 Latham, Fincas, owes state, **8.** 280-1.
- Latham, James, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10.** 121, 166, 167, 172.  
     on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9.** 1081.  
     on S. C. of Pitt Co., **9.** 1095, 1100, 1154, 1240; **10.** 295, 670.  
     patroler, **10.** 63.  
     petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.  
 Latham, Noah, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
 Latham, Paul, witness, **1.** 319.  
 Latham, Phineas, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Latham, Phineas, army rank, **16.** 1101.  
 Latham (Leathem), Rotheas, a J. P., **6.** 342; **23.** 994.  
     claims, **9.** 591.  
     colonel, **10.** 206, 531.  
     in assembly, **8.** 106, 108, 146, 303, 315, 316, 326, 397, 422, 444, 454; **9.** 136, 139, 404, 411, 416, 493, 511, 512, 523, 531, 589, 734, 735, 851, 909, 910, 931, 951; **19.** 383.  
     in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1049; **10.** 500, 523, 536, 541.  
     on com. of assembly, **9.** 740.  
 Latham, Samuel, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Lathbury, Richard, **24.** 285.  
 Lathem, James, volunteer, **10.** 451.  
 Lathem, Phineas, in army, **13.** 415.  
 Latimer, Wm., a J. P., **2.** 223.  
 Latin Language, **8.** 487; **25.** 519*d*.  
     taught in Newbern, **13.** 335-6.  
     consecration in, **17.** 41.  
     trial of Culpepper in, **1.** 331-3.  
 La to poia, makes treaty with U. S., **18.** 493-495.  
 Latshaw, John, killed, **18.** 123, 354.  
 Latshaw, Magdaline, seeks to recover property, **18.** 123, 354.  
 Latta, James, juror, **7.** 846.  
 Latta (Latty), James, testifies on plundering of troops, **14.** 603.  
 Latta, John, juror, **7.** 846.  
 Latta, John, petitions for Fruit, **9.** 93-5.  
 Latta, Robert, collects debt, **10.** 253.  
     receives counterfeits, **10.** 317.  
 Lattemoor, Wm., a J. P., **3.** 418.  
 Lattiburn, Mr., **7.** 715.  
 Lattimer (Lattimor, Lattimoor), Wm., a J. P., **2.** 540.  
     binds out free negroes, **3.** 585.  
     juror, **2.** 442, 585, 666.  
 Lattimere, Wm., juror, **4.** 527.  
     quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Lattimore, Hugh, witness, **4.** 760.  
 Latty, John, testifies on plundering of troops, **14.** 603.



Lauchlin, Wm., petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-2.

Lauderdale, Duke of, on Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223.

reports on Culpepper, **1**. 275.

Lauderdale, Earl of, at council, **1**. 73.

Laughinghouse, John, army pay, **17**. 226.

army rank, **16**. 1106.

Laughinghouse, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1102.

Laumoy, Col., at council of officers, **15**. 27-9.

wounded, **15**. 751.

Launch, The, **16**. 261.

Laurence. See Lawrence.

Laurence, Judge, **12**. 480.

Laurence, Adam, petitions, **21**. 123, 137.

Laurens, Mr., **8**. 9.

Laurens, Henry, **14**. 352.

and imprisonment of militia, **16**. 317. at Congress at Vienna, **22**. 554.

Burke to on his action in C. C. and answer, **13**. 105-108.

Caswell to on Chariol and French reg't, **13**. 484; on C. C., need of money and Cambray, **13**. 122-3; on drafts on Cont. treasury, **13**. 111-12; on elections to C. C., etc., **13**. 102; on French officers, **13**. 230, 231-2; on French treaty, **13**. 424; on Folger affairs, **13**. 22-4; on introducing Mountfloreance and Duvivier, **13**. 221-2, 223; on provisions for troops, **13**. 45-6; on public affairs, **13**. 72-3; on treaty of Paris, **13**. 135.

criticised by Hill, **14**. 3.

exchange, **16**. 440.

furnishes arms to N. C. troops, **13**. xi.

Howe to on his proposed removal from command in S. C., **15**. 766-7.

letter from ment'd, **13**. 128; quoted, **16**. 895; laid before Assem., **13**. 400, 401.

negotiates treaty of peace, **16**. 748-53, 758, 836, 845, 861, 865, 866, 913, 914, 915, 918; **17**. 89.

president of C. C., **11**. 666; resigns, **13**. 328; president of S. C., **13**. x. reports on fall of Charleston, **14**. 497.

sails for France, **14**. 799.

sends laws to Caswell, **13**. 66-7.

to Caswell on acts for retaliation,

**13**. 27; on acts of Cont. Cong.,

**13**. 37, 154; on address from Cont.

Cong., **11**. 701; on Cottineau and bribery, **22**. 976; on day of thanksgiving, **11**. 665-6; **13**. 65; on discipline, etc., in army, **13**. 1; on fast day, **13**. 65; on justification of his conduct in C. C., **14**. 57-8; on laws of Congress, **13**. 47; on letters brought by Folger, **13**. 8-10; on manufacture of leather, **11**. 685; on monument voted to Nash, **11**. 669-70; on public affairs, **13**. 137-8, 156-8, 199-200, 234-6, 238, 240-2, 279, 286-7, 384; on transportation of provisions, **13**. 14; on treaty of Paris and exchange of prisoners, **13**. 125-6; to Council of Safety on powder, etc., **11**. 271-2.

to negotiate loan, **14**. 214, 216, 219. to Provincial Council of Wilmington on military affairs in S. C., **11**. 267-9.

Laurens, John, reports to C. C. on condition of Charleston, **15**. 31, 32, 34.

See also Lawrence, John.

Laurens, **14**. 356.

Laurie, Mr., **10**. 366.

Lau's Lutheran Church, **8**. 776.

Lauter, Henry, in militia, **22**. 374.

Lauzun Legion, **14**. 567.

Lavaux, **1**. 976.

Lavavour, Isaac, land to, **19**. 573.

Lavender, John, in militia, **22**. 318.

Lavender, M., petitions, **21**. 1005.

Laverty, —, plantation not awarded to and row raised, **6**. 783-4.

Lavimore, Edw., land to, **24**. 629-30.

Lavis, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 1249.

Lavis, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 1249.

Law, —, **11**. 455.

Law, Andrew, commander of Cornet, **15**. 595.

Law, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1107.

Law, John, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-7.

Law, Samuel, agrees to restitution of fees in Rowan Co., **8**. 534.

Law, abuses in practice of, **7**. 89-90. administration of causes rise of parties, **24**. iii.

amendments to Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.

comments on forbidden by Fund. Constns., **1**. 201; **25**. 132.

due process to be maintained in Franklin, **22**. 663.



- privileges denied to those who refuse oath of allegiance, **22**. 985.  
to govern in imprisonments, etc., **23**. 977.
- Law books, act to provide, **23**. 346.
- Law making power, **1**. 378.
- Law for forfeiting charters, **1**. 552-4.
- Law of Nations, discussed in its relations to England, **11**. 381-2.
- Law proceedings, bill for tax on, **17**. 352, 358, 384, 425; **20**. 66.  
tax on, **24**. 806.
- Law suits, **1**. 387, 388, 392-394, 397, 398, 399-402-405-435, 442-456, 478, 496, 520-525, 531, 535, 548, 551, 561, 566, 575-578, 581-587, 589, 590-594, 605, 606, 608, 610, 611, 617, 620-621, 623-624, 625-626-627, 651-652, 655-656; **2**. 81-2, 83, 84, 85, 87, 88-9, 90, 91, 92-4, 95-7, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110-16, 148, 149, 150, 290, 352, 427, 454-6, 483, 485-6, 549, 602, 603, 758.  
act to prevent, **23**. 614-6; on account regulation **23**. 857-8; to tax, **23**. 814-18, 896-900.
- Eng acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 323, 324, 325; **25**. 153.
- bill to tax, **9**. 404, 406, 415, 427, 531, 434, 435, 445, 511, 516, 517, 549, 560, 585, 785, 863, 866, 870, 911, 913, 930, 934, 935, 946, 956, 1010; to tax cost on acquittal on plaintiff, **9**. 714, 716, 751, 752, 754, 775, 783, 842, 849, 855, 893, 896, 909, 911, 918.  
limitations should be imposed on, **5**. 298.  
regulation needed, **5**. 299.  
tax on, **5**. xlv; **7**. 693, 694.
- Lawe's Land'g, Jos., quit rents paid at, **25**. 218.
- Lawlee, Pat, Jr., juror, **25**. 186.
- Lawhorn, Jacob, land to, **6**. 761.
- Lawhorn, John, land grant to, **4**. 759.
- Lawhorn, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1105.
- Lawler, Patrick, converted, **2**. 153.
- Lawless, Derby, lapse patent to, **2**. 675.
- Lawless, Patrick, land lapses, **2**. 675.
- Lawley, Nicholas, exempted, **7**. 584.
- Lawly, Nicholas, in militia, **22**. 320.
- Lawra (Sawra) Indian Town, **2**. 778.  
See also Sawra.
- Lawrance, Isaac, army rank, **13**. 479; **16**. 1197.
- Lawrance, John, allowance for, **22**. 854.
- Lawrance, John, harbored, **9**. 674.
- Lawrance, Joseph, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252.
- Lawrance, Wm., in militia, **22**. 370.
- Lawrence. See Larence, Laurence, Lawrance, Lawrence.
- Lawrence, Mr., **5**. 1204.
- Lawrence, Mr., **14**. 347.
- Lawrence, Col., **9**. 1002; **14**. 843.  
secretary to Franklin, **14**. 347.
- Lawrence, Gov., **5**. 757.
- Lawrence, Lieut., rank, **16**. 664.
- Lawrence, Adam, army pay, **17**. 226.  
petition, **20**. 562; **21**. 736, 739, 765, 805-6, 826, 884, 918, 925, 990.
- Lawrence, Benj., witnesses treaty, **18**. 802.
- Lawrence, Elisha, in N. J. assem., **16**. 843.
- Lawrence, Hannah, child bound to, **1**. 522.
- Lawrence, Humphrey, proves rights, **4**. 705.
- Lawrence, Isaac, army record, **13**. 479; **16**. 1197.  
artilleryman, **15**. 734.
- Lawrence, John, brings suit, **10**. 434.
- Lawrence, John, Caswell to on laws of Conn., **17**. 594.
- Lawrence, John, child bound to, **1**. 522.
- Lawrence, John, felon, **8**. 142.
- Lawrence, John, fined, **9**. 652.
- Lawrence, John, in C. C., **18**. 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **20**. 603, 632.  
See also Laurens, John.
- Lawrence, John, land case of, **5**. 1091.
- Lawrence, John, pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Lawrence, John, report on employment of slaves as soldiers, **19**. 911-914.
- Lawrence, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 227.  
army rank, **18**. 1105.
- Lawrence, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1107.
- Lawrence, Nath., lieut., **18**. 486.  
Cont. Lieut., **22**. 1049.
- Lawrence, Nath'l., army pay, **17**. 226.  
case of, **16**. 881-2.  
rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608, 1105.  
to Sumner on his exchange, **16**. 939-40; on his imprisonment, **16**. 647-8.
- Lawrence, Natl., army record, **13**. 481.





Lawrence, Robt., juror, **4.** 523.  
 Lawrence, Robert, witness on Va. boundary, **1.** 677.  
 Lawrence, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Lawrey, Corniles, in militia, **22.** 285.  
 Lawrey, Robert, a J. P., **4.** 813.  
 Laws, Daniel, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Laws, David, army pay, **17.** 226.  
     army rank, **15.** 735; **16.** 1196.  
     pensioner, **22.** 74.  
 Laws, Fernand, regulator's entry on causes of, **8.** (?).  
 Laws, George, land grant to, **4.** 619, 764, 766.  
 Laws, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1103.  
 Laws and usages, ancient, **4.** 94, 134.  
 Laws family, **8.** 734.  
 Laws' Church, **8.** 735, 737.  
 Laws' Lutheran Church, **8.** 740.  
 Laws of Carolina, comments and expositions of prohibited, **1.** 201.  
     to regulate admiralty ment'd, **1.** 556-7.  
 Laws of colonies, may be repealed by King, **2.** 166.  
 Laws of England, act to put certain ones in force in N. C., **23.** 39-40, 95, 317-329, 340.  
     bill to put certain ones in force, **4.** 975-976, 978, 979, 989, 993, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1020.  
     how far in force in N. C., **25.** 520-1.  
     in force in N. C., **3.** 170-1.  
     ordinance to put them in force in N. C., **10.** 983, 989.  
 Laws of North Carolina, act concerning to be repealed, **4.** 848, 850;  
     for enforcing, **24.** 36, 113, 162-3;  
     for part disallowed, **9.** 287-9; for  
     revisal repealed, **5.** 482-5; on fees  
     considered, **8.** 27-9, 33-6; on intes-  
     tates to be repealed, **7.** 272; on  
     parishes, vestries and established  
     church, **6.** 15-16; on representa-  
     tion act considered by Board of  
     Trade, **4.** 881, 882, 883; to ap-  
     point agent, **11.** 229, 230, 237-9;  
     to appoint Abercromby as agent,  
     **11.** 110-12; to complete Continen-  
     tal battalions, **13.** 411-17; act to  
     confirm, **23.** 94-6, 332-41; to com-  
     pile revisal, **25.** 161; to repeal,  
     **23.** 94-96; to continue in force in  
     Tenn., **25.** 6; to encourage build-  
     ing of mills, **2.** 206-7; to establish  
     O. and T. cts., **5.** 536; to make  
     MS. copy of, **4.** 376-7, 378, 381;

to reprint, **23.** 268-72, 296, 308-09,  
 332-41; **24.** 537, 888-9, 957; to  
 vest title of church in Currituck,  
**9.** 638-9; acts disallowed, **9.** 284-  
 5; of 1768 cited, **8.** 484, 485; on  
 adultery, **1.** 626.  
 aid bill should be repealed, **5.** 948,  
 949.  
 all made null after 100 years in F.  
 C., **25.** 132.  
 allowance for revisal, **4.** 486, 490,  
 514.  
 and Equity, com. on administration  
 of, **17.** 282-286.  
 and journals com. on printing of,  
**20.** 9, 13, 51-2, 95.  
 annotations and revisal proposed,  
**3.** 146.  
 Assembly on disallowance of, **6.**  
 900.  
 authority of discussed, **4.** 201.  
 bar of accounts ment'd, **1.** 593.  
 Biennial Assembly act repealed by  
 King in council, **4.** 251; summar-  
 ized, **4.** 1184-5, 1186, 1187, 1188,  
 1200, 1201.  
 bill for enforcing, **12.** 47, 52, 55, 82,  
 83, 112; for Nash to collect and  
 publish, **20.** 65; for printing, **18.**  
 78, 221, 260, 308, 313; for revisal,  
**5.** 877, 878, 880, 903, 904, 907-8;  
**19.** 565, 575-6, 585, 594, 683; **20.**  
 43, 149, 189, 197, 253, 255, 328, 346,  
 433; on printing, **21.** 838, 1011,  
 1026; to amend act on revisal, **21.**  
 139, 176, 177, 183; to confirm re-  
 visal, **4.** 1004, 1005, 1008, 1009,  
 1014, 1016, 1017, 1019, 1022, 1023,  
 1026; to continue certain laws in  
 force, **7.** 601, 603, 625, 632, 646,  
 668; to enforce, **12.** 179, 185, 191,  
 196, 204, 214, 255, 355, 357, 379,  
 380, 412, 452, 579, 582, 590, 594,  
 617, 653, 681, 693, 696, 704, 733;  
**13.** 358; to enforce in Franklin,  
**22.** 725; to fix date of going into  
 effect, **21.** 307, 322, 328, 340, 649,  
 665; to prevent multiplicity of, **5.**  
 504, 528, 532, 533, 535; to print, **4.**  
 782-3, 785, 837, 841, 842, 843, 858,  
 859, 860, 861, 862, 1166; to repeal  
 a. on collection and revision, **20.**  
 574, 588, 593; to repeal certain  
 laws, **5.** 1032, 1035, 1036, 1071,  
 1072, 1074, 1080, 1081, 1086, 1087;  
**6.** 352, 354, 356, 361, 381, 391, 394,  
 395, 419, 422, 425, 430, 433, 437;  
 to revise, **5.** 270, 272, 291, 293, 295.



- Board of Trade on post act, **9.** 282-3, 287-8; on postponing repeal of, **5.** 415; recommends disallowance of certain ones, **9.** 248-52; to King on disallowance of, **9.** 248, 955-7.
- Burrington's assent demanded for those of 1729, **3.** 331-9.
- captions 1669-1790, **25.** 526-645.
- carriage of letters provided for, **2.** 888.
- cessation of tobacco planting, **1.** xxx.
- character, **4.** 29; **24.** iii; of store needed, **5.** 214, 234.
- church acts, **1.** 635; **2.** 851-885.
- colony never subject to, **4.** 242-3.
- commissioners for Tuscaroras appointment, **2.** 458; to revise, **4.** 379, 407, 411, 471; **23.** 987; to report on, **9.** 740, 877, 900, 911-12; on revisal, **9.** 457; to examine and compare, etc., **4.** 977, 991, 992, 1000, 1007, 1011, 1012; to examine and report on, **8.** 315, 321-323, 325; and report on what are necessary, **20.** 130, 135, 136, 138, 139, 140, 141; 143-144, 145, 152, 182, 188, 205, 304, 310, 311-312, 384; to consider printing of and bill for, **17.** 268, 269, 276, 279, 283, 312, 324, 327, 328, 332, 337, 345; to consider printing of and bill for, **17.** 268, 269, 276, 279, 283, 312, 324, 327, 328, 332, 337, 345; to consider and report on administration of, **18.** vi-viii, 136-43, 146, 147, 161, 194-195, 213-217, 362, 367-368, 369, 390, 408, 420, 421-425, 428-429, 457, 461, 476; to report on obsolete and expired laws, **17.** 900.
- common law of England adopted, **1.** 789.
- complete collection of asked for, **7.** 783.
- condition, **3.** 620; **18.** 508; in 1773, **9.** 613; revisal needed, **17.** 271, 272, 274, 276.
- confusion in by disallowance of court acts, **6.** 56-7.
- considered by Board of Trade, **6.** 22-8, 68, 72, 74, 626-8; **7.** 545, 546, 547; **9.** 365, 366, 1106.
- copies of denied to parties, **4.** 120, 1212, 1221; **20.** 647; not furnished to sec. of state, **16.** 572; sent to C. C., **13.** 43; **20.** 537, 551; to be made, **17.** 358, 868, 964-5.
- corn levy, **2.** 883.
- corrected for printing, **13.** 622, 623.
- council questioned on, **6.** 1070-1.
- count act, **9.** 677-8; summarized, **6.** 26.
- criticized by Burke and others, **16.** 616-17.
- currency act of 1729, **4.** 245, 246.
- Davis instructed to retire, **12.** 127, 128, 155-6; paid for revising, **12.** 336.
- debtor act discussed, **1.** xxxiii-xxxiv; repealed by Queen, **1.** 716-17.
- debtors harbored in N. C., **1.** 248, 371, 664, 665, 666.
- declared void by Johnston, **4.** viii, 24.
- desired by C. C., **17.** 492, 493, 495-6, 509, 515, 537, 565, 597-8.
- disallowance recommended, **6.** 72; Board of Trade on, **6.** 700-3.
- disallowed, **6.** 68, 328, 839, 840, 897; **7.** 874; **8.** 616; **9.** 7, 248-52; **11.** 213, 235-7; by Board of Trade, **6.** 72, 75.
- discussed by Board of Trade, **8.** 276, 277.
- distribution of, **25.** 455.
- Dobbs on those passed, **6.** 1036.
- earlier acts now pub'd, **25.** iii.
- English laws, in force in N. C., list, **23.** 317-29.
- execution of, **19.** 856, 862.
- exempting immigrants from taxation repealed, **2.** 539-40.
- expost-facto laws not to be made, **10.** 1005; **23.** 978.
- extra payment to commissioners on, **5.** 308.
- Fane reports favorably, **4.** 252.
- first known, **1.** xxx.
- first revisal, **2.** vi.
- for appointing Abercromby as agent, **4.** 1166.
- for attendance in assembly, **24.** 906-7; **25.** 239.
- for defraying public charges ment'd, **2.** 1.
- for emission of currency, **3.** 177.
- for erection of towns and counties, **5.** 482, 483, 484, 486.
- for forts, **4.** 1166.
- for preserving peace, **1.** 787-790.
- for public offices, public records, etc., **4.** 1165.
- for qualification of public officers, **4.** 130-1.



- for quieting in possession repealed, **6.** 7-8.
- for quit rents allowed, etc., **4.** 180-9.
- for registering births and burials, **3.** 153.
- for rent roll, **4.** 180, 189, 1166.
- for town on Roanoke Island, **2.** 246.
- forbid marriage of whites and blacks, **2.** 662, 672.
- general military service, **1.** 874.
- gov't. to be established, **1.** 787-90.
- grievances to be redressed, **1.** 780.
- history of revisal, **9.** xl-xli.; of various acts, **3.** 175-94.
- inquiry on disallowance of by Gr. Br. and revisal of same, **20.** 573, 579.
- instructions on, **9.** 289-91; on enactment, **5.** 1112-13, 1115; **6.** 251-2, 255; in favor of revisal, **5.** 1113-14; to gov. on., **8.** 512, 515; on passing and repealing, **9.** 856, 857; **11.** 232; to get amendments to acts for aid to King, **11.** 135; on transmission and history of, **5.** 1118-19.
- interpretation of instructions to gov. on the passing of, **6.** 334-5.
- interpreted by Council, **2.** 329.
- intestate estates act repealed, **7.** 203.
- Jackson report on, **9.** 811, 812, 1121-22; to Board of Trade on, **9.** 237-8.
- Johnston on various acts, **4.** 341, 415; on characters of, **4.** 20; on condition of, **4.** 423; on method of enactment, **4.** 111, 113-14; on revisal, **4.** 1001, 1026; on various acts, **4.** 25-27.
- King's instructions superior to, **3.** 595-596; thanked for repeal of, **5.** 248.
- Lamb reports on, **4.** 1029; to Board of Trade on, **7.** 92-93, 224-225; **25.** 237-9; on act to revise and print, **25.** 237, 238-9.
- land claims to be settled, **1.** 791, 793.
- lapse act ment'd, **3.** 431; Proprietors on, **2.** 238, 239.
- law for printing, **4.** 969, 972, 985, 987.
- length of time in force, **2.** 855; in force in S. C., **2.** 837.
- liberty of conscience, **2.** 884-5.
- list, **4.** 408; sent to Laurens, **13.** 111; of those demanded by Mecklenburg, **10.** 870*d*, 870*f*; of those passed in 1755, **5.** 309-310; in 1756, **5.** 686-687, 734-735, 737-738; in 1757; **5.** 842, 866, 888-889, 923-924; those passed in Franklin, **22.** 725-6; of those to be repealed, **5.** 112-114, 115, 116-118; of those that should be repealed, **5.** 92-93.
- McCulloh consulted on, **4.** 340; criticises passing of by colonies, **11.** 53-4.
- marriages, law, **2.** 212-13; criticised, **1.** xxxiv.
- Martin (A) wishes to read in MS., **16.** 797.
- Martin (Josiah) on ratification of, **9.** 340; on those passed in 1774, **9.** 1009-14; to Hillsborough on those of 1771, **9.** 252-9.
- memorial of Smith on, **3.** 347-8, 348-9, 350; on printing of, **20.** 505, 506, 507, 513, 520, 522, 529; on those of 1729, **3.** 399; on validity of **3.** 531, 532-3, 535.
- methods of procedure on in England, **5.** 747; of publication, **25.** 166.
- Moravian lands vested in F. W. Von Marshall, **5.** 1155.
- must be ratified by Proprietors, **1.** 556.
- naturalization act, **2.** 462-3.
- no opinion on, **4.** 15.
- no report on by attorney gen., **4.** 250.
- none in force, **1.** 876..
- not sent to counties, **4.** 1340-1, 1344-5; **11.** 606, 617-18.
- not to be re-enacted unless assent has been once refused, **3.** 96.
- not to be suspended, **22.** 662; except by legislature, **23.** 977.
- note on acts, **3.** 175-94; on history of, **23.** i.
- null and void in 100 years, **1.** 200.
- number confirmed, **3.** 348; in force, **4.** 202; of copies in edition, **15.** 223, 224, 225.
- oath ment'd, **1.** 709.
- of Albemarle Co., **1.** 183-7, 218-20.
- of 1669, **25.** 119-36.
- of 1673, **25.** 137-8.
- of 1685, **25.** 139-41.
- of 1701, **25.** 142-48.
- of 1702, **25.** 149-50.
- of 1703, **25.** 151.
- of 1711, **25.** 152-6.
- of 1714, **25.** 157-8.
- of 1715, **23.** 1-96; **25.** 159-61.





- of 1720, **23.** 97; **25.** 162-72.  
 of 1722, **23.** 98-102; **25.** 173-83.  
 of 1723, **23.** 103-10; **25.** 184-209.  
 of 1727, **23.** 111; **25.** 210.  
 of 1729, **23.** 112-16; **25.** 211-13; necessary for welfare of province, **4.** 21; summary, **3.** 175-9.  
 of 1734, **23.** 117-121; **25.** 214.  
 of 1735, **25.** 215-19.  
 of 1736, **25.** 220-8.  
 of 1738, **23.** 122-30; **25.** 229-30.  
 of 1739, **23.** 131-35.  
 of 1740, **23.** 136-157; **25.** 231.  
 of 1741, **23.** 158-206.  
 of 1743, **23.** 207-16; **25.** 232-3.  
 of 1745, **23.** 217-43; **25.** 234-5; .  
 of 1746, **4.** 834, 838; 842, 843; **23.** 244-72; **25.** 236.  
 of 1748, **23.** 273-309.  
 of 1749, **4.** 984, 999, 1007, 1008, 1020, 1026, 1064, 1067, 1071-2; **23.** 310-348; **25.** 240-2.  
 of 1750, **23.** 349-51.  
 of 1751, **4.** 1273-1274, 1299-1300; **23.** 352-70; **25.** 243-7.  
 of 1752, **4.** 1328-1329, 1348; **23.** 371-86; **25.** 248-9.  
 of 1753, **5.** 23-24, 53, 75-76; **23.** 387-391; **25.** 250-6.  
 of 1754, **5.** 208-209; **23.** 392-421; **25.** 257-312.  
 of 1755, **5.** 279, 515, 519, 553, 558; **23.** 422-39; **25.** 313-330.  
 of 1756, **23.** 440-74; **25.** 331-44.  
 of 1757, **23.** 475-82; **25.** 345-360.  
 of 1758, **23.** 483-501; **25.** 361-90.  
 of 1759, **6.** 95, 114, 116, 121, 155; **23.** 502-9; **25.** 391-404.  
 of 1760, **6.** 183-4, 200, 361-2, 419, 425, 437, 441, 467-9, 510-11; **23.** 510-38; **25.** 405-56.  
 of 1761, **6.** 659-661, 694; **23.** 539-549; **25.** 457-67.  
 of 1762, **6.** 890-892, 963; **23.** 550-95; **25.** 468-82.  
 of 1764, **6.** 1144-5, 1215, 1252-3, 1306, 1318; **23.** 596-659; **25.** 483-90.  
 of 1765, **7.** 60, 81, 85, 88; **23.** 660-663; **25.** 491-3.  
 of 1766, **7.** 338-339, 419-421; **23.** 664-783; **25.** 494-509.  
 of 1767, **25.** 510-13.  
 of 1768, **7.** 623, 668-9, 920-921, 924, 976, 977, 978; **25.** 514-17.  
 of 1769, **8.** 104, 139-140; **23.** 784-786; **25.** 518-19.  
 of 1770; **23.** 787-849.  
 of 1771, **8.** 383-384, 386, 404, 411, 417, 419, 425, 428-429, 438, 450, 452, 467, 470, 472, 476, 477-479; **9.** 134-136, 221-222, 442-7, 583-587; **23.** 850-71.  
 of 1773, **23.** 872-930.  
 of 1774, **9.** 860-862, 870, 927-8, 945-6, 950 **23.** 931-76.  
 of 1776 (Declaration of rights, ordinances and constitution), **23.** 977-1000; compared with those of 1861-5, **24.** iii-iv.  
 of 1777, **13.** 355-358; **24.** 1-153.  
 of 1778, **13.** 471-2; **24.** 154-263.  
 of 1779, **24.** 254-313.  
 of 1780, **24.** 314-357.  
 of 1781, **24.** 358-412.  
 of 1782, **24.** 413-474.  
 of 1783, **24.** 475-542.  
 of 1784, **24.** 543-709.  
 of 1785, **24.** 710-782.  
 of 1786, **24.** 783-884.  
 of 1787, **24.** 885-951.  
 of 1788, **24.** 952-994.  
 of 1789, **25.** 1-63.  
 of 1790, **25.** 64-115.  
 officers fees discussed, **5.** 643-4, 645.  
 on appointing appraisers, **1.** 531.  
 on attorneys from foreign parts and country debts, **2.** 886-7.  
 on bastards, **1.** 579.  
 on branding ment'd, **3.** 386.  
 on compulsory military service, **1.** 877.  
 on currency, **1.** 539.  
 on established church summarized, **6.** xxx-xxxiii.  
 on fees, **3.** 366; **4.** 1126, 1128.  
 on highways ment'd, **2.** 400.  
 on importation of C. tobacco into Va., **1.** 628.  
 on land grants and quit rents discussed and to be repealed, **5.** 105-108; reviewed, **11.** 106-107.  
 on land surveys, **1.** 864; **2.** 173-4, 182-3; **3.** 468.  
 on libels ment'd, **3.** 389, 390.  
 on maiming ment'd, **3.** 388.  
 on quit rents, **4.** 354, 442, 443; and fees, **3.** 157-168; and cultivation of lands examined, **4.** 425-434, 436, 437.  
 on rated commodities, **4.** 291-293.  
 on representation repealed, **6.** 598.  
 on resurveying discussed, **3.** 434.  
 on servants and slaves, **2.** 96, 104, 112, 114.  
 on survey and purchase of land, **2.** 182-183.



on towns and counties to be reenacted, **11.** 125.  
 on vagrants and negroes ment'd, **1.** 514, 515.  
 on vestries, **6.** 227.  
 on weights and measures ment'd, **1.** 558, 559, 569.  
 one to be printed, **6.** 1012-13.  
 ordinance to enforce, **22.** 908; **23.** 992, 996.  
 Parliamentary statutes in force in N. C., **7.** 473.  
 parties summoning witnesses must pay them, **1.** 578, 582, 595, 596, 612, 622, 627, 655.  
 passed, **4.** 515, 549, 550, 572, 574, 790-791; by Johnston, **4.** 862, 915-916.  
 payment to commissioner for revisal, **4.** 1023-4.  
 people refuse to execute and to obey, **5.** 489-90.  
 Pollock on limitation of, **1.** 876.  
 post act disallowed, **9.** 339.  
 power of Proprietors over, **1.** 50.  
 power of repeal, **7.** 473.  
 Pownall on, **6.** 1049.  
 preserved but declared null and void, **3.** iii.  
 printed, **4.** 1344; in Richmond, **17.** 415; in Va. and N. C., **17.** 335; scarce, **21.** 554.  
 printing of, **16.** 887-888; **17.** 490, 493; needed, **15.** 565; ordered, **4.** 1012, 1016; **5.** 24.  
 private act confirmed, **6.** 53.  
 processioning act discussed, **5.** 642-643.  
 promulgation of disallowance suspended, **6.** 56.  
 proposed action on repeal, **6.** 826-827, 828, 829.  
 proposed repeal of, **1.** 673.  
 Proprietors on revisal of 1715, **2.** 235-236, 238.  
 proscription of Tories, **11.** 769-73.  
 protest against repeal of, **5.** 297, 301-303, 305-306.  
 public acts made void, **1.** 793-794.  
 public treasurers to report ment'd, **3.** 586.  
 qualification of public officers, **2.** 767, 885-886; requirements, **1.** 697.  
 question of forms required for legality of, **4.** 289-290.  
 rarity ment'd., **9.** 622.  
 read in churches and courts, **23.** 66, 175.

reenacted by Dobbs, **5.** 659-660; every two years to circumvent Proprietors, **2.** 271.  
 reenactment of recommended, and answer, **6.** 347, 348, 370, 371, 380; regulations governing enactments, **3.** 94, 95-96; **4.** 122-123; **10.** 1008.  
 relating to biennial assemblies, elections and members, **3.** 213-216.  
 repeal of certain ones discussed, **5.** 150-151; and new ones proposed, **5.** 397-9, 404-7; suspended, **5.** 326-8; to be watched, **4.** 1020; ment'd, **5.** 236.  
 repealed, **5.** 1119; **6.** 81, 116, 134, 139, 750-1, 673, 986; by King, **4.** 422, 434-435; by proclamation, **5.** 144h.  
 repealed laws provided for, **5.** 340-341, 352; to be re-enacted, **5.** 573.  
 report on ment'd., **4.** 850; **6.** 70; by Board of Trade, **6.** 748-750; from Atty. and Solicitor General, **4.** 1031; new ones needed, **17.** 893; on revisal of, **9.** 499-500; on those ready to expire, **9.** 785; to be sent to Board of Trade, **3.** 315-16; to recover debts due public, **5.** 1082-4.  
 resolution on, **20.** 413-14; on British intermeddling, **9.** 1035, 1036, 1037, 1038; on original copies, **20.** 221, 225, 413.  
 revisal, **2.** 220; **21.** 215, 216, 221, 375-376, 404, 415, 419, 420, 587, 588, 712, 718, 720, 721; considered, **5.** 525; discussed, **5.** 38, 40, 54, 55-56, 57; made, **3.** 96-97; **4.** 924; **5.** 18; needed, **4.** 227, 228, 231, 239, 271, 357, 358, 386, 471, 496, 551, 575, 583, 735, 736, 772, 825, 837, 857; **5.** 24; **5.** 216, 218, 236, 238, 496, 660; **16.** 776; **18.** 248; proposed and bill on same, **19.** 184, 211, 213, 217, 243, 306, 308, 342, 343, 344, 348, 349, 356; of 1773 transmitted to Eng., **9.** 691; reported on, **4.** 494, 496, 497, 498, 500, 501, 503, 504, 505, 507, 514, 998, 1010-1011.  
 revived and put in force by Prov. Cong., **10.** 981.  
 right of disallowance in King and method of procedure, **6.** vii-viii.  
 sent to Atty. Gen. for his legal opinion, **4.** 213, 214, 436, 1029; to co. cts., **4.** 345; **12.** 94; to Eng., **3.**



97, 156, 344; **4.** 8, 177, 869, 919; **5.** 24, 27, 28.  
 should not be suspended, **22.** 17.  
 signed for 1758, **5.** 1011, 1036, 1097; by Ashe, **11.** 111, 264.  
 Smith tries to subvert, **4.** 466.  
 style of enactment, **5.** 1112.  
 submitted to Lamb for examination, **5.** 808; **6.** 1063; **7.** 987-988.  
 Supreme ct. act disallowed, **6.** 53-4.  
 surrender to King, **3.** 32-47.  
 temporary, efforts to stop making of, **2.** 136; report of committee of appeals on, **2.** 142-143.  
 "the six confirmed," **3.** 176; **23.** 1-3; **25.** 119-121.  
 tithables to be listed, **2.** 889-90.  
 to be annotated by governor, **3.** 97-98.  
 to be copied and sent to counties, **4.** 573; **12.** 108.  
 to be disallowed, **9.** 597-8.  
 to be enforced against vices, **3.** 111-112.  
 to be furnished to members, **17.** 343.  
 to be printed, **17.** 469-470; **21.** 679; from the originals, **5.** 733.  
 to be ratified under F. C., **1.** 200.  
 to be repealed, **5.** 169, 171, 172; **7.** 549.  
 to be revised, **17.** 594.  
 to emit paper currency cited, **3.** 145-146.  
 to encourage settlement (debtors), **1.** 674-675.  
 to establish church, **1.** 769; **2.** 127, 207-13.  
 to increase fees, **3.** 620.  
 to regulate quit rents and fees, Ashe explains himself on, **3.** 171-2, 174.  
 to regulate representation, **4.** 1154-1155-1156-1158-1160-1161-1163, 1165, 1167; Wilmington and establish St. James Church, **4.** 611, 612.  
 Tryon on acts of 1768, **8.** 4-7, 10; of 1769, **8.** 153-154; on acts rejected, **8.** 522-524; on those passed and on bills rejected, **8.** 522-4, 525-7; on those passed in 1766, **7.** 430-4; to Shelburne on those passed in 1768, **7.** 693-697.  
 uncertainty of causes trouble, **3.** 487.  
 Urmston on methods of enacting, **2.** 224.  
 validity of, **3.** 350; validity discus-

sed, **9.** 362; of acts of 1729 questioned, **3.** 266, 268-269, 302, 307, 346-347, 396, 397, 398, 496.  
 vestry act ment'd, **2.** 269, 270, 271, 273-274; repealed, **1.** 830; changed, **1.** 771; of 1701 ment'd., **1.** 543, 572, 709; **2.** 118; discussed, **1.** xxv-xxvii; of 1715, **1.** xxv; **4.** 794; summarized, **1.** 680, 689-90.  
 void only when repealed, **5.** 91.  
 wanted by C. C., **18.** 247-248.  
 wild cattle killed must have ears on hide, **2.** 833-834.  
 See vols. **23.**, **24.**, and **25.** for all known laws, with captions and special index, which is also included in the present one.  
**Laws of Transylvania, 9.** 1278-9.  
**Lawson, —, father and son, 15.** 409, 410.  
**Lawson, Col., collects troops, 14.** 718.  
 raises volunteers, **14.** 627.  
 to join Muhlenberg, **14.** 729.  
**Lawson, Gen., losses at Guilford C. H., 15.** 431.  
 work at Guilford C. H., **15.** 430.  
**Lawson, Anthony, a justice, 1.** 516.  
 ordered to collect taxes in Currituck, **1.** 343.  
**Lawson, John, accusation of Va. Council, 1.** 747.  
 arrested by Indians, **1.** 926-927.  
 book attacked by Urmston, **2.** 186.  
 captured, **2.** 38, 47.  
 charges against by Indians, **1.** 991.  
 commissioner on Va. boundary, **1.** 705, 716, 735, 739, 741, 742, 744, 752.  
 correctness of his observations, **2.** 756.  
 death, **1.** 978; **2.** 644.  
 De Graffenried's charges against, **1.** 910.  
 description of Carolina ment'd, **1.** 978.  
 director of Palatine Company, **1.** 908.  
 draft of town by, **2.** 386.  
 estate appraised, **1.** 872.  
 execution of, **1.** 932-3, 937; **2.** 24.  
 fate, **1.** 825-826, 829, 990-2.  
 favors Glover, **1.** 724, 725.  
 goes up Neuse river with DeGraffenried, **1.** 925-6.  
 in Williamsburg, **1.** 737, 738.  
 instructions to, **1.** 724, 725.  
 juror, **25.** 190.  
 land grant to, **4.** 948.





- letter from Va. boundary coms., **1**. 736; to, **1**. 751.  
 locates Palatines, **1**. 735, 737, 910.  
 map subscribed for by Proprietors, **1**. 717.  
 must not acknowledge Cary, **1**. 725-6.  
 Pollock to on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 727-8.  
 promotes settlement, **1**. 786.  
 quarrels with Cor Tom (Cortom), **1**. 929-30, 991.  
 quoted on Cary's affairs, **1**. 723-725.  
 religious condition, **1**. 929, 932.  
 reprints from history of, **1**. 67-71.  
 returns from England, **1**. 727.  
 satisfied with commissions, **1**. 739.  
 seeks to lay out road to Va., **1**. 926.  
 sells land to Palatines, **1**. 922.  
 sentenced to death, **1**. 929.  
 Surveyor General, **1**. 749; **2**. 182.  
 takes testimony on Va. boundary, **1**. 740.  
 to go to Indian towns, **1**. 825.  
 to survey land for Saxons, **1**. 756.  
 terms for payment of quit rents, **4**. 247-248.  
 treats Indians badly, **1**. 928.  
 tried by Indians, **1**. 927-33.  
 Lawson, (?), John, see Lardson, John.  
 Lawson, John, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lawson, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Lawson, Jno., gun impressed, **22**. 413.  
 Lawson, John, note of surrendered to S. C., **9**. 1109.  
 Lawson, John, receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Lawson, Mark, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lawson, Mary, lapsed patents to, **2**. 69.  
 law suit, **2**. 105-6, 110, 113.  
 Lawson, Nathan, law suit, **1**. 446, 447.  
 Lawson, Reuben, in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Lawson, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1100.  
 Lawson, Robert, claim proved, **8**. 517.  
 Lawson, Sam, in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Lawson, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lawson, Wm., army pay, **17**. 226.  
 army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lawsons, Jos., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-11.  
 Lawson's Branch, **24**. 468.  
 Lawson's Creek, **4**. 1037.  
 Lawyers, bad conduct of, **16**. 422.  
 bill to prevent abuses of, **4**. 476, 497, 501, 507.  
 character, **8**. xviii.  
 charges against Dobbs on the appointment of and answer, **6**. 289-290.  
 complaints against, **8**. 76, 77.  
 denounced by Regulators, **8**. 520.  
 fees, **6**. 246.  
 licenses to, **22**. 914; criticised, **8**. 411.  
 petition against allowing them to serve in assembly, **8**. 81-82.  
 report on, **7**. 485.  
 see also attorneys.  
 Laxton, Thomas, fined, **9**. 651.  
 Lay, James, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Laydaine, Fra., buys land, **2**. 86.  
 Layden. See Leyden.  
 Layden, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Layn. See Lain, Lane.  
 Layn, Marverick, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Layrle. See Lyerly.  
 Layrle, Barbara, marries Nuessmann **8**. 771.  
 Layrle, Christopher, daughter marries Nuessmann, **8**. 771.  
 religious services in barn of, **8**. 779.  
 sent to Europe for pastors, **8**. 762.  
 to collect for aid of Germans, **8**. 630, 631.  
 Laytham, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 602.  
 Layton, James, buys land, **1**. 551.  
 Layton, John, ship master, **8**. 261.  
 Layton, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Layux, Marverick, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Lazley, Milenton, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Lea. See Lee, Leigh.  
 Lea, Mr., sheriff, **7**. 821.  
 Lea, Mr., surveyor, **9**. 697.  
 Lea, Major, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.  
 Lea, Carnett, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.  
 Lea, Edmund, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.  
 Lea, Elliott, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.  
 Lea, Gabriel, town coms'r, **24**. 993.  
 Lea, George, juror, **7**. 843, 845, 846.  
 Lea, Henry, claim, **9**. 487.  
 Lea, Henry, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.  
 Lea, James, **23**. 820.  
 Lea, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.  
 Lea, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.  
 Lea, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.



- Lea, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Lea, James, Sr., a J. P., **8**. 149.
- Lea, John, act to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25**. 520-1. asks more time to settle as sheriff, **9**. 802-3. debts due by, **8**. 280-1. dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.
- Lea, John, allowance to, **22**. 861.
- Lea, John, juror, **7**. 843, 845, 846.
- Lea, John, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Lea, John, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.
- Lea, John, whipped, **8**. 26-7, 32, 37.
- Lea, Thomas, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.
- Lea, Wm., act to establish town on lands of and coms'r, **24**. 992-3.
- Lea, Wm., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.
- Lea, Wm., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.
- Lea, Wm., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.
- Lea, Zachariah, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-10.
- Leach. See Leech.
- Leach, Mr., payment to, **5**. 973.
- Leach, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1101.
- Leach, Thos., bill for services, **22**. 481. pay to, **22**. 485.
- Leach, Thos., nom. for C. of S., **19**. 465, 809.
- Leach's Tavern, **12**. 483.
- Leacock, Wm., in militia, **22**. 330.
- Lead, found, **3**. 209; **6**. 613; in Halifax Co., **10**. 698; in Johnston Co., **10**. 565; on New River, Va., **5**. 356. furnished by Va., **14**. 439. inquiry on, **14**. 768. mines of, **3**. 359; **7**. 116; Chiswell's mines, **14**. 593; and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 208, 213, 217, 220, 245, 467, 468, 469, 470, 502, 509, 853, 854; com. to inquire into and report on, **10**. 927, 956. needed, **22**. 751. removed from palace, **15**. 624. report on amount of, **5**. 576. to be raided at Cross Creek, **11**. 527. See also Arms and ammunition.
- Leadbeater. See Ledbetter.
- Leadbeater, Mr., builder, **7**. 431.
- Ledbetter, Mr., ordains Marshall, **5**. 1168.
- Leager, Christo., juror, **4**. 523.
- Leahy, John, deputy register of admiralty ct., **3**. 406, 407; clerk of assembly, **3**. 586. on com. of House, **3**. 604, 609.
- Leak, Dr., Works of wanted, **2**. 55.
- Leak, Francis, in militia, **22**. 352.
- Leak, John, **21**. 641.
- Leak, John, in assembly, **19**. 234, 235, 263, 282, 286, 295, 324, 334, 354, 359, 717, 719, 740, 773, 794, 804, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 835; **22**. 34; **21**. 222.
- Leak, Richard, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Leak, Walter, pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Leak, Wm., army pay, **17**. 226.
- Leake, Andrew, witness will, **22**. 289, 290.
- Leake, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 352.
- Leake, John, navigation coms'r, **25**. 107.
- Leake, Walter, protection to, **14**. 523.
- Leaky, John, register of court, **2**. 761.
- Leanard, Jacob, captain, **10**. facing, 680.
- Lear, Ana, law suit, 432.
- Lear, John, complaint of, **1**. 432, 454. law suit, **1**. 432. marries widow of S. Sothell, **1**. 432, 448.
- Lear, Col. John, in Va. council, **1**. 357.
- Learey, Wm., regulator, **7**. 735.
- Learge, John, land grant to, **4**. 1239.
- Learmach, J., prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Learned, Brig. Gen., composition and position of brigade, **12**. 509.
- Learning, bills for, **19**. 6, 47, 52, 135, 143, 150, 159, 172, 187, 199, 206, 207, 245, 246, 255, 256, 261, 265, 266, 277, 278, 286, 290, 308, 320, 326, 327, 334; to promote in Edenton District, **16**. 22, 24, 32, 79, 80, 82.
- Leary, Mr., in assembly, **5**. 671.
- Leary, Mr., reports on tax collection, **4**. 527-528.
- Leary (Lerry), Cornelius, appraiser, **1**. 443. juror, **1**. 392, 399. land boundary, **1**. 410. law suit, **1**. 394, 416, 420, 437. ordered to court, **1**. 397. petitions, **1**. 395.



- sued, **1.** 397, 406, 407, 408, 409, 416, 420, 437.  
 sues, **1.** 406, 407-8, 409.  
 suit against estate, **1.** 625, 651.  
**Leary, Cornelius**, exempted, **4.** 497.  
**Leary, Corns.**, rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
**Leary, Job**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-4.  
**Leary, John**, in assembly, **4.** 733, 737.  
**Leary, John**, petition on county bounds, **9.** 633-5.  
**Leary, R.**, affidavit of, **18.** 26.  
**Leary, Reuben**, vestryman, **23.** 497.  
**Leary, Richard**, deputy marshal, **1.** 653, 655.  
 executor, **1.** 651.  
 gives power of atty., **1.** 625.  
 juror, **2.** 655; **25.** 186.  
 land grant to, **2.** 72-3.  
 proves account, **1.** 625.  
 petitions for lapsed land, **2.** 72, 73.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 260.  
**Leary, Thos.**, a J. P., **4.** 346.  
**Leary, W.**, juror, **2.** 433.  
**Leary, Wm.**, appraiser, **2.** 43.  
 in assembly, **4.** 388, 493, 723, 771.  
 juror, **2.** 261.  
**Leasburg**, act to establish, **24.** 992-3.  
**Leath, John**, land grant to, **4.** 1049.  
**Leath, Thos.**, surety, **9.** 1004-5.  
**Leather**, act to encourage tanning, **23.** 111, 115; to inspect, **23.** 639-49, 790-801.  
 bill for inspection, 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108, 1116, 1122, 1154b, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177-1178, 1191.  
 furnished to troops, **14.** 391.  
 to be made for army, **11.** 685.  
 to troops, **22.** 1009-12.  
**Leather breeches**, **2.** 410, 474.  
**Leathers, James**, in militia, **22.** 162.  
**Leathers, James**, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
**Leathers, Moses**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
 army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1103.  
**Leathgo, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
**Leaton, Wm.**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Leatry, John**, censured by council, **2.** 766-7.  
**Leavenston, Geo.**, in militia, **22.** 161.  
**Leaville, Edwd.**, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
**Leaville, Wm.**, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
**Leay, John**, in militia, **22.** 280.  
**Lebanon, Pasq. Co.**, **13.** 578, 592, 603, 683, 700, 715; **16.** 64, 74; **19.** 37, 151, 178, 187, 191, 268, 272, 294, 299, 309, 315.  
 bridge built from, **24.** 251, 532-3.  
**Lebanon Co., Pa.**, **8.** 728, 754.  
**Lebanon Lutheran Church**, **8.** 776.  
**LeBlang, Joseph**, allowance to, **21.** 351, 353.  
**LeCharles, —**, prisoner, **16.** 673.  
**Lecher, Jno. (miller)**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Leck, Thos.**, land grant to, **4.** 217.  
**Lecoffee**, reports on talk to Creeks, **10.** 329.  
**LeContents and Co.**, **20.** 738, 739.  
**LeCoutuex, Messrs.**, buy tobacco, **18.** 631, 632, 633.  
**Ledbetter**. See Leadbeater.  
**Ledbetter, Col.**, on com. of assem., **17.** 644, 728.  
**Ledbetter, Drury**, in assembly, **17.** 635, 670.  
**Ledbetter, Drury**, juror, **22.** 501.  
**Ledbetter, Geo.**, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 30, 32, 34.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 51.  
**Ledbetter, Henry**, petition on new county, **9.** 89-90.  
**Ledbitter, Rich'd**, pensioner, **22.** 74.  
**Ledburton, Col.**, ammunition to, **14.** 376.  
**Le de Keisers, Col.**, payment to, **14.** 207-208.  
**Ledford, Peter, Sr.**, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Ledford, Wm.**, petition, **18.** 52, 109-10, 147, 278.  
**Ledgewick, Mr.**, in C. C., **18.** 641, 671, 709, 726.  
**Ledhill, John**, in assembly, **16.** 1.  
**Ledio, Stephen**, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
**Ledloe, John**, certificate to, **19.** 165; **21.** 175, 176.  
**Lednum, John**, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Ledum, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1100.  
**Ledyard, Maj.**, commands marksmen, **12.** 530.  
**Lee**. See Lea, Leigh.  
**Lee, —**, **13.** 183; **14.** 3.  
**Lee, Mr.**, **7.** 810.  
**Lee, Mr.**, **9.** 1092.  
**Lee, Mr.**, **25.** 228.  
**Lee, Mr.**, agent of Mass., **10.** 454.  
**Lee, Mr.**, complains about lands, **2.** 234-5.  
 questioned on lapsed land law, **2.** 238.  
**Lee, Mr.**, on com. of defence, **22.** 722.  
**Lee, Mr.**, on Board of War, **13.** 496.  
**Lee, Capt., Br.** at house of, **15.** 616.  
**Lee, Capt.**, provisions to, **13.** 298.  
**Lee, Gov. (not of Va.)**, **14.** 853.  
**Lee, Gov.**, Martin to on revolted subjects, **16.** 462.





- Lee, Lt. Col.**, movements, **15.** 607.  
 work at Guilford C. H., **15.** 430.  
**Lee, Major**, **14.** 500, 502, 509, 536, 537.  
 and battle of Stoney Point, **14.** 329.  
 attacks Powless Hook, **14.** 347.  
 clothing to, **14.** 715.  
 field officer, **12.** 533.  
 letter of ment'd, **15.** 195.  
 on board of inquiry, **12.** 548.  
 on Council of War, **14.** 719.  
 on guard, **12.** 546.  
 success of against Powless Hook,  
**14.** 199.  
 Wayne to Burke on case of, **14.** 840.  
**Lee, Aaron**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Lee, Abigail**, slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.  
**Lee, Abraham**, army pay, **17.** 227.  
 army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lee, Adam**, slave, **22.** 627.  
**Lee, Arthur**, contracts for cannon,  
**19.** 700.  
 credits of, **16.** 355.  
 goes to Madrid, **11.** 515.  
 makes contract, **22.** 993-4.  
 on petition of assembly, **9.** 1102.  
 on Treasury Board, **20.** 609, 625,  
 706.  
 pay to, **28.** 540.  
 reports expenses of U. S., **18.** 539-  
 42.  
 to Caswell and Morris, etc., on  
 State's quota and tobacco, **18.**  
 578, 606, 607, 622-623, 638, 647-648,  
 748, 761, 777, 777-782; on quotas  
 for U. S., **20.** 783-5.  
 to Johnston on financial affairs and  
 answer, **21.** 547, 548, 556.  
**Lee, Bett**, slave, **22.** 627.  
**Lee, Bill**, slave, **22.** 627.  
**Lee, Briant**, in N. C. battalion, **13.**  
 344.  
**Lee, Brickhouse**, slave, **22.** 627.  
**Lee, Bryan**, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lee, Bryan**, land grant, **4.** 1248.  
**Lea, (Great) Caesar**, slave, **22.** 625,  
 626, 627.  
**Lee, (Little) Caesar**, slave, **22.** 627.  
**Lee, Caley (Catey)**, slave, **22.** 625,  
 626, 627.  
**Lee, Caskey**, slave, **22.** 627.  
**Lee, Catey**, slave, **22.** 627.  
**Lee, Charles (general)**, **10.** 413, 629,  
 740, 790, 1039; **11.** 301, 337, 339,  
 465, 557; **13.** 57; **14.** 27.  
 arrested, **13.** 197.  
 arrives in N. Y., **10.** 429.  
 asks aid from N. C. for S. C., **11.**  
 308-9; C. Cong. to reverse court-  
 martial, **13.** 299.  
 assigns Howe to command of Charl-  
 eston, **11.** xiii.  
 captures Br. vessels, **22.** 751.  
 cited on Cherokee question, **10.** 657.  
 commends N. C. troops, **10.** xxxix,  
 xl.  
 com. to on movements of troops,  
**11.** 296-297.  
 compliments N. C., **10.** 1039.  
 complaints on expedition of, **13.**  
 323.  
 council of safety to on Cherokee  
 expedition, **11.** 316-17; on pay-  
 ment of troops, **11.** 307-8; on  
 Sullivan's Island battle and pow-  
 der, **11.** 311-12.  
 courtmartialed, **12.** 500; **13.** 243;  
 sentenced, **13.** 211.  
 extracts from letters of, **14.** 798,  
 801, 805, 807, 813, 814.  
 exchanged, **13.** 131.  
 goes to Ga., **10.** 759.  
 holds troops ready to aid N. C., **10.**  
 1034, 1038.  
 letter from ment'd, **11.** 319.  
 Long to receive, **10.** 558.  
 makes Kennon commissary, **13.** 257.  
 marches against Port Royal, **11.**  
 344.  
 Martin's strictures on, **9.** 1156.  
 money advanced to, **10.** 627.  
 orders of relating to N. C. troops,  
**11.** 303, 307, 317-318, 336, 337, 339,  
 340; on troops entering service of  
 S. C. and Ga., **10.** 795-796.  
 orders powder from Cape Fear, **11.**  
 310, 312; to Charleston, **22.** 747.  
 proceedings against ment'd, **11.**  
 382.  
 reports on troops, **11.** 307, 310, 319.  
 reports to be sent to, **10.** 564.  
 requests that com. be sent to N. Y.  
**11.** 382-3.  
 secures powder for N. C., **10.** 621.  
 sentenced, **13.** 471; **22.** 978.  
 stricture on, **10.** 251.  
 takes N. C. troops, **10.** 806.  
 to Barrington on service, **9.** 1217-18.  
 to Burgoyne on service, **10.** 153-7.  
 to command in the South, **10.**  
 482-3.  
 to Cont. Cong. on defence of Sulli-  
 van's Island, **10.** 618-618d.  
 to Council of Safety on Cherokees  
 and British army, **10.** 659-660.



- to Drayton on his court martial, **14.** 274-5.  
to fortify N. Y. City, **10.** 447-8.  
to Pendleton on defense of Sullivan's Island, **10.** 618-618<sub>a</sub>.  
to Prov. Council on pay for troops, **11.** 298.  
to Sumner on movement of troops, **10.** 722.  
to Washington on Amer. affairs in N. Y., **10.** 430-1; on defence of Sullivan's Island, **10.** 618<sub>a</sub>-618<sub>c</sub>.  
transfers N. C. troops to S. C. and Ga. battalions, **11.** 362, 409.  
Lee, Charles, Sr., army pay, **17.** 228.  
army rank, **16.** 1105.  
Lee, Charles, slave, **22.** 625, 626.  
Lee, Cole, (Caty), slave, **22.** 626, 627.  
Lee, Con, slave, **22.** 625, 626.  
Lee, Con, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Cottle (Cotto), slave, **22.** 626, 627.  
Lee, Dago, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Dan, land grant to, **4.** 221.  
Lee, Daniel, **21.** 1047.  
Lee, Daniel, juror, **4.** 520.  
Lee, Daph., slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, David, land grant to, **4.** 221.  
Lee, Dick, slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.  
Lee, Duroy (old), slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.  
Lee, Duroy, (young) slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.  
Lee, Duroy (3), slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Edward, land grant to, **4.** 49, 329.  
Lee, Eli, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Emperor, slave, **22.** 626, 627.  
Lee, Francis, a J. P., **9.** 61.  
widow marries Cooke, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Francis Lightfoot, Caswell to on provisions for troops, **13.** 43-4.  
in C. C., **11.** 385.  
Lee, Frank, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Frank, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, George, juror, **22.** 501.  
Lee, Godfrey, juror, **4.** 524.  
land grant asked, **4.** 454.  
land lapses, **2.** 641.  
quit rents, **22.** 242, 256.  
Lee, Grace, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Hannah, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Hannah, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Hardy, army pay, **17.** 227.  
Lee, Col. Henry, **16.** 1081; **19.** 960, 961, 962; **22.** 93, 123, 124, 125, 141, 142.  
aid to, **22.** 730.  
arrives in S. C., **15.** 665.  
defeats Pyle, **22.** 191.  
horses for, **16.** 349.  
in S. C., **19.** 885.  
joins Greene, **17.** 1029.  
Memoirs quoted, **19.** 968, 969, 972, 973, 974, 979, 980, 989, 990, 991, 993, 996.  
movements, **17.** 1032.  
Lee, Henry, in militia, **22.** 360.  
Lee, Henry, pensioner, **22.** 74.  
Lee, Henry, prisoner, **15.** 609.  
Lee, Henry, slave, **22.** 626, 627.  
Lee, Henry, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Henry, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Henry, Jr., to C. C. on movements of Br. fleet, **14.** 234-40.  
Lee, Hercules, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Hopey, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Hopkins, land grant to, **4.** 704.  
Lee, Jack, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, James, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
Lee, James, administration on estate of ment'd, **11.** 492.  
Lee (Lea), James, claim, **19.** 488; allowed, **9.** 414, 527, 528, 536.  
Lee, James, deposition of in behalf of Devane, **15.** 787-9.  
Lee, James, juror, **25.** 189.  
Lee, James, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
Lee, James, ship master, **13.** 95.  
Lee, Jas., Jr., juror, **25.** 189.  
Lee, James Green, coms'r on capital, **13.** 752.  
memorial, **20.** 172, 176, 189, 215, 350, 361, 364, 368, 393, 401.  
See also Greenlee, James.  
Lee, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 228.  
army rank, **16.** 1105.  
Lee, Jim, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Joe, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, John, **2.** 807.  
Lee, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1100.  
Lee, John, county coms'r, **24.** 25.  
detachment sent to, **16.** 473.  
Lee, Jno., in militia, **22.** 360.  
Lee, John, land grant to, **4.** 355, 635, 636, 637, 892.  
Lee, John, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
Lee, John, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
Lee, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
Lee, John, Jr., in militia, **22.** 360.  
Lee, Jonas, slave, **22.** 627.  
Lee, Jos., in militia, **22.** 270.  
Lee, Jos., volunteer, **14.** 838.  
Lee, Joshua, juror, **4.** 524.  
land grant to, **4.** 704.  
Lee, Josiah, in militia, **22.** 334.



- Lee, Jude (Judie), slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.
- Lee, Lionel, land grant to, **4.** 595, 962, 963.  
road coms'r, **23.** 222.
- Lee, Malachi, in militia, **22.** 334.
- Lee, Mank, slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.
- Lee, Mank, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Manuel, slave, **22.** 625, 626.
- Lee, Manuel (2), slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Mrs. Mary, cited to court, **2.** 349.  
petition, **2.** 44.
- Lee, Molley, slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.
- Lee, Nance, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Nancy (old), slave, **22.** 626, 627.
- Lee, Nantzy, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Ned, slave, **22.** 626, 627.
- Lee, Ned, Jr., slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Patt, slave, **22.** 626, 627.
- Lee, Patt, (2), slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Patty, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Peg, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Peter, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Philip, army pay, **17.** 226.  
army rank, **16.** 1106.
- Lee, Rachel, slave, **22.** 626, 627.
- Lee, Rachel, (2), slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Rachel, (3), slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Richard, **2.** 806.
- Lee, Richard, **13.** 287.
- Lee, Richard, army pay, **17.** 229.
- Lee, Richd, army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Lee, Richard, at Va. council, **1.** 357, 505.
- Lee, Richard, juror, **4.** 524.  
land grant to, **4.** 636.
- Lee, Richard Henry, **10.** 376; **13.** 21.  
asks C. Cong. to reverse sentence on Charles Lee, **13.** 299.  
Caswell to on Tories, **13.** 140.  
in C. C., **11.** 385, 391; **17.** 556, 557; **18.** 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754.  
interviews Hogg, **10.** 374.  
on com. of C. C., **17.** 119.  
opposes state rights, **11.** 461.  
pres. C. C., **17.** 458, 484, 600.  
to Caswell on French consul, **17.** 450; on public letters of credit, **17.** 429.  
to Martin on location of Federal capitol, **17.** 117.  
to Thomson on consuls, **17.** 481-2.  
views on language of Cont. Cong., **11.** 382.
- Lee, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 805, 884.
- Lee, Robert E., route into Pa. consid-  
ered, **4.** xxi, xxii.
- quoted on N. C., **10.** xli.
- Lee, Rogers, witness for Devane, **15.** 787.
- Lee, Sall, slave, **22.** 626, 627.
- Lee, Sam., quit rents of, **22.** 297.
- Lee, Sam., slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Sam., slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Sam'l, Jr., in militia, **22.** 334.
- Lee, Scilla, slave, **22.** 626, 627.
- Lee, Simon, ensign, **10.** 936.
- Lee, Ste., a pupil, **11.** 498.
- Lee, Stephen (Stevens), a J. P., **4.** 47, 346, 1239.  
agrees not to attend assembly, **4.** 1193.  
death, **22.** 627.  
fort coms'r, **23.** 293.  
in assembly, **4.** 85, 102, 106, 115, 121, 131, 200, 364, 366, 391, 396, 406, 493, 542, 554, 559, 653, 737, 744, 770, 815, 827, 858, 1182, 1206; **6.** 645, 662, 669, 670, 671, 693, 893; **7.** 342.  
juror, **4.** 525.  
land grant to, **4.** 447, 616, 764.  
lapsed patent to, **2.** 682.  
navigation coms'r., **23.** 510-11.  
on com. of Assembly, **4.** 85, 121, 377, 384, 559.  
powder receiver, **4.** 374.  
quit rents of, **22.** 246.  
report on prop. and grievances, **4.** 744, 746, 817, 823, 825.  
road coms'r, **23.** 221.  
struggle over representation act, **4.** 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-9, 1183-8, 1203-4.  
suit over slaves of, **22.** 625-9.  
tax collector, **23.** 255.
- Lee, Stephen, claims allowed, **22.** 401.
- Lee, Stephen, prisoner, **17.** 1045.
- Lee, Stephen, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Stevens, a J. P., **9.** 61.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 915.  
on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10.** 215.  
reports on militia, **22.** 337, 339.  
to procure arms, **10.** 525.
- Lee, Stevens, pupil, **11.** 498.
- Lee, Sukey, slave, **22.** 627.
- Lee, Tatty, slave, **22.** 626, 627.
- Lee, Thos., **2.** 44.
- Lee, Thos., bill paid, **2.** 220.  
complains against Moseley, **2.** 11;  
against law on survey and pur-  
chase of land, **2.** 182-3.  
church warden, **1.** 829-831, 834; **2.** 151.





- council held at house of, **1.** 864-7;  
**2.** 41-4, 65-9.  
 court held at house of, **25.** 170.  
 executor for, **2.** 349.  
 indicted for libel, **2.** 263, 266-7.  
 on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784-7.  
 petitions on matter of public roads,  
**2.** 265.  
 sells wheat, **1.** 852.  
 takes canoe, **2.** 64.  
 to deliver Bible, **2.** 11.  
 to sue Moseley, **2.** 12.  
 vestryman, **2.** 12, 118.
- Lee, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Lee, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Lee, Thos., in assembly, **4.** 721, 1182.  
 Lee, Thomas, in militia, **9.** 1076.  
 Lee, Thos., in militia, **22.** 285.  
 Lee, Thomas, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Lee, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 768.  
 Lee, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 246.  
 Lee, Timothy, army pay, **17.** 227.  
 Lee, Tom, slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.  
 Lee, Tom, slave, **22.** 627.  
 Lee, Tony, slave, **22.** 625, 626, 627.  
 Lee, Westbrook, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
 Lee, Wm., a J. P., **5.** 813.  
 Lee, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1105.  
 Lee, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1105.  
 Lee, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1105.  
 Lee, Wm., in militia, **22.** 334.  
 Lee, William, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Lee, Wm., juror, **4.** 520.  
 Lee, Wm., prisoner, **15.** 393.  
 Lee, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Lee, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Lee, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Lee, Wm., recommended for capt., **22.** 335.  
 Lee, Wm., Sr., claim, **9.** 489.  
 Lee, Zacariah, in militia, **7.** 263.  
 Lee, Fort, **10.** 903, 909.  
 Lee (parole), **12.** 470.  
 Leech. See Leach.  
 Leech, John, captured and liberated,  
**10.** 463.
- Leech (Leach, Lerch, Luck, Luch),  
 Joseph, **13.** 14, 195; **14.** 111, 138;  
**15.** 71, 129.  
 a J. P., **6.** 762; **22.** 450, 465, 471,  
 480; **23.** 993.  
 accounts as coms'y of prisoners,  
**22.** 1019.  
 adm. judge, **19.** 185, 189, 197, 199,  
 311, 312.  
 and regulation campaign, **22.** 468,  
 471.  
 at council meeting, **14.** 273-274,  
 287, 288, 317-323, 332-4.  
 buys at Martin sale, **22.** 884, 885,  
 888, 889; tobacco **21.** 1044-5.  
 Caswell to on court commission, **18.**  
 736; on Fed. Conv., **20.** 634.  
 certifies on ferriage, **22.** 431.  
 claims, **19.** 616.  
 colonel, **10.** 206.  
 commissary of prisoners, **16.** 338.  
 commissioner on boundary, **23.**  
 630-1; on building, **25.** 462; on  
 pension claims, **24.** 736; on  
 school, **24.** 154; **25.** 484; on town  
**25.** 253; on town and fort coms'r,  
**25.** 253, 254; to sign bills, **24.** 320.  
 custodian of palace, **18.** 460.  
 discharges Willson, **22.** 438.  
 enters land, **6.** 270, 274.  
 Gibson to on military affairs, **15.**  
 61.  
 goods seized under warrant of, **12.**  
 624, 741-742, 745.  
 holds court at Kinston, **15.** 717.  
 in assembly, **6.** 360, 363, 377, 406,  
 428, 452, 465, 470, 475, 481, 482,  
 484, 491, 492, 499, 502, 506, 507,  
 513, 514, 516, 519, 651, 652, 653,  
 662, 663, 673, 682, 686, 688, 801,  
 805, 807, 823, 824, 826, 832, 850,  
 853, 875, 882, 883, 884, 893, 898,  
 900a, 902, 910, 913, 917, 918, 954,  
 955, 1096, 1097, 1101, 1104, 1120,  
 1127, 1130, 1150, 1153, 1154b, 1159,  
 1163, 1165, 1168, 1169, 1173, 1174,  
 1175, 1192, 1193, 1194, 1237, 1230,  
 1239, 1248, 1291, 1292, 1293, 1294,  
 1295, 1313, 1314.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 17, 25, 30, 32.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
 in council of State, **10.** 1013; **11.**  
 363, 364, 365, 379, 380, 457; **12.**  
 25, 27, 562, 569, 570, 667, 676, 682;  
**13.** 402, 737, 738, 788, 789; **17.** 310,  
 335; **18.** 114, 117, 340, 342; **19.** 465,  
 466, 468, 540, 813, 815; **20.** 49;  
 in militia, **22.** 316.  
 in council of State, and president  
 of same, **22.** 906, 909, 910, 914,  
 917, 922, 926, 929, 931, 932, 934,  
 935, 937, 938, 939, 943, 944, 947,  
 949, 951, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957,  
 958, 959, 962, 964, 967; **23.** 986.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1178, 1180,  
 1181; **10.** 164, 167, 173.  
 in regulator campaign, **8.** 576, 578,  
 583, 588, 590, 594, 597, 598, 600,  
 676; **19.** 838, 841.  
 juror, **8.** 528.



- loss by storm, **8**. 75.  
 Martin to on illicit trade, **16**. 682-3; on passport, **16**. 682.  
 on com. of assembly, **6**. 350, 364, 368, 369, 453, 483, 643, 668, 804, 817, 823, 841, 896, 1092, 1126, 1153, 1199, 1201.  
 on S. C. of Craven, **9**. 1144, 1237.  
 order on wanted, **13**. 223; **22**. 762.  
 ordered to march against Regulators, **8**. 705, 709.  
 payment to, **22**. 443, 495, 499; for services of troops, **22**. 422, 425, 426, 427.  
 petition, **19**. 678-9, 681; **20**. 517, 518, 520, 588; **21**. 61, 63, 162, 163, 177, 347, 403, 436, 672, 702, 715, 804, 858, 859, 861, 970, 973, 1038, 1042, 1049; on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.  
 president board, **22**. 532, 533; of Council of State, **15**. 417, 418; of court martial, **8**. 577, 598, 600; **11**. 357; of court, **15**. 683.  
 receipts for expenses, **22**. 426, 427.  
 recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-2.  
 reports on rum, **15**. 418.  
 sells salt, **14**. 473.  
 signs Craven address to friends of liberty, **9**. 1026; warrant for seizure of goods, **13**. 47.  
 stops attack of Davis on Chariol, **13**. 430.  
 stores iron, **15**. 345.  
 summoned to the Council, **11**. 603.  
 to administer oath and take bond, **22**. 908.  
 to arm vessels, **10**. 352.  
 to Caswell on arrival of French officers, **11**. 486-7; on protection to trade, **11**. 623-5; recommending Turner, **11**. 506; resigning as maritime judge, **20**. 767.  
 to charter vessel for prisoners, **22**. 960.  
 to Council of State on Pa. farmer, **10**. 831-3.  
 to fit out Pa. Farmer, **10**. 637.  
 to load Pa. Farmer, **10**. 964.  
 to make remittances to prisoners, **17**. 640, 641, 644, 645-6, 724-5, 729.  
 to Nash on money for troops, **15**. 67; on payment for services, **14**. 841; on supplies from W. I. etc., **15**. 69-71.  
 to receive and deliver blankets, **22**. 916-17.  
 to repair Palace, **22**. 961.  
 to report on accounts of Regulator army, **8**. 676.  
 to value cannon, **10**. 630.  
 Tryon to on calling out militia against Regulators, **8**. 540, 697; on guarding Newbern prison from Regulators, **8**. 683, 684, 686, 689; on promotion of Campbell, **8**. 710.  
 visits bullet factory, **10**. 728.  
 warrant to, **8**. 706, 718.  
 Leech, Thos., in militia, **22**. 323.  
 pay to, **22**. 491.  
 Leeds, Sedediah, & Co., warrant to **18**. 539.  
 Leedum, John, in army, **15**. 732.  
 Leefman, John, soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Leek, Joel, in militia, **17**. 1055.  
 Leekon, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Leeper, Robart, in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Leeper. See Lepeer, Leper, Lepper.  
 Leeper, Robert, **6**. 1085.  
 Leept, Edmd., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Leermint, Richard, a J. P., **4**. 224.  
 Lees, Andrew, witness, **20**. 159, 160.  
 Lees, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 310.  
 Lee's Legion (or corps), **15**. 478; **19**. 960, 961, 962, 969, 979, 991; **22**. 123, 124.  
 attacked by Tarleton, **17**. 1002; beaten, **19**. 960.  
 horses for wanted, **19**. 120, 121, 124, 127.  
 may be sent South, **15**. 621.  
 prisoner from, **16**. 673.  
 sent south, **15**. 309.  
 Lee's Mill, British at, **14**. 720.  
 Leesburg, petition from on division of Caswell Co., **21**. 236, 250, 608.  
 See also Leasburg.  
 Leesch, Jacob, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Leetch, Charles, taxable, **15**. 192.  
 Leeth, Josiah, a J. P., **22**. 719.  
 Leetmen, position fixed, **1**. 191-2; **25**. 125-6.  
 Leeward Islands, **4**. 587; **5**. 598; **7**. 447(?); **9**. 811.  
 British fleet in, **13**. 354.  
 government of, **1**. 225.  
 instructions to gov., **11**. 242-243.  
 letter to ment'd, **5**. 486.  
 proposed settlers from, **1**. 77; transportation of criminals, **1**. 477-8.  
 seal for, **11**. 211.  
 trade returns in sugar, **1**. 853.  
 Lefoy, John, army pay, **16**. 226.



- Leftyear, Uriah, army pay, **17**. 227.  
in army, **15**. 732; **16**. 1103.  
re-enlists, **15**. 750.
- Lefubres, Lewis, naturalization asked for, **4**. 494.
- Legacies, tried before Co. Ct., **25**. 407.
- Legal Claims, bill to establish in Franklin, **22**. 725.
- Legal Tender, paper currency not l. t., **24**. 487-8.  
public bills of credit, **25**. 174.
- Legar, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1103.
- Legard, Wm., witness, **6**. 20.
- Legare, —, **14**. 70.
- Legare, James, army pay, **17**. 226.
- Legare, John Berwick, **15**. 395.
- Legare, Thomas, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Legars, James, court martialed, **12**. 489.
- Legat, David, quit rents, **22**. 247.
- Legate, Alexander, loyalist, **10**. 595, 600.
- Legate, Wm., building coms'r., **24**. 288.
- Legatt, David, juror, **4**. 523.
- Legatt, Thomas, juror, **4**. 520.
- Legbert, Henry, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Leger, Edward, conducts A. and A. to S. C., **14**. 49.
- Leggett, Capt., commands in Wilmington, **15**. 437.
- Leggett, Absalom, in militia, **22**. 333.
- Leggett (Leggett), Daniel, to Caswell asking for liberty, **11**. 816-17.
- Leggett, James, juror, **4**. 523.
- Leggett, John, petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10**. 888-9.
- Legg, Alex., land grant to, **4**. 217.
- Legg, Henry Bilson, requires rent roll, **7**. 229.
- Leggate, Capt., a prisoner, **10**. 486.
- Leggate, John, sent to Philadelphia, **11**. 294.
- Legge, F. B., appoints Lucas as deputy auditor of revenue, **6**. 48.
- Leggett, Absm., army rank, **16**. 1107.
- Leggett, (Legget), John, commands Br. in Wilmington, **15**. 595; **22**. 204; royal N. C. regt., **22**. 231, 238.  
McKay to on Tory claims, **22**. 234-5.  
property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
removes to N. B., **22**. 234, 235.
- Leggett, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1105.
- Leggile, Jas., juror, **25**. 188.
- Leggit, James, land grant to, **4**. 588.
- Leghorne, English trade with, **2**. 628.
- Legionary Corps, acts against Tories, **16**. xi.
- enlistments from S. C., **16**. 612, 614, 615.
- Legislation, form proposed by Mecklenburg Co., **10**. 870b-870d.  
number of houses for considered, **10**. 867, 868.
- Legislature, Adams's arguments against a single house, **11**. 324.
- Legislature. See General Assembly.
- Legislature of Transylvania, journal, **9**. 1267-79.
- Legitt, David, juror, **25**. 188.
- Legitt, John, juror, **25**. 188.
- Legriff, Hugh, fined, **9**. 651.
- Le Hemp, Mr., **4**. 270.
- Leheup, Mr., agent of Va., **2**. 816.
- Leheup, Peter, enters commission and instructions of McCulloh, **11**. 34, 41.  
secretary, **11**. 3.
- Lehman, Miss, **8**. 754.
- Leib, Jonas, pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Leichfield, Peter, in militia, **22**. 391.
- L Leigh. See Lea, Lee.
- L Leigh, Mr., **4**. 186.
- L Leigh, Mr., pays escheat money, **2**. 229.
- L Leigh, Daniel, reader and duties, **1**. 597.  
tars chapel, **1**. 597.
- L Leigh, Durham, sells land and Tory, **24**. 872, 873.
- L Leigh, James, a justice of general court, **2**. 676, 703-712.  
a J. P., **2**. 526, 570, 638.
- L Leigh, Jas., in militia, **22**. 320.
- L Leigh, John, in assembly, **21**. 737, 738, 739, 751, 763, 765, 779, 799, 812, 814, 816, 831, 847, 851, 871, 873, 876, 882, 884, 895, 897, 904, 913, 918, 924, 927, 930, 931, 932, 946, 962, 965, 969, 976, 977, 980, 982, 983, 985, 999, 1000, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1010, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1023, 1026, 1031, 1032, 1046, 1049, 1050, 1055, 1080.
- L Leigh, John, land grant to, **4**. 595.
- L Leigh, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1107.
- L Leigh, Lionel, land grant to, **4**. 960.
- L Leigh, Thomas, land grant asked, **4**. 764.
- L Leigh, Wm., in militia, **22**. 320.
- L Leighton, Lt. Col., command changed, **15**. 759.
- L Leighton, Sam'l., **18**. 566.
- L Leighton, Wm., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.





- Leigh's Body of Divinity, **2**. 583.  
 Leinbach, —, pastor, **8**. 737.  
 Leinberger family, **8**. 734.  
 Leiper, Matthew, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Leipzig, Germany, **8**. 765.  
 Leir, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Leirmont, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Leirmount, Richard, a J. P., **4**. 712.  
 Leister, H., Baptist minister, **5**. 1183.  
 Leister, Jesse, J. P., **21**. 1017, 1034.  
 Leister, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 331.  
 Leites Indians, **22**. 734.  
 Leith, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.  
     land grant to, **4**. 959, 1040.  
 Leith, John, Jr., road coms'r., **23**. 222.  
 Leith, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 961.  
 Leith, Gt. Brit., **9**. 1134, 1143, 1170.  
 Leivengood, Lears, **8**. 742.  
 Leivengood family, **8**. 742.  
 Lejunie and Delaise, merchants, **14**. 301.  
 Leland's Va. Chronicle, quoted, **5**. 1172.  
 Lelly, Edmund, C. H. coms'r., **24**. 464.  
 Leman, John, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Leman, Wm., in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Lemar, Osburn, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-8.  
 Lemare, Lewis, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lemarr, —, and wife, law suit, **1**. 586.  
 Leming, Daniel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Leming, John, in militia, **15**. 400.  
 Lemmon, Henry, receipt for service, **22**. 46.  
 Lemmons, John, petition, **21**. 581.  
 Lemon, (McLemore?), Adkin M., in Assembly, **12**. 655, 656.  
 Lemon, Isaac, petition, **21**. 962.  
 Lemon, Land, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lemonds, Robt., pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lemons, Nicholas, law suit, **1**. 593.  
 Lemon's Ferry, Br. at, **15**. 457.  
 Lemprieres, S. C., **14**. 801, 805.  
 Lempriere's Ferry, **14**. 874.  
 Lenard. See Lennard, Leonard.  
 Lenard, Judge, **22**. 299.  
 Lenard, Frederick, court martialled, **14**. 473.  
 Lenard, Martin, on regulation of Cross Creek, **11**. 209-11.  
     voter, **15**. 237.  
 Lenard's Ferry, troops sent to, **15**. 368.  
 Lenar, (Lenare), Francis, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Lendsey, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 Lenear, Mr., reports on Tories in Surry, **14**. 692.  
 Lenews, S. C., **15**. 245.  
 L'Enfant, French ship, **14**. 689.  
 Lenly, —, commands Tories, **22**. 1047.  
 Lennard. See Lenard, Leonard.  
 Lennard, Mr., **16**. 416.  
 Lennard, Benj., allowance to, **19**. 396, 707-8.  
 Lennard, Henry, claims allowed, **18**. 329.  
 Lennihan, Jonas, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lennon, John, land grant to, **4**. 684.  
 Lennox. See Lenox.  
 Lennox, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 80; dropped, **6**. 762.  
     in assembly, **7**. 343, 928.  
 Lenoir, (Linier, Lanier), Wm., building coms'r., **24**. 604.  
     clerk Surry S. C., **10**. 230, 255.  
     Coms'r to treat with Cherokees, **22**. 760.  
     in assembly, **16**. 2, 3, 50, 57, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17**. 878, 879, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 143, 149, 244, 250, 252, 263, 264, 282, 286, 295, 324, 334, 392, 393, 395, 397, 398, 405, 413, 430, 440, 460, 463, 467, 487, 489, 490, 509, 514, 523, 550, 594, 610, 611, 613, 614, 622, 643, 650, 667, 671, 677, 682, 688, 714, 741, 776; **20**. 123, 150, 174, 229, 252, 268, 302, 303, 304, 327, 328, 342, 347, 348, 349, 370, 378, 380, 416, 417, 425, 426, 427, 431, 434, 438, 444, 445, 455, 463, 473, 476, 477, 478, 479, 499, 500, 507, 514, 516, 523, 526, 527, 531, 532, 536, 539, 543, 546, 552, 554, 559, 567, 585, 586, **21**. 7, 36, 56, 78, 116, 155, 203, 207, 211, 213, 221, 240, 245, 249, 254, 268, 275, 279, 326, 577, 579, 581, 586, 588, 593, 598, 601, 604, 605, 609, 616, 618, 619, 628, 632, 634, 635, 636, 639, 640, 646, 656, 664, 671, 679, 680, 690, 696, 697, 708, 726, 730, 731, 1055.  
     in Cherokee campaign, **10**. 882; **11**. xvi.  
     in Conv. 1788, **22**. 4, 5, 9, 26, 27 (?), 30, 32, 35.  
     in Conv., 1789, **22**. 39, 46, 49.  
     memorial, **19**. 102, 104.; considered, **16**. 131, 132, 146; **18**. 614.  
     nom. for U. S. Conv., **20**. 545, 557, 568; **21**. 102, 117, 127; for U. S. Senator, **21**. 253, 282, 326, 614,



- 630; for treasurer, **19.** 624, 626, 636.  
 officer, **18.** 449, 458.  
 on com. of As., **17.** 819, 903.  
 pensioner, **22.** 74  
 revolutionary services of, **22.** 135-142.  
 Speaker Senate, **21.** 731, 869.  
 signs acts as S. S., **25.** 115.  
 thanked, **21.** 868, 869.  
 trustee Univ., **25.** 23.  
**Lenior**, fort at, **10.** 712.  
**Lenoir Co.**, **4.** iv; **22.** 142.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1178, 1181.  
**Le Normand**, contracts with Morris for tobacco, **18.** 630-4.  
**Lenox**. See **Lennox**.  
**Lenox, Dr.**, **9.** 829.  
**Lenox, Robert**, act for him to collect taxes, **23.** 922-3.  
 gives bond, **6.** 735-6; to leave State, **11.** 633.  
 law suit lost and appealed, **6.** 767, 768-9.  
**Lenox Library**, visited by Judge Clark, **11.** iv.  
**Lensey, Elisha**, takes oath, **22.** 170.  
**Lenton, Moses**, quit rents of, **22.** 247.  
**Leon, Lord of**, fees to, **17.** 623.  
**Leon and Castile**, (Spain), **18.** 526.  
**Leonard**. See **Lenard**, **Lennard**.  
**Leonard, Mr.**, **16.** 629, 630.  
**Leonard, Mr.**, **22.** 615.  
**Leonard, Col.**, **16.** 245, 250; **19.** 966.  
 on Tories, **16.** 569, 572.  
 to Lillington on draft, etc., **16.** 497.  
**Leonard, Lt. Col.**, on courtmartial, **15.** 431.  
**Leonard, B.**, petition, **19.** 933-4.  
**Leonard, Benj.**, allowance to, **17.** 417.  
 town coms'r, **24.** 462.  
**Leonard, (Lennard) Jacob**, building coms'r., **24.** 632.  
 captain, **10.** 622.  
 dead, **21.** 734.  
 in assem., **17.** 281, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 395, 406, 425; **18.** 328, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 360, 361, 376, 412, 429, 440, 468, 469, 471; **19.** 489, 613, 614, 622, 643, 650, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 714, 797; **20.** 93, 190, 239, 240, 246, 287, 479, 541; **21.** 1, 5, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68, 73, 74, 77, 93, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 190, 215, 234, 344, 379, 382, 398, 411, 433.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 7, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
 nom. for collector, **19.** 625.  
 on com. assem., **17.** 401.  
 pensioner, **22.** 74.  
 receives soldiers' pay, **17.** 232, 246.  
 to Young on Tories, **16.** 553.  
**Leonard, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 374.  
**Leonard, Miss Lucy**, reports on British, **11.** 650.  
**Leonard, Martin**, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n., **10.** 29-30.  
 taxable, **15.** 192.  
**Leonard, Samuel**, building coms'r., **24.** 248, 632.  
 resigns as J. P., **20.** 268, 271.  
**Leonard, Theophilus**, debts due from **8.** 280-1.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9.** 572-3.  
**Leonard, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 352.  
 takes oath, **22.** 171.  
**Leonard, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Leonard family**, **8.** 743.  
**Leonard's Creek**, Germans on, **8.** 741.  
**Leonidas**, defence of regulators by denounced and he is hung in effigy, **10.** 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1024.  
**Leony, Peter**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 petition for land to, **19.** 572.  
**Leony, Mich'l.**, army rank, **16.** 1104.  
**Leopard, John**, coms'r. on pub. building, **24.** 701.  
**Leopard, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Leopards, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
**Lepeer, James**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land to, **19.** 572.  
**Leper's Creek**, **8.** 754.  
**LePoole, (Poole), P. C.**, agent for N. C., **11.** 359-60.  
 consignments to, **10.** 968-9.  
**Le Poole, Peter**, to Caswell on his agency, **11.** 398-399.  
**Lepper**. See **Leeper**.  
**Leeper, Robert**, land asked, **4.** 1242; grant to **4.** 1033, 1254.  
**Leeper, Thomas**, a justice, **1.** 386, 389, 396, 392-404.  
 gives power of atty., **1.** 484.  
 juror, **1.** 427, 428, 430, 431.  
 marshal, **1.** 316.  
 petitions, **1.** 306.  
 proves rights, **1.** 393, 394.  
 witness, **1.** 427, 434, 452.  
**Lerch, Daniel**, pastor German Ref. Ch., **8.** 750.  
**Lerch, David B.**, pastor German Ref.



- Ch., **8.** 745, 748, 757.  
**Lesator.** See Lassiter.  
**Lesator, Moses, Jr.,** in militia, **22.** 357.  
**Lesetor, Aaron,** in militia, **22.** 355.  
**Lesley, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Lesley, Samuel,** pay to, **22.** 1014.  
**Leslie, —,** bond of to export stores, **11.** 331-332.  
**Leslie, Lieut.,** wounded, **10.** 395.  
**Leslie (Lesly, Gen. Alex.,** **15.** 303, 308, 309; **16.** 320, 321, 326, 349, 492; **17.** 979, 985, 990, 991, 996, 1025; **19.** 887; **22.** 225, 226, 227, 542.  
 and Burke's escape, **16.** 538.  
 and exchange of prisoners, **16.** 661-662, 684, 685, 686, 694, 728, 729.  
 arrives in Charlestown, **15.** 310; in N. Y., **14.** 476; in S. C., **15.** 185, 186.  
 asked to exchange prisoners, **19.** 99, 103.  
 asks leave for Tories to return to N. C., **16.** 418, 714, 715.  
 at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1003, 1006, 1012, 1023.  
 attack the Chesapeake and Va. and returns to N. Y., **15.** xiii.  
**Burke** asks parole, **16.** 14-15, 16-17, 18-19, 20; criticises letter of on his breaking parole, **16.** 214-216; to on reasons for breaking parole, **16.** 178; on parole, **16.** 185; relations to, **16.** 273, 274, 278, 279.  
**Clinton** to on his giving aid to Cornwallis, **15.** 293, 294; on his movement to the Cape Fear, **15.** 298.  
 commands Br. fleet from N. Y., **14.** 708, 711.  
**Cornwallis** to on invasion of Cape Fear River, **15.** 298-300.  
 correspondence on prisoners, **16.** 114-115, 150.  
 driven back by French and Spanish fleets, **15.** 602.  
 gives flag, **22.** 609; half pay to Scotch Tories, **22.** 617.  
**Greene** to on Burke's breaking parole and answer, **16.** 179-180, 186.  
 instructions to, **15.** 283.  
 interposition of asked for Burke, **15.** 667.  
 invades N. C., **16.** iv; Va., **15.** 287, 289, 290, 291, 294.  
 invasion of Cape Fear by proposed, **15.** 286, 287, 289, 292-293, 307, 308.  
 leaves Portsmouth, Va., **17.** 983-984; Va., **15.** 228; **17.** 719.  
 letter captured, **14.** 733; ment'd., **15.** 292, 293; **16.** 238.  
 offers cessation of hostilities, **16.** 332.  
 ordered to the Cape Fear by Cornwallis, **15.** 298.  
 orders on evacuation noticed, **16.** 409.  
 proposes peace, **16.** 693.  
**Rawdon** to on his proposed invasion of South, **15.** 283-287.  
 reported as captured, **22.** 586.  
 should be sent to S. C., **17.** 1036.  
 to Clinton on his invasion of Va., **15.** 300-302; on So. campaign, **17.** 980.  
 to Cornwallis on his arrival in Va., **14.** 725.  
 to engage Greene, **16.** iv.  
 to invade Va., **15.** iii.  
 to Martin on his parole, **22.** 606-8.  
**Leslie, James,** act for town on land of, **23.** 479; **25.** 354-5, 398, 486.  
 bill for town on land of, **5.** 875, 876, 877, 888, 899, 900, 901, 902, 904, 923.  
 on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10.** 215.  
**Lesly, Joseph,** army pay, **17.** 228.  
**Lessesne, John,** prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
**Lesslie, John,** on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62.  
**Lesslie, (Lessley), John,** court to be held at house of, **23.** 969.  
 election held at house of, **10.** 14.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62.  
 patroler, **10.** 64.  
 sec'y Pitt Co. S. C., **10.** 244.  
 to furnish list to patrolers, **10.** 64.  
**Lester, Edward,** juror, **4.** 516.  
**Lester, Ed.,** quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
**Lester, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 373.  
**Lester, Jesse,** nom. for J. P., **21.** 854, 857.  
**Lester, John,** in militia, **22.** 341.  
**Lester, Mary,** **19.** 67.  
**Lester, Phebe,** **19.** 67.  
**Lester, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1104.  
**Lester, Wm.,** heirs of oppose land grant, **4.** 1037.  
 land grant to, **4.** 635.  
**Lester, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 343.  
**Let, Isam,** petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-8.  
**Letchmere Point, Mass.,** **10.** 484, 485.  
**Letchworth, Jos.,** in militia, **22.** 320.  
**Letchworth, Jos.,** land grant to, **4.** 335, 1046.  
**Lethgo, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1106.  
**Lett, James,** army pay, **17.** 226.





- army rank, **16.** 1106.  
**Lett, John**, land grant to, **4.** 630.  
**Lettchworth, Joseph**, land grant to, **4.** 965.  
**Letter, Isaac**, army pay, **17.** 227.  
**Letter, Martin**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Letter books**, to be kept by gov., **24.** 445, 501, 669.  
**Letteral, John**, claims allowed, **8.** 374, 453, 456, 470.  
**Letters**, act on, **25.** 161; on conveyance of, **23.** 81-82.  
 danger of information to enemy from, **3.** 116.  
 difficulties of sending, **4.** 423.  
 opened by committees of Safety, **10.** 42-43.  
 public, act to provide for carriage of, **2.** 888.  
**Letters Alphabetical, D**, 1775-1782, extracts from, **17.** 1051-2.  
**Letters of Marque**, granted by governor, **4.** 587.  
 regulations on, **22.** 530.  
**Letters of officers**, act to collect, **24.** 680.  
**Leuery, Peter**, protests against regulators, **7.** 273-4.  
**Leusden (Lensdens), Clavis Graeca Novi Testamenti**, **2.** 583.  
**Leuten, Constant**, juror, **25.** 185.  
**Le Van Shellebuck**, pay to ordered, **17.** 838, 929, 930, 934.  
 See also Shellenbuck.  
**Leveritt, John**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Leveritt, Wm.**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Leverman, Matthew**, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
**Leveson-Gower, B.**, at Board of Trade meetings, **4.** 879-83, 939-45.  
 to Governor Johnston on his failure to send reports, **4.** 756-757; on indigo, etc., **4.** 870-872; on Palatines, etc., **4.** 957; on public affairs, **4.** 846.  
**Leves**, act on, **25.** 160; on distresses for, **23.** 22-23, 333; on method of paying, **23.** 151-157, 161, 336; to exempt from, **23.** 3, 95; new comers, **25.** 120.  
 must be made by assembly, **3.** 526.  
 new comers exempted for a year, **1.** 185.  
**Leving, Daniel**, army pay, **17.** 227.  
**Leving, Nicholas**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
**Levingston, Wm.**, prisoner, **15.** 392.  
**Levingston's (Levengston's) Creek**, **23.** 221, 229, 447, 448.  
 act for bridge over, **23.** 151.  
**Leviston's, Joseph**, warehouse on lands of, **23.** 513.  
**Levy, Wm.**, regulator, **7.** 733.  
**Lewallen, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1100.  
**Lewe, Anthony**, in militia, **22.** 343.  
**Lewe, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 343.  
**Lewellen, Mrs.**, intercedes for her husband, **11.** 777.  
**Lewellen (Lin) John**, a J. P., **25.** 693; **23.** 994.  
**Leweilen, (Lewelling), John**, convicted of high treason and intercessions for, **11.** 776.  
 pardon considered by assembly, **12.** 115-116, 118-119, 122, 268, 269-270, 271, 272, 274, 277-278.  
 petition for, **11.** 816.  
**Lewellen, Mary**, petition for husband of, **11.** 816.  
**Lewellen, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
**Lewelling, Foridhan**, witness, **7.** 114.  
**Lewelling, John**, respited and reprieved, **22.** 929.  
**Lewelling, Jonathan**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Lewenigh, Z. V.**, **9.** 1234.  
**Lewerton, Eliza**, heir, **2.** 41.  
**Lewes, Gen.**, **11.** 295, 341.  
**Lewes, John**, law suit, **1.** 479-480.  
**Lewes, Wm.**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Lewice, Wm.**, road com's'r., **23.** 214.  
**Lewillin, John**, a J. P., **9.** 293.  
**Lewis, —**, Morde and Co., **16.** 942.  
**Lewis, —**, land grant to, **5.** 818.  
**Lewis, —**, Presby. missionary, **5.** 1199.  
**Lewis, —**, on Com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 938, 948.  
**Lewis, —**, Tory, breaks jail, **15.** 70.  
**Lewis, Mr.**, **5.** 1210.  
**Lewis, Mr.**, warrant against refused, **16.** 263-264.  
**Lewis, Capt.**, **5.** 1206, 1208.  
**Lewis, Capt.**, report on militia company, **22.** 325-6.  
**Lewis, Capt.**, resigns as brigade inspector, **12.** 537.  
 roster of Co., **16.** 1004, 1012, 1028, 1071, 1074, 1102, 1111, 1124, 1134, 1144, 1182.  
**Lewis, Capt.**, commands the Renown, **14.** 689.  
 vessel captured, **15.** 70.  
**Lewis, Col.**, **10.** 837.  
**Lewis, Col.**, **22.** 114.  
**Lewis, Gen.**, sent to Va., **12.** 282.  
 urges raising of troops, **14.** 626.



- Lewis, Lieut., **12**. 492.  
     court martialled, **12**. 544-545.  
 Lewis, Maj., builds fort among Cherokees, **5**. 609, 639.  
     letter ment'd, **5**. 652; on Cherokees, **7**. 108.  
     reports disaffection among Catawbas, **5**. 647.  
     to build fort among Cherokees, **5**. 578, 585.  
     to remain among Cherokees, **5**. 610.  
 Lewis, Rev. Mr., preaches to prisoners, **15**. 394.  
 Lewis, A., elected a soldier, **13**. 729.  
 Lewis, Aaron, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lewis, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Lewis, Adam, estate settled, **2**. 102.  
 Lewis, Adam, fined, **22**. 512, 513.  
 Lewis, Alexander, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
     land grant to, **4**. 1040, 1241, 1242.  
 Lewis, Amos, army pay, **17**. 226.  
     in army, **13**. 520; **16**. 1102.  
 Lewis, Andrew, brigadier gen., **10**. 483.  
     conducts campaign against Shawnees, **5**. xlviii.  
     returns from Cherokees and reports, **5**. 635, 637.  
     to Gates on provisions and money, **14**. 607-8.  
     to Lyttelton on Cherokees, **5**. 612-614.  
 Lewis, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Lewis, Anthony, land grant asked for, **4**. 441; grant to, **4**. 803.  
     rights proved, **4**. 595.  
 Lewis, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lewis, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lewis, Benj., caveat against, **5**. 993.  
     land granted to, **5**. 816.  
 Lewis, Charles, army pay, **17**. 226.  
     army rank, **16**. 1105.  
     pensioner, **22**. 73.  
     to Henry on Cherokee campaign, **10**. 842-843.  
 Lewis, Dan., land grant to, **4**. 56.  
 Lewis, Daniel, appraiser, **1**. 866.  
 Lewis, Dan'l, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lewis, Danl, petition, **19**. 927.  
 Lewis, David, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lewis, David, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Lewis, David, in militia, **22**. 265.  
 Lewis, David, in militia, **22**. 317.  
 Lewis, David, land grant to, **4**. 962, 1040, 1242, 1248.  
 Lewis, David, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lewis, David, petition, **19**. 933.  
 Lewis, Edward, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lewis, Edward, army rank, **13**. 507; **16**. 1104.  
 Lewis, Elisha, army rank, **13**. 514; **16**. 1104.  
 Lewis, Ephm, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lewis, Evan, administrator, **2**. 43.  
 Lewis, Evan, land grant to, **4**. 1040, 1241, 1242.  
 Lewis, Exum, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
     colonel, **10**. 531.  
 Lewis, Fran., **19**. 710.  
 Lewis, Francis, army pay, **17**. 226.  
     army rank, **15**. 735; **16**. 1196.  
     officers to buy vessel, **13**. 119.  
 Lewis, Fielding, Caswell to on resolves of C. C., **13**. 33-34.  
     letter from on appt. of commissioners, **13**. 44; laid before Gen. Assembly, **13**. 401.  
 Lewis, Francis, **22**. 994.  
 Lewis, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 226.  
     army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lewis, Geo., allowance to, **19**. 66, 69.  
     petition, **18**. 46, 106, 277, 284, 330, 331, 342.  
     resolve in favor of, **16**. 102, 103.  
 Lewis, Geo., exempted, **6**. 900a.  
 Lewis, George, petitions for pardon of Fields, **9**. 41.  
 Lewis, H., goes to Rowan to examine troubles, **8**. 638.  
 Lewis, Handn., petition for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Lewis, Handson, Jr., petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Lewis, Hardy, **16**. 1047.  
     army pay, **17**. 226.  
     army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lewis, Harison, in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Lewis, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 219.  
 Lewis, Hester, widow, **2**. 102.  
 Lewis, Howel, **5**. 1214.  
 Lewis, Howell, **21**. 361.  
 Lewis, Howell, coms'r. on school, **13**. 809; **24**. 297; on town, **24**. 878.  
     in assem., **8**. 101, 106, 107, 126, 131, 136, 146, 303, 304, 326, 337, 422, 432, 454, 466; **18**. 2, 3, 16, 20, 23, 24, 27, 36, 59, 61, 69, 88, 90, 100, 105, 114, 117, 128, 136, 154, 161, 171, 179, 181, 250, 317, 347, 451; **20**. 2, 3, 8, 9, 16, 18, 21, 31, 38, 39, 40, 66, 68, 70, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 194, 195, 204, 216, 229, 238, 239, 240, 287, 288, 374, 400, 501, 534.  
     memorial, **18**. 23.  
     officer, **18**. 449, 458.



- on com. of assem., **8.** 110, 118; **18.** 9, 15, 25, 31, 33, 36, 39, 52, 100, 101, 104, 111, 118, 127, 187, 241, 245, 254, 262, 264, 268, 271, 272, 278, 329, 336, 338, 437.  
resigns as lt. col., **20.** 505; **21.** 43, 45.
- Lewis, Howell, Jr.**, captain of light horse, **14.** 29.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.  
town com's'r, **24.** 878.
- Lewis, Isaac**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Lewis, Isaac**, lands of lapse, **2.** 240.  
land grant to, **4.** 592.  
**Lewis, Isaac**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-4.  
**Lewis, Isaac**, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
**Lewis, Jacob**, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lewis, Jacob**, juror, **2.** 266, 826.  
land grant to, **4.** 642, 710.  
rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Lewis, James**, **22.** 156.  
**Lewis, James**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
army rank, **16.** 1107.  
lt. col., **20.** 273, 461.  
nom. for major, **20.** 566, 568; as officer of militia, **21.** 125, 128.  
pensioner, **22.** 74.  
thanked for King's Mtn. and sword to, **17.** 696-697, 704, 710, 739, 783.
- Lewis, James**, commands Tories, **14.** 746.  
**Lewis, James**, horseman, **15.** 509.  
**Lewis, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 280.  
**Lewis, James**, land grant to, **4.** 1040, 1242.  
**Lewis, Joel**, **16.** 181; **19.** 931; **22.** 612.  
allowance to, **16.** 169.  
**Lewis, Joel**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
Burke to on military movements, **16.** 548; wants report from, **16.** 512.  
commission not rec'd., **16.** 495.  
fights duel with Armstrong, **16.** 626.  
in assem., **19.** 728, 729, 773, 794, 804, 808, 812, 816, 821, 824, 835.  
major, **17.** vii.  
Martin to on Marion and Tories, **18.** 688-691, 693.  
memorial, **19.** 145, 549, 552, 560, 562, 564.  
nom. for major, **17.** 858, 859, 952, 954, 957.  
promoted, **19.** 309.  
refuses further service, **15.** 505.  
to protect reprieved persons, **16.** 263, 269.
- Lewis, John**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
army rank, **16.** 1104.  
**Lewis, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lewis, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Lewis, John**, asks pardon for Hunt, **9.** 86-7.  
**Lewis, John**, in army, **13.** 504.  
**Lewis, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Lewis, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 322.  
**Lewis, John**, in militia, **22.** 325.  
**Lewis, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 359.  
**Lewis, John**, in Va. council, **1.** 746.  
**Lewis, John**, juror, **2.** 592, 593, 709.  
**Lewis, John**, juror, **4.** 516.  
**Lewis, Jno.**, juror, **25.** 185.  
**Lewis, John**, juror, **22.** 509.  
**Lewis, John**, leads troops to King's Mtn., **15.** xi.  
**Lewis, John**, owes state, **21.** 1077.  
**Lewis, John**, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Lewis, John**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.  
**Lewis, John**, prisoner, **15.** 392.  
**Lewis, Jno.**, quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
**Lewis, John**, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
**Lewis, Jno., Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 325.  
**Lewis, John, Jr.**, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
**Lewis, John Crawford Alexander**, land grant to, **4.** 1242.  
**Lewis, Jona.**, army rank, **16.** 1104.  
**Lewis, Jona.**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Lewis, Joseph**, exempted, **6.** 807.  
**Lewis, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 280.  
**Lewis, Jos.**, lieutenant, **10.** 944.  
**Lewis, Joshua**, army pay, **17.** 227.  
army rank, **16.** 1103.  
**Lewis, Joshua**, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lewis, Josh.**, army rank, **16.** 1106.  
**Lewis, Joshua**, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.  
**Lewis, Joshua**, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 227.  
**Lewis, Marshal**, army rank, **16.** 1106.  
**Lewis, Marshall**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Lewis, Micajah**, army pay, **18.** 731.  
army rank, **16.** 1102.  
Cont. captain, **22.** 1049.  
killed, **19.** 960; **22.** 124, 142.  
lieut., **10.** 518.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
reduced to half pay, **15.** 420.  
resigns and dead, **15.** 501.  
to retire, **16.** 610.
- Lewis, Morgan**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lewis, Nathan**, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lewis, Peter**, released, **14.** 422-423.  
**Lewis, Phillip**, takes oath, **22.** 169.





Lewis, Rachel, land grant to, **4.** 1241.  
 Lewis, Relph, in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Lewis, Richard, appraiser, **1.** 865.  
   arbitrator, **2.** 307.  
   juror, **2.** 261.  
   land lapses, **2.** 181.  
   sells land, **2.** 352.  
 Lewis, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Lewis, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Lewis, Rich'd., in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38,  
   47, 48.  
 Lewis, Richd., quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Lewis, Rich'd., takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Lewis, Rob'trt., a J. P., **7.** 702.  
 Lewis, Robt., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
   claims allowed, **8.** 467; **9.** 717, 756.  
   in assembly, **9.** 389, 415, 417, 422,  
   448, 449, 474, 517, 529, 530, 540,  
   550, 588.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10.** 914, 915, 960.  
   on Com. of Assembly, **9.** 451.  
   school trustee, **13.** 809; **24.** 297.  
 Lewis, Samuel, **14.** 607.  
 Lewis, Sam'l., in militia, **22.** 421.  
 Lewis, Samuel, killed, **20.** 722.  
 Lewis, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 1249.  
 Lewis, Samuel, road coms'r., **25.** 264.  
 Lewis, Sara, land grant to, **4.** 55.  
 Lewis, Sarah, exempted, **8.** 315.  
 Lewis, Tho., army pay, **17.** 263.  
 Lewis, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 227.  
 Lewis, Thomas, army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Lewis, Thomas, asks for lapse patent,  
   **2.** 452.  
 Lewis, Thos., in militia, **22.** 347.  
 Lewis, Thos., in militia, **22.** 350.  
 Lewis, Thos., in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Lewis, Thos., juror, **1.** 588.  
 Lewis, Thos., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Lewis, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 343,  
   707, 710, 766, 896.  
 Lewis, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 74.  
 Lewis, Thos., Jr., land grant to, **4.** 890.  
 Lewis, Timothy, army pay, **17.** 227.  
 Lewis, W. Saml., army rank, **16.** 1105.  
 Lewis, Will, land grant to, **4.** 217.  
 Lewis, Wm., army pay, **17.** 226.  
 Lewis, Wm., army pay, **17.** 227.  
 Lewis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1100.  
 Lewis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1103.  
 Lewis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1104.  
 Lewis, Wm., builds Soracte, **4.** 686.  
 Lewis, Wm., captain of Nash troops,  
   **13.** 173.  
 Lewis, Wm., claims, **4.** 150.  
 Lewis, Wm., deserter, **16.** 518.  
 Lewis, Wm., in army, **15.** 730.  
 Lewis, Wm., in assembly, **17.** 265, 266,

293, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366,  
 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425,  
 878, 879, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963;  
   **19.** 391, 393.  
   on com. of assem., **17.** 819, 823, 903,  
   908.  
   petition, **21.** 732, 761, 767, 880, 916.  
 Lewis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Lewis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320.  
 Lewis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 343.  
 Lewis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Lewis, Wm., juror, **4.** 516.  
 Lewis, Wm., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Lewis, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 73, 75,  
   355.  
 Lewis, Wm., law suit, **2.** 109, 149.  
 Lewis, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 73.  
 Lewis, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 74.  
 Lewis, Wm., prisoner, **16.** 671.  
 Lewis, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Lewis, Wm., Regulators' entry on  
   case of, **8.** 240.  
 Lewis, Wm., resigns as major of mili-  
   tia, **12.** 606, 607, 721, 722.  
 Lewis, Wm., sent out on survey, **4.**  
   685.  
 Lewis, Wm., Jr., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Lewis, Wm., Jr., tried for felony, **2.**  
   666, 669, 701, 756, 714, 817, 820,  
   822, 831.  
 Lewis, Wm., Sr., witness, **2.** 671.  
 Lewis, Wm. Tyrrel, in assembly, **17.**  
   269, 281, 286, 287, 293, 304, 354,  
   359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391,  
   394, 395, 406, 410, 425; **18.** 254,  
   284, 317, 344, 351, 361, 362, 399,  
   411, 412, 440, 443, 445, 469, 471;  
   **19.** 234, 235, 286, 288, 295, 300,  
   322, 334, 398, 489, 500, 526, 608,  
   613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 677,  
   682, 688; **21.** 2, 3, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68,  
   74, 77, 83, 109, 115, 118, 121, 190,  
   782, 872, 873, 927, 930, 931, 937,  
   939, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999,  
   1003, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1025,  
   1031, 1032, 1050.  
   land to, **25.** 112.  
   memorial, **18.** 83, 124, 316, 319; **20.**  
   493; **21.** 20, 30, 334, 361, 384, 395,  
   434, 667, 704; considered, **17.** 379-  
   380, 386, 393.  
   nom. for brig. gen., **20.** 565; **21.**  
   123; for colonel, **21.** 780, 938; for  
   surveyor, **19.** 691, 697.  
   officer, **18.** 449, 458.  
   on con. of assem., **17.** 282, 291, 294,  
   297, 329, 353; **18.** 329, 412.  
   suit against, **21.** 1019.



- Lewis, Willis, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lewis, Wyllis, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lewis, schooner, equipped as dispatch boat, **13**. 229; **22**. 765.  
 Lewis Fork Baptist Asso'n, **5**. 1190.  
 Lewisburg, **5**. 407; **8**. 604.  
     French starving at, **5**. 436.  
     threatened by English, **5**. 783.  
 Lewises, the, report on service of, **15**. 505.  
 Lewis's Mill, **19**. 845, 846.  
 Lewis's Plantation, **19**. 846.  
 Lewiston, Md., **10**. 601.  
 Lewter, Hardy, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lexington, —, on boundary dispute, **1**. 525-6.  
     on proprietary colonies, **1**. 535-7.  
 Lexington, battle of, **5**. 1217; **9**. xxxv, 1245, 1248, 1264; **10**. 21, 26, 44, 51, 53, 144, 162; **15**. 178; **22**. 118, 892.  
     account of, **9**. 1229-39; **10**. 51-2, 56.  
     effects on S. C., **9**. 1260; **11**. 249;  
         on N. Y., **9**. 1247, 1249.  
     losses in, **9**. 1249.  
 Lexington, N. C., **8**. 741, 742, 743, 744.  
 Lexington District, S. C., **8**. 765.  
     Lutherans in, **8**. 778.  
 Lexington (S. C.) Theological Seminary, **8**. 793, 794, 795, 796.  
 Lexington's bridge, bill for, **4**. 549.  
 Leyden. See Laydon.  
 Leyden, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Leydon, Francis, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 502.  
 Lezar, James, in army, **15**. 720.  
 Li, Henderson, quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Libby, Henry, execution against, **10**. 316.  
 Libby, Nathaniel, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Libel, against Smith, **4**. 537-538, 539.  
     punishment for, **7**. 768.  
 Liberties, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 317, 319, 324, 325.  
 Liberties of the subject, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325, 326.  
 Liberty, right to, **23**. 977.  
     to be preserved by recurrence to fundamental principles, **23**. 978.  
 Liberty, N. C., German Reformed Church near, **8**. 737.  
 Liberty, schooner, **10**. 823.  
 Liberty, ship, **10**. 133.  
 Liberty Baptist Association, **5**. 1185, 1186.  
     formed, **5**. 1190.  
 Liberty Hall Academy, act to incorporate, **24**. 30-32, 178, 251, 536, 690-2.  
     bill to incorporate, **12**. 35, 41, 49, 86, 88, 113.  
     memorial, **19**. 737.  
 Liberty of Conscience, act on, **2**. 884-885; **23**. 11; **25**. 160.  
     bill for, **4**. 514.  
     recognized, **1**. 54.  
     under Fund. Constns, **25**. 133-5.  
 Liberty Plains, **13**. 285; **14**. 152.  
 Liberty Springs, **22**. 182.  
 Liberty Town Camp, **14**. 291.  
 Libraries, **1**. 601.  
     act for, **25**. 161, 192; for protection of, **23**. 73-79, 333.  
     brought out by Gordon, **1**. 884-5.  
     for Edenton, catalogue of, **2**. 583-4.  
     for Liberty Hall, **24**. 31, 691.  
     fortunes of, **2**. 310-311.  
     Johnston's given to Cathcart, **22**. 289.  
     lost in revolution, **5**. 1194.  
     none in Marsden's hands, **4**. 13.  
     of Adams, fortunes, **2**. 54, 123, 130.  
     of Bath, **1**. 715; condition, **2**. 119-120; kept from Urmston, **2**. 285-286; possible fate, **2**. 144.  
     of Edenton, **4**. xiii.  
     of Gordon, left in Va., **2**. 128, 130.  
     of Innes, given for education, **5**. xviii.  
     of Josiah Martin, **22**. 880-9.  
     of Loretz, **8**. 755.  
     of missionaries, fate, **2**. 119-120.  
     of Pollock, **22**. 293.  
     of S. C., **2**. 869.  
     of Urmston, **2**. 130.  
     plundered by Br., **16**. 249.  
     Rainsford on those in N. C., **2**. 75-6.  
     sent out by Dr. Bray, **1**. 572; by Ingram to Hillsboro, **14**. 700.  
     Urmston on fortunes of, **2**. 128, 130.  
 Licences, act for, **23**. 371-5, 726-7.  
     bill for peddlers and traders, **4**. 1325, 1326, 1327-1328, 1342, 1343, 1346, 1347, 1348; to alter act regulating, **5**. 42, 43, 45, 46, 49, 50, 60, 62, 64, 69, 71, 72, 75, 76.  
     Caswell on, **11**. 615; applied to for, **11**. 635.  
     charges of illegal fees for and Dobbs's answer, **6**. 291-292.  
     costs of, **23**. 83-7.  
     fees of to governor, **11**. 430.  
     for marriage, regulations on issue, **7**. 674-675.  
     irregularities in granting, **5**. 336.  
 Lick Creek, **10**. 883.



- Lickfork Church, **5**. 1184.  
 Liddenham, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Liddle, George, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Liddy, John, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Lide, Thos., Caswell to on prisoners, **14**. 26-27.  
   guards prisoners, **14**. 25.  
 Lidnard, Maj., **12**. 526.  
 Liege, proposed emigration to S. C., **3**. 10.  
 Lier, Thos., courtmartialed, **22**. 956-7.  
 Lieutenant Generals of Constable's Court, under Fund Const., **25**. 128.  
 Lieutenant Governor, commission of Mercer, **9**. 1171; **11**. 219-220.  
   proposition to appoint one for N. C., **2**. 394.  
   provision for, **3**. 73, 99-100.  
 Life estates, bill to prevent injury to, **9**. 396, 419, 424, 445, 446, 491, 497, 532, 537, 546, 547, 585, 586, 663.  
   Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 326.  
 Life tenure, not known in N. C., **3**. 151.  
 Lifland, wolves of, **5**. 8.  
 Ligardere, Elias, a J. P., **4**. 953.  
   land grants to, **4**. 851, 1248.  
   rights proved, **4**. 1039.  
   See also Lagadere, Elias.  
 Ligget, Danl, army rank, **16**. 1102.  
 Lighgon, Wm., land grants to, **4**. 634.  
 Light, Jackel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Light, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Light, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Light, William, Sr., petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Light Dragoons, **18**. 541.  
   horses for, **15**. 783.  
   impress horses, **15**. 771.  
   paid and disbanded, **13**. 580-581, 617, 731-732.  
   supplies to, **16**. 265.  
 Light Horse, **16**. 242; **22**. 97, 98, 222, 223, 226, 227, 954; act to raise, **24**. 341.  
   advisability of raising discussed, **15**. 229-230, 231-3.  
   at Cross Creek, **10**. 1039.  
   com. of Prov. Cong. on, **10**. 522, 529, 536, 543.  
   considered, **22**. 778.  
   discharged, **15**. 631.  
   Green offers to raise, **15**. 5.  
   horses to be paid for if killed, **10**. 963.  
   impressments for, **10**. 786.  
   keeping of abandoned, **24**. 464.  
   mutinies under Dudley, **22**. 1039.  
   need and advantage of, **11**. 301, 308.  
   neglected, **13**. 212; **22**. 978.  
   not taken into Continental service, **10**. 605; **22**. 517, 968.  
   organized, **13**. 734-734h, 734k.  
   provisions for, **14**. 159; **24**. 360, 366, 731; **25**. 336.  
   raised against Cornwallis, **17**. vii.  
   report on, **17**. 1043.  
   resolve on officers to command, **13**. 621-2.  
   return of, **22**. 1022.  
   roll of company, **17**. 1056.  
   sent into Chatham after loyalists, **10**. 935, 940-1, 942; to Wilmington, etc., **17**. 683, 698, 710, 711, 712, 761, 762, 764.  
   Shepperd resigns from, **22**. 555.  
   supplies to, **22**. 750.  
   taken into Cont. service, **11**. 346; **13**. xiv.  
   to be raised, **17**. 693, 698, 771-2, 776; in Guilford, **11**. 348-349; to defend assembly, **17**. 798, 802, 885, 886.  
 Light Houses, act for, **25**. 54-5; to cede lands for to U. S., **25**. 7, 65.  
   bill for, **21**. 591, 597, 632; on Ocracoke, **21**. 216, 225, 226, 233, 266, 273; cede lands for, **21**. 804, 812, 816, 940, 972, 981, 982, 984, 998.  
   built, **21**. 272-3; to be built at Raleigh inlet, **24**. 934.  
   provision for, **24**. 590.  
 Light Infantry, losses at Stone Ferry, **15**. 751.  
 Lightfoot, Capt., **15**. 526; **18**. 574.  
 Lightfoot, Henry, in Assembly, **19**. 400, 401, 413, 440, 460, 738, 741; **10**. 21, 24, 25, 31, 34, 35, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 46, 47, 48, 50, 53, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 85, 89, 93, 112; on com. of assem., **17**. 297, 302, 305, 322, 323, 337, 364.  
   memorial on election, **18**. 4, 32.  
   to Caswell on public affairs, **22**. 787.  
   town coms'r, **24**. 992.  
 Lightfoot, John, at Va. Council, **1**. 505, 570.  
 Lightwood, John, leases Indian lands,





- 25.** 507-9.  
 Lightwood, amount of land taken up for, **9.** 369.  
 bought, **2.** 204.  
 land needed for tar, **3.** 469.  
 proclamation against burning of, **4.** 41-2; against entering land for, **9.** 294-295.  
 prosecution for burning, **4.** 760.  
 Likly, John, to Blount and Hawkins on tobacco, **20.** 605-6.  
 Liles, Chas., in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Liles, Geo., in militia, **22.** 326.  
 Liles, George, quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
 Liles, James, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Liles, John, army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Liles, John, land grant to, **4.** 446.  
 Liles, John, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Liles, Lewis, in militia, **22.** 333.  
 Liles, Nathan, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Liles, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-4.  
 Liles, Williamson, in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Lille, John, army rank, **16.** 1100.  
 Lille, John, juror, **1.** 388.  
 Lille, Josia, army rank, **16.** 1100.  
 Lille, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1102.  
 Lille, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
 Lille, Mincher, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Lilley. See Lilly.  
 Lilley, John, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Lilley, Joseph, in army, **13.** 528.  
 Lilley, Jos., in militia, **22.** 357.  
 Lilley, Josiah, in army, **13.** 504.  
 Lilley, Tim., in militia, **22.** 357.  
 Lillibridge, Mr., and French vessel, **14.** 253.  
 Lillibridge, Jos., school trustee, **24.** 534.  
 Lillington, Mr., **9.** 1068.  
 Lillington, A. John, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Lillington, Gen. Alexander, **9.** xxxix; **14.** 64, 842; **15.** 329, 347, 439, 499, 784, 785, 786, 787; **16.** 264; **17.** 649; **21.** 829; **22.** 588.  
 administrator, **9.** 227, 228.  
 allowance to, **19.** 552.  
 aids S. C., **19.** 995.  
 and expulsion of Maclean, **16.** 998.  
 and movements of Br., **22.** 564-5.  
 and provisions for troops, **15.** 315.  
 at council of war, **7.** 842.  
 at Great Bridge, **21.** vi.  
 attacked at Moore's Creek, **11.** 289.  
 Bd. War to on saving property and provisions from Br., **14.** 487-488.  
 boundary coms'r, **23.** 686-7.  
 brigadier gen., **12.** 100, 103; **13.** 584, 689, 691, 734*d*.  
 Brown to on bad behaviour of Newbern District, **15.** 423; on drafts and Tories, **16.** 245-246.  
 Burke to on recruits and oppression of militia, **16.** 527-528; on removal of Tory families, **16.** 181-182, 188; Burke to on Tories, **16.** 541, 582-584.  
 calls out troops for Onslow Co., **15.** 514.  
 Caswell and Butler sent to aid of, **16.** vi.  
 Caswell to on disbanding troops, **14.** 66; on magazine, militia, etc., **14.** 160-161.  
 collects supplies, **16.** 494.  
 colonel, **5.** 205, 517, 520; **11.** x, 831; in Reg. campaign, **22.** 872; 6th regt., **22.** 915.  
 commands against Regulators, **7.** xxx; detachment at Moore's Creek, **10.** 482, 483; new levies, **14.** ix, x.  
 coms'r on road, **23.** 220, 910; on town, **25.** 268.  
 Council to on need of lieut., **22.** 739.  
 dead, **17.** 630.  
 exempt, **22.** 388.  
 expected in Wilmington, **14.** 840.  
 fails to move, **15.** 639.  
 finds difficulty in collecting troops, **15.** 632.  
 in assem., **6.** 844, 857, 866, 893, 901, 905, 913, 925, 936, 987; **12.** 265; **19.** 372, 374.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 141, 152, 165, 167, 173.  
 in militia, **22.** 283, 388.  
 in regulator campaign, **8.** 595, 659.  
 joins Moore at Moore's Creek, **11.** 283, 284, 285.  
 land grant to, **4.** 1046; corrected, **6.** 1086.  
 letter and orders ment'd, **22.** 537, 538.  
 letter to Tryon on Stamp Act, **7.** 169, 178, 179.  
 Leonard to on drafts, etc., **16.** 497.  
 Martin to on abuses of flags, **16.** 681; on capture of Lord Montague, etc., **16.** 739-40, 743; on Tories, **16.** 686-7; on flags, army, etc., **16.** 701-2; on negroes, Tories and riot, **16.** 662-3.



- military power of criticized, **16.** 416-418.  
 money to Gibson for, **15.** 67.  
 movements, **15.** 448, 449; **22.** vi. on com. of Assem., **6.** 841, 896; **12.** 21, 22, 276.  
 on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1111, 1126, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1222, 1265; **10.** 24, 112, 141.  
 order disobeyed, **15.** 431.  
 orders to on flag vessels, **16.** 422-423.  
 pay due to militia under, **14.** 818.  
 promoted col., **7.** 833, 834.  
 pursues Craik, **15.** 440.  
 quoted **16.** 644.  
 reports on public claims, **6.** 738-744.  
 reports to on money for troops, **15.** 61.  
 resigns, **11.** 376; as colonel, **11.** x, 444.  
 resurvey to, **6.** 1018.  
 return of militia under, **22.** 1022.  
 stores to be sent to, **15.** 559.  
 survey corrected, **5.** 812.  
 takes bond as J. P., **9.** 980.  
 threatened by Br., **15.** 781.  
 to aid against Bladen rioters, **16.** 718.  
 to be informed on Tories, **16.** 553.  
 to Burke on army, **22.** 540-1; on Br. movements, **22.** 540-1, 565-6; on movement of troops and of Br., **15.** 569-570; on Tories, drafts, etc., **16.** 569-570.  
 to Caswell on condition of militia, **15.** 317; on enlisting troops, etc., and answer, **14.** 114, 118; on militia in S. C., **15.** 336-337; on provisions for troops, etc., **14.** 223-224, 225; **15.** 315-316; on troops, etc., **14.** 140-141; on troubles of Wingate, **14.** 148.  
 to command militia, **14.** 143.  
 to disband militia, **13.** 751, 805.  
 to Kenan on Tories, etc., **16.** 250, 251.  
 to land public stores, **13.** 895-896.  
 to Molton on movement of Br., **15.** 496.  
 to Nash on foraging, **14.** 837-838; on need of money, etc., **14.** 859, 864.  
 to Sumner on movement of troops, **15.** 445, 449.  
 troops of to guard salt works, **13.** 814.  
 worn out, **22.** 569.  
 Young to on Br. movements, **16.** 536; on impressment of goods and men, **16.** 241-242; on return of Tories, **16.** 560-561, 569, 570, 572.  
 Lillington, Alexander, a justice, **1.** 386-389, 392-404.  
 administrator, **1.** 452.  
 appraiser, **1.** 480.  
 attorney, **1.** 422, 424, 425, 427, 433.  
 buys land, **1.** 404.  
 collector, **1.** 429.  
 enters caveat, **1.** 401.  
 in assem., **1.** 273.  
 law suits, **1.** 392, 408, 452, 479, 482, 493, 521.  
 obtains attachment, **1.** 405.  
 proves power of attorney, **1.** 409.  
 settlement of estate, **1.** 489.  
 treason at house of, **1.** 430-431.  
 witness, **1.** 426, 431, 436.  
 Lillington, Edward, lapse patent to, **2.** 522, 772.  
 Lillington, Eleaz'r, juror, **25.** 189.  
 Lillington, Geo., juror, **2.** 821.  
 land lapses, **2.** 772.  
 lapse patent to, **2.** 522, 772.  
 Lillington, Jack, dead, **17.** 188.  
 Lillington, John, **9.** 1068.  
 Lillington, John, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Lillington, John, asks to be allowed to make new surveys, **2.** 141.  
 house of burned by Indians, **2.** 171.  
 petition for horses, **1.** 852.  
 vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
 Lillington, John, army record, **13.** 474.  
 coms'r on Clark claims, **24.** 457, 525, 526; on school, **24.** 511; to sign bills, **24.** 184.  
 lieut., **10.** 187.  
 nom. as member of C. of S., **13.** 853, 945.  
 number of votes for, **15.** 190.  
 to Caswell on Br. in Ga., **15.** 346-347.  
 Lilliput, Tryon's plantation, **17.** 152.  
 Lilliputt, **8.** 598.  
 Lillis, John, not exempted, **6.** 808.  
 Lilly. See Lilley.  
 Lilly, Col., draws map of C., **3.** 9.  
 Lilly, Edmund, building coms'r, **24.** 233.  
 Lilly, Edward, juror, **22.** 501.  
 Lilly, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 226.  
 army rank, **16.** 1107.  
 Lilly, John, army pay, **17.** 227.  
 Lilly, John, buys land, **1.** 488, 531, 534.



- constable, **1.** 486.  
 crops divided, **1.** 551.  
 holds property, **1.** 411.  
 juror, **1.** 411, 412, 415, 445, 447.  
 law suit, **1.** 481, 483, 486, 487, 488.  
 suits against estate, **1.** 563; for orphan of, **1.** 621.  
 surety, **1.** 443.  
 witness, **1.** 446.  
**Lilly, Lewis**, army pay, **17.** 226.  
**Lilly, Sarah**, law suit, **1.** 621.  
**Lilly, Thomas**, juror, **4.** 518.  
     juror, **25.** 186.  
     ordered to court, **1.** 625.  
**Lilly, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Lilly, schooner**, **10.** 821.  
     admiralty ct. for trial of, **10.** 542.  
**Lilly, tender**, **10.** 602, 603.  
**Lilly, the**, captures the Polly, **10.** 549-550.  
**Lillybridge, Jos.**, salt coms'r, **22.** 907.  
**Lilly's Creek**, **1.** 653.  
**Lilly's Grammar**, **17.** 125.  
**Lilton, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
**Lime, Kiln Road, Pa.**, **11.** 643.  
**Limerick, Ireland**, **24.** 889.  
**Limerick**, treaty of, **15.** 678.  
**Limerman, Austin**, in militia, **22.** 281.  
**Limerman, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 281.  
**Limermon, Jacob**, in militia, **22.** 282.  
**Limestone**, absence of, **5.** 5.  
**Limestone**, bill for town at, **8.** 294, 296, 321.  
**Limestone Branch**, **4.** 353.  
**Limestone Bridge**, **15.** 445, 449.  
**Limestone Creek**, **13.** 115.  
     bill for town on, **8.** 321; for bridge on, **19.** 640.  
**Limitation**, certain time not to be allowed in pleas of, **24.** 63, 74-5.  
**Limitation of Crown**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 325.  
**Limitations**, act to suspend statute, **24.** 487.  
     bill to suspend law on, **19.** 639.  
**Limitations of actions**, act on, **23.** 32-34, 333; **25.** 160.  
     Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **25.** 153.  
**Limmonds'**, **19.** 852.  
**Limonds, Alex.**, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Lin, Stephen**, in army, **15.** 735.  
**Linaugh, Francis**, claims allowed, **9.** 371, 953.  
     doorkeeper, **9.** 450.  
**Linch**. See **Lynch**.  
**Linch, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1101.  
**Linch, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1103.  
**Linch, Lawne**, army rank, **16.** 1100.  
**Linch, Michael**, witness, **1.** 443.  
**Linch, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Linche's Creek, S. C.**, **15.** 277, 279.  
     Br. on, **15.** 259, 267.  
     See also **Lynch's Creek**.  
**Lincoln, Bishop of**, **4.** 10.  
**Lincoln, Earl of**, commands Br. in S. C., **15.** 497.  
**Lincoln, Benjamin**, **11.** 542; **12.** 453, 462, 475, 483, 536; **13.** xiv, 287, 289, 293, 294, 334, 339, 497; **14.** 32, 37, 38, 42, 49, 51, 52, 67, 78, 79, 112, 119, 120, 254, 255, 260, 269, 270, 279, 284, 285, 311, 312, 320, 339, 531, 538, 557, 566, 668; **15.** 336, 337, 340, 349, 351, 354, 361, 388, 391, 402, 742; **17.** 1041; **19.** 957; **22.** 99, 103, 113, 115, 116, 119, 122, 960, 967.  
     a prisoner, **14.** 815.  
     aid sent to, **14.** xii; from Va., **14.** ix.  
     answers Clinton's demand for surrender of Charleston, **15.** 44-45.  
     articles of capitulation of Charleston proposed by, **14.** 807-808.  
     Ashe to on re-enlistment of troops, **14.** 55.  
     at council of war, **14.** 801, 805-806, 813, 814.  
     calls for aid, **14.** x-xi.  
     captures boats, **22.** 971, 972.  
     Caswell to on aid to S. C., **14.** 13-14; on movement of troops to S. C., **13.** 320-321.  
     Clinton and Arbuthnot to on surrender of Charleston, **14.** 814.  
     commands So. Dept., **13.** x, xii, 225, 243, 247, 250, 323.  
     coms'r to treat with So. Indians, **21.** 562, 563.  
     directs Ashe in Briar Creek battle, **14.** 39.  
     draws bills against treasury, **16.** 354.  
     extracts from letters of, **14.** 798, 801, 805, 807, 813, 814.  
     fights battle of Stono, **14.** vi, 129, 137-8, 315.  
     furnishes money for N. C. troops, **15.** 745.  
     gives orders on deserters, **15.** 320.  
     goes to Phila., **14.** 863.  
     in campaign against Burgoyne, **11.** 642.  
     letters from ment'd, **15.** 194, 195, 332; laid before assem., **13.** 734n.





location, **13.** xii, xiii.  
 militia levied for aid of, **14.** vi.  
 Moultrie to on movements of troops in S. C., **14.** 323-325.  
 movements of, **14.** 21; **22.** 129, 130, 134, 142, 155, 158.  
 nine months men to join, **24.** 199.  
 N. C. brigade sent to aid of, **14.** viii-ix, x, 230, 343, 352, 356, 357.  
 on delay and embezzlement of clothing, **16.** 629.  
 orders court martial of Ashe, **14.** 275; troops to Charleston, **15.** 745.  
 parole by considered, **14.** 846.  
 pres. court martial, **12.** 542, 544.  
 proposes to invade Ga., **14.** 293.  
 recruits sent to, **22.** 955.  
 reports on Br. in S. C. and Ga., **22.** 945; on garrison of Charleston, **15.** 398; on his conduct at Charleston, **15.** 24-47; on troops surrendered by, **14.** 813-818; to C. C. on condition of So. States, **15.** 32-34.  
 Secretary of War, **16.** 655.  
 sends resolutions of C. C. to N. C., **16.** 427.  
 sent to South, **13.** 305, 308, 309; to S. C., **13.** 238.  
 Sumner sent to aid of, **22.** 730.  
 surrenders Charleston, **14.** xi, 498.  
 takes prisoners, **11.** 639.  
 to call court of inquiry on Scott, **14.** 353.  
 to call on Rutherford for aid **15.** 332.  
 to Caswell on affairs in S. C., **15.** 348-349; at Charleston, **14.** 800-801; on Briar Creek battle, **14.** 33, 59; on Br. invasion of S. C. and Ga., **15.** 330-331; on calling out militia and its disadvantages, **15.** 311-313; on capture of Savannah, **13.** 342; on condition of troops, etc., **14.** 61-63, 68; on deserters, **15.** 316-317; on Halling, **15.** 328; on help for S. C. and Ga., **14.** 357-358; on invasion of S. C. and Ga., **15.** 326; on militia and British, **15.** 362-363; on movements of Br. in S. C. and Ga., **13.** 332; on need of troops in S. C., **14.** 126-127; and on Gambal, **14.** 110, 111; on N. C. troops, etc., **14.** 56; in S. C. and Ga., **14.** 17-18; on reinforcements for S. C., and condition of affairs there, **14.** 229, 233-234; on

siege of Charleston and S. C. troops, **15.** 355.  
 to command in south, **22.** 983, 984, 986.  
 to commanding officer N. C. troops on need of troops, **14.** 796.  
 to C. C. on embarkation of British, **16.** 390-391.  
 to delegates in C. C. on promotion in N. C. line, **16.** 627-628.  
 to Jay on affairs in S. C. and Ga., **14.** 340-341.  
 to Huntington on Br. movements at Charleston, **14.** 798-799.  
 to Moultrie on accommodations for captive officers, **14.** 821; on movements at Savannah, **14.** 344.  
 to reduce East Florida, **13.** 279.  
 to Whipple on defense of Charleston and answers, **15.** 34-39.  
 troops needed for, **14.** 220.  
 wounded, **11.** 654; **14.** 560.  
 Lincoln, Samuel Hill, in assembly, **13.** 784.  
 Lincoln, (countersign), **8.** 592.  
 Lincoln charge, **8.** 757.  
 history, **8.** 752-754.  
 Lincoln Co., **4.** iv; **8.** 730, 745, 749, 788; **13.** 827, 828, 842, 918; **14.** 292, 685; **15.** 213, 219; **16.** 86, 697, 800; **17.** 325, 403, 405, 657, 667, 684, 697, 751, 763; **18.** 180, 391, 497; **19.** 51, 178, 289, 483, 636, 956, 963; **20.** 32, 39, 89, 96, 488; **21.** 15, 158, 212, 497, 585, 791; **22.** 107, 108, 109, 110, 121, 126, 127, 128, 158, 159; **24.** 374, 387.  
 act for collection of taxes in, **24.** 634; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 472-3, 542, 604, 646, 943-4; for town, **24.** 778-9; on jurors, **24.** 238, 273-5, 451, 689-90; **25.** 44; on mill dams, **24.** 743; to add part of Burke to, **24.** 472-3, 646; to change time of Co. Ct., **24.** 460-1, 688-9, 717; to create, **24.** 236-8, 473, 645-6; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50, 958; to go in Morgan Dist., **24.** 451, 689-90.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1187.  
 bill for public buildings in, **16.** 102, 135, 139, 151; **19.** 179, 183, 209, 301, 303, 308, 339, 340, 341, 599, 610, 634, 676, 696; for town in, **13.** 859, 870, 957-63; **17.** 297, 301, 334, 381, 392; **19.** 435, 451, 767-771, 792; on mill dams, **17.** 361, 366, 403, 406; **20.** 75, 101; to add part



- of Burke Co. to, **13.** 827, 859, 871, 917, 963; **16.** 99, 102, 135, 139, 151; **19.** 65, 90, 107; to alter boundary, **19.** 599, 627, 634, 676, 696; to change C. H., **19.** 561, 676, 683; to prevent stopping of fish in, **13.** 853.
- census of 1790, **26.** 691-719.
- court should be held, **14.** 865.
- divided, **8.** 751.
- drafts from, **14.** 874.
- erected out of Tryon, **8.** xxxv.
- German Reformed churches in, **8.** 750, 752, 754, 755, 757.
- Germans in, **8.** 729.
- in Salisbury dist., **15.** 377.
- Lutherans in, **8.** 760, 763, 764, 770, 773, 774, 775, 776, 781, 792.
- members in assembly, **13.** 735, 755, 811; **16.** 2; **17.** 265, 795, 877; **18.** 2, 227, 238; **19.** 1, 129, 234, 400, 494, 718, 749; **20.** 2, 120, 301, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 730, 871.
- members in conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 37.
- owes State, **21.** 1069, 1075.
- petition on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31.
- tax in, **19.** 706.
- Tories in, **22.** 731.
- troops enrolled, **16.** xi; to be raised in, **14.** 28.
- Lincoln Co., Tenn., **22.** 143, 144.
- Lincoln's Inn, **3.** 623; **4.** 1156; **5.** 449; **7.** 198, 224; **25.** 239.
- Lincolnton, **4.** x; **5.** lv; **14.** xiv; **18.** 497; **22.** 139.
- act to establish, **24.** 778-9.
- German Reformed Church, **8.** 753, 754, 755, 756.
- Lutherans in, **8.** 778.
- N. C. Synod held in, **8.** 775.
- Lind, Mr., **16.** 418.
- Lindlay's Mill, Butler at, **19.** 991.
- Lindley. See Linley, Linly.
- Lindley, James, tory, career, **22.** 181.
- Lindley, Jonathan, a J. P., **18.** 413.
- in assembly, **18.** 375, 376, 389, 399, 412, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **20.** 120, 121, 168, 180, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 273, 275, 279, 285, 287, 288, 462, 479; **21.** 2, 4, 6, 47, 52, 66, 74, 109, 111, 115, 121, 130, 155, 160, 161, 168, 179, 190, 194, 196, 198, 199, 229, 230, 233, 234, 264, 268, 288, 294, 305, 316, 332, 344, 346, 367, 372, 379, 383, 393, 403, 411, 432, 597, 624, 634, 659.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 26, 27, 30, 34.
- Lindley, Thomas, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-5.
- Lindley, Thos., claim, **9.** 488, 490.
- regulators meet at house of, **7.** 731-732.
- Lindley, Wm., asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-355.
- Lindley, Wm., tory officer, **22.** 196.
- Lindley's Mill, **19.** 847; **22.** 207.
- battle at, **16.** 244; **22.** 102.
- Lindly, Capt., tory, **22.** 208.
- London, Patk., army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Lindsay. See Lindsey, Linsey, Linzey.
- Lindsay, Capt., **14.** 698.
- Lindsay, Col., in regulator campaign, **8.** 602, 604, 605, 606, 701.
- Lindsay, David, **22.** 271.
- Lindsay, David, land grant to, **4.** 1250.
- Lindsay, Dennis, not exempted, **6.** 807.
- Lindsay, Isaac, town trustee, **24.** 616.
- Lindsay, James, killed by felons, **8.** 200, 201.
- Lindsay, John, negro tried, **18.** 29, 258, 261.
- Lindsay, Jos., in militia, **22.** 370.
- Lindsay, Jos., in militia, **22.** 371.
- Lindsay, Laban, pensioner, **22.** 73.
- Lindsay (Lindsey), Robt., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Lindsay, Robert, advises retreat before regulators, **8.** 608.
- comr. on building, **24.** 20, 137, 149; on town, **24.** 779.
- in assembly, **12.** 265, 316, 368, 380, 399, 408, 429, 441, 655, 657, 683, 685, 686, 695, 816, 873, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717; **19.** 373, 374, 377, 379.
- resigns as J. P., **19.** 171, 174, 290.
- Lindsay, Robert, court at house of, **23.** 824.
- Lindsay, Robert, poll clerk, **10.** 921.
- Lindsay, Sam, tried and pay asked for, **18.** 29, 258, 261.
- Lindsay, Walter, **19.** 899.
- a J. P., **10.** 435.
- allowance to, **22.** 839.
- at council of war, **7.** 842.
- claim, **9.** 488; allowed, **6.** 740; **9.** 414, 527, 528, 536.
- interest should be allowed to, **6.** 1140-1141, 1142-1143, 1211-1212, 1213.
- pensioned, **12.** 609; **13.** 880, 881, 972.
- signs protest, **10.** 674.
- Lindsay's, inspection at, **24.** 581.



Lindsay's Mill, **14**. 504.  
 detachment sent to, **8**. 711-715.  
 Lindsey, Mr., **5**. 1214.  
 Lindsey (Lyndsey), Daniel, appraiser, **2**. 246.  
 Lindsey, David, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lindsey, Denis, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Lindsey, Isaac, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Lindsey, Jno., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Lindsey, Jos., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Lindsey, Laban, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Lindsey, Leonard, in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Lindsey, Walter, army pay, **17**. 228.  
 pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lindsey House, meeting of Proprietors at, **2**. 234-235.  
 Lindy, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 217.  
 Line Creek, **11**. facing 80.  
 Lineback, Rev. R. P., translates Spangenberg's diary, **5**. 1-14.  
 Linekaa, **22**. 789.  
 Linen, bounty for, **10**. v.  
 manufacture of, **5**. xlii, 317; **6**. 1029; encouraged, **10**. 218; proposed, **10**. 822.  
 specimens submitted for reward, **10**. 829.  
 trade in discussed, **6**. 1033.  
 Limer, Francis, claims allowed, **6**. 1297; **8**. 147.  
 door-keeper to assembly, **7**. 344; **8**. 109.  
 Limer, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lines, John, petition on location of C. H., **13**. 352-354.  
 Lines of travel, **3**. xviii.  
 Liney, Jno., petitions, **19**. 933.  
 Lingay, Benj., **12**. 456.  
 Lingfield, —, law suit, **4**. 676.  
 Lingfield, John, exempted, **4**. 128.  
 land grant to, **4**. 851.  
 Lingfield's Ferry, **5**. 886, 920.  
 Lingle, Mr., **8**. 746.  
 Lingle, Lorentz, **8**. 744.  
 Lingle family, **8**. 744, 746.  
 Lingle's Church, **8**. 750.  
 Linhaven Bay, **1**. 677.  
 Liniear, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 618.  
 Lininton, —, a rebel, **1**. 261.  
 Link, Paul, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Link family, **8**. 757.  
 Linker, Capt Stephen, **22**. 991.  
 Linkfield, John, land grant to, **4**. 765, 884.  
 rights proved, **4**. 706, 1034.  
 Linley. See Lindley.

Linley, Capt., murdered, **22**. 217, 238.  
 Linley, John, forfeits bail, **19**. 507.  
 Linly, James, **7**. 776.  
 Linman, —, in C. C. (N. J.), **20**. 603.  
 Linn, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Linn, Andrew, patent to, **6**. 759; corrected, **6**. 759.  
 Linn, John, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Linn, Jno., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Linn, John, land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 Linn, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 496.  
 Linn, Rev. Joseph A., sketch of, **8**. 795, 796.  
 Linn, Robert, **22**. 754  
 Linn, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1102.  
 memorial, **21**. 14, 17, 27, 75.  
 Linn, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Linn, Wm., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Linnenton, Ed., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Linnet, Capt., **20**. 702.  
 Linniear, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 642.  
 Linnier, Lemuel, land grant to, **4**. 768.  
 Linning, Charles, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Linnington. See Lillington, Lininton, Linnenton.  
 Linnington, George, a J. P., **3**. 234.  
 land grant to, **4**. 344.  
 Linnington, John, clerk of vestry, **1**. 702.  
 helps hire minister, **1**. 616.  
 Linniton, George, asks for bounty on indigo, **4**. 366, 392, 394.  
 Linscomb, John, land grant to, **4**. 56, 218.  
 Linsey. See Lindsey.  
 Linsey, —, payment in favor of, **5**. 974.  
 Linsey, Benj., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Linsey, Dan'l., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Linsey, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Linsey, Joseph, **5**. 1212.  
 Linsey, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Linsey, Joseph, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Linsey, Leonard, fails to take oath, **22**. 170.  
 Linsey, Walter, allowance to, **22**. 879.  
 army rank, **15**. 729; **16**. 1102.  
 Linskfield, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 353.  
 Linston, Wm., rank settled, **15**. 700.  
 Lint, Isaac, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Linteman, Henry, indicted as regulator, **8**. 531.  
 Linterman, Henry, indicted as regulator, **8**. 531.  
 Linton, —, **11**. 344.  
 Linton, Lieut., on ct. of inquiry, **11**. 811.





- sent for horses, **15**. 624.  
**Linton, George**, **20**. 609.  
 claim allowed, **18**. 329.  
**Linton, Hezk.**, army rank, **13**. 524; **16**. 1100.  
**Linton, Jesse**, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 army rank, **16**. 1100.  
**Linton, John**, army pay, **17**. 228.  
**Linton, John**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Linton, John**, juror, **9**. 693.  
**Linton, John**, juror, **25**. 188.  
**Linton, John**, land patent to, **6**. 632-633.  
**Linton, Moses**, **2**. 804.  
 a J. P., **2**. 526, 818; **3**. 234.  
**Linton, Moses**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Linton, Moses**, juror, **25**. 188.  
**Linton, Richard**, **2**. 747.  
**Linton, Silas**, in army, **13**. 504; **16**. 1100.  
**Linton, Silas**, in militia, **22**. 347.  
**Linton, Thehu**, army rank, **16**. 1101.  
**Linton, Thos.**, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
**Linton, William**, **15**. 480.  
 case of, **22**. 581.  
 charges against, **22**. 1031, 1032.  
 location and wishes, **22**. 544, 545.  
 marches troops to Butler's camp, **15**. 440.  
 ordered to the West, **15**. 520.  
 orders from ment'd., **15**. 487; murder of Quinn, **15**. 518.  
 petition, **19**. 511, 513, 519-520, 524-525, 527; **20**. 19, 40; considered, **17**. 287, 291, 326, 333, 844, 845, 846, 847, 937, 938, 939, 941-942.  
 position, **22**. 1025.  
 powers, **15**. 441.  
 rank settled, **11**. 716; and elects Q. M., **15**. 700.  
 recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.  
 report on troops of, etc., **22**. 1030-1032.  
 resigns, **15**. 479.  
 sends out troops, **15**. 460.  
 to Burke on going to camp under guard and staying there, **15**. 526-7.  
 to furnish arms, **15**. 515.  
 to Sumner on affair with Quinn, **17**. 132-133.  
 turns over troops to Eaton, **15**. 438.  
**Linton, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 220.  
 army rank, **16**. 1101.  
**Linton, Wm.**, asks aid of Va., **1**. 837-8.  
**Linton, Wm.**, ensign, **10**. 517.  
 execution against, **18**. 288.  
 prisoner, **15**. 609.  
 recommends Wilson, **11**. 717.  
**Linton, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 347.  
**Linton, Wm.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Linton, Wm.**, witness, **11**. 716.  
**Linville**, —, **8**. 69.  
**Linville, Wm.**, k. by Indians, **7**. 245.  
**Linville Creek**, **4**. xxi.  
**Linville**, **10**. 712.  
**Linzey**. See **Lindsey**.  
**Linzey, David**, juror, **2**. 699.  
**Lion's Store**, **5**. 605.  
**Lipham, Danl.**, petitions, **19**. 935.  
**Liphot, Bolen**, corporal of horse, **15**. 509.  
**Lippard, John**, **8**. 744.  
**Lippard family**, **8**. 744, 746.  
**Lippencott, Wm.**, in army, **15**. 724.  
**Lippencut, David**, army pay, **17**. 227.  
**Lippencut, John**, army pay, **17**. 227.  
**Lippincott, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 reenlists, **15**. 749.  
**Lipscomb, Capt.**, court martialled, **12**. 498, 499, 501.  
**Lipscomb, Arch'd.**, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
**Lipscomb, Wm. M.**, in militia, **22**. 323.  
**Lipscombe, Lt.**, exchanged, **16**. 675.  
**Lipsey, James**, exempted, **8**. 453.  
**Lipsey, James**, land grant corrected, **4**. 639; grant to, **4**. 602.  
 rights proved, **4**. 598.  
**Lipson, Wm.**, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
**Liquidating and adjusting public accounts**, act for dept. for, **24**. 442-444, 499-500, 654.  
**Liquors**, act for duty on, **23**. 117, 363-4, 372-3, 374; **25**. 237, 239; for palace, **23**. 665; for school, **23**. 680; for war expenses, **25**. 332, 333, 361-4; on prices, **23**. 79-80; **25**. 169, 182, 203, 208, 262, 358; on drinking, **23**. 725-8; to forbid distillation in Davidson Co., **24**. 771; to regulate sale of, **23**. 182-185, 236, 337, 492-4; **24**. 279-81; on printing laws, **23**. 268-272, 308-09, 332-341, 339.  
 amount of duties on for school, **9**. 272-273.  
 among Indians, **16**. 925.  
 bill for duty on, **4**. 1004, 1009, 1014, 1023, 1026; **6**. 1100, 1104, 1105, 1113, 1165, 1168, 1169, 1189; **7**. 310, 314, 317, 392, 433-434; **9**. 114, 123, 127, 148, 164, 168, 193, 196, 201; for fines, **20**. 170; for tax, **4**. 97, 98, 101, 108, 137, 140, 141, 142, 145, 155, 201; for tax on from S. C., **4**. 1260, 1262, 1265, 1266, 1273, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1286, 1288, 1291,



- 1299; to allow drawback on exportation, **6.** 1226, 1227-1228, 1271, 1274, 1275; to allow time on payment of duty, **7.** 322, 339, 377, 382, 384, 394, 398, 401, 420, 421, 422, 433-434; to discontinue duties on, **9.** 114, 122, 166, 169, 189, 196, 201, 208, 222, 258, 713, 714, 717, 744-745, 748, 752, 755, 817, 839, 848, 866, 881, 886, 895, 907, 943-944, 954-955, 959-961, 982-983, 989; to prevent distilling, **13.** 873, 958, 972; **17.** 325, 332, 345, 385, 398.
- collection of duties on enforced, **9.** 607.
- collectors to collect duties on, **9.** 228-230.
- commission allowed collectors of duties on, **9.** 440, 567, 568, 578.
- cost, **7.** 869.
- distillation, **8.** 496.
- domestic, free of tax, **23.** 75.
- duties on, **8.** 213; **23.** 395-398; for forts, **5.** 717; for Queen's College, **8.** 490; needed, **6.** 1219; to be levied on, **5.** 1003; to be refunded, **10.** 184; to be used in sinking bills of credit, **4.** 468.
- exclusion demanded, **11.** 185.
- export forbidden, **15.** 5; **22.** 524-5, 965.
- favorite of N. C., **9.** 612.
- for troops, **14.** 133.
- frauds in importation, **5.** xlv.
- imported, **7.** 159; **15.** 21.
- indictments for retailing, **2.** 401; for selling contrary to law, **2.** 363, 369; **5.** 34.
- instruction on laws making duties on, **5.** 1116.
- King Hagler on use of, **5.** 143, 581, 583.
- law for duty on, Fane reports on, **4.** 252.
- manufacturers of, **8.** xlvii.
- Martin on repeal of duty for sinking fund, **9.** 230-235.
- no rebate allowed from duty on, **6.** 1088.
- not to be issued to soldiers, **13.** 751, 804, 805, 807.
- petition for release from duty on, **8.** 316; of merchants against duty on, **5.** 1067.
- price advanced, **9.** 1099; regulated, **10.** 424.
- proc. on payment of duties on, **9.** 645.
- recommendation that duty on cease, **9.** 166.
- regulation in Beaufort, **23.** 808.
- report on duty on, **5.** 827; **6.** 201, 202, 205; **10.** 459-60; at Bath, **8.** 545.
- statistics of, **26.** 1271-2, 1280, 1285.
- tax levied on for war purposes, **2.** 883.
- to be sold only at capital, **1.** 336.
- Lisbon, **3.** 392, 624; **5.** 251.
- Lisbon, Portugal, **22.** 740.
- salt imported from, **9.** 340.
- Lisbon salt, application for right to import to be pushed, **9.** 578.
- Lisbon Tract, **4.** 278.
- to be surveyed, **4.** 53.
- Lisbon wine, **16.** 986.
- not liked in N. C., **9.** 612.
- Lisbourn, **5.** 144*b*.
- Lisburn, act to establish, **24.** 776.
- Lisburn, Ireland, **5.** xxiii; **9.** xliii; **22.** 303.
- Lisburne, Lord, at Board of Trade meeting, **8.** 164-167.
- Liscomb, John, N. C. trader, **1.** 265.
- Liscomb, Wyllis, army rank, **16.** 1102.
- Liscombe, Capt., **6.** 236.
- Liscombe, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1103.
- Liscombe, Wilson, in army, **15.** 718.
- Lisher, John, settles in N. C., **5.** 1147*n*.
- Lisher, Mary, land grant to, **4.** 799.
- Lisher, Phebe, land grant to, **4.** 799.
- Lisk, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1102.
- Lisle, Col., **15.** 258.
- Lisle, Eprian, land grant to, **4.** 625.
- Lisle, Geo., presses horse, **4.** 529.
- Lisle, John, land grant to, **4.** 625.
- Lisles, George, **4.** 448; **23.** 136, 462.
- claims, **4.** 750.
- juror, **4.** 516.
- land grant to, **4.** 447-8.
- Lisles, Henry, juror, **4.** 516.
- Lisles, Hen., quit rents of, **22.** 256.
- Lisles, Wm., executed, **5.** 980-981.
- Lisles, Wm., juror, **4.** 516.
- Lisles, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 256.
- Lisney, Stephen, loyalist, **10.** 599.
- Lissenby, John, army pay, **17.** 227.
- Lister, Mr., claims, **4.** 751.
- Lister, Daniel, in militia, **17.** 1055.
- Lister, Jno., in militia, **22.** 350.
- Lister, Henry, act to establish deed, **24.** 468-9.
- Lister, Phoebe, act to establish deed, **24.** 468-9.
- Lister, Wm., buys land, **24.** 468.



- Lister, Wm., heirs oppose land grant, **4.** 971, 1252-1253.  
 land grant asked for, **4.** 631.  
 petitions on navigation law, **4.** 506-7.  
 Liston, Thomas, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Liston, Thomas, settler, **1.** 76.  
 Litchfield, Earl of, at Privy Council, **11.** 213-215.  
 Litchfield, Edward, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Lite, Mr., **22.** 778.  
 Litel. See Little.  
 Litel, Jacob, claims of, **18.** 11.  
 Litel, Jonah, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37.  
 Literary Board, provides for Index to Colonial and State Records, **11.** vi.  
 Literary property, act to secure, **24.** 747-8.  
 bill to secure, **17.** 280, 284, 285, 290, 339, 341; **20.** 9, 23, 64.  
 Literature, desire to promote, **23.** 392.  
 Lithgow, (Lethgow), Capt. Wm., case against Moore and Rice, **4.** 934-935, 941, 1080, 1087, 1094, 1111-1112, 1122-1123, 1141, 1147.  
 land grant to, **4.** 684, 714.  
 supplies from, **22.** 278.  
 Litigious suits, bill to prevent, **20.** 173, 175, 179, 207-208, 214-215, 217, 232, 349, 356, 362, 393, 421, 432, 433, 489.  
 Litiz, Germany, **5.** 1157.  
 Litt, John, army pay, **17.** 227.  
 Litte, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Littell. See Little.  
 Littell, George, patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Littell, Josiah, Jr., patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Littell, Thomas, in militia, **22.** 315.  
 Litten, Abel, army pay, **17.** 226.  
 army rank, **16.** 1101.  
 Litten, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1106; **18.** 797.  
 Litten, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 347.  
 Litten, James, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Litten, Lemuel, army pay, **17.** 226.  
 Litten, Mincher, regulator, **7.** 813.  
 Litten, Sam'l., army rank, **16.** 1100.  
 Litter, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1107.  
 Litter, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 227.  
 Litter, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1107.  
 Litteral, James, pay to, **22.** 491.  
 Litteral, John, reports from army, **8.** 612-613.  
 witness, **8.** 511.  
 Litterall, Jno., in militia, **22.** 450.  
 Litterel, J., witness, **22.** 420.  
 Litterel, John, pay to, **22.** 499.  
 Litterel, John, protests against regulators, **8.** 273-274.  
 Litterell, John, whipped by regulators, **8.** 242.  
 Littin, Abell, in army, **13.** 509.  
 Littin, Samuel, in army, **13.** 509.  
 Little. See Litel, Littell, Lyttle.  
 Little, —, **22.** 427.  
 Little, Mr., **11.** 314.  
 Little, Mr., and Dunn case, **19.** 901.  
 defends Dunn, **10.** 676.  
 Little, Capt., commands company, **10.** facing 680.  
 promoted Lt. col., **11.** 376.  
 reports on recruits, **13.** 146.  
 returns soldiers to N. C., etc., **16.** 588, 589.  
 Little, Abraham, sued, **10.** 317.  
 Little, Andw., petitions on county funds, **9.** 633-5.  
 seizes the Polly, **10.** 876.  
 Little, Archd., **22.** 600.  
 army rank, **16.** 1103.  
 in militia, **22.** 281.  
 letter of ment'd and committee to examine accounts, **16.** 45-46.  
 prisoner, **16.** 282, 283.  
 See also Lyttle.  
 Little, Daniel, attends ct., **10.** 139.  
 claims allowed, **8.** 142.  
 petitions against marriage act, **9.** 623-625.  
 town coms'r., **23.** 810.  
 Little, Geo., a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 recruiting officer, **22.** 928.  
 resigns as colonel, **17.** 747.  
 sends in deserter, **11.** 688.  
 to Caswell on militia drafts, **15.** 364-5.  
 to Nash on money for troops, **14.** 862.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 Little, Guin, army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Little, Jacob, boundary coms'r., **24.** 250.  
 Little, James, buys at Martin sale, **22.** 882, 883, 885, 889.  
 Little, James, in militia, **9.** 696.  
 Little, Jas., in militia, **22.** 421.  
 pay to, **22.** 496.  
 Little, James, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 Little, John, army rank, **16.** 1101.  
 Little, John, army rank, **16.** 1106.  
 Little, John, in army, **13.** 519.  
 Little, John, juror, **4.** 525.  
 land grant to, **4.** 619, 630.  
 Little, John, patroler, **10.** 63, 451.





Little, Josiah, lieut., **10**. 626.  
     petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
 Little, Josias, land grant to, **4**. 64.  
 Little, Miss Lena, assists on census  
     index, **26**. 239c.  
 Little, Micajah, lieut., **10**. 558, 564.  
 Little, Nathl., army rank, **16**. 1197.  
 Little, Nathaniel, army record, **13**.  
     479; **15**. 734.  
 Little, Peter, claims, **9**. 590.  
 Little, Robert, in militia, **22**. 335.  
 Little, Thos., **5**. 1211.  
     enters a caveat, **6**. 1018.  
     land grant to, **4**. 64, 603, 641.  
 Little, Wm., **3**. 471, 523.  
     absent from general court, **2**. 819.  
     accounts of, **4**. 173; as receiver gen-  
         eral, **2**. 725, 726-9.  
     accused of lying by Everard, **3**. 5-6;  
         of riot, **3**. 514.  
     action of Privy Council on charges  
         against, **11**. 17.  
     affidavit against Burrington, **3**. 122.  
     appropriates purchase money, **3**.  
         329.  
     arrested by assembly, **3**. 604, 611.  
     assaults Porter, **2**. 659.  
     attorney, **2**. 539, 603.  
     attorney general, **2**. 520, 526, 556,  
         567, 594.  
     bribed, **2**. 614; **3**. 502, 514.  
     Burrington on charges of assembly  
         against, **3**. 560, 610-611, 615-16.  
     carries on suit of negro, **2**. 550-551,  
         555, 557.  
     character, **3**. 359, 376-377, 433.  
     charges of assembly against, **3**. 552,  
         571, 572, 600, 603-604, 605, 607.  
     Chief justice of general court, **3**.  
         376, 388-391, 423, 492-493, 517.  
     clerk of general ct., **3**. 423.  
     complaints against Porter, **3**. 405-  
         409, 411, 505, 506, 513, 514, 515.  
     consulted by Burrington, **3**. 365.  
     dead, **3**. 628, 629, 630; in debt, **4**. 303.  
     deposition against in matter of re-  
         ceived and blank patents, **3**. 219,  
         220, 222.  
     dismissed by court, **2**. 590.  
     Everard wants warrant against, **2**.  
         825.  
     examined on fees, **3**. 591-592.  
     favored by Burrington, **3**. 361.  
     holds blank patents, **4**. 317.  
     imposes on Everard, **3**. 63.  
     induces Everard to sign patents, **51**,  
         52.  
     land frauds, **3**. 495.

    letters of administration made void,  
         **3**. 217.  
     lies on Everard, **3**. 19.  
     moves that E. Porter answer com-  
         plaints, **3**. 255.  
     papers of in hands of Moseley, **4**.  
         268.  
     pays for land, **3**. 273, 311.  
     petition on charges of assembly, **3**.  
         552-556, 585, 587-590; to Burring-  
         ton against court of admiralty, **3**  
         224-232; for salary, **2**. 571.  
     presents memorial to council, **2**. 676-  
         677.  
     presents to Burrington, **3**. 501.  
     produces accounts as receiver gen-  
         eral, **3**. 221-222.  
     prosecutes, **2**. 543-548, 553-555, 557,  
         558; as attorney general, **2**. 591-  
         595, 597-602, 646, 647-55, 656-65,  
         672, 687-702, 703, 704-711, 713-20,  
         825-9, 831; **3**. 54-61.  
     protests against continuation of  
         boundary survey, **2**. 780-781, 787-  
         788.  
     receiver general, **2**. 604, 607, 652; **4**.  
         302.  
     receives money for lands, **3**. 518;  
         whale oil, **3**. 231.  
     refuses to examine Ashe's case, **3**.  
         379.  
     reports on boundary survey, **2**. 776.  
     resigns attorney generalship, **2**. 542.  
     salary, **2**. 726.  
     should produce rent roll, **3**. 327.  
     should repay parties whose grants  
         were not confirmed, **3**. 273, 274,  
         299, 311, 312.  
     sick, **2**. 821.  
     signs land grant, **4**. 318.  
     submits accounts as receiver, **3**. 423,  
         424.  
     surety, **3**. 593.  
     suspension as attorney general  
         asked, **2**. 620.  
     takes up best lands, **3**. 8.  
     to Burrington on value of chief jus-  
         ticeship, **3**. 200-201.  
     to Va. boundary commissioners, **2**.  
         737-738.  
     tried for swearing, **2**. 443.  
     Va. boundary commissioner and in-  
         structions, **2**. 724-725, 734, 740-  
         741, 741-743, 744, 750.  
     witness, **2**. 832; **3**. 573.  
     witnesses will, **22**. 297.  
 Little, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 821,  
     854.



- Little, Wm., captain, **22**. 93.  
 Little, Wm., contests election, **21**. 887, 904-905.  
 Little, Wm., contests seat from Anson, **6**. 365.  
 Little, Wm., ensign, **10**. 957.  
 Little, Wm., in assem., **6**. 801, 805; on com. of assem., **6**. 812, 817.  
 Little, William, in assem., **19**. 622.  
 Little, Wm., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
     nom. for C. of S., **21**. 386, 703.  
 Little, Wm., in militia, **22**. 281.  
     pay to, **22**. 420.  
 Little, Wm., petitions for debt, **2**. 428.  
 Little, Wm., prisoner, **5**. 1083.  
 Little, Wm., rank, **16**. 73, 609, 1103.  
 Little, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Little, Mrs. Wm., has list of all grants, **4**. 30, 31.  
 Little Alamance River, **19**. 841.  
 Little Alligator, tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 313, 379.  
 Little Ayliffe Street, **8**. 632.  
 Little Black Creek, **14**. 535.  
 Little Bob, the, wrecked, **15**. 14.  
 Little Broad River, **24**. 236, 845, 846.  
 Little Carpenter, Indian Chief, **5**. 612, 613; **7**. 211, 215, 217; **10**. 769; **11**. 176, 655.  
     asks peace, **6**. 261.  
     at the Long Island of Holston, **11**. 609.  
     inquires into murder of Cherokees, **7**. 109.  
     quoted on feeling of Dragging Canoe, **11**. 459.  
     talks at Indian Congress, **11**. 187-188, 190-191.  
 Little Chote, **10**. 783.  
 Little Contentnea (Contentney) Creek, **13**. 166; **23**. 629; **24**. 467, 468, 826.  
     See also Contentney Creek.  
 Little Contentney, **11**. 731.  
 Little Creek, **4**. 799.  
 Little Deer, the, threatens Thomas, **10**. 770.  
 Little Inlet, **23**. 119.  
 Little Ivey church, **5**. 1190, 1191.  
 Little John's Meeting House, **22**. 139.  
 Little Miami River, lands for soldiers, on, **16**. 892; **17**. 458.  
 Little Ohotch, **7**. 209.  
 Little Pee Dee River, **4**. viii, xi, 888, 889; **6**. 611; **14**. 665; **22**. 314; **23**. 343; **25**. 399.  
     and S. C. line to, **6**. 776, 778, 793.  
     bill to prevent building of mill on, **21**. 757, 907, 908, 910, 921.  
     character of people on, **5**. 161.  
     houses burnt on, **14**. 666.  
     Marion makes treaty with people on, **16**. 182-183.  
     people on, **22**. iv.  
     Tories on, **14**. 652, 653; **16**. 218; **22**. 543, 584.  
 Little Pigeon Settlement, **22**. 725.  
 Little River, **4**. viii, 890; **8**. 614; **14**. 159, 169, 170; **16**. 187, 188; **20**. 582.  
 Little River, **21**. 528.  
     and S. C. line, **17**. 578.  
     bill for bridge over, **19**. 156, 160, 273, 275, 278; on tolls, **20**. 173, 349, 350; to amend act on, **21**. 290, 313.  
     Moravian lands on, **5**. 4-5.  
     quarrel over lands on, **4**. 1115, 1116.  
     to be made navigable, **21**. 693.  
     Tory rendezvous on, **22**. 202, 206, 207, 213.  
 Little River (Anson), **5**. 4, 6, 1209; **6**. 606, 609, 610, 611; **7**. 287; **10**. 901.  
     Baptists on, **5**. 1169.  
     boundary between N. C. and S. C., **10**. 1005.  
     Presbyterians on, **5**. 1198.  
     S. C. line run from, **6**. 776, 793.  
 Little River (Brunswick Co.), **23**. 978.  
 Little River (Burke), **25**. 43.  
 Little River (Craven Co.), **4**. 947.  
 Little River (Cumberland), **22**. 411, 412; **25**. 69; **26**. 450.  
     act to vest bridge in Williams, **24**. 634-5.  
     to be cleared, **23**. 814.  
 Little River (Dobbs), sulphur on, **10**. 565.  
 Little River (Duplin Co.), **14**. 385.  
 Little River (Ga.), **11**. 185, 194, 201.  
 Little River (near S. C.), **5**. 381, 383.  
 Little River (Neuse), **22**. 449.  
 Little River (of Cape Fear), **5**. xxxvii.  
 Little River (Orange), **24**. 285, 286.  
 Little River (of P. D.), **15**. 434, 435, 440.  
     act on hedges and fish in, **23**. 909-10.  
     bill to prevent hedges across, **9**. 402, 443, 506, 508, 584, 657.  
 Little River (Pasquotank and Perquimans), **1**. 461, 494, 550, 578, 741, 962; **2**. 22, 80, 95, 302, 351, 378, 485, 772; **5**. 536; **6**. 607; **9**. 177; **22**. 192, 344; **23**. 3, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16.



- 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 33, 35, 36, 38, 40, 42, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 60, 61, 62, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 93, 94, 333.
- act for town on, **23.** 500; **25.** 387-9.
- assembly on, **2.** 200, 206, 213, 884, 885, 886, 888, 889; **4.** 291; **25.** 159.
- bill to establish town on (Nixonton), **5.** 1019, 1021, 1022, 1036, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1055, 1056, 1058, 1061, 1064, 1097.
- council held on, **2.** 123-125, 129-130, 139-142, 146-147, 170-173, 184, 204, 226, 296-297.
- general court held on, **2.** 148-150.
- head of, **1.** 653.
- Hecklefield's house on, **2.** 69.
- quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.
- town at mouth of, **1.** 229, 231.
- Little River (Randolph), depredations on, **16.** 204.
- Little River (Rowan), **10.** 357.
- Little River (S. C.), **6.** 729; **9.** 1238, 1239; **14.** 539; **15.** 269, 272; **22.** 183.
- Little River (Tenn.), **10.** 884, 885; **17.** 521; **18.** 698; **21.** 635; **22.** 650, 658, 696, 727.
- Indian hostilities on, **22.** 695.
- whites on, **20.** 780.
- Little River Baptist Asso'n, history, **5.** 1183.
- Little River Bridge, **14.** 196.
- inspection at, **23.** 641, 792; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.
- unlawful assemblies at, **14.** 169.
- Little River church, **5.** 1213, 1215, 1218.
- Little River Inlet, **6.** 608.
- on S. C. line, **7.** 155.
- Little River Point, collector's office on, **1.** 318, 320.
- inspection at, **25.** 313, 379.
- Little River Settlement, Burke Co., **25.** 43.
- Little River Tract, **9.** 1023.
- Little Shockoe Creek, **24.** 294.
- Little Tellico, **17.** 586.
- Little Tennessee River, Cherokees on, **5.** xlvii.
- Little Thomas, schooner, **10.** 636.
- Little Town, Meherrins settle at, **2.** 644.
- Little Turkey, signs Cherokee talk, **21.** 535.
- Little Turkey's Town, **21.** 530, 534.
- Littlebridge, J., payment to, **13.** 347.
- Littlefield, —, field officer, **12.** 512.
- Littlefield, Lt. Col., field officer, **12.** 539.
- Littlejohn (Little John), Mr., goods impressed, **15.** 524.
- Littlejohn (Little John), Mr., schooner captured, **15.** 469.
- Littlejohn, Wm., buys tobacco, **21.** 262, 724; **22.** 809.
- coms'r. on navigation, **24.** 502, 720.
- correspondence with Johnston on tobacco, **21.** 555, 557-8, 567, 568.
- goods sold by S. C., **9.** 1134, 1135.
- nom. for C. of S., **20.** 226, 417.
- to Burke on commerce, **22.** 578-9.
- Littlepage's Bridge, **9.** 1065.
- Littleton, —, the lawyer, **16.** 417.
- Littleton, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Littringer, John, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.
- Live stock, act on exportation of, **23.** 437; **25.** 326-7.
- bill to prevent export, **5.** 507, 509, 510, 512, 515, 528, 539, 540, 544, 547, 549, 551, 552, 553.
- driven to Phila., **5.** xlvii.
- report on, **6.** 1029-1030.
- value of that shipped to Va., **4.** 171-172.
- Lively, Capt., **22.** 209.
- Lively, sloop, **18.** 566.
- Liverman, Adament, witness, **10.** 931, 957.
- Liverman, Josiah, juror, **4.** 524.
- Livermore, Mr., in C. C., **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 671, 709, 726, 754.
- Liverpool, Eng., **3.** 624; **4.** 258, 1119, 1120; **5.** 157, 341, 570; **8.** 23; **13.** 95, 186; **22.** 758.
- merchants' memorial on confiscation, **19.** 952-955.
- Liverpool, man of war, attacked, **22.** 518.
- Liverpool, schooner, taken, **11.** 787.
- Liverpool, ship, **10.** 372; **11.** 262.
- attacked, **10.** 606; by galleys, **22.** 969.
- commands Norfolk, **10.** 395.
- Living, cost of, **1.** 859-60; **5.** 644.
- dear in towns, **4.** 792.
- ease of, **3.** 430.
- high cost of, **5.** 497.
- Livingston, Col., position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.
- Livingston, Gov., **10.** 89.
- Livingston, Abraham, to Caswell on case of Dicmond and the Lewis,





13. 229; on pirates, 22. 765-6.  
 Livingston, Henry B., to Ramsey on movement of troops north, 15. 701.  
 Livingston, J., position of regt. in army, 12. 508.  
 Livingston, James, colonel, 12. 513.  
 Livingston, Joseph, a J. P., 5. 828.  
 Livingston, P. V. B., to Thomson on Martin's intercepted letter, 10. 74-75.  
 Livingston, Robert R., 16. 764.  
 Carlton to on peace and evacuation of N. Y. and answer, 16. 867, 868-71, 876; to seizure of flag, 16. 825-826.  
 Martin to on British attempt to separate colonies from each other, 16. 399-400; on drafts and boundaries, 16. 342-343.  
 to Martin on birth of Dauphin of France, 16. 326-327; on necessity of Amer. union for effect in Europe, 16. 307-10; on peace prospects, 16. 466-7; on slaves stolen by British, 16. 411; on treaty of peace, 16. 747-748.  
 Livingston, Walter, coms'r of Treasury, 17. 606.  
 on Treasury Board, 20. 609, 625, 635, 639, 706.  
 reports expenses of U. S., 18. 539-542.  
 to Caswell on quota of N. C. and answers, 17. 538-40, 546-51, 558-62, 587, 594; on quota and tobacco, 18. 578, 606-607, 622-623, 634-636, 638, 647-648, 748, 761, 777, 779-782.  
 to Johnston on financial affairs and answer, 21. 547, 548, 556; on N. Y.-Mass. controversy, 22. 632-3.  
 to Martin on reception of Adams by the States General, 16. 414.  
 Livingstone, —, 22. 622.  
 Livingstone, George, asks aid for S. C., 2. 196-199.  
 Livingstone, Robert, letter of, 16. 140.  
 Livingston's Creek, 15. 651; 23. 120, 221, 229, 447, 448.  
 bill for bridge over, 4. 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 564, 566, 567, 568, 572.  
 Livingston's Creek Bridge, act for road to, 25. 399-401.  
 bill for road to, 6. 160, 178, 191, 193.  
 Lizard Creek, 2. 784.  
 Lloyd. See Loyd.
- Lloyd, Anne, memorial on Eden's will, 2. 533-4, 536-9.  
 Lloyd, Dan'l, in militia, 22. 450.  
 Lloyd, David, atty. gen. of Pa., 1. 468.  
 Lloyd, David, character, 1. 463-464.  
 Lloyd, Ed., in militia, 22. 365.  
 Lloyd, Frederick, in militia, 22. 450.  
 Lloyd, James, to Hooper on Mrs. Jones, etc., 10. 809.  
 Lloyd, Mrs. James, 10. 809.  
 Lloyd John, asks aid for S. C., 2. 196-9.  
 against sale of arms to Indians, 2. 201-2.  
 instructions from S. C. council to, 2. 448-9.  
 Lloyd, John, speaker S. C. senate, 17. 47, 48.  
 Lloyd, Peter Zachery, clerk of Gen. assem. of Pa., 16. 809.  
 Lloyd, Robert, a justice, 2. 535, 555-558, 572, 585-590, 596-603, 645-663.  
 dropped from general court list, 2. 638.  
 memorial on Eden's will, 2. 533-4, 536-9.  
 Lloyd, Robert, sends resolves of Md. to assembly, 8. 178.  
 Lloyd, Roderick, 2. 504, 505, 506.  
 law suit, 3. 28, 30.  
 memorial on Eden's will, 2. 533-534, 536-539.  
 will lose Eden's estate, 3. 30.  
 Lloyd, Richard, petitions for McDugal, 9. 683-5.  
 Lloyd, Roslund, 10. 809.  
 Lloyd, Stephen, in militia, 22. 450.  
 Lloyd, Thos., 7. 707, 718.  
 a J. P., 6. 1322.  
 an insolvent sheriff, 8. 233.  
 and Stamp Act proceedings, 7. 206.  
 at council of war, 7. 842.  
 behavior, 7. 290.  
 chooses jurors, 8. 232.  
 commends Jones, 8. 23.  
 consulted on regulators, 7. 706.  
 declines seat in council, 8. 168.  
 execution against stayed, 6. 1016.  
 escapes regulators, 8. 242.  
 hears complaints of regulators, 7. 762.  
 in assembly, 6. 662, 800, 801, 847, 857, 866, 910, 911, 912, 913, 924, 936, 937, 1151, 1170; 7. 342, 343, 350, 626, 929, 982.  
 letter to Tryon on Stamp Act, 7. 169, 178, 179, 206.  
 major gen., 22. 871.



- nominated for council, **7.** 160.  
 on claims com., **22.** 840, 847.  
 on com. of assem., **6.** 1153, 1265; **7.** 297, 345, 553, 571, 897, 936..  
 orders arrest of Husband, **7.** 742.  
 orders jailing of Husband, **7.** 743-744.  
 promoted maj.-gen., **7.** 832, 833.  
 quoted on regulation spirit, **7.** 714.  
 recommended for council, **7.** 248.  
 to Tryon on Stamp Act proceedings, **7.** 242-243.  
**Lloyd, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 450.  
**Lloyd, Thos.,** lieut., **15.** 443.  
 memorial on taxes, **19.** 409.  
**Lloyd, Wm.,** pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Lloyd, Yomond,** regulator, **8.** 80.  
**Loach, Thos.,** road commissioner, **23.** 222.  
**Loadman, James,** imports persons, **1.** 395.  
**Loafers,** act on, **24.** 597-8; **25.** 251-2.  
**Loan Commissioner,** resolution for him to have office in Hillsboro, **21.** 860, 861, 1049.  
**Loan Office,** **18.** 578; **20.** 457, 470, 502, 652; **21.** 30, 510, 513, 547, 549, 744, 867, 868, 969, 973, 1009, 1013, 1057, 1058.  
 act to establish, **24.** 130.  
 advances money to Craike, **12.** 645, 752-3, 756.  
 affairs of, **17.** 594; **22.** 810.  
 and bounty lands, **17.** 456-457.  
 and R. I., **18.** 742-743.  
 appt. of coms'r considered, **17.** 312.  
 bill to establish, **5.** 324; **8.** 362, 425, 430, 443; **12.** 126, 176, 195, 196, 205, 206, 220, 228, 255, 284, 286, 349, 365, 371, 383, 394, 411; **13.** 356, 755, 800, 808, 815.  
 bills of credit of to be exchanged for cont. currency, **22.** 953.  
 empty, **15.** 345-346.  
 Green nom. as treasurer, **12.** 234, 235, 414, 416.  
 interest to be paid by discussed, **15.** 697.  
 letter from Green on, **13.** 834, 917, 923, 926.  
 money to be borrowed from, **12.** 444.  
 not established in N. C., **12.** 272.  
 opening of announced, **13.** 362.  
 plan for, **5.** 149, 154, 333.  
 settlement of certificates, **17.** 529-532, 535, 537, 542, 543, 544, 548, 558, 560, 605.  
**Loan Office Certificates,** **18.** 705, 706; **22.** 988, 989, 1020; **24.** 390..  
 act against counterfeiting, **24.** 169, 256-7, 277-8, 578-9.  
 delivered, **13.** 72.  
 pay wanted for, **16.** 756.  
 provision for, **24.** 130.  
 sent to N. C. for use, **11.** 634; **13.** 58-59; by Medici, **11.** 661.  
 to be issued by C. C., **13.** 328.  
 to be received as cash, **20.** 260; for taxes, **13.** 885, 886, 976.  
 treasurer to receive, **18.** 815, 876.  
**Loans,** advantage of discussed, **16.** 435-436.  
 bill to make loan of securities, **21.** 969, 973, 982, 1009, 1013, 1053-1054.  
 by C. C., discussed, **14.** 155.  
 discussed, **16.** 357-379.  
 interest paid by C. C., **11.** 384, 389.  
 land seized by county for, **4.** 775.  
 necessity of, **16.** 381-3.  
 no more to be made by county treasurers, **4.** 488, 514.  
 on land, by gov't., **3.** 145, 576.  
 of C. C. successful, **11.** 450.  
 report on, **14.** 231; on emission of money for, **4.** 528; made by colonial treasury to poor people, **2.** 174; estate pioneers? for, **24.** 282, 347-8.  
 to be negotiated in Holland, **14.** 214, 216, 219.  
 under act of 1729, report to be made on, **4.** 4-5.  
**Loan's Bridge,** **15.** 521.  
**Lobb, Capt. Jacob,** **6.** 1058; **7.** 9.  
 advises spiking Fort Johnston guns, **7.** 181.  
 and Stamp Act proceedings, **7.** 165, 170, 171, 173, 175, 180, 195.  
 brought to terms, **7.** vii.  
 delivers papers of Dobbs and Patience to Dry, **7.** 174.  
 releases Ruby and Patience, **7.** 183.  
 reports on refusal of provisions to Viper, **7.** 184-186, 189.  
 seizes sloops, **7.** vii, 169, 176, 177, 186, 187, 190, 191, 200; vessels, **7.** 168c.  
 surrenders sloops, **7.** viii-ix.  
 takes plan of Cape Lookout Bay, **8.** 30.  
 Tryon to on spiking Ft. Johnston guns and answer, **7.** 181-182; on Stamp Act proceedings, **7.** 179.  
**Lobb, Jacob,** coms'r of pilotage, **23.** 650.



- Locaber, Robert, army pay, **17**. 228.  
 Localare, Bennet, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lochaber, treaty of, **14**. 314.  
 Lochart, John, dropped as a J. P., **9**. 293.  
 Lochman, Charles, prisoner, **16**. 674.  
 Lock, Mr., **13**. 200.  
 Lock, Mr., **20**. 362.  
 Lock, Capt., **14**. 658.  
 Lock, Benjamin, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.  
 Lock, David, Jr., petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Lock, David, Jr., petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684, 685.  
 Lock, George, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-625.  
 Lock, James, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Lock, John, a J. P., **4**. 1041.  
 Lock, John, army pay, **17**. 226.  
     army rank, **15**. 725; **16**. 1100.  
 Lock, John, land grant to, **4**. 1038.  
 Lock, John, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lock, John, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-4.  
 Lock, John, receipts for provisions, **22**. 48.  
 Lock, Jonathan, takes horses to Burke, **15**. 634.  
 Lock, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
 Lock, Leonard, in militia, **22**. 306.  
 Lock, Leonard, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.  
 Lock, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 275, 347.  
     claims land of Clayton, **4**. 59.  
     land grant to, **4**. 55, 218.  
 Lock, Thos., resigns as militia colonel, **19**. 433, 763.  
 Lock (Locke), Wm., army pay, **17**. 228.  
     army rank, **16**. 1103.  
     elected to office, **17**. 143.  
     petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
     to receive guns and wagon and sell same, **13**. 904, 995, 996.  
 Locke, Capt., enters Indian lands, **14**. 227.  
 Locke, Capt., reports on movements of Br., **14**. 779.  
 Locke (Lock), Col. Francis, **13**. 449; **14**. 646; **16**. 646; **22**. 100, 133, 134, 135, 144, 584.  
     act to collect taxes, **23**. 857; to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25**. 520-1.  
     agrees to disgorge fees, **8**. 521-522.  
     aids S. C., **22**. 812.  
     allowance to, **22**. 844, 850.  
     and Ramsaur's mill, **15**. 171; **19**. 996.  
     asked for arms, **16**. 204.  
     bill to enable him to collect taxes, **9**. 111, 116, 121, 135, 155, 159, 170, 183, 188, 189, 221, 254.  
     Br. sent against, **14**. 659, 779; **15**. 90.  
     Burke to on Br. in Va., **15**. 551.  
     claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
     collects Rowan militia, **14**. 615.  
     colonel for troops for S. C., **10**. 931.  
     commands Light Horse, **17**. 1056.  
     debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
     defeats Tories, **14**. xiv.  
     depositions on refusal of regulators to pay taxes, **7**. 856, 857.  
     does not command against Tories, **15**. 7.  
     lieut. col. and colonel, **10**. 206, 532.  
     movements, **19**. 982; toward Charlotte, **14**. 616.  
     opens letter, **15**. 567.  
     orders irons for criminals, **7**. 120.  
     petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-625; on conduct of, **12**. 801-802, 806-807, 846, 860, 861-864, 866.  
     raises militia, **15**. ix.  
     refuses to give up horse, **22**. 562.  
     resigns as militia colonel, **19**. 428, 433.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 920.  
     should employ scouts, **15**. 574.  
     tax accounts of, **8**. 156, 157.  
     to assem. on use of militia, **13**. 389-90.  
     to be furnished with lead, **11**. 313-14.  
     to furnish guard for stores, **15**. 572.  
     to Johnston on election of troops for service, **13**. 444.  
     to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
     to Sumner on Br., **14**. 774-775.  
     troops on Catawba River, **14**. 778.  
     unites against Ferguson, **14**. 615.  
 Locke, Francis, killed, **14**. 775.  
 Locke, John, ment'd, **1**. 343.  
 Locke, John (writer), **11**. 323.  
     Fundamental Constitutions of Carolina, **1**. xvii-xviii, 187-206; **2**. 898; **25**. iii, 123-6.  
     on att'ys-general for colonies, **1**. 463-64.  
 Locke, Jos., slave executed and paid for, **19**. 530.  
 Locke (Lock), Matthew, **11**. 309; **14**. 211; **17**. 143; **21**. 392.





a J. P., **7**. 856.

accusers of Dunn at house of, **10**. 675, 676.

allowance to, **19**. 364.

boundary coms'r, **23**. 842.

brig. gen. pro tem, and money for, **13**. 734*c*, 734*d*, 734*k*; **14**. iv.

building coms'r, **23**. 750, 751, 825, 863.

buys skins and leather, **13**. 79.

Caswell to on court martial of Johnston, **13**. 206; on purchasing clothing for troops, **13**. 81-82; on raising of troops, **14**. 27-8.

Chm. Com. of Whole, **21**. 331.

coms'r, on certificates, **18**. 451, 459; on clothing, **22**. 1011; on N. C. line frauds, **20**. 630; on school, **24**. 690; on county, **23**. 845.

committee to settle accounts of, **10**. 966-967, 972, 983.

Council of S. to on Cherokee war, **11**. 329.

district auditor, **24**. 373, 387, 422.

Dunn detained at house of, **10**. 797; **15**. 691.

in assembly, **8**. 107, 295, 326, 329, 353, 380, 402, 403, 404, 422, 427, 444, 454, 464, 465, 466; **9**. 137, 139, 157, 184, 223, 384, 418, 437, 448, 462, 520, 535, 545, 557, 587, 720, 734, 762, 766, 859, 863, 878, 886, 893, 902, 921, 930, 931, 952, 1189; **12**. 234, 265, 365, 368, 369, 380, 382, 399, 404, 408, 429, 441, 817, 872, 879; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 721, 728, 941, 966, 975, 980, 983, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **17**. 715, 795, 876; **19**. 18, 34, 69, 78, 82, 87, 89, 115, 116, 135, 143, 151, 158, 180, 194, 211, 234, 235, 236, 239, 247, 252, 263, 266, 275, 282, 286, 292, 295, 300, 321, 323, 327, 334, 341, 354, 359, 371, 374, 379, 384, 386, 388, 389, 427, 440, 508, 511, 523, 526, 528, 535, 550, 557, 577, 593, 594, 604, 613, 614, 622, 643, 650, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 690, 714; **20**. 54; **21**. 194, 196, 197, 199, 209, 214, 224, 227, 234, 245, 251, 264, 273, 288, 294, 304, 305, 306, 311, 332, 344, 346, 367, 372, 373, 379, 382, 383, 402, 411, 419, 432, 434, 584, 590, 593, 595, 597, 609, 613, 627, 634, 653, 737, 738, 763, 788, 789, 818, 850, 872, 873, 876, 882, 913, 927, 930, 937, 939, 941, 946, 950, 952,

965, 969, 970, 980, 985, 990, 999, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1015, 1020, 1021, 1030, 1032, 1041, 1055.

in Conv. 1788, **20**. 538, 544; **21**. 94, 100; **22**. 14, 26, 27, 31, 32, 35; 1789, **22**. 38, 39, 46, 49.

in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 167, 172, 501, 502, 523, 915, 967.

in vestry, **8**. 206.

Johnston to on army accounts, **21**. 551.

juror, **22**. 501, 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.

lead delivered to, **10**. 671.

memorial, **21**. 314, 337-8, 355, 434, 653, 682.

money advanced to, **10**. 254; **22**. 954; for clothing, **13**. 80; to be sent, **13**. 621.

nom. as treasurer, **13**. 765; **18**. 804. on Board of Auditors, **15**. 577.

on com. of assem., **9**. 381, 450, 451, 838, 884; **12**. 4, 11, 22, 28, 114, 128, 137, 147, 156, 170, 176, 222, 267, 268, 275, 284, 286, 287, 289, 304, 319, 335, 343, 388, 401, 772, 773, 777, 778, 788, 790, 823, 824, 826, 828, 832, 834, 846, 848, 857; **13**. 534, 541, 543, 577, 599, 626, 627, 636, 637, 639, 640, 647, 657, 663, 678, 679, 680, 700, 706, 710, 850, 866, 869, 875, 941, 958, 959, 967, 968, 969; **16**. 39, 45, 63, 105; **17**. 283, 297, 299, 320, 321, 343, 364, 380, 388, 393, 407, 637, 655, 658, 674, 705, 721, 727, 736, 741, 744, 755, 784, 797, 798, 807, 831, 844, 884, 885; **17**. 281, 293, 305, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 895, 923, 939.

on com. of cor., **9**. 1073.

on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 169, 175, 180, 192, 193, 502, 504, 507, 509, 515, 521, 522, 527, 543, 555, 569, 572, 972.

on court martial of Ashe, **14**. 275.

on Rowan Com. of secrecy, etc., **10**. 312.

on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 281, 282, 309, 432.

paymaster, **10**. 288, 361, 584, 682.

powder to, **10**. 728; **11**. 319; **13**. 618, 619.

puts Mills in jail, **10**. 610.

referee on fees, **8**. 521, 535.

son killed, **14**. 778; **22**. 132.

Sumner to on distribution of prison-



- ers, **15**. 647.  
to buy horses, **10**. 535; lead, **10**. 566.  
to deliver guns and wagon, **13**. 904,  
995, 996; lead, **10**. 688; **11**. 329,  
330, 333, 334.  
to go to lead mines, **10**. 652.  
to order militia to aid of So. States,  
**14**. 288.  
to pay bounty to soldiers, **10**. 579.  
to pay Cherokee exp'd'n. claims, **10**.  
998-9.  
to pay minute men, **10**. 291.  
Locke, Wm., treasurer, **19**. 637.  
Lockelser, Elijah, discharged from jail,  
**14**. 287.  
Lockelser (?), Joseph, discharged  
from jail, **14**. 287.  
Locker, John, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
Lockerman, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
Lockerman, Jacob, sells lands, **5**. 1089.  
Lockery, Robert, petitions on land  
grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
Lockey. See Locky.  
Lockey, Mr., **15**. 19.  
Lockey, Henry, act on qualification of,  
**23**. 784; **25**. 518-19.  
bill to confirm as sheriff, **8**. 97, 99,  
101, 104, 121, 126, 130, 131, 132,  
139, 153.  
Lockey, Henry, juror, **8**. 509.  
Lockhart, —, **8**. 9.  
Lockhart, Maj., promoted, **15**. 708, 709.  
Lockhart, George, a J. P., **4**. 800, 1118.  
Lockhart, Geo., a J. P., **23**. 992.  
money from, **21**. 1065.  
sheriff, **21**. 1072.  
Lockhart, James, a J. P., **2**. 818; **3**.  
418; **4**. 46.  
juror, **2**. 821.  
takes depositions, **1**. 645, 676-677.  
treasurer, **3**. 546, 578; **4**. 106. 136.  
Lockhart, James, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
army rank, **16**. 1104.  
in Assem., **8**. 106, 107, 323, 326; on  
Com. of Assem., **8**. 309.  
on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1095, 1100, 1126,  
1171, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10**. 14, 61,  
243.  
patroler, **10**. 64.  
Lockhart, Jas., in assem., **19**. 385, 388,  
389, 503, 522, 536, 578, 650.  
petition, **17**. 332; **18**. 26, 66, 75, 256,  
259, 301; **20**. 47.  
Lockhart, John, a J. P., **5**. 657; **6**. 342.  
Lockhart, John, allowance to, **17**. 424;  
**20**. 105, 114, 115.  
Lockhart, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1105.  
Lockhart, Jno., in militia, **22**. 382.  
Lockhart, John, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
Lockhart, Jno., tax collector, **19**. 707.  
Lockhart, Jordan, memorial, **19**. 588,  
591, 689, 696.  
Lockhart, Lillington, a J. P., **6**. 80.  
dead, **9**. 139, 140.  
in Assem., **8**. 106, 113, 145, 303, 320,  
321, 326, 422, 454; on Com. of  
Assem., **8**. 324.  
Lockhart, S., army pay, **17**. 226.  
Lockhart, S., prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
Lockhart, Sam'l., **21**. 401, 764.  
accounts of, **19**. 178, 179, 185, 187.  
church warden, **9**. 23.  
claim, **20**. 200, 374, 382.  
coms'r. on building, **24**. 633; on  
navigation coms'r., **24**. 600; **25**.  
107.  
Com. on accts. and to report horses,  
**19**. 300, 310.  
in assembly, **17**. 761; **19**. 1, 2, 6, 18,  
19, 20, 26, 27, 29, 31, 61, 82, 115,  
116; **20**. 5, 37.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173,  
501, 508, 515.  
major, **10**. 516, 520.  
memorial, **17**. 297, 299, 327; **19**. 526-  
527, 528, 656, 658.  
nom. as com. of confiscated property,  
**16**. 167; **19**. 119.  
on com. of assembly, **16**. 24, 48, 55,  
57, 98.  
on court martial, **11**. 752.  
protests against appointment of  
Hand, **11**. 750-751.  
resigns as lieut. col., **11**. 800.  
resolves in favor of, **16**. 177.  
sheriff, **21**. 1076.  
to buy horses, **16**. 175, 687.  
to furnish horses, **19**. 120, 121, 124,  
128.  
Lockhart, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1101.  
Lockhart, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1104.  
Lockhart, Thomas, asks pardon for  
Fruit, **9**. 93-4.  
Lockhart, Thos., in militia, **22**. 397.  
Lockhart, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
Lockhart's, **20**. 625, 658.  
Lockhart's Landing, tobacco inspec-  
tion at, **23**. 792.  
Lockhart's Warehouse, **18**. 679.  
Lockheart, —, stores tobacco, **18**.  
656.  
Lockheart, Geo., juror, **4**. 522.  
Lockheart, James, juror, **4**. 522.  
Lockin, Wm., drowned, **6**. 212.



- Lockman, Barnett, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Locks, John, rights proved, **4**. 1038.
- Lock's, Mr., **19**. 901, 902.
- Lock's Creek, **6**. 1085.
- Lockwood, Capt., on defense of Charleston, **15**. 39-40.
- Lockwood, James, **9**. 1232, 1237.
- Lockwood's Folly, **6**. 730; **9**. 1022, **10**. 622; **11**. 834; **13**. 376, 396; **14**. 635, 652; **17**. 148, 153; **19**. 963; **22**. 126; **23**. 448.  
powder sent to, **10**. 419.
- Lockwood's Folly Bridge, **24**. 248, 632.
- Lockwood's Folly Inlet, **6**. 608.
- Lockwood's Folly River, **6**. 344.
- Locky. See Lockey.
- Locky, Mr., **13**. 65.
- Locky, Christopher, **15**. 8.  
lieut., **10**. 557, 558, 564.
- Locky, Henry, debts due by, **8**. 278-279.
- Locus, Valentine, army rank, **16**. 1101.
- Locust church, **5**. 1190.
- Locust old field church, **5**. 1192.
- Lodge, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1112.
- Lodge Camp, **8**. 580.
- Lodge Farm Camp, **8**. 668.
- Loe, Samuel, juror, **8**.
- Loesch, Jacob, capt. of militia and J. P., **5**. 810.
- Loeffer, —, **8**. 748.
- Loeffer, Christopher, **8**. 749.
- Lofflin, Lenard, to make rent roll, **2**. 35.
- Lofley, Dan., in militia, **22**. 282.
- Loftain, Samuel, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Loften, Benone, resurvey granted to, **6**. 768.
- Loften, Cornelius, road comsr., **23**. 222.
- Loften, Eliz., imported, **1**. 420.
- Loften, Leonard, **22**. 292.
- Loften, Leonard, enters caveat, **6**. 632.
- Loftin, Benoni, in militia, **22**. 324.
- Loftin, Loftin (Lofton), land grant to, **4**. 331, 589, 799, 884.
- Loftin, Cornelius, a J. P., **3**. 537.
- Loftin, Cornelious, in militia, **22**. 324.
- Loftin, Cor., juror, **25**. 190.
- Loftin, Cornelius, land grant to, **4**. 332, 594.
- Loftin, Jeremiah, pay to, **22**. 500.
- Loftin, (Loften, Loftis), Leonard, church warden, **2**. 151.  
juror, **1**. 411, 412; **25**. 190.  
proves rights, **1**. 420.  
road overseer, **1**. 486.  
vestryman, **1**. 834; **2**. 12, 118.
- Loftin, Leonard, land grant to, **4**. 703.
- Loftin, Wm., in Conv. of 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 27, 30, 32, 35.
- Loftin, William, juror, **22**. 501.
- Loftin, Wm., to Sumner on Tories, **15**. 555.
- Loftins, Leonard, land to be resurveyed, **6**. 335.
- Loftors, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 227.
- Loftree, Samuel, signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.
- Loftus, Arthur, **9**. 1145.
- Log House Landing, inspection at, **24**. 581.
- Logall, George, naturalized, **7**. 255-256.
- Logan, —, visits Cherokees, **10**. 782.
- Logan, Capt., killed, **14**. 665.
- Logan, Col., to prepare Indian expedition, **1**. 822-823.
- Logan, Maj., attacks Indians, **20**. vi.
- Logan, Alexr., a J. P., **4**. 275.
- Logan, Andrew, **8**. 622.  
in militia, **22**. 398.  
land patent recorded, **7**. 523.  
riotous over land, **6**. 780.
- Logan, Charles, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-7.
- Logan, Drury, pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Logan, Francis, in militia, **22**. 397.
- Logan, George, church commissioner, **2**. 874.
- Logan, James, a J. P., **20**. 114.
- Logan, James, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 122, 247, 297, 423, 446; com. of secrecy, etc., **10**. 424.  
signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162, 163.  
petition, **19**. 592, 597, 628, 636.
- Logan, John, expedition against Indians, **20**. 653; causes confusion among, **22**. 675.
- Logan, Jno., in militia, **22**. 397.
- Logan, John, riotous over land, **6**. 780.
- Logan, Joseph, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Logan, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1102.  
memorial, **21**. 969, 973, 990.
- Logan, Shadrack, a J. P., **20**. 114.
- Logan, Wm., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Logan, Wm., army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1100.  
re-enlists, **15**. 749.
- Logan, Wm., exempted, **9**. 145.





- Logatt, David, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Loggan, —, buys vessel, **1**. 546.  
 Loggen, —, put in charge of vessel, **1**. 546.  
 Logs Town, **5**. 173.  
 Logue, John, army pay, **17**. 226.  
 Logue, John, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
 Logun, James, to be sent to Halifax, **14**. 273-274.  
 Logwood, vessel sent for from S. C., **1**. 546.  
 Lohar, John, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lohr family, **8**. 742.  
 Loikereg, Robert, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-4.  
 Lokley family, **8**. 743.  
 Lollar, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lollard, Jno., army rank, **15**. 721; **16**. 1105.  
 Lolley, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1104.  
 Lolly, Francis, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lolly, Reuben, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lomack, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lomener, Capt., privateer, **22**. 262.  
 Lomas, Wm., army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lomax, Mr., **13**. 27.  
 Lomax, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lomax, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lomax, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lomax, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Loday, James, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Loday, Jno., in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 London, Bishop of, **2**. 55; **4**. 604.  
   and American church, **23**. 585.  
   asked for minister, **4**. 796.  
   asks that laws against vices be enforced, **3**. 111-112.  
   attends Board of Trade meeting, **1**. 341-342; council, **1**. 74, 233; **2**. 680, 732.  
   Boyd to on his work, **4**. 7.  
   Burrington to on church affairs, **3**. 339-40, 342-3.  
   certificate from necessary for presentation, **25**. 303, 431.  
   certificates required from, **5**. 1136, 1137.  
   controls colonies, **1**. 639.  
   DeGraffenried to on Swiss colony, **1**. 756.  
   Diocesan of N. C., **1**. 520.  
   Dukenfield to on need of missionaries, **2**. 530-531.  
   duties in N. C., **23**. 661.  
   Everard to on Bailey, Blackwell and church affairs, **2**. 604-605; on church affairs, **3**. 15-16, 48.  
   Gale to on church and political affairs, **3**. 340-341; on religious affairs, **1**. 867-8.  
   Garden to on Boyd and church affairs, **4**. 263-265.  
   gives Blair 5*l*, **1**. 600.  
   Glover to, **1**. 689-690.  
   Granville to on his mission in N. C., **3**. 341-342.  
   Lapierre to on church affairs, **3**. 391-2; on his work, **3**. 529-30, 623-5.  
   letter from ment'd., **1**. 734, 849; on Wm. Gordon, **1**. 685-686.  
   Marsden to on his own work, **4** 10-14, 244-245.  
   on conversion of Palatines, **1**. 831.  
   presents complaint against abuses in colonial church, **1**. 233-4.  
   refuses to consecrate Americans, **17**. 41.  
   reports to, **3**. 110.  
   to approve ministers, **1**. 769.  
   to control the preferring of ministers, **3**. 110.  
   visited by Rainsford, **2**. 245.  
   Walker to on Epis. church, **1**. 571-3; on rise of Quakers, **1**. xviii-xix.  
 London, Edmund, Bishop of, **5**. 315.  
   death of, **6**. 728.  
   must grant license to school masters, **3**. 111.  
   objects to church acts, **6**. xxx, 242, 243.  
   petitions that laws against vice be enforced, **5**. 1137.  
   powers in N. C., **5**. 332.  
   quoted, **6**. 222.  
   to give certificates to clergy and school masters, **6**. xxx, xxxii, 11.  
 London, Gilbert, Bishop of, signs revocation of Heath patent, **1**. 43.  
 London, Richard, Bishop of, **6**. 990, 991, 977, 1040, 1051, 1063; **7**. 36, 162, 182, 224, 260, 290, 493, 494, 546, 786, 789; **8**. xliii, 23, 50, 51, 65, 159, 179, 221, 527, 631; **9**. 5, 21, 243.  
   aids Germans, **8**. 632.  
   certificate from, — 25.  
   clergy act submitted to and his answer, **7**. 147-148, 150-153.  
   license from necessary, **7**. 458.  
   Martin to, **9**. 305-307.  
   ordains ministers for America, **6**. 1026.  
   to Board of Trade on church act, **9**. 81-84; on vestry and clergy acts,



**6.** 714-716, 720-721.  
 to Board of Trade on vestry act, **6.** 10-13.  
 Tryon to, **8.** 20; on church affairs, **7.** 261-262, 456-457; on Gifford, **7.** 786-787; on induction of clergymen, **8.** 45; to on McCartney, **7.** 689; on ordination of clergy, **7.** 670.  
 vestry act referred to, **6.** 749, 751; and answer, **6.** 68, 69.  
 London, Mr., **7.** 220.  
 London, Mr., **10.** 398.  
 London, Mr., **16.** 571.  
 London, Mr., letter of ment'd., **22.** 623, 625.  
 London, James, on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.  
 London, John, **22.** 304.  
 allowance to, **22.** 855, 859.  
 and acts against Tories, **16.** 932, 933, 963, 965.  
 asks leave to take oath of allegiance, **13.** 304.  
 bond as Co. Ct. Clerk, **9.** 980.  
 claims allowed, **8.** 142.  
 clerk, **9.** 298; of crown, **8.** 254; of council, **9.** 1079.  
 declines to act as clerk of crown, **8.** 272.  
 deputy commissary, **15.** 315, 316.  
 deputy Sec'y. to Tryon, **7.** 884; **8.** 68, 85, 250, 254, 261.  
 discussion in Assem. in case of, **12.** 374-375, 381.  
 letter to governor discussed, **12.** 171, 173-174.  
 offers to take oath of allegiance, **13.** 477.  
 papers on referred to Com. and report, **13.** 535-536, 631, 632, 651-652, 734*n*.  
 produces certificates, **22.** 857.  
 property confiscated, **16.** 145, 149.  
 registers land condemned for Ft. Johnston, **7.** 704.  
 takes oath, **7.** 134.  
 to Caswell on extension of parole, **13.** 132; on his admission to citizenship, **13.** 303-304; on his situation on parole, **13.** 70; on settlement of his private affairs and answer, **11.** 690, 691-2, 698.  
 Tory, **16.** 662.  
 treatment discussed, **12.** 174-175, 192, 193, 200, 201, 206, 207, 208, 338, 339, 340-342, 350, 360-361.

visits Newbern, **11.** 822, 823.

warrant for and fortunes as Tory, **16.** 968, 969, 972, 974, 977, 979, 982, 983, 984, 986, 987, 990, 995; **17.** 148, 155.

London, Mark, in militia, **22.** 418.

London, **1.** iii, vi, 466, 973, 975; **2.** viii, 9, 53, 54, 145; **2.** 167, 247, 253, 273, 276, 278, 288, 316, 371, 385, 431, 518, 533, 560, 890, 912, 920; **3.** iv, vi, 27, 29, 35, 37, 40, 85, 139, 209, 340, 341, 371, 430, 437, 481, 502, 605, 606, 630; **4.** iii, vi, vii, xix, 5, 15, 18, 72, 162, 173, 253, 255, 285, 294, 295, 296, 318, 321, 323, 487, 560, 605, 623, 646, 648, 655, 656, 687, 692, 756, 792, 793, 795, 869, 923, 1020, 1090, 1093, 1119, 1120, 1222, 1309; **5.** iv, xxxii, xxxv, 24, 94, 95, 97, 109, 144*c*, 148, 156, 159, 324, 366, 444, 578, 589, 606, 609, 610, 617, 621, 650, 766, 769, 775, 777, 937, 939, 940, 950, 954, 956, 958, 1035, 1087, 1117, 1150, 1154, 1195; **6.** vii, x, xx, 10, 18, 22, 37, 38, 44, 64, 70, 71, 73, 76, 77, 235, 304, 306, 308, 310, 319, 413, 416, 429, 436, 449, 472, 479, 521, 541, 542, 545, 547, 550, 551, 553, 555, 598, 609, 712, 735, 797, 887, 928, 958, 960, 967, 1026, 1040, 1042, 1046, 1047, 1090, 1103, 1154*a*, 1167, 1174, 1207, 1219, 1251, 1263, 1277, 1316, 1317; **7.** iv, x, xv, 3, 130, 161, 162, 198, 436, 441, 493, 516, 622, 666, 670, 696, 752, 755, 789, 969, 996; **8.** xxxv, xxxix, xli, xlv, 7, 8, 9, 23, 43, 55, 58, 165, 171, 181, 182, 190, 223, 224, 276, 285, 318, 442, 526, 579, 630, 633, 762, 764; **9.** iv, xlii, 10, 12, 64, 239, 274, 626, 627, 629, 797, 816, 817, 828, 994, 995, 996, 997, 1067, 1012, 1102, 1147, 1165, 1173, 1186, 1207; **10.** xvi, xxix, xxx, 85, 123, 170, 226, 316, 391, 508, 519, 715, 1028; **11.** iii, 86, 89, 90, 100, 110, 172, 206, 207, 229, 237, 288, 379, 433; **12.** 338; **13.** iv, 98, 354, 380; **14.** 201, 268, 303, 305, 565; **15.** 172, 295, 507, 680, 681; **16.** 388, 419, 845, 861, 865, 895, 923, 991, 997; **17.** 18, 41, 43, 89; **18.** 43, 540, 574, 603, 604, 620, 644; **19.** 435, 505, 672, 765, 834; **20.** 85, 127, 418, 649, 661, 663, 664, 665, 666, 668, 738, 739; **21.** 14, 17, 337, 408, 518, 1034; **22.** 233, 234, 235, 403, 516, 892, 902; **23.** i, 303, 661, 759, 854; **24.** 264, 424,



- 762; **25**. 518.  
 agent needed for colony in, **3**. 280, 320.  
 favors America and results of address, **10**. 57, 59-60.  
 flour ordered from, **1**. 912-13.  
 inventory of goods shipped from C., **1**. 322-323.  
 Lord Mayor of ment'd., **6**. 30.  
 merchants memorial on confiscation, **19**. 952-955; oppose church act, **2**. 920; petition on debts in N. C. and Va., **4**. 844-845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850; on exchange rate of bills, **6**. 16-17.  
 trade to, **1**. 466.  
 London, fort built by S. C., **8**. 569, 571.  
 See also Loudoun.  
 London, the ship, **9**. 828.  
 London, See of, **6**. 12; **9**. 83.  
 London Company, **10**. 301.  
 London Gazette, the, **11**. 823.  
 London Magazine, **22**. 236.  
 London ships, trade to Va., **22**. 734.  
 Londonderry, Ireland, **10**. 224.  
 Loney, James, pay to, **22**. 1013.  
 Loney, Geo., pay to, **22**. 1014.  
 Long, —, petition on salt and answer, **14**. 444-445.  
 Long, Mr., **2**. 261, 265.  
 Long, Mr., **13**. 127.  
 Long, Mr., **15**. 546.  
 Long, Mr., **16**. 615.  
 Long, Mr., provisions impressed from, **15**. 521.  
 Long, Maj., to Burke on stores, **22**. 614-15.  
 Long, A., salt to, **14**. 470.  
 Long, A. G., **8**. 743.  
 Long, Alex., **14**. 471.  
 allowance to, **10**. 588.  
 commissary for Rowan and salt to, **14**. 467.  
 memorial, **21**. 334, 361, 667.  
 passport to, **16**. 600.  
 Long, Andrew, **4**. 442.  
 Long, Andrew, major, **10**. 532.  
 Long, Anthony, explores Cape Fear, **1**. 67-71.  
 settler, **1**. 76.  
 Long, Arthur, imported, **1**. 393.  
 Long, Arthur, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Long, Benj., pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Long, Edward, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Long, Elizabeth, **4**. 442.  
 Long, Gabriel, blacksmith, **15**. 619.  
 sells horse, **19**. 928.  
 Long, Gasper, pensioner, **22**. 74.  
 Long, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Long, Giles, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 claims allowed, **6**. 211.  
 juror, **4**. 525.  
 petition for land, **4**. 441-443.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 260.  
 Long, Guylar, debt of, **1**. 389.  
 Long, Gyles, a J. P., **4**. 713.  
 Long, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Long, Henry, seized as delinquent, **16**. 489-490.  
 Long, James, **4**. 442.  
 Long, James, **4**. 442.  
 Long, James, a J. P., **9**. 61; **23**. 994.  
 Long, James, act to change name from Rousom, **25**. 13.  
 bill to alter name to, **21**. 205, 206, 217-218, 226, 228, 577, 582, 589..  
 Long, James, act to change name of son, **25**. 13.  
 Long, James, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Long, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Long, James, asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Long, James, debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
 Long, James, juror, **2**. 262; **25**. 186.  
 proves power of att'y., **1**. 521.  
 sells land, **1**. 521.  
 takes up horse, **2**. 64.  
 vestryman, **1**. 543, 558, 560, 629, 686, 701; **25**. 182.  
 Long, James, major and lieut. col., **10**. 205, 532.  
 to Caswell on bounty and rations, **15**. 318.  
 Long, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Long, James, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Long, James, quit rents of, **22**. 260.  
 Long, James, rights proved, **4**. 763.  
 Long, James, slave of castrated, **22**. 834.  
 Long, James, Jr., petition, **1**. 305-6.  
 Long, James, Sr., petition of, **1**. 305-306.  
 Long, John, a J. P., **20**. 323.  
 Long, John, allowance to, **22**. 821.  
 Long, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1103.  
 Long, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Long, John, juror, **1**. 605.  
 witness, **1**. 580.  
 Long, John, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Long, John, quit rents of, **22**. 260.





- Long, John, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Long, John, witness, **4**. 448.  
 Long, Jos., on com. of assembly, **4**. 384, 493.  
 Long, Joshua, a J. P., **2**. 676.  
   address to King, **3**. 134-135.  
   claims, **4**. 149.  
   in assembly, **3**. 634, 635; **4**. 115, 126, 127, 414.  
   juror, **3**. 282, 319.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
   recommended for treasurer, **4**. 403, 404.  
 Long, Lunsford, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
   owes State, **21**. 1068.  
 Long, Mary, act to emancipate, **24**. 930.  
 Long, Mary, enters caveat, **6**. 759.  
 Long, Moses, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Long, Moses, quit rents of, **22**. 260.  
 Long, Nehemiah, **21**. 817, 865, 1054.  
   army rank, **16**. 1102.  
   coms'r on certificates, **18**. 451; on town, **24**. 856.  
   goods impressed, **15**. 524.  
   in assembly, **18**. 227, 228, 267, 344, 345, 346, 351, 360, 361, 362, 468.  
 Long, Nehemiah, lieut., **10**. 517.  
 Long, Nehemiah, on com. of assem., **18**. 37, 41, 43, 126, 127, 145, 267, 272, 282, 283, 349, 351, 364.  
 Long, Col. Nicholas, **10**. 337; **11**. 276, 480, 536, 591, 600, 740, 826, 833; **13**. 52, 462; **14**. 98, 149, 196, 211, 402, 448, 460, 462, 465, 474, 494, 630, 837, 864; **15**. 5, 19, 128, 152, 412, 427, 468, 474, 475, 493, 516, 521, 528, 563, 591, 624, 628, 649, 662; **18**. 50, 332; **21**. 119, 554, 676; **22**. 145, 579, 580, 588, 589, 597, 742, 750(?), 1012.  
   accounts of, **21**. 572; **22**. 1018, 1019; on confiscated property, **18**. 169, 192, 198, 332; examined, **12**. 16; reported and money to, **22**. 957.  
   advances money for Va. troops, **10**. 699.  
   allowance to, **10**. 587; **12**. 610; **13**. 908; **19**. 369, 370; for wagons and teams, **12**. 613, 617.  
   and payment of N. C. line, **19**. 222, 223, 355, 358, 366.  
   and supplies, **14**. 829.  
   arms and ammunition to, **13**. 300, 317; **16**. 555, 632, 633.  
   arrests loyalists, **10**. 486.  
   asked for ammunition, **22**. 565; to supply wagons as transports, **13**. 43.  
   Bd. War to on movements of Br., etc., **14**. 448-449; and provisions, etc., **14**. 460-461; on removal of arms and ammunition, **14**. 379; on wagons and provisions for troops, **14**. 394.  
   Burke gives order to, **16**. 236; on horse, **16**. 262.  
   business managed by Potts and character of his own work, **16**. 225-226, 228.  
   buys clothing for prisoners, **17**. 652.  
   Carrington to on horses, **15**. 534.  
   Caswell to on movement of provisions north, **13**. 25; on prisoners, **11**. 483.  
   certificate of discussed, **22**. 284.  
   claims allowed, **18**. 402, 411; considered, **18**. 149, 151, 180, 373.  
   clothing to, **16**. 602.  
   colonel, **10**. 204; **19**. x.  
   coms'r on building, **24**. 519; on confiscated property, **21**. 155, 170, 822; **24**. 662; on magazines, **13**. 683-684; on pension claims, **24**. 736; on school, **24**. 863; to build magazine, **12**. 854.  
   committee to examine accounts of, **10**. 927, 931; **13**. 589-590, 613, 614, 696-697, 698, 702, 707, 726, 728; **19**. 77-78, 88, 92, 100, 101, 102, 221, 222, 225, 357-358, 361, 362, 363.  
   consulted on moving of powder, **11**. 530.  
   coroner, **9**. 298.  
   delivers property, **10**. 521.  
   deputy Q. M. G., **10**. 604, 605; **15**. 450; **22**. 517, 518, 968, 969.  
   Dixon to on Br. movements, **15**. 542.  
   draft on Cont. Treasury for, **12**. 646-647, 754, 762; **13**. 16.  
   empowered to impress wagons, etc., **17**. 771.  
   endorsed, **19**. 584.  
   enters caveat, **6**. 759.  
   Finnie to on lead for Washington, **13**. 388.  
   forwards stores, **15**. 494.  
   guns, etc., to be delivered to, **13**. 556-557.



has no clothing for troops, **11**. 651.  
 has pots for troops, **13**. 147.  
 has property of Tories in possession, **10**. 555.  
 horses delivered to, **15**. 634; **16**. 562.  
 impresses cattle from Fleetwood, **19**. 342.  
 in assembly, **9**. 1188, 1189; **19**. 173, 401, 403, 407, 413, 414, 418, 429, 432, 433, 445, 458, 460, 463, 484, 487, 728, 732, 741, 804; **19**. 541, 549, 550, 554, 557, 562, 608, 609, 613, 616, 622, 634, 643, 667; **20**. 150, 278, 301, 303, 312, 318, 327, 328, 347, 370, 372, 378, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 438, 455, 456, 473.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 172.  
 inventory of public stores, **16**. 197.  
 lead to, **13**. 91.  
 letter from ment'd, **14**. 492; on lead for Cont. army, **12**. 663-664; shown to and discharges prisoners, **14**. 871, 872, 873.  
 makes conductors for magazines, **13**. 146.  
 memorial, **19**. 562, 565, 581; **20**. 265; **21**. 257, 317-318, 319, 344, 345, 434, 613, 632, 659.  
 money to, **22**. 920, 925, 937-8, 954, 961; for 10th regt., **12**. 352; to be advanced to for use of troops, **12**. 16, 17.  
 on com. of assem., **9**. 1197, 1198.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 201.  
 on S. C. of Halifax, **9**. 1101.  
 orders removal of lead, **15**. 624.  
 payment to, **13**. 352; and ass't to, **10**. 981; for public, **10**. 647; ordered, **12**. 351, 353; for troops, **10**. 628.  
 Q. M. and D. Q. M., **16**. 196, 233, 237, 262, 263, 265, 471, 494, 500, 515, 562, 581, 602, 632, 635, 637, 645, 679, 687, 1199; **18**. 404; **19**. 872, 882; **20**. 392, 466, 467, 728.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189, 192, 199, 207, 216, 226, 230, 233, 247, 250, 252, 257.  
 recommended for quarter master general, **10**. 521.  
 rejects Pott's plan for supplies, **16**. 227.  
 removes stores, **15**. 558.  
 report on accounts referred to com., **16**. 117, 128-129, 131, 134, 145, 173.

reports on Br. movements, **15**. 449; on clothing for officers, **15**. 710; **11**. 339, 340; on departure of Br. from S. C. on lack of supplies, **22**. 781; on movement of regulators, **8**. 687; on lack of supplies for 10th regt., **12**. 133, 295; on stores at Harrisburg, **15**. 486; on vessels sent to, **10**. 705.  
 resigns as commissioner of confiscated property, **18**. 12, 173, 239, 243, 391.  
 resolve in favor of for wagons, **12**. 733-734; to pay money to, **12**. 182, 183.  
 returns by, **14**. 437; of artificers at Halifax, **15**. 619-620.  
 sends clothing north, **13**. 66; lead, **12**. 556; no wagons for goods, **13**. 85.  
 stores to, **22**. 542.  
 Sumner to follow, **15**. 682.  
 Sumner to on arms and am., **16**. 491; on clothing, **15**. 482.  
 swords to be delivered to, **14**. 583.  
 to advance money to Matthews, **13**. 851, 942, 944.  
 to be furnished blankets, **10**. 624.  
 to Burke on horse, **16**. 257; on letter of Carrington, **15**. 608; on need of money and public stores and answer, **16**. 221, 223-224; on Quinn and stores, **15**. 518; on stores, **22**. 614-15; on supplies and answers, **16**. 536-537, 539-540, 545.  
 to Caswell on lead, **13**. 398-399; on movement of supplies north, **13**. 169-170.  
 to collect arms, **10**. 555-556.  
 to C. of S. on money, **22**. 747.  
 to deliver horses, **10**. 560, 568; powder, **10**. 698; to Locke, **13**. 618, 619.  
 to forward express, **17**. 706.  
 to furnish express, **13**. 869, 961; horses, **17**. 680, 681; **19**. 92-93, 105; list of wagons, **13**. 887-888, 978, 979; supplies to Va. troops, **10**. 587; swords, gunpowder, etc., **17**. 691, 692, 713, 741, 760, 773, 775, 781, 784, 791, 792; wagons for A. and A., **14**. 287; transports, **13**. 59.  
 to Gates on money, **14**. 655-656.  
 to get arms from S. C. and Va., **13**. 758, 814, 816.  
 to Nash on Dunn, **14**. 862; on money, **14**. 866; on money and



- supplies, **14.** 845-846; on parole, etc., **15.** 152-3.
- to pay claims of Hawkins, **10.** 975; for wagons, **13.** 848, 877, 939, 940, 969; Va. for goods, **13.** 892, 984, 985.
- to provide wagons, **11.** 519.
- to purchase iron pots, **15.** 59.
- to receive and forward supplies, **16.** 494; and settle accounts of Continental wagons, **13.** 873-874; Gen. Lee, **10.** 558; powder, **10.** 502.
- to remove arms, **17.** 771.
- to repair guns, **10.** 952.
- to return horse, **10.** 972.
- to sell gun factory, **17.** 673, 674, 753, 754; public provisions, **10.** 698.
- to send for powder, **22.** 605; provisions to Wilmington, **10.** 692; supplies to Brown, **13.** 542, 544; to Va. for arms, **13.** 734h.
- to Sumner on ammunition, etc., **15.** 472; **16.** 503-504, 638; on employment of soldiers as artificers, **15.** 466; on movements of Br., **15.** 448; and provisions, **15.** 664; on provisions, **16.** 667-668; on supplies, **16.** 633; **19.** 883-884; on 12 months men and stores, **15.** 593-594; on troops employed at other things, **15.** 476-478; on wagons, **16.** 636.
- to take ammunition to Wilmington, **10.** 555, 556.
- to take possession of public horses and wagons, **10.** 880; and other public property, **13.** 900, 901, 993.
- tobacco to be furnished to, **17.** 687, 767, 768.
- treatment of McDonald, **15.** 764, 765.
- trustee to build jail, **23.** 619, 620.
- warrant to, **8.** 706-707; **14.** 317; considered, **18.** 331, 386; questioned, **18.** 33.
- wishes to resign, **16.** 274-275.
- Long, Nicholas, doorkeeper of Senate, **19.** 401.
- Long, Nicholas, Jr., **21.** 683, 684.
- captain, **17.** 966.
- Long, P. A., pastor of German Reformed churches, **8.** 742.
- Long, Pierce (N. H.) in C. C., **17.** 556, 557, 591; **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754.
- Long, Ralph, **14.** 149.
- Long, Robt., juror, **25.** 189.
- Long, Sarah, executor, **1.** 494.
- orphans bound to, **1.** 522.
- witness, **1.** 495, 496.
- Long, Mrs. Sarah, petition, **21.** 802, 817-818, 819, 865, 977, 986, 1054.
- Long, Simeon, a J. P., **17.** 922.
- Long, Stephen, in militia, **17.** 1059.
- Long, Thomas, **8.** 743.
- Long, Thomas, a justice, **1.** 652-656.
- appraiser, **1.** 524, 531.
- buys land, **1.** 484, 495.
- executor, **1.** 871.
- juror, **1.** 623.
- on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784-787.
- road overseer, **1.** 525.
- witness, **1.** 521.
- Long, Thos., **4.** 441.
- deposition, **4.** 442.
- juror, **2.** 98, 262; **4.** 517; **25.** 186.
- land grant to, **4.** 628, 641, 761, 1244.
- petition for land granted, **4.** 443.
- quit rents of, **22.** 253.
- rights proved, **4.** 640.
- Long, Tom, castrated, **22.** 834.
- Long, Thos., not exempted, **6.** 808.
- Long, Thos., organizes German Reformed church, **8.** 744.
- Long, Thos., vestryman, **25.** 182.
- Long, William, a justice, **1.** 652-656.
- buys, **1.** 654.
- buys land, **1.** 521, 531.
- executor, **1.** 494.
- juror, **1.** 623.
- orphans bound to, **1.** 522.
- road overseer, **1.** 581, 611.
- witness, **1.** 495, 496, 565, 652, 653, 654.
- Long, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Long, Wm., juror, **4.** 517; **25.** 186.
- Long, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 253.
- Long Bay, **14.** 623; **16.** 536; **22.** 144; **24.** 825.
- Long Bay, S. C., **11.** 791; **15.** 381.
- Long Beach, N. B., **22.** 181.
- Long Bluff, S. C., **14.** 526; **15.** 63; **16.** 987.
- British at, **14.** 856; and Tories at, **14.** 649, 652; leave, **14.** 674.
- Long Branch, N. J., **10.** 908.
- Long Bridge, the, **21.** 694.
- Long Cane, **20.** 404.
- Long Canes, **10.** 745; **11.** 197.
- settlements near, **11.** 190, 191.
- Long Creek, **4.** 1241; **10.** 24, 25, 884; **15.** 786, 789; **17.** 581; **24.** 947.
- bill for road on, **6.** 1271.
- public stores on, **18.** 818.
- Long Creek Bridge, **15.** 784, 788.
- Long Creek Company, want new cap-





- tain, **13.** 429.  
 Long family, **8.** 734, 737, 743.  
 Long Fellow, signs treaty, **17.** 585.  
 Long Hair, presents to and dead, **21.** 399, 709, 711.  
 Long Island, N. Y., **8.** xl, 519; **9.** iv; **10.** 399, 431, 653, 823, 899, 910; **11.** 704, 711, 715, 721; **13.** 82; **16.** 881, 940; **17.** 669.  
 Americans checked on, **10.** 791, 810, 811, 816-817, 823, 840.  
 battle of, **8.** 770.  
 British works on, **14.** 213.  
 Howe's success on overestimated, **10.** 864-865.  
 N. C. prisoners on, **17.** 10.  
 Southern troops in battle of, **10.** 817.  
 taken by Gen. Howe, **10.** 801.  
 Long Island of Holston River, **10.** 374, 766, 767, 772, 774, 777, 780, 845, 883, 884, 885; **11.** 428, 609; **13.** 90, 91, 117; **14.** 247; **16.** 151, 810, 855; **17.** 15, 84, 138, 139; **18.** 698; **19.** 944, 950; **21.** 522, 524; **22.** 716, 754.  
 act for treaty at, **24.** 509-10; **25.** 59.  
 Cherokee boundary fixed at, **15.** 704.  
 claimed by whites, **22.** 658.  
 encroachments on, **14.** 221, 227, 234-235.  
 Ft. Patrick Henry on, **10.** 837.  
 goods to be sent to, **17.** 472.  
 Indian troubles near, **11.** 372.  
 not sold by Cherokees, **19.** 201.  
 road from, **19.** 576, 592.  
 should not be opened, **17.** 69; **19.** 346.  
 sold, **10.** 911.  
 store on, **7.** 210, 216, 217.  
 treaty at, **22.** 917, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1002, 1003, 1004; held with Cherokees on, **10.** 712, 713; **11.** 485, 496, 498, 567; **16.** 304-5; to be held at, **17.** 110, 112.  
 Va. sends troops to, **10.** 748, 751; **11.** 606.  
 Long Island Sound, **15.** 291.  
 Long Lake, and U. S. boundary, **16.** 750; **17.** 6.  
 Long Lane, **16.** 984.  
 Long Point, **2.** 801.  
 Long Ridge, **2.** 318.  
 Long Shoal River, **24.** 705.  
 Long Street, place, **5.** 1197, 1198.  
 Longchamp, M. de, insults Marbois, **17.** 71-72.  
 Longe, Geo., petitions, **19.** 932.  
 Longfield Coxes, **15.** 623.  
 Longino, John Thomas, town coms'r, **25.** 112.  
 Longstone, Mulford, quit rents of, **22.** 246.  
 Longueville, Mr., **4.** 208.  
 Lookebee, David, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
 Lookout Bay, fortified, **13.** iv.  
 Lookout Bay-Cape, fortification of neglected, **13.** 22.  
 harbor for privateers, **8.** 30.  
 Lookout Cape, **5.** 159, 333, 343, 419, 639; **6.** 608, 610; **7.** 168b, 435; **8.** 30; **10.** 345; **11.** 624; **12.** 55; **13.** 127, 149; **18.** 497.  
 fort built at, **12.** 620-621; **15.** 216, 234; by De Cottineau, **12.** 614-615, 700, 734-735, 737, 738; considered, **5.** 486, 487, 607; needed at, **5.** 477, 586, 598; **8.** 31; plan of, **5.** 602, 652; to be erected at, **5.** 442-443.  
 fortification of discussed, **5.** 417.  
 good harbor at, **5.** 316, 487, 597-598; harbor used, **13.** iii, iv.  
 location of fort discussed, **5.** 344-347.  
 plan of asked, **5.** 753; of harbor ment'd and survey to be made, **5.** 646; of harbor sent home, **5.** 345.  
 report to be made on harbor, **6.** 1028.  
 ship should be stationed at, **5.** 599.  
 visited by French and Spanish, **6.** 1028.  
 wreck off, **1.** 120.  
 See also Cape Lookout.  
 Lookout Fort, money needed for, **13.** 176.  
 Lookout Harbor, character, **5.** 572.  
 plan of entrance to be sent to C. C., **12.** 95.  
 Lookout Mountain, **17.** 519, 586.  
 Loomas. See Loomis, Lumas, Lumos.  
 Loomas (Loomis), Jonathan, judge, **21.** 70, 91.  
 nom. for judge, **20.** 523, 538.  
 Loomis, Abner, ensign, **21.** 444; **22.** 912.  
 Loomis, John Altran, surgeon, **11.** 444.  
 Loomis, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1104.  
 Loomiss, Jonathan, a prisoner, **14.** 818.  
 surgeon, **22.** 915.  
 Looney, Capt., **17.** 13.  
 Looney (Loony), David, in assem.,



- 19.** 383, 493, 535, 613, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 7, 26, 27, 30, 32.  
 officer, **22.** 701.  
 resigns from militia, **17.** 740.  
**Looney, Moses,** petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
**Looney, Moses,** tax collector, **19.** 707.  
**Looney, Robert,** petitions on land grants, **11.** 250-252.  
**Looney's Ferry,** **4.** xxi.  
**Loosk, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 397.  
**Loost (Loosh), Thos.,** riotous over lands, **6.** 780, 781-782, 791.  
**Lopes, Domingo,** prisoner, **22.** 268.  
**Lopes, Pedro,** prisoner, **22.** 268.  
**Lop (Lopp), John,** bill for services, **22.** 435-6.  
**Lopp, John,** exempted, **7.** 360.  
**Lopp, John,** on Rowan, S. C., **10.** 279, 280, 309(?).  
**Lopp, John,** suit against, **21.** 1039.  
**Lorain, Henry,** army rank, **16.** 1102.  
**Lord, Mr.,** **8.** 3.  
**Lord, Mr.,** killed, **14.** 345.  
**Lord, Lieut.,** leads Choctaws, **7.** 238.  
**Lord, James,** exempted, **4.** 395.  
**Lord, John,** exempted, **4.** 826.  
**Lord, Lewis,** regulator, **7.** 808.  
**Lord, M.,** to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.  
**Lord, Peter,** a J. P., **6.** 1070.  
**Lord, Peter,** in militia, **22.** 280.  
**Lord, Peter,** land patent to, **6.** 635.  
**Lord, Peter,** sulphur near, **10.** 565.  
**Lord, Wm.,** and post route, **7.** 454.  
**Lord, Wm.,** army pay, **13.** 227.  
     army rank, **13.** 475; **16.** 1107.  
     claims paid, **8.** 144.  
     clerk, **9.** 298.  
     colonel of militia, **22.** 921.  
     condemns land for Ft. Johnston, **7.** 703-704.  
     dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.  
     in assembly, **12.** 265, 289, 308, 309, 344, 345, 368, 375, 381, 382, 383, 395, 399, 405, 406, 408; **19.** 372, 374.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10.** 913, 915, 960.  
     lieut. col., **10.** 622.  
     navigation coms'r, **24.** 125.  
     on com. of assembly, **12.** 146, 306, 311, 370.  
     on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 917, 942, 948, 950.  
     on S. C. of Brunswick, **10.** 24.  
     paymaster, **10.** 965; **11.** 358; resigns, **22.** 915.  
     petition, **21.** 843, 907, 910, 1016.  
     register, **9.** 298.  
     registers condemnation of land for Ft. Johnston, **7.** 704.  
     resigns as colonel of militia, **12.** 833; as paymaster, **11.** 444.  
     to Caswell resigning as paymaster, **11.** 399.  
     to value houses, **10.** 337.  
**Lord, Wm.,** in assembly, **21.** 739, 883, 884, 891, 927, 930, 931, 937, 946, 965, 980, 1006, 1012, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 46, 49.  
**Lord, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 280.  
**Lord, Wm.,** land grant to, **4.** 56, 59; stopped, **4.** 60.  
**Lord, Wm.,** sells land, **6.** 1072.  
**Lord Amherst,** the, lost, **13.** 380.  
     presents shipped on, **10.** 893.  
**Lord Chamberlain,** the, at Privy Council, **6.** 707; **11.** 236-237.  
**Lord Chatham,** brig, not sent out, **13.** 325.  
**Lord Howe,** the, captured, **13.** 362.  
     chases vessel, **11.** 759.  
**Lord Keeper,** at Board of T. meeting, **1.** 341-342.  
**Lord of Manor,** powers, **1.** 191.  
**Lord President,** at Board of T. meeting, **1.** 341-342.  
     at Privy Council, **11.** 212-215, 236-237.  
**Lord Privy Seal,** the, at Privy Council, **11.** 236-237.  
**Lord Steward,** the, at Privy Council, **6.** 723; **11.** 212-215.  
**Lords, House of,** **25.** 151.  
     address on quo warranto ment'd, **1.** 641, 643, 644; on religious affairs in C., **1.** 634-640.  
     represented by council, **3.** 478.  
**Lords Proprietors.** See Proprietors.  
**Lord's Creek,** **4.** 950; **6.** 765.  
**Lord's land,** **10.** 599.  
**Loretz, Rev. Andrew,** **8.** 748.  
     biography, **8.** 754-756.  
     instructs Boger, **8.** 749.  
     lays foundation of church, **8.** 745.  
     organizes Daniels church, **8.** 753.  
     pastor of German Reformed churches, **8.** 751, 753; in Guilford, **8.** 735.  
     sermon on death of Washington ment'd, **8.** 755, 756.  
     visits N. C. churches, **8.** 737.  
**Lorez, John,** visits N. C., **5.** 1151.  
**L'Orient, France,** **13.** 461; **15.** 622.



- 623; **16.** 955; **17.** 501; **22.** 107.  
duties in, **17.** 436-437, 484, 552, 608-620, 623.  
free port, **17.** 40, 70-71, 74, 176; **19.** 725, 746, 951.  
trade with, **11.** 526.  
tobacco trade with, **18.** 64, 628.  
**Loring, Lt. Col., 12.** 515.  
field officer, **12.** 530.  
**Lorny, Jno., in militia, 22.** 310.  
**Lorinis, Samuel, petition on C. H., 9.** 806-808.  
**Lory, Mr., reports on burning of Suffolk, Va., 14.** 85-86.  
**Losse, John, on Rowan S. C., (for Lopp?), 10.** 309.  
**Lothar, Wm., port coms'r, 23.** 667.  
**Lots, John, land grant to, 4.** 1244.  
**Lots, Peter, petitions for lands, 4.** 954-956.  
**Lots, act to save in Windsor, 24.** 19.  
bill to prolong time for saving, **16.** 33, 52, 55, 64.  
saving of in towns, requirements for, **25.** 241, 248-9.  
See also under acts of incorporation.  
**Lott, Abr'm E., to Burke on commerce, 22.** 578-9.  
**Lott, Francis, 8.** 9, 43.  
**Lott, George, army pay, 17.** 226.  
army rank, **15.** 732; **16.** 1103.  
**Lott, Job, army rank, 16.** 1102.  
**Lott, John, land grants to, 4.** 709, 710.  
**Lott and Fine (or Tine), supply army, 16.** 485, 496.  
**Lotteries, 9.** 363; **15.** 342.  
act against, **24.** 324-5; forging and counterfeiting tickets, **24.** 33-34, 113, 169, 277-8, 578-9; acts for, **24.** 821-3, 865-6; **25.** 94-5; in Hillsboro, **24.** 607; to raise money by, **23.** 502; **25.** 391-2; church money, **23.** 535-7; to establish, **6.** 32; to use for navigation, **23.** 542-4.  
advertisement of, **12.** 456.  
bill for, **21.** 802, 826, 831, 969, 970, 994, 997, 1000; for navigation, **6.** 645, 647, 650, 660, 670-671, 675, 676-677, 681, 684, 749; in Craven Co., **18.** 115, 149, 158, 341, 343, 370, 372, 378; on, **20.** 267; to finish churches by, **6.** 90, 91, 95, 103-104, 107, 108, 109, 114; to prevent counterfeiting tickets, **12.** 70, 74, 86, 87, 92-93, 111-112; to raise money by for church, **6.** 452, 453, 461, 465, 466, 468, 480, 484, 498, 501, 507, 508, 511.  
**Caswell on sale of tickets, 13.** 110, 111; to Hewes, Smith and Brice on, **13.** 100-102.  
church aided by, **8.** 745.  
for improvement of navigation, **6.** 703; opposed, **6.** 749.  
instructions against acts for, **11.** 228; on, **8.** 512, 515.  
laws for forbidden, **11.** 232.  
list of tickets bought by, **11.** 742.  
prizes and work of discussed, **8.** 449.  
report on, **16.** 354, 355.  
to be used by Murphey for his History, **19.** 993-994.  
Tryon on prevalence of, **8.** 185-186.  
**Louber, Mich., in militia, 22.** 275.  
**Louber, Mich., Jr., in militia, 22.** 275.  
**Loubry, Martin, army pay, 17.** 227.  
**Loudoun, Lord, 5.** 584, 607, 608, 609, 610, 638, 647, 743, 744, 749, 756, 761, 763, 783, 786, 787, 809, 844, 999.  
advances money for N. C. troops, **6.** 286, 287, 449, 472, 476.  
conference with governor on French War, **5.** xxviii, 750-752, 753, 754, 755, 761.  
Dinwiddie to on aid to S. C., **5.** 767; on French War, **5.** 634, 636; on his appointment as governor and his own administration, **5.** 636-637.  
Dobbs to on foreign population, **5.** xl; on forts, militia, etc., **5.** 594-601.  
expected, **5.** 606.  
letter from and to ment'd, **5.** 640, 646, 652; on militia and French War, **5.** 816.  
made commander in chief and governor of Va., **5.** 563; major gen., **5.** 578.  
N. C. troops under, **5.** 739.  
recalled, **5.** 791, 934.  
sails with troops to A., **5.** 589.  
sends circulars on defense of colonies, **5.** 639.  
state and wants of N. C. sent to, **5.** 601, 602.  
succeeds Washington, **5.** xvii.  
to command So. department, **5.** 830.  
to Dobbs on aid in French War, **5.** 925-926.  
**Loudoun, fort, 6.** 975.





- built by S. C., **11.** 132, 151.  
 cut off from Ft. Prince George, **6.** 60, 61.  
 report from, **6.** 261.  
 surrender of and results, **6.** 313-314.  
 See also London, Fort.  
**Loudoun Co., Va.** troops from, **14.** 723.  
**Lougby, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 226.  
**Loughborough, Lord,** philippic against Franklin ment'd, **15.** 172.  
**Loughry.** See Lowrey.  
**Loughry, Wm.,** pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Louis XV,** **25.** 326, 327, 338.  
 dead, **9.** 1003.  
**Louis XVI,** **17.** 72, 87, 88, 113, 114, 176, 177, 449, 450, 549, 551, 552, 615, 800, 801; **18.** 491, 492, 537, 617, 626, 628, 629, 688; **19.** 241, 250, 276, 366, 725, 746, 951, 952; **20.** 678, 784; **21.** 472, 478; **22.** 1030.  
 makes free ports, **17.** 40, 70-71.  
 son born to, **17.** 468, 486, 488, 498, 499, 500.  
**Louisberg (burg),** **26.** 1285.  
**Louisbourg,** **5.** 221.  
**Louisburg,** **5.** 598.  
**Louisburg, (Lewisburg),** act for academy in, **24.** 876-8; to establish, **24.** 303-4; to value lots in, **25.** 61.  
**Louisburg, (N. S.),** **8.** 589.  
**Louisa, Va., (?)** to be attacked, **10.** 665.  
**Louisa Co., Va.,** tithables in 1756, **5.** 565.  
**Louisa River,** **9.** 1276.  
 troops in fort on, **10.** 773.  
**Louisiana,** **5.** x; **6.** 617, 974; **7.** 281, 287; **15.** 105.  
 ceded to Spain, **6.** 1320.  
 danger from French in, **6.** 264.  
 evacuated by French and Spanish, **7.** 214.  
 expulsion of French from desirable, **5.** 462.  
 French forces in, **5.** 222; influence in, **6.** 266.  
 Indians of to be won over to English, **6.** 1090.  
 remonstrance to Gov. of, **17.** 14.  
**Louisville,** town opposite and proposed treaty at, **17.** 160, 161.  
**Louther, Mr.,** **10.** 458.  
**Louther, Thos.,** claim, **22.** 401.  
**Love, Col.,** in Cherokee campaign, **10.** 883; **11.** xvi.  
**Love, Amos.,** captain, **17.** 915.  
 lieutenant, **10.** 518; resigns, **10.** 620.  
**Love, Dan,** in militia, **22.** 284.  
**Love, Daniel,** land grant to, **4.** 631, 946, 950, 1248.  
**Love (Lowrie), David, a J. P.,** **23.** 992.  
 building coms'r, **24.** 149, 289.  
 enlists men for Cont. Con., **10.** 125.  
 in Assembly, **12.** 1, 5, 8, 10, 23, 28, 30, 35, 41, 53, 87, 128, 175, 201, 219, 252.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 164, 167, 172, 500, 523, 913, 927, 960.  
 major and lieutenant, **10.** 205, 530.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 979.  
 patriot leader in Anson, **10.** 125, 126, 127, 128, 129.  
 suspended and court martialled, **10.** 472.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 524.  
**Love, David,** paroled, **19.** 153.  
 soldier in Cont. Bat., **13.** 150-151, 158-159.  
**Love, James,** **5.** 1208.  
**Love, James,** seizes salt, **10.** 963.  
**Love, Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 417.  
**Love, John,** juror, **7.** 842.  
**Love, John,** pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Love, Jno., Jr.,** in militia, **22.** 391.  
**Love, Josiah,** nom. for judge, **20.** 262, 442.  
**Love, Josiah,** school trustee, **24.** 876.  
**Love, Laughlin,** in militia, **22.** 285.  
**Love, Phillis,** imported, **1.** 618.  
**Love, Robert,** affidavit, **5.** 825; filed, **5.** 820.  
 coms'r to locate pub. buildings, **24.** 880.  
 in Assembly, **21.** 194, 196, 207, 209, 234, 288, 294, 305, 332, 346, 367, 372, 379, 383, 402, 430, 432, 584.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 47, 48.  
**Love, Robert,** in militia, **22.** 412.  
**Love, Robert,** officer, **22.** 702.  
**Love, Robert,** pensioner, **22.** 74.  
**Love, Saml.,** army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Love, Thos.,** army rank, **16.** 1103.  
**Love, Thos.,** army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Love, Thos.,** in army, **15.** 731.  
**Love, Thos.,** in army, **15.** 733.  
**Love, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 266.  
**Love, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 391.  
**Love, Thos.,** pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Love, Wm.,** arrests Cotton, **10.** 128.  
**Love, Wm.,** drives hogs to Harrisburg, **15.** 493.



- Love, Wm., land grants to, **4**. 1246.  
 Love, Wm., lieutenant, **10**. 937.  
 Love, Wm., money from, **21**. 1064.  
   owes state, **21**. 1067.  
   school trustee, **24**. 979.  
 Love, Wm., soldier of Cont. Bat., **13**.  
   150-151, 158-159.  
 Loveday, John, prisoner, **15**. 392.  
 Lovekin, John, land grant to, **4**. 221.  
 Lovel, James, pays money to U. S.,  
   **16**. 928, 929.  
 Lovel, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 217.  
 Lovelatty, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 966.  
 Loveld, John, road comsr., **23**. 222.  
 Loveledy, Marschel, petitions on land  
   grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-254.  
 Lovelett, Richard, land grants to, **4**.  
   603.  
 Loveletter, Thos., vestryman, **23**. 384.  
 Lovelittle, Thomas, claim allowed, **5**.  
   980.  
 Lovell, Mr., **13**. 88.  
 Lovell, Edward, in assembly, **21**. 872,  
   873, 927, 930, 946, 965, 970, 980,  
   988, 999, 1003, 1006, 1012, 1015,  
   1021, 1050, 1055.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
 Lovell, Ed., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Lovell, Edward, land to, **25**. 112.  
 Lovell, Isaac, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Lovell, John, army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lovell, Lewis Edward, Co. Coms'r.,  
   **25**. 14.  
 Lovell, Malachi, in militia, **22**. 421.  
 Lovell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1106.  
 Lovell, Wm., petitions on need of  
   money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Lovely Molly Anne, ship, wrecked,  
   **3**. 515.  
 Loven, Gabriel, lieutenant, **17**. 967.  
 Love's Ford, **7**. 461, 466, 467, 1005,  
   1007.  
 Lovesy, Boling, army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lovet, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1105.  
 Lovett, Mr., in assembly, **4**. 986.  
 Lovett, John, refuses to take oath,  
   **13**. 446.  
 Lovett, John, petition on use of  
   Carteret militia, **15**. 146-147.  
 Lovett, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lovett, Lancelot, land grant to, **4**.  
   1241.  
 Lovett (Lovet, Lovit, Lovitt), Rich-  
   ard, **4**. 1204.  
   claims allowed, **4**. 534.  
   clerk of council, **4**. 719, 732, 738,  
   747, 752, 789, 861, 862, 912, 915,  
   989, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996,  
   997, 1011, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1018,  
   1022, 1023, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1280,  
   1281.  
   complaints of J. P.'s, **4**. 650; of  
   justices of Craven Co., **4**. 675-677.  
   deposition on methods of procedure  
   in assembly, **4**. 1176-1177, 1233.  
   land grant asked for, **4**. 453; grants  
   to, **4**. 332, 616, 650, 895.  
   money paid to for stationery, **4**.  
   492.  
   opposes land grant, **4**. 971, 1037,  
   1252-1253.  
   ordered to deliver copies of pro-  
   ceedings, **4**. 460.  
   reports status of Sheets—Stanley  
   case, **4**. 948.  
   proves rights, **4**. 595, 1033.  
   resurvey granted, **4**. 355.  
   road coms'r., **23**. 222.  
   witness, **4**. 504.  
 Lovewell, Peter, in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Lovick, Mr., secretary of Gov. John-  
   ston, **4**. 1138.  
 Lovick, Capt., **2**. 306.  
 Lovick, Anne, petition considered,  
   **17**. 639, 643, 649, 665, 671, 723,  
   749-750.  
 Lovick, Betty, act to emancipate, **25**.  
   37.  
 Lovick, George Phinny, **18**. 602.  
   land warrant to, **5**. 824.  
 Lovick (Lovicke), John, **2**. 490; **3**.  
   329, 522, 527; **6**. 772.  
   a justice of general court, **2**. 645-  
   655.  
   accused of lying, **3**. 5-6, 19; of mur-  
   der, **3**. 330; of riot, **3**. 512.  
   action of Privy. Council on charges  
   of Smith against, **11**. 17.  
   address to King, **3**. 134-135.  
   advice from dangerous, **3**. 29.  
   answer to deposition and com-  
   plaints of Everard, **3**. 245-249, 250.  
   appointment as counsellor opposed  
   by Porter, **3**. 327, 330, 515, 517.  
   arbitrator, **2**. 700.  
   asks for land, **3**. 426.  
   assaulted by Porter, **2**. 659, 666, 687,  
   688.  
   assaults Porter, **2**. 659, 666.  
   attorney, **2**. 90.  
   bill filed against, **3**. 14.  
   bound over to court, **2**. 87.  
   brother, **3**. 27.  
   Burrington on, **3**. 205.  
   carries letter, **2**. 39.



- charged with tampering with jury, **2**. 829.
- clerk of assem., **2**. 609, 620.
- coms'r on navigation, **25**. 195; on pub. accounts, **25**. 165; on town, **25**. 176, 201; to adjust public accounts and emit bills, **3**. 485, 486; to issue bills of credit, **25**. 173.
- complaints against Burrington, **3**. 30; against Everard ment'd, **3**. 411.
- consents to erection of new precincts, **3**. 450.
- death of, **3**. 625, 629, 630.
- depositions against in matter of blank patents, **3**. 219-222.
- deputy of proprietors, **25**. 209.
- deputy secretary, **2**. 321.
- dies in debt, **4**. 303.
- dismissed by court, **2**. 595.
- embezzles church property, **3**. 66.
- Everard on, **3**. 48.
- examination of ment'd, **4**. 302.
- explains his connection with land patents, **3**. 205.
- files information, **2**. 508, 511.
- forbidden to issue land warrants, **3**. 26.
- hinders building of church and character, **3**. 16.
- imposes on Everard, **3**. 63.
- in assembly, **3**. 205, 260, 285, 286, 290, 293.
- in council, **2**. 389-392, 396-398, 425-429, 438, 449-463, 472, 476, 482-489, 491-499, 500-503, 514-518, 520-530, 532, 535, 536, 541, 542, 552, 562-575, 603, 604, 606-608, 622, 637-645, 664, 673-683, 724-729, 730-749, 764-768, 770-773, 817, 818, 830, 831; **3**. 123, 205, 209, 250-257, 357, 376, 398-429, 472, 517, 536-539, 540-561.
- in court of chancery, **3**. 13.
- issues land warrants against orders, **3**. 17, 18, 20, 26, 27, 51, 52.
- land frauds, **3**. 495.
- land grant to, **4**. 885.
- land lapses, **2**. 682.
- lapse patents to, **2**. 354, 356, 426, 563, 574.
- law suit, **3**. 28, 30.
- letter of ment'd., **3**. 62.
- lies on Burrington, **3**. 30.
- method proposed to discover land frauds of, **3**. 327.
- not on jury list, **3**. 320.
- on com. of Council, **3**. 546, 581.
- ordered not to issue land warrants, **3**. 51.
- petition against on Eden will, **2**. 533, 534, 536-539; to Burrington on Smith's charges, **3**. 418-419; for land entered, **2**. 316-317.
- presents to Burrington, **3**. 501.
- protests against continuation of boundary survey, **2**. 780-781, 787-788.
- proves that Eden made a will, **2**. 503-507.
- reasons for his admission to council, **3**. 476.
- receiver, **23**. 271.
- recommended for chief justice, **3**. 209.
- records taken from, **2**. 361, 362, 376.
- refuses to obey Everard, **3**. 8, 14; to pay Eden's debts, **3**. 28.
- reports on boundary survey, **2**. 776-782.
- salary to, **2**. 726.
- secretary, **2**. 581; **4**. 317; of council, **2**. 357, 374, 375, 377-380, 389-392, 396-398, 432, 438, 449, 450-458, 459-462, 472, 476, 482-489, 491-499, 515-518, 536-542, 552, 556, 562-568, 574, 664, 724-729, 730, 764-768, 770-773; of N. C., **2**. 454, 526, 556.
- sells land, **3**. 209.
- signs acts, **23**. 102, 110, 111, 116; land grant, **4**. 318.
- surveyor general, **3**. 422-423, 424, 433, 434.
- suspension asked, **2**. 620.
- takes oath under Burrington, **2**. 515.
- takes up best land, **3**. 8.
- to assist in laying off Indian bounds, **2**. 457, 458.
- to Board of Trade on settlement of Va. boundary, etc., **3**. 1.
- to Burrington on value of secretary's office, **3**. 198-199.
- to consider draft for exchequer ct., **3**. 428.
- to deliver papers of the secretary's office, **3**. 213.
- to King on Everard, **3**. 2-5.
- to make abstract of lands, **2**. 532.
- to Va. boundary commissioners, **2**. 737-738.
- tried for abusing Burrington, **2**. 566; for striking Everard, **2**. 830, 832, 833.
- Va. boundary commissioner and instructions, **2**. 734, 740-741, 743, 744, 750.





- votes to suspend Porter, **3.** 326, 329, 330, 507, 520, 523.  
witness, **2.** 321.
- Lovick, John**, affidavit by, **4.** 882.  
deposition on purpose of northern members not to attend assembly, **4.** 1189.
- Lovick, John**, commands militia, **22.** 262, 267, 268.
- Lovick, John**, imported, **2.** 3.
- Lovick, John**, land grant to, **4.** 767, 1034.
- Lovick, John**, land granted to, **18.** 602.
- Lovick, John**, owes State, **21.** 1068.
- Lovick, John**, patents land, **6.** 1078.
- Lovick, John**, witness, **5.** 340.
- Lovick, Lancaster**, land grant to, **4.** 767.
- Lovick, Moses**, army pay, **17.** 226.
- Lovick, Richard**, witness, **24.** 468.
- Lovick, Sarah**, land warrant to, **6.** 629.
- Lovick, Thos.**, **18.** 602.
- Lovick, Thos.**, **18.** 602.
- Lovick, Thos.**, a J. P., **2.** 526, 565, 570; **3.** 537; **4.** 47, 330, 346, 712, 966, 1038.  
a justice of the general court, **2.** 572, 596-603, 645-672, 686-720, 820-834; **3.** 52-61, 251, 491, 492.  
address to King, **3.** 134, 135.  
coms'r on Capitol, **23.** 348; on fort, **23.** 293.  
collector at Beaufort, **4.** 1201.  
dead, **6.** 107-108, 135.  
deposition denied, **4.** 1208; on efforts to break up assembly, **4.** 1201, 1202; on representation struggle ment'd, **4.** 1230.  
Dobbs to on regulation of licenses, **5.** 336.  
in assembly, **3.** 635; **4.** 115, 363, 365, 367, 392, 414, 490, 493, 726, 733, 749, 770, 815, 828, 830, 855, 865, 867, 984, 1022, 1024, 1053, 1054, 1063, 1067, 1072, 1206, 1294; **5.** 75, 231, 243, 244, 246, 249, 527, 529, 539, 546, 718, 843, 867, 901.  
insulted by Allen, **2.** 718-719.  
juror, **2.** 543, 552, 591; **3.** 281, 319.  
land grant to, **4.** 62, 587, 588, 962, 1045, 1240.  
on com. of assembly, **4.** 384, 559, 722, 723, 737, 738, 773, 816, 817, 833, 864, 975, 988, 996, 1002, 1012, 1024, 1052, 1258, 1276; **5.** 39, 54, 55, 71, 74, 219, 239, 240, 250.  
on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 1000.  
opposes Spanish, **22.** iii.  
pays money out for Ft. Dobbs, **5.** 974.  
petition for land warrant rejected, **5.** 824.  
powder receiver, **4.** 374, 403.  
receiver, **23.** 270.  
recommended for council, **4.** 1166.  
reports on accounts, **5.** 802, 803; on Oates, **2.** 478; on regiment of, **5.** 161-162.  
resurvey granted to, **4.** 948-949.  
rights proved, **4.** 619.  
road coms'r, **23.** 221.  
signs acts, **23.** 102.  
surety, **5.** 337, 340, 422, 423, 827.  
tax collector, **23.** 255.
- Lovick, Thos.**, act to emancipate slave of, **25.** 37.
- Lovick, Thos.**, claims allowed, **22.** 404.  
on com. of claims and chairman, **22.** 400, 404.  
report on regt., **22.** 313.
- Lovick, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 307.
- Lovick, Thos.**, quarrel over estate of, **17.** 665, 671, 723, 749, 750.
- Lovick Island**, **4.** 224.
- Lovin, Arthur**, army rank, **16.** 1106.
- Loving, Gabriel**, **19.** 482.
- Loving, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1107.
- Lovings, Arthur**, in militia, **22.** 453.
- Lovit, John**, land grant to, **4.** 332.
- Lovit, Richard**, claim allowed and clerk council, **22.** 402, 403.
- Lovit, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 800.
- Lovit, Richard, Jr.**, land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Lovit, Thomas**, land grant to, **4.** 619.
- Lovitt, Richard**, dead, **5.** 41.
- Lovitt, Richd.**, in militia, **22.** 161.
- Lovladay, John**, petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.
- Low**, —, **15.** 761.
- Low**, —, asks Tryon for peace for regulators, **8.** 740-641.
- Low**, —, Br. recruiting officer, **17.** 628.
- Low, Abraham**, army pay, **17.** 227.  
army rank, **16.** 1106.
- Low, Anne**, debt to, **1.** 443.
- Low, Anthony**, elected a soldier, **13.** 729.
- Low, Conrad**, claim allowed, **5.** 979.
- Low, Ed.**, in militia, **22.** 353.



- Low (Lowe), Emanuel, a Quaker, **1**. 917.  
 arrested and released, **1**. 779, 855.  
 asks for land, **2**. 242.  
 brigantine restored to, **2**. 8.  
 debts to, **1**. 443.  
 embezzles papers, **25**. 155.  
 excepted from pardon, **1**. 864, 873.  
 in Cary rebellion, **1**. 806.  
 law suit, **2**. 91.  
 prosecutes Midgett, **2**. 173.  
 seizes records, **1**. 792.  
 to be seized, **1**. 776-7, 778.  
 tried for Sabbath breaking, **2**. 404, 411.  
 works on Sunday, **2**. 365.
- Low, Francis, in militia, **22**. 349.
- Low, George, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 army rank, **16**. 1101.
- Low, Geo., in militia, **22**. 353.
- Low, Geo., juror, **25**. 187.
- Low, Isaac, **9**. 1231, 1233.
- Low, Isaac, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.
- Low, James, regulator, **7**. 737; indicted, **8**. 531.  
 petitions Martin for protection, **22**. 891.
- Low, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1104.
- Low, Jno., in militia, **22**. 354.
- Low, John, lieut., **10**. 937.
- Low, John, lieut., **22**. 93, 94.
- Low, John, on clothes for 10th regt., **11**. 670-671.
- Low, John, takes depositions, **9**. 31, 32.
- Low, Nevil, to be seized, **1**. 776-777, 778.
- Low, Peter, in militia, **22**. 319.
- Low, Philip, ensign, **10**. 188.
- Low, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1105.
- Low, Samuel, regulator, **7**. 813.
- Low, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Low, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1107.
- Low, Thomas, claim allowed, **5**. 979.  
 deposition, **7**. 781.
- Low, Wm., army pay, **17**. 227.  
 army rank, **16**. 1102.
- Low, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1107.
- Low, Wm., in militia, **22**. 354.
- Low, Wm., recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31.
- Low Counties, danger of war in, **17**. 177.
- Lowber, —, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Lowber, Michael, land grant to, **4**. 334, 960.  
 petition for land, **4**. 336.  
 resurvey granted to, **4**. 344.
- Lowber, Michael, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Lowber, Michael, Jr., in militia, **22**. 387.
- Lowber, Peter, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Lowdon, Earl of, at council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 See also Loudoun, Earl of.
- Lowe, Capt., asks leave to recruit for Ga., **11**. 445.
- Lowe, David, claim, **9**. 488.
- Lowe, David, money stolen, **22**. 505.
- Lowe, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1106.
- Lowe, (Low), James, indicted as regulator, **8**. 531.  
 jailed, **10**. 560.  
 loyalist, **10**. 601.  
 to give bond, **10**. 691.
- Lowe, James, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Lowe, John, a J. P., **8**. 149.
- Lowe, John, army pay, **17**. 226.
- Lowe (Low), John, asks pardon for Pugh, **9**. 29-30.  
 carries letter to Tryon, **7**. 801, 804, 805, 819.  
 delivers petitions, **7**. 926.  
 draws petition of regulators, **7**. 758-767.  
 ready to submit to law, **7**. 863.  
 recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31.  
 regulator, **7**. 769.  
 signs regulators' ad., **7**. 716.
- Lowe, John, juror, **4**. 524.
- Lowe, John, juror, **8**. 72.
- Lowe, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Lowe, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Lowe, John, quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Lowe, Nathan, pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Lowe, Philip, lieut., **10**. 559.  
 prisoner, **16**. 671.
- Lowe, Phillip, army record, **13**. 480.
- Lowe, Samuel, resigns as J. P., **21**. 919.
- Lowe, Thomas, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Lowe, Thos., allowance to, **22**. 834.
- Lowe, Thos., in militia, **22**. 370.
- Lowe, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Lowe, Thomas, petition on tithables, **9**. 97; for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982.
- Lowe, Thomas, vestryman, **23**. 497.
- Lowe, Wm., in army, **15**. 718.
- Lowell, James, juror, **4**. 520.
- Lowell, James, pays for Mass., **17**. 560.



- Loweman, Saml, in militia, **22**. 308.
- Loweman, Samuel, report on militia Co., **22**. 344, 345-6.
- Lower Broad Creek, **23**. 480.  
inspection at, **23**. 641, 791; **24**. 581;  
**25**. 313, 399.
- Lower Campbellton, **15**. 210; **22**. 567.
- Lower Cherokees, treaty with and members, **22**. 742-4.  
See also Cherokees.
- Lower Davidson Charge, history, **8**. 741-742.
- Lower Ford, **7**. 997, 1003.
- Lower Little River, **9**. 91; **19**. 530, 539, 560, 564, 568.  
bill on tolls, **20**. 173, 349, 350; on navigation, **21**. 692.  
to be cleared, **23**. 814.
- Lower Little River, (Cumberland), **22**. 411, 412.
- Lower Norfolk Co., ment'd., **1**. 516.  
observations in, **1**. 386.  
sheriff ordered to collect taxes in Currituck, **1**. 324, 343; to list N. C. tithables, **1**. 306-307.  
tobacco of, **1**. 262.
- Lower Road, the, (Newbern), **24**. 125.
- Lower Saura Town, **18**. 497.
- Lower Settlements of Cherokees, **22**. 995.  
See also Cherokees.
- Lower Stone Church, **8**. 760.  
history, **8**. 744-745, 746.
- Lower Swift Creek Bridge, **10**. 95.
- Lower Towns of Cherokees, **5**. 614.
- Lowery, John, colonel, **10**. 205.
- Lowery, Lewis, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Lowery, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262.
- Lowery, Robert, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Lowl, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 273.
- Lowland Creek, **2**. 793, 813.
- Lowndes, Mr., **7**. 195.
- Lowndes, Rawlins, Caswell to introducing Oliphant, **13**. 120.  
Caswell to on sending troops to S. C., **14**. 15; on troops for aid to S. C., **13**. 265.  
declines to furnish arms to N. C. troops, **13**. 321.  
letters laid before assem., **13**. 734*a*.  
to Caswell on arming of N. C. troops, **13**. 271; on Br. invasion of S. C., **13**. 338; on Cherokee prisoners sold into slavery, **13**. 204-206; on commission to Charol, **13**. 119-120; on encroachments on Cherokees, **13**. 184-185;  
on Indian affairs, etc., **13**. 257-258; on invasion of S. C., **14**. 8; on movement of N. C. troops to S. C., **13**. 277; on Oliphant, **13**. 398; on public affairs, **13**. 144; on threatened Indian war, **13**. 216-217.
- Lowndes, Thos., has authentic MS. of C., **3**. 9.  
letter from ment'd., **3**. 129.  
on the arrangements for transfer of N. C., **3**. 7.  
presents certificates for land, **3**. 211.  
to Board of Trade on duties and coast improvements, **3**. 49-50; on his part in the purchase of C., 9-10, 10-12.
- Lowndes, Wm., on bonds of deputy gov's., **1**. 476.  
Popple to on appointment of Burlington, **2**. 480-482.
- Lowrance. See Lawrence.
- Lowrance, Joseph, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Lowrey. See Loughry, Lowery.
- Lowrey, Col., **15**. 315, 316.
- Lowrey, Alexr., petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Lowrey, Lewis, loyalist, **10**. 596.
- Lowrey, (Lowre, Lowry), Robert, a J. P., **2**. 526, 572, 638; **4**. 813, 965.
- Lowrey, Robt., Sr., quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Lowrie, (Lowry), Mr., in assembly, **12**. 613, 625.
- Lowrie, Samuel, examined by S. C., **10**. 281.
- Lowry, —, Wade on case of, **11**. 664.
- Lowry, Alex., petition on separation, 705-8.
- Lowry, Benj., bond, **9**. 283-284.
- Lowry, James, regulator, **7**. 808.
- Lowry, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
brigade major, **14**. 273.  
case of, **20**. 261.  
deputy sec. of council of State, **22**. 951; of military court, **11**. 358; **15**. 683, 717.  
in assembly, **6**. 365, 406, 493, 800; **8**. 107, 146, 303; on com. of assem., **8**. 110.  
lieut. col., **22**. 963.  
petition of referred to Com. and report on, **10**. 969, 976.  
surety, **9**. 283, 284.
- Lowry, John, deputy secretary, **14**. 20; of Cont. Cong., **14**. 242.





- Lowry, Jno., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Lowry, Lewis, breaks parole and returns to N. C., **11**. 607.  
 Lowry, Lewis, regulator, **7**. 813.  
 Lowry, (Lowre, Lowrey), Robert, commends Adams, **1**. 730.  
   juror, **2**. 102, 591, 830.  
   petition referred, **2**. 492.  
   to audit accounts, **2**. 486.  
   vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 7.  
 Lowry, Robt., in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Lowry, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 221.  
 Lowry, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Lowry, Robt., Jr., juror, **24**. 187.  
 Lowry, Robert, Sr., a J. P., **4**. 48.  
 Lowry, Robert, Sr., bond of administrator for, **9**. 283-284.  
 Lowry, Robt., Sr., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Lowry, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 48.  
 Lowry, Wm., in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Lowry's Landg, (Robt.), quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
 Lows, Thomas, claim, **9**. 486.  
 Lowther, Col., **15**. 754.  
 Lowther, Sir James, house of plundered, **13**. 461.  
 Lowther, (Lowder), Thos., a J. P., **4**. 48.  
   claims, **4**. 529.  
   in assembly, **3**. 286, 289, 613; **4**. 105, 115, 117, 129, 130, 493, 501, 526; 771, 775, 783, 784, 790.  
   interferes with elections, **4**. 118.  
   juror, **4**. 520.  
   land grant to, **4**. 764.  
   on com. of assembly, **4**. 117, 899-900.  
   put in custody, **4**. 741.  
   reports on propositions and grievances, **4**. 817, 823-825.  
   rights proved, **4**. 598.  
   warrant against, **4**. 750.  
 Lowther, Thos., juror, **2**. 552.  
   petition, **2**. 611.  
   witness, **2**. 540.  
 Lowther, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Lowther, Wm., a J. P., **6**. 636.  
   coms'r on building, **23**. 683; on town, **25**. 505.  
 Lowton, —, law suit, **1**. 400.  
 Lowton, Thos., calls witness, **1**. 401.  
 Loy family, **8**. 737.  
 Loyal, Paul, and Co., offers clothing to army, **14**. 322.  
 Loyal Hanning, **6**. 384.  
 Loyal Hannon, **15**. 760.  
 Loyal Militia of N. C., **22**. 186, 190, 195-8, 203, 205, 206, 219, 220, 227, raised in Randolph Co., **16**. viii.  
   rules and regulations of, **22**. 200-1.  
 Loyal Regulators' Association, protest of against regulators, **8**. 273-275.  
 Loyalists, **16**. 409; **22**. 183, 184, 185, 191, 192, 194, 195, 196-8, 199, 200, 201, 207, 208, 213, 231, 233, 238, 618.  
   active, **10**. 452-453.  
   advocates of Amer. cause sent among, **10**. 390.  
   all suspects to be disarmed, **10**. 472.  
   among Cherokees, **10**. 771-772.  
   and evacuation of N. Y., **16**. 865, 867-868.  
   arms and ammunition for, **10**. 248.  
   arrested, **10**. 638, 639, 661.  
   begin hostilities, **10**. 444.  
   cause of wanes, **16**. ix.  
   classes of, **10**. 594-595.  
   commissioners to inventory property of those sent out of State, **10**. 554-555; to inquire into conduct of and reports on same, **10**. 505, 509.  
   condition in N. C., **10**. 231, 236, 244.  
   disposition of those imprisoned, **10**. 559-560.  
   emigrate to N. Y. from N. C., **10**. 899-900.  
   estates confiscated, **10**. 900; inventoried, **10**. 689, 690, 706, 761, 964.  
   few in Orange, **10**. 450.  
   in N. C., **10**. 406-407, 408, 413, 487-93.  
   in S. C., **10**. 407, 408.  
   insurrection of, **10**. 567, 571, 586, 634, 723, 950, 956.  
   intercourse with cut off, **10**. 97, 350-1.  
   limits of non-intercourse with, **10**. 297-298.  
   Martin on defeat of in N. C., **10**. 899; on fortunes of, **10**. 486-493.  
   need of aid from in N. C. and encouragement to, **10**. 307-308.  
   on the Yadkin, **10**. 434-435.  
   orders issued for raising King's standard, **10**. 441-444.  
   organized in companies, **10**. 824; in Fla., **11**. xviii.  
   petition for release of, **10**. 841.  
   property seized, sold and rented,



- 10.** 961, 962, 976; to be confiscated, **10.** 585; to be restored to, **16.** 452-454.  
 reasons for check to, **10.** 735.  
 removed from State, **10.** 544-545, 547-549.  
 report of committee to inquire into conduct of, **10.** 594-603.  
 riots in Chatham and Guilford, **10.** 933-935, 940-941.  
 slaves to be seized, **10.** 529-530.  
 standard of erected at Cross Creek, **10.** 429-430.  
 test to be taken by suspects, **10.** 476.  
 to be allowed to take oath, **10.** 619.  
 to be provided for, **16.** 386.  
 to be required to take oath and submit, **10.** 982, 989.  
 to give inventories of property, **10.** 642, 643, 644.  
 to keep up disaffection in N. C., and those in interior to be aroused, **10.** 653, 654.  
 try to secure their property, **22.** 229.  
 See also Tories.  
**Loyalty**, addresses to Martin from Rowan, Surry, Guilford and Anson, **9.** 1160-1164.  
 among Highlanders, **9.** 1167, 1174; regulators, **9.** 1228.  
 in Anson, **10.** 119.  
 in central and western counties, **9.** 1256.  
 in Guilford, Dobbs, Rowan and Surry, **9.** 1240-1242.  
 in middle and western counties, **10.** 146.  
 in N. C., **9.** 1220; **10.** 45, 46, 89, 90, 91, 105, 107; to be encouraged, **10.** 135.  
 in Western N. C., **9.** 1157; **10.** 325, 326.  
 Martin on, **10.** 70-71; in middle and western counties, **9.** 1166-1168; to assem. on and answer, **9.** 1193, 1200, 1203.  
 of N. C., **3.** 78, 134-135, 137-138.  
**Loyd**. See Lloyd.  
**Loyd**, —, negro, **12.** 360.  
**Loyd**, Mrs., **3.** 526.  
**Loyd**, Mrs., **9.** 1068.  
**Loyd**, Burrel, army rank, **13.** 505; **16.** 1102.  
**Loyd**, Ed., in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Loyd**, Edward, on council of Md., **1.** 151.  
**Loyd**, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Loyd**, James, petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
**Loyd**, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 228.  
 army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Loyd**, John, army pay, **17.** 227.  
**Loyd**, Jos., in militia, **22.** 339.  
**Loyd**, Leonard, army rank, **16.** 1102.  
**Loyd**, M., to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.  
**Loyd**, Nicholas, **23.** 976.  
**Loyd**, Rebbien, estate taxed, **15.** 192.  
**Loyd**, Richard, petition ment'd, **17.** 570.  
**Loyd**, Robert, demands examination, **2.** 617.  
 seated by assembly, **2.** 611, 612, 623.  
**Loyd**, Roderick, bad man, **21.** 752.  
**Loyd**, Thomas, a J. P., **5.** 813.  
**Loyd**, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1103.  
**Loyd**, Thomas, coroner, **9.** 298.  
**Loyd**, Thos., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 recommended for capt., **22.** 335.  
**Loyd**, Thos., to be capt. of militia, **5.** 365.  
**Loyd**, Wm., army pay, **17.** 227.  
**Loyd**, Wm., in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Loyde**, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 166.  
**Lozier**, Manual, in militia, **22.** 330.  
**Luard**, Peter, pardoned, **4.** 337.  
**Luca** (St. Lucia?), act to restore to crown, **25.** 149-50.  
**Luca** Islands, act to forfeit charter, **1.** 552-554.  
**Lucaii** Islands, belong to C., **1.** 225.  
**Lucas**. See Lucus, Lukis, Lukus.  
**Lucas**, —, in assembly, **17.** 715, 755.  
**Lucas**, —, Of Happiness, **2.** 120.  
**Lucas**, Ambrose, army rank, **15.** 730; **16.** 1105.  
 re-enlists, **15.** 750.  
**Lucas**, Arthur, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lucas**, Billing, army rank, **16.** 1106.  
**Lucas**, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lucas**, David, killed, **18.** 609.  
**Lucas** Edwd., army rank, **13.** 505; **16.** 1100.  
**Lucas**, Elizabeth, petition, **20.** 340.  
**Lucas**, Famothe, army rank, **16.** 1105.  
**Lucas**, Francis, dist. auditor, **24.** 373.  
**Lucas**, Francis, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-4.  
**Lucas**, Francis, in Assem., **19.** 254, 282, 286, 295, 300, 325, 334, 384, 388, 390, 397, 489, 614, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688; **21.** 214,



- 581, 584, 598, 671, 679, 694, 696, 726.
- Lucas, Frank, dead, **17**. 188.
- Lucas, Geo., and parole, **19**. 17.  
boundary coms'r, **24**. 148.  
in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 4, 25, 27, 29, 35.  
land dealings, **24**. 970-1.  
nom. for C. of S., **21**. 779, 935.  
school trustee, **24**. 869.  
town coms'r, **24**. 775, 882.
- Lucas, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 619.
- Lucas, Isaac, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Lucas, John, in jail, **22**. 405.
- Lucas, John, in militia, **22**. 280.
- Lucas, John, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Lucas, Matw, army rank, **16**. 1102.
- Lucas, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1105.
- Lucas, Richard, in jail, **22**. 405.
- Lucas, Robt., a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Lucas, Robert, act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 629-30, 640, 991.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Lucas, Robert, claims as wagon master disallowed, **12**. 392.  
payment to, **12**. 215.
- Lucas, Robert, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-710.
- Lucas, Simon, administration on estate of, **4**. 805.
- Lucas, Thos., and parole, **19**. 17.
- Lucas, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 226.
- Lucas, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1107.
- Lucas, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1107.
- Lucas, Thomas, petition, **21**. 104.
- Lucas, Valentine, army pay, **17**. 226.  
in army, **13**. 519.
- Lucas, Will, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- Lucas, Wm., action as deputy auditor, **6**. 600.  
answer to allegations of Dobbs on conduct as deputy auditor, **6**. 600-605; laid before Board of Trade, **6**. 754.  
commission as deputy auditor of revenues, **6**. 48-50; nominated and appointed, **6**. 47-48.  
nominated for Atty. Gen., **6**. 625.  
recommendation of declined, **6**. 290.
- Lucas, Wm., exempted, **8**. 313.
- Lucas, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Lucas, Wm., regulator, **8**. 80.
- Lucas, Wm., witness, **6**. 22, 32.
- Lucas, Wm., Jr., regulator, **8**. 80.
- Lucers, Zulla, land grant to, **4**. 52.
- Lucey, Isom, army rank, **16**. 1101.
- Luciana, French colony at, **2**. 231.
- Lucifer, **8**. 537.
- Luck, Col., **15**. 353.
- Luck, John, pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Luck, Joseph, takes bond as J. P., **9**. 1005-1006.
- Luck (Lucke) Island, boundary of C., **1**. 21, 44, 49, 102; **2**. 418.
- Lucker Island, boundary of C., **3**. 32.
- Lucker, Island, **11**. 80.
- Luckese, Capt., **2**. 278.
- Luckey, Adam, resigns as J. P., **17**. 393.
- Luckey, John, **5**. 1206.
- Luckey, Samuel, remitted fine, **10**. 3.
- Luckie, John, pay to for company, **22**. 1014.
- Luckie, Robert, suit against estate, **10**. 317.
- Luckie, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 821.  
advises retreat before regulators, **8**. 608.  
pensioner, **22**. 73.
- Lucky, Joseph Spruil, a J. P., **9**. 61.
- Lucus. See Lucas.
- Lucus, Sam., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Lucy, Burwell, wagoner, **15**. 478.
- Lucy, Fredk., army rank, **15**. 726; **16**. 1100.
- Lucy, Isham, army pay, **17**. 226.
- Lucy, sloop, condemned for smuggling, **7**. 491, 497.
- Ludford, Capt., report on militia co., **22**. 390.
- Ludford, Capt., to make rent roll, **2**. 35.
- Ludford, Thos., in militia, **22**. 308.
- Ludford, Wm., a J. P., **2**. 638.  
appraiser, **1**. 611; **2**. 103.  
asks for lapse patent, **2**. 495.  
vestryman, **25**. 182.
- Ludford, Wm., juror, **25**. 186.
- Ludford, Wm., Jr., juror, **25**. 186.
- Ludlow, James, tries, values and condemns slaves, **13**. 375-376.
- Ludwell, Philip, a witness, **1**. 404.  
at Va. council, **1**. 570.  
buys Berkeley's share of C., **1**. 347.  
declaration of Gibbs against, **1**. 363-364.  
delays survey, **1**. 739.  
goes to England, **1**. 366; to Williamsburg, **1**. 737.  
gov. of C., **1**. 373, 467; **5**. 85; of C. north and east of Cape Fear, **1**. 360-361.





- grants lands, **1.** 391.  
 in Va. council, **1.** 746.  
 instructions to, **1.** xv, 362-363, 373-381; **5.** 89.  
 journal as Va. boundary commissioner, **1.** 735-746.  
 letter of sent to Board of T., **1.** 366; to N. C. boundary coms'r, **1.** 736, 737-738; to Sothell, **1.** 349.  
 marries lady Berkeley, **1.** xvii.  
 messengers sent to, **1.** 429.  
 Nicholson on N. C. affairs, **1.** 364-365.  
 on Coxe's patent, **1.** 528.  
 on Gibbs, **1.** xxv.  
 on Va. boundary, **1.** 645-646, **743.** 746, 757.  
 on way to N. C., **1.** 384.  
 plantation withheld, **1.** 352.  
 powers to sell lands, **5.** 94.  
 private instructions to, **1.** 381-384.  
 Sothell to report on land of, **1.** 347.  
 to inquire into the affairs of Sothell, **1.** 362-363.  
**Ludwell, Phillip**, a boundary commissioner, **3.** 22.  
**Ludwell, Thos.**, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1.** 141-143, 152-153.  
 secretary of Va., **1.** 140, 141, 143.  
 signs tobacco agreement, **1.** 141.  
 to Lord Arlington on cessation of tobacco planting, **1.** 144.  
**Ludwick, Lewis**, army rank, **16.** 1107.  
**Luellen**. See Lewellin.  
**Luellen, John**, arrests Cotton, **10.** 128.  
**Luerton, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
**Luerton, William**, appraiser, **1.** 448.  
**Lues**. See Lewis.  
**Lues, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 428.  
**Lues, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 428.  
**Luffman, John**, army pay, **17.** 227.  
**Luffman, Wm.**, a J. P., **2.** 526.  
 law suit, **2.** 92, 109.  
 vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
**Luffman, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 352.  
**Lufman, Jno.**, army rank, **15.** 718; **16.** 1102.  
**Lufman, W.**, asks aid of Va., **1.** 837-838.  
 juror, **1.** 588, 589, 590.  
**Lufmon, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 188.  
**Luin, Capt.**, **7.** 168<sup>c</sup>, 168<sup>f</sup>.  
**Luin, John**, regulator, **7.** 737.  
**Luis**. See Lewis.  
**Luis, David**, petition in catching fish, **9.** 87-88.  
**Lukis**. See Lucas.  
**Lukis, Samuell**, in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Lukus, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 322.  
**Lumas**. See Loomis.  
**Lumas (Loomis), Jonathan**, rank, **16.** 73, 577, 609.  
**Lumber**, act to inspect, **23.** 432, 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24.** 580-6, 658-61; **25.** 313-19, 378-87; to keep Creek open for, **25.** 69; to regulate, **23.** 352-355.  
 bill for inspection, **5.** 266, 267, 269, 272, 274, 275, 287, 288, 289, 295, 296, 300, 505, 508, 510, 512, 513, 519, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550, 551, 558, 898, 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1097; **6.** 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954.  
 exports of, **5.** xlii; allowed, **10.** 976; to W. I., **7.** 201.  
 imported from Boston, **22.** 293.  
 letter on ment'd, **7.** 290.  
 report on, **6.** 1030.  
 requirements of for shipping, **23.** 647-8, 798-9.  
 sent to Hughes for dock yards, **7.** 202.  
 trade in, **3.** 369; considered, **8.** xlvii.  
**Lumber River**, **4.** xxi.  
**Lumberly, Simon**, army rank, **16.** 1103.  
**Lumberton**, act to establish, **24.** 992.  
 bill to establish, **20.** 510, 532, 542; **21.** 50, 62, 79, 86, 100, 106; to regulate, **20.** 213, 267.  
**Lumberton Lottery**, bill on, **20.** 267.  
**Lumbley, Abraham**, horseman, **15.** 509.  
**Lumerton**, **2.** 377.  
**Lumiden, John**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 See also Lumsden, John.  
**Lumley, Lord Viscount**, at Board of T. meeting, **1.** 359.  
**Lumley, George**, account of, **1.** 801-802.  
 mutilates records, **1.** 802.  
 sent to England for trial, **1.** 806, 807.  
 to be seized, **1.** 778.  
**Lumos**. See Loomis.  
**Lumos, Jonathan**, in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.  
**Lumpkin, Joseph**, pensioner, **22.** 74.



Lumsden, Jno., land grant to, **19**. 573.  
See also Lumiden.

Lumsden, John, pensioner, **22**. 73.

Lunatics, act to preserve estates of, **24**. 678.

Lunenburg, Duke of, **17**. 4.

Lunenburg, **2**. 146; **3**. 79, 80, 119.

Lunenburg Co., Va., British in, **15**. 550, 556.

Presbyterians in, **5**. 1214.

tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.

Lunenburg C. H., British at, **15**. 545.

Luney, Moses, court to meet at house of, **24**. 301.

Lung, Jacob, settles in N. C., **5**. 1147.

Lungdon, Capt., courtmartialed, **12**. 485.

Lunibark, translation of needed, **2**. 153.

Lunn, Nicholas, in militia, **9**. 58.

Lunn, Nicholas, in militia, **22**. 496.

Lunnington (Linnington?), George, a J. P., **4**. 346.

See also Linnington, Geo.

Lunsdale, Wm., pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220.

Lunsford, Benj., takes oath, **22**. 173.

Lunsford, Wm., in militia, **22**. 161.

Luntsford, Edward, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.

Luny's Ferry, **5**. 1202.

Lurk, Wm., army pay, **17**. 227.

Lurley, Thos., juror, **25**. 188.

Lurry. See Leary.

Lurry, John, in assembly, **4**. 1181.

Lurry's, Richard, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 379.

Lusatia, Upper, **5**. 1158.

Lushington, Richard, prisoner, **15**. 392.

Lusk, Adj., killed, **15**. 638.

Lusk, James, petitions on land, **9**. 1260-2; **11**. 250-2.

Lusk, Joseph, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.

Lusk, Joseph, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.

Lusk, Robert, claims, **9**. 590.

petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-2; **11**. 250-2.

Luske, Jos., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.

Luske, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-254.

Luson, James, killed, **21**. 437.

Lustre, Capt., **18**. 358, 359.

Lustre, Capt. Anthony, report in favor of, **18**. 183, 407-8, 416.

Luten. See Leuton, Luton.

Luten, Adam, land grant to, **4**. 219.

Luten (Luton), Constant (Constance), collects quit rents, **2**. 727, 729; juror, **2**. 464, 466, 467, 477, 592, 593, 596, 655, 664.

Luten, Ephraim, in militia, **22**. 356.

Luten, Henderson, a J. P., **4**. 47, 346.

claims, **4**. 150.

in assembly, **4**. 76, 101, 115, 116.

juror, **2**. 474, 548, 591, 655, 686; **3**. 54.

land grant to, **4**. 444.

on com. of assembly, **4**. 233.

Luten, Henderson, in militia, **22**. 327.

Luten, James, army pay, **17**. 226.

Luten, Jas., in militia, **22**. 326.

Luten, James, nom. as marshal, **14**. 154.

Luten, James, town coms'r, **23**. 462-3.

Luten, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.

Luton, Kender, malfeasance in settling estate, **4**. 814.

Luten, Lemuel, army rank, **16**. 1103.

Luten, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 327.

Luten (Leuten, Luton), Thos., a justice of general court, **2**. 676, 703-720, 819-834.

a magistrate, **1**. 448.

administrator, **2**. 217.

asks aid of Va., **1**. 837-838; for lapsed land, **2**. 425; for letters of administration on Mrs. Pollock's estate, **2**. 521, 527-528.

church warden, **1**. 544, 558, 560, 561, 702.

executor, **2**. 101, 240-241.

helps hire ministers, **1**. 616.

insulted by Allen, **2**. 718-719.

juror, **2**. 477, 508, 666, 670.

petition on will, **2**. 484, 494, 502, 536, 571, 573-574.

superintends building church, **1**. 684.

surety, **2**. 362, 415.

takes recognizance, **2**. 714-715.

to examine Moseley's accounts, **1**. 830, 833.

to receive Bible, **2**. 11.

vestryman, **1**. 558, 560, 568, 571, 599, 615, 616, 629, 678-680, 683, 684, 686, 701, 829, 830, 833, 834; **2**. 12, 118, 151, 208; **23**. 7.

witness, **2**. 512.

Luten (Luton), Thos., a justice of general court, **3**. 52-61.

a J. P., **3**. 244; **4**. 346.

claims, **4**. 150.



- in assembly, **3.** 634, 635, 641, 642;  
**4.** 76, 86, 101, 115, 124; on com. of  
assembly, **3.** 637, 641; **4.** 383.  
proposed as treasurer, **4.** 403, 404.  
witness, **4.** 444.
- Luten (Leuten, Luten), Thos., Jr.,** ar-  
bitrator, **2.** 307.  
executor, **2.** 484.  
juror, **2.** 261, 265, 399, 408, 409, 463,  
473; **2.** 548, 592, 593, 646, 686, 830.  
paid for writing letters, **2.** 151.  
put under bond, **2.** 371.  
surety for Moseley, **2.** 361.  
tried for seizing public records, **2.**  
361-363, 364, 367, 368-369.
- Luten, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 326.  
**Luten, Thos., Jr.,** juror, **25.** 185.  
**Luten, Wm.,** a J. P., **4.** 346; dropped,  
**4.** 949.  
claims, **4.** 150.
- Luten, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 326.  
**Luten, Wm.,** road com'sr, **23.** 214.  
**Luten, Wm.,** tax collector, **23.** 144, 145.  
**Luten, Wm.,** vestryman, **1.** 543.  
**Luten, Wm.,** petitions on county  
bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
**Luten, Wm.,** witness, **4.** 448.  
**Luter, Hend.,** witness, **7.** 717.  
**Luther, Mr.,** **22.** 970.  
**Luther, Rev. Mr.,** **8.** 747.  
preaches against regulation, **7.** 821.  
**Luther, Geo.,** pensioner, **22.** 74.  
**Luther, Levi,** **18.** 566.  
**Luther, Martin,** **8.** 731.  
**Luther, Mathew,** patroler, **10.** 451.  
**Luther, Matthew,** fine remitted, **21.**  
1022, 1023, 1031.  
**Luther, Michael,** pensioner, **22.** 74.  
**Luther Chapel,** **8.** 776.  
new building at, **8.** 795.  
**Lutheran church,** ment'd., **5.** 1163.  
**Lutherans,** **2.** 764.  
ask aid for teacher and preacher,  
**8.** 630-633.  
churches and lands secured to, **23.**  
986-7.  
Germans, **8.** 730.  
history of settlements, **8.** 758-796.  
hold churches in common with the  
German Reformed, **8.** 738, 741, 742,  
743, 744, 745, 747, 751, 752, 753, 754.  
hold Law's church, **8.** 735.  
in Pa., **8.** 729.  
in Rowan, **8.** 506, 507.  
presence noted, **6.** xxix.  
**Luther's Catechism,** **8.** 765.
- Luther's church,** organized, **8.** 794.  
**Luton.** See Leuton; Luten.  
**Luton, ———,** does not qualify as J. P.,  
**2.** 817.  
**Luton, Jas.,** army rank, **16.** 1100.  
**Luton, James,** army record, **13.** 481.  
**Luton, James,** marshal of admiralty  
ct., **14.** 332.  
**Luton, Thomas,** juror, **4.** 516.  
**Luton, Thomas,** juror, **4.** 516.  
**Luton, Thos.,** quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
**Luton, Thos., Jr.,** a J. P., **2.** 572.  
juror, **3.** 53.  
**Luton, Wm.,** charged with injustice as  
J. P., **4.** 814.  
**Luton, Wm.,** juror, **4.** 516.  
**Luton, Wm.,** quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
**Luton, Wm.,** surety, **4.** 681.  
**Luts, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1104.  
**Luts, Peter,** juror, **4.** 519.  
**Lutterloh, Henry,** petition, **20.** 546.  
**Lutterloh, Henry Emanuel,** act for lot-  
tery to import artisans, **25.** 94-5.  
bill for lottery, **21.** 802, 826, 831, 969,  
970, 994, 997, 1000.  
petition, **19.** 476, 482, 484, 823; **21.**  
72, 94, 103, 181, 279, 358, 392, 604,  
752, 899, 902, 969.  
representation of, **17.** 286.  
writings of, **20.** 12-13.  
**Luttrell, Col.,** killed, **22.** 208.  
**Luttrell (Lutrell), John,** **14.** 461, 465;  
465; **18.** 110.  
act to vest lands in, **24.** 530-1, 640,  
991.  
agent for Transylvania Co., **10.** 257.  
allowed to resign from Cont. army,  
**12.** 260, 446.  
ammunition to, **14.** 428.  
at meeting of Transylvania proprie-  
tors, **10.** 256-261.  
Bd. War to on enlisting troops for  
inspection duty, **14.** 461; on  
Tories, **14.** 427-428, 464.  
buys Transylvania, **16.** 151-152.  
calls ct. of inquiry to consider dis-  
charges, **11.** 824.  
Caswell to on rendezvousing, etc.,  
**13.** 53.  
draws contract with people of Tran-  
sylvania, **9.** 1276-1278.  
in assembly, **13.** 784, 786, 812, 824,  
923, 925, 957, 959, 966, 975, 980,  
982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **17.** 900,  
936, 947, 948; **18.** 807; **19.** 381, 385,  
392.





- letter from ment'd and Bd. War to on movement of his troops, **14**. 432.
- lieut. col., **10**. 941; of 9th regt., **22**. 153.
- on com. of assem., **13**. 762, 770, 820, 867, 928, 958, 965; **17**. 851, 853, 929, 946, 949, 955, 958.
- ordered to hold court of inquiry, **11**. 691; on Tories in Chatham and Randolph, **14**. 381.
- reports on prisoners, **14**. 442.
- settles Transylvania, **10**. 259.
- to Burke on Tories, etc., **22**. 582, 585-6.
- to Caswell on recruiting service, etc., and answer, **11**. 605-606, 616-617; on rendezousing of troops, **13**. 50; with resignation as lieut. col., **13**. 5.
- to march North, **11**. 486, 525.
- Williams to on command of militia, **15**. 623.
- Luttrell, L., protests against confiscation act, **13**. 991-992.
- Lutts, John, in army, **16**. 722.
- Lutts, John, soldier, **18**. 797.
- Lutts, Peter, in militia, **22**. 391.
- Lutwidge, Capt., **15**. 273.
- Lutzell, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1104.
- Luz, St. Jean de, fees in port of, **17**. 619, 621, 622.
- Luzerne, Chevalier, de la., **15**. 365; **17**. 72; **19**. 216, 231, 250, 254, 349, 351, 366, 368; **21**. 466.
- assembly to on birth of Dauphin and answer, **16**. 859-860.
- does not arrive, **14**. 202.
- letter on debt ment'd, **17**. 32.
- Martin to on Bretigny's accounts, **16**. 879-880; on debt due to Martinique, **17**. 76, 79, 87-88; **19**. 512, 527, 605, 608.
- ordered to press payment of accounts and answer, **17**. 113-114, 117.
- to delegates in C. C. on birth of Dauphin, **16**. 726, 731-732, 735, 753, 778.
- to Morris on foreign loans by U. S., **16**. 761, 764, 765, 766.
- Luzerne, **16**. 895.
- Lycurgus, **17**. 36; **19**. 496.
- Lyde, John, **23**. 478.
- Lyde, Robert, **23**. 478.
- Lydenham, Jonathan, petitions on law of debts, **4**. 844, 845.
- Lydia, sloop, takes ship and slaves, **11**. 813.
- Lydnn, Robert, in army, **15**. 720.
- Lyerly. See Layerle.
- Lyerly, Christopher, **8**. 745, 749.
- Lyerly, Chrisr., army rank, **16**. 1106.
- Lyggett. See Leggett.
- Lyggett, John, case to be tried, **17**. 681, 759.
- Lying Fish, and Indian affairs, **22**. 997, 998, 999, 1003, 1004.
- Lyken's Valley, **8**. 733.
- Lyle. See Lysle.
- Lyle, Wm., sells horse, **19**. 928.
- Lyles, Wm., juror, **2**. 826.
- Lyles, Wm., allowed to keep horse, **19**. 320, 321.
- bill to allow him to hold horse, **19**. 194.
- Lyme (Lune), ship, **2**. 334, 337, 339, 344.
- Lymerick, Earl of, **2**. 351.
- Lymington, **9**. 1103.
- Lymonds (Symonds?), Arguste, appraiser, **2**. 56.
- Lynaugh, Francis, claim allowed, **9**. 223, 224, 225, 226, 589, 590; **10**. 989.
- doorkeeper, **9**. 1196; of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 220, 502.
- Lynch. See Linch.
- Lynch, —, work at Guilford C. H., **15**. 430.
- Lynch, Mr., sick, **10**. 483, 485.
- Lynch, Charles, on Surry, S. C., **10**. 228, 229, 230.
- Lynch, Cornelius, claims land, **4**. 964.
- land grants to, **4**. 628, 635, 1049.
- resurvey asked, **4**. 954; ordered, **4**. 1037.
- Lynch, Cornelius, gun impressed, **22**. 414.
- Lynch, Elijah, pensioner, **22**. 74.
- Lynch, Gerrard, asks to have estate divided, **2**. 250.
- to give security for estate, **2**. 250.
- Lynch, John, claim, **18**. 241, 246.
- ensign, **10**. 944.
- Lynch, John, executed, **18**. 14.
- Lynch, John, in army, **13**. 509.
- Lynch, John, prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Lynch, John, witness, **9**. 370.
- Lynch( Linch, Luich), Katherine, asks to have estate divided, **2**. 250.
- Lynch, Lawrence, in army, **15**. 726.



- Lynch, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 227.  
 Lynch, Thomas, land grants asked, **4**. 709.  
 Lynch, Sir Thomas, reports on pirates in C., **1**. 347, 348-9.  
 Lynch law, denounced by Drayton, **15**. 511-512.  
 Lynch's (Lynche's) Bridge, **14**. 546, 547.  
 Lynch's (Lynches, Lynses) Creek, S. C., **14**. 529, 546, 547, 580, 605, 617, 618, 623, 624, 636, 726, 752; **15**. 51, 52.  
   Baptists on, **5**. 1168.  
   British at, **14**. 833; **15**. 9, 19.  
   Gates advances to, **15**. 268.  
   number Br. at and proposed attack on, **14**. 532, 534.  
   settlements on scanned by Davie, **14**. 742.  
 Lynch's Creek Settlement, **14**. 741.  
 Lynch's (Lynche's) Ferry, S. C., **15**. 30.  
 Lyndsey. See Lindsey.  
 Lyndsey, Leonard, in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Lyne, James, **22**. 156, 157.  
 Lynes, John, sea captain, **1**. 323.  
 Lynington, John, surveys land in disputed territory, **1**. 641.  
   See also Linington.  
 Lynn, Mr., **15**. 23.  
 Lynn, John, to Burke on his conduct, **15**. 120.  
 Lynn, Robert, messenger, **11**. 372.  
 Lynn, Robert, owes state, **21**. 1069.  
   petition, **20**. 487; for orphans, **21**. 231, 399.  
 Lynn, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 Lynn, Wm., a J. P., **6**. 344, 799.  
 Lynn, Wm., army pay, **17**. 228.  
 Lynn Haven Bay, French in, **17**. 985, 986, 987.  
 Lynne, Lt., wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Lyon, Miss, and Gov. Martin, **16**. 999.  
 Lyon, Lieut., dead, **15**. 754, 757.  
 Lyon, Henry, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Lyon, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 73.  
 Lyon, James, a J. P., **4**. 347, 447, 683, 951, 1041, 1243.  
   land grant to, **4**. 56.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Lyon, James, paroled, **22**. 956.  
 Lyon, John, **22**. 298.  
   a J. P., **12**. 99; **23**. 993.  
   claims paid, **10**. 439.  
   coms'r to examine pilots, **23**. 355.  
   debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
   dues from as sheriff, **9**. 575.  
   memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-60.  
   petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.  
   recommends Macdowell, **6**. 239.  
   takes bond as J. P., **9**. 980.  
   takes deposition of J. Swain, **5**. 120-121.  
   to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
   to Tryon on Stamp Act proceedings, **7**. 242-243.  
   tries negro, **7**. 685-686.  
 Lyon, John, a J. P., **22**. 406.  
 Lyon, Jno., in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Lyon, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Lyon, Joseph, deposition ment'd, **8**. 307.  
 Lyon, Josiah, deposition on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 246, 249, 251, 252.  
 Lyon, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 450.  
   protests against, **8**. 273-274.  
   witness, **8**. 532.  
 Lyon, Josiah, witness, **22**. 428.  
 Lyon, Marcy, gifts to, **22**. 298.  
 Lyon, Martin, land grants to, **4**. 68.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Lyon, Matthew, exempted, **17**. 117; **19**. 78.  
 Lyon, Mildred, Sr., **22**. 298.  
 Lyon, Mildred, Jr., gift to, **22**. 298.  
 Lyon, Nathaniel, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-7; for Welborn, **9**. 26-7.  
 Lyon, Patrick, army pay, **17**. 228.  
 Lyon, Richard, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.  
   proposed as commissioner, **9**. 423, 544.  
   surrenders charter of Campbellton, **9**. 270-271.  
 Lyon, Richard, gift to, and exec., **22**. 298, 299, 300.  
 Lyon, Richard, surety, **6**. 1042-1043.  
 Lyon, Richard, town coms'r and treas'r, **25**. 470.  
 Lyon, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1107.  
 Lyon dollars, made current by act, **23**. 80.  
 Lyons, —, whipped, **10**. 934.  
 Lyons, John, allowance to, **22**. 861.  
   claims, **9**. 591.  
 Lyons, Solomon, courtmartialed, **12**. 518.  
   to be executed, **12**. 535, 540.  
 Lyons, **1**. 976.  
 Lyon's Swamp, **25**. 48.  
 Lyre, Henry, a J. P., **23**. 993.



Lysle, George, road coms'r, **23**. 214.  
 Lysle (Lyle, Lisle), Henry, gift from,  
     **1**. 399.  
     gives letter of attorney, **1**. 399.  
     lapse patents to, **2**. 352, 540.  
     law suit for land, **2**. 290.  
     sells land, **2**. 313.  
     summoned to council, **2**. 302.  
     tried for slander, **2**. 401, 411.  
 Lysle, Henry, Jr., asks for land, **2**. 283.  
 Lysle, Henry, Sr., land of lapses, **2**.  
     283.  
 Lysle, John, land grant to, **4**. 703.  
 Lysles, Ephraim, land grant to, **4**.  
     1240.  
 Lysles, John, land grant to, **4**. 353.  
 Lyth, Robert, commends Jones, **8**. 23.  
 Lythe, John, in Leg. of Transylvania,  
     **9**. 1267, 1271, 1274, 1278.  
 Lytle. See Little, Lyttle.  
 Lytle, —, goes to N. C. with pris-  
     oners, **15**. 505.  
 Lytle, Capt., **19**. 884.  
     asks leave, **16**. 637.  
     Manly delivered to, **15**. 664.  
     on board of rearrangement, **16**.  
         575.  
     rank, **16**. 665.  
     roster of co., **16**. 1007, 1021, 1023,  
         1035, 1036, 1038, 1047, 1048, 1053,  
         1054, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1063, 1069,  
         1071, 1081, 1082, 1084, 1085, 1087,  
         1093, 1094, 1098, 1099, 1106-7,  
         1119, 1122, 1126-7, 1131, 1139, 1140,  
         1149, 1162-3, 1166, 1174-5, 1179,  
         1190, 1192-3, 1195.  
     stores to, **15**. 597.  
     to raise men against regulators, **7**.  
         707.  
 Lytle, Lieut., disobeys orders, **14**. 17.  
 Lytle, Andrew, coms'r on exports, **10**.  
     473-4.  
 Lytle, Anthony, and debt to Burke,  
     **22**. 601.  
     organizes new levies, **13**. xi.  
 Lytle, Anthony, to Caswell on move-  
     ment of troops, **13**. 316-17; to S.  
     C., **13**. 276.  
 Lytle, Archibald, **11**. 477, 583; **14**.  
     339; **16**. 534, 655, 666, 667, 669,  
     721, 722, 723, 966; **19**. 956, 957,  
     958; **22**. 95, 101, 102, 103, 121,  
     122, 129, 130, 144, 155, 600.  
     accounts of confiscated property  
         examined, **18**. 168, 192, 198.  
     and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 40, 41,  
         277, 278, 281.  
     Burnet to on recruits, arrangement

of N. C. line, etc., **16**. 654-655; on  
 returns, **16**. 659.  
 captain, **10**. 518, 520, 620.  
 Caswell to on land, **18**. 602; on  
 movement of troops to S. C., **13**.  
     294.  
 claims allowed, **12**. 635.  
 colonel, **11**. 444.  
 coms'r of confiscated property, **17**.  
     373, 662, 761; on town, **24**. 622.  
 complaints, **16**. 493.  
 Cont. col., **22**. 1049.  
 convenes board to fix rank, **16**.  
     664-666.  
 exchanged, **16**. 574.  
 field officer, **12**. 492.  
 in assem., **19**. 412, 489, 490, 491,  
     493, 511, 517, 523, 528, 549, 590,  
     602, 614, 622, 643, 654, 667, 671,  
     676, 718, 719, 729, 736, 762, 773,  
     808, 824, 827, 835.  
 in army, **21**. 89.  
 in Cincinnati, **17**. 133, 134.  
 in Orange, **22**. 1047.  
 letter ment'd, **19**. 23, 97, 101, 105,  
     109, 120, 122; referred to com.,  
     **16**. 143, 144, 149, 154, 155; lieut.  
     col., **11**. 831, 832; **22**. 915.  
 McLean to on his pardon, **16**. 581.  
 Martin to on exchange of prisoners,  
     **16**. 708.  
 money to, **16**. 657.  
 muster rolls of wanted, **21**. 313.  
 musters out troops, **15**. 745.  
 not implicated in frauds, **18**. 73,  
     305.  
 objects to continuing journey, **15**.  
     646.  
 officer, **18**. 485.  
 on board to recommend promotions,  
     **11**. 800.  
 owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 petition, **20**. 503; **21**. 40, 42, 170.  
 prisoner, **15**. 668; **19**. 888.  
 promoted, **17**. 132, 141.  
 promotion complained of, **12**. 490.  
 protests against appointment of  
     Hand, **11**. 563, 750-751.  
 rank, **16**. 73, 609.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189,  
     191, 192, 198, 199, 200, 204, 208,  
     210, 213, 216, 217, 222, 225, 226,  
     229, 230, 237, 238, 239, 242, 243,  
     246, 247, 252, 256, 257, 262.  
 recommends Dixon, **15**. 708.  
 report of com. on claims due to, **12**.  
     728, 731; on sales of confiscated  
     property, **21**. 155, 156.





resolves in favor of, **16.** 170.  
 sells lands, **20.** 412.  
 thanked on frauds, **18.** 442-3.  
 to Burke on his (B's) exchange, **16.** 444; on exchange of prisoners, **15.** 639-640.  
 to Caswell on troops and his promotion, **15.** 329.  
 to collect and forward new levies, **14.** 289; **15.** 739.  
 to make out pay roll for guards, **13.** 837, 840.  
 to Sumner on promotion and arrangement of troops, **15.** 643-4; on exchange of prisoners, **16.** 543.  
 wounded, **15.** 751.  
**Lytle, James**, resigns as J. P., **21.** 212, 585.  
**Lytle, John**, act to change name to Nichols, **25.** 30-1.  
 bill to alter name, **21.** 354, 356, 375, 410, 683, 715, 720.  
**Lytle, Keziah**, act to change name to Nichols, **25.** 30-1.  
 bill to alter name of, **21.** 354, 356, 375, 410, 683, 715, 720.  
**Lytle, Nancy**, act to change name to Nichols, **25.** 30-1.  
 bill to alter name of, **21.** 354, 356, 375, 410, 683, 715, 720.  
**Lytle, Robert**, a J. P., **22.** 440.  
 capt. of militia, **5.** 365.  
 takes deposition on Hillsboro riots, **8.** 246.  
 Tryon to on Hillsboro riots, **8.** 678-679.  
**Lytle, Robert**, juror, **8.** 72.  
**Lytle, Sarah**, **25.** 30.  
 bill to alter names of children, **21.** 354, 356, 375, 410, 683, 715, 720.  
**Lytle (Little), Wm.**, **22.** 95, 102, 103.  
 a J. P., **18.** 413.  
 advanced to lieutenant, **10.** 620.  
 army pay, **18.** 212.  
 Cont. capt., **22.** 1049.  
 nom. for C. of S., **21.** 784, 818, 821, 826, 944, 987, 991, 996.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 195, 196, 198, 201, 208, 215, 219, 223, 225, 231, 232, 233, 235, 240, 241, 244, 249, 250, 253, 256, 259, 260.

reports on Spanish intrigues, **17.** 84-85.  
**Lyttelton (Littleton, Lyttleton)**, Gov. W. H., **5.** 416, 427, 569, 606, 652, 749, 762, 763, 767; **11.** 127.  
 actions against Cherokees, **6.** 60-61, 64.  
 aids Va. in French War, **5.** 636.  
 and boundary dispute, **5.** 641, 642.  
 and S. C. boundary, **6.** 609.  
 arrival desired, **5.** 462, 560, 561, 576, 585.  
 arrives, **5.** 586.  
 conducts campaign against Cherokees, **5.** xxii, l-li.  
 instructions to on S. C. line, **6.** 778.  
 leaves arms in Ft. Prince George, **6.** 314.  
 letters of ment'd, **5.** 639; **6.** 776, 785, 789, 791.  
 Lewis to on Cherokees, **5.** 612-14.  
 makes treaty with Cherokees, **6.** 220-221.  
 militia sent to aid of, **6.** 152, 153, 154.  
 on complaints of Catawbas, **5.** 742.  
 on S. C. boundary dispute, **5.** 740.  
 quoted, **8.** 36.  
 reports that militia refuse to march against Indians, **6.** 136-137.  
 sends report on boundary to Dobbs, **5.** 784.  
 signs order of King, **5.** 615-616.  
 suspends Wragg, **5.** 960.  
 to Dobbs on Cherokee War, etc., **6.** 790-791.  
 to use influence with Catawbas and Cherokees, **5.** 610.  
 troops sent to S. C. for, **5.** xxix.  
**Lyttle**. See Little. Lytle.  
**Lyttle, Archibald**, promoted, **17.** 141.  
**Lyttle (Little), George**, major, **10.** 205, 531.  
**Lyttle, James**, boundary com's'r, **24.** 472.  
**Lyttle, John**, dues from as sheriff, **9.** 573.  
**Lyttle, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 73.  
**Lyttle, Wm.**, and army frauds, **18.** 375.  
**Lyttle, Wm.**, ensign, **10.** 518.  
**Lyttle, Wm.**, officer, **18.** 486.  
**Lyttle, Wm.**, promoted, **17.** 142.

ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA.

Hanger, Capt., to superintend Tory militia, **15.** 248.

















